Prepared Assessment List 7

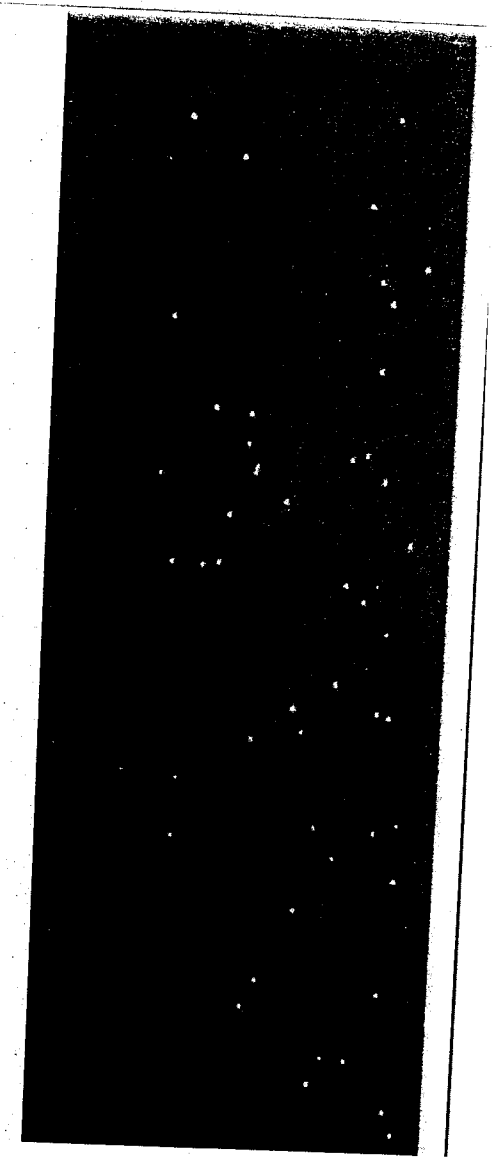
ASSESSMENT QUESTION: Which North American animal would you like to see?

a squirrel
a bear
a moose
an ocelot
a hare
a vole
a porcupine
a wolf
an elk
a ringtail
a sable
a rabbit
a fox
a deer
an armadillo
a walrus
a badger
a whale
a woodchuck
a caribou
a bat
a mouse
a beaver
bighorn sheep
a bison
a ferret
a fisher
a rat
a prairie dog
a seal
a bobcat
a sea otter
a porpoise
a weasel
a lemming
a sea lion
a lynx
a wild dog
a dolphin
a chipmunk
a coati
a peccary
a pika
a shrew
a cougar
a coyote
an otter
a wolverine
a sloth
a mountain goat
a gopher
a ground hog
a marmot
a skunk
a racoon
an opossum
a jaguar
a jaguarundi
a manatee
a marten
a mink
a mole
a margay
a wildcat

Prepared Assessment List 8

ASSESSMENT QUESTION: Which color do you like the most?

green
red
pinky blue
bluey green
duck egg blue
white
mauve
cream
khaki
amethyst
turquoise
sage green
aquamarine
cobalt
blue
cardinal
charcoal
rust
scarlet
slate grey
rose red
orange
primrose
Prussian blue
emerald green
crimson
chartreuse
peacock blue
Venetian red
coffee
strawberry
straw colour
nutbrown
pale brown
royal blue
golden brown
pale pink
tea rose yellow
buff
maroon
olive green
vermilion
pink
ebony
cherry red
sea green
yellow
nattier blue
magenta
purple
saffron
puce
rose
heliotrope
violet
bottle green
black
pistachio
ivory
pearl white
navy blue
ruby
topaz
burnt sienna
flamingo
bronze
grass green
indigo
chocolate
cinnamon
lavender
apricot
salmon pink
peach
brown
ochre
cadmium
flame-red
lilac
verdigris
beetle green
gold
silver
orchid



Prepared Assessment List 5

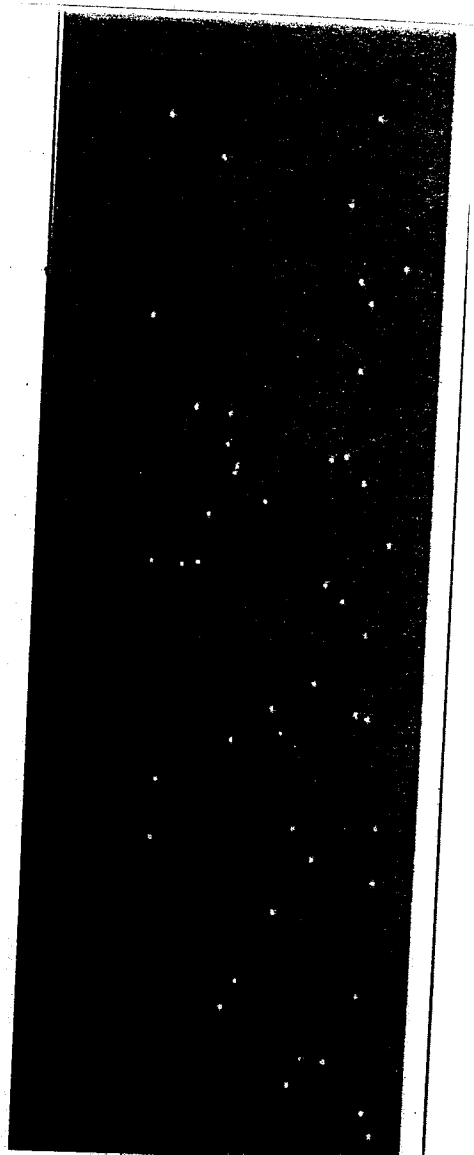
ASSESSMENT QUESTION: Which musical instrument would you like to play?

a flute
a clarinet
a contrabass
a guitar
an oboe
a bassoon
a banjo
a harmonica
a lute
an organ
a saxophone
a trombone
a ukulele
a violin
a piano
a xylophone
a mandolin
a marimba
a cello
a viola
a clavichord
cymbals
an English horn
a French horn
a concertina
an accordion
a double bass
a cornet
an althorn
a zither
a bamboo rattle
a tuba
a lyre
a trumpet
an ocarina
a bass tuba
a helicon
a harpsichord
a Hawaiian guitar
a fife
a bagpipe
a harp
bongo drums
a snare drum
an alto clarinet
a bass clarinet
a bass trumpet
a tenor saxophone
a triangle
castanets
a double bassoon
a piccolo
chimes
a glockenspiel
a bass drum
a Pan pipe
a samisen
a dulcimer
Burmese gongs
gourd rattles
an African flute
kettledrums

Prepared Assessment List 6

ASSESSMENT QUESTION: What flowers would you like to grow?

sweet peas
daisies
tulips
nasturtiums
dahlias
marigolds
poppies
gladioli
forget-me-nots
clarkias
snapdragons
petunias
lobelias
chrysanthemums
primroses
delphiniums
lilies
crocuses
sunflowers
columbines
candytufts
bellflowers
carnations
monkshoods
daffodils
nicotianas
asters
phloxes
pinks
regal lilies
shaster daisies
irises
zinnias
sweet williams
verbenas
anemones
larkspurs
alyssums
balloon-flowers
lady's-slippers
bugle-weeds
lupines
cannas
globe-flowers
hyacinths
veronicas
violets
wallflowers
jonquils
orchids
morning glories
pansies
peonies
hollyhocks



Prepared Assessment List 3

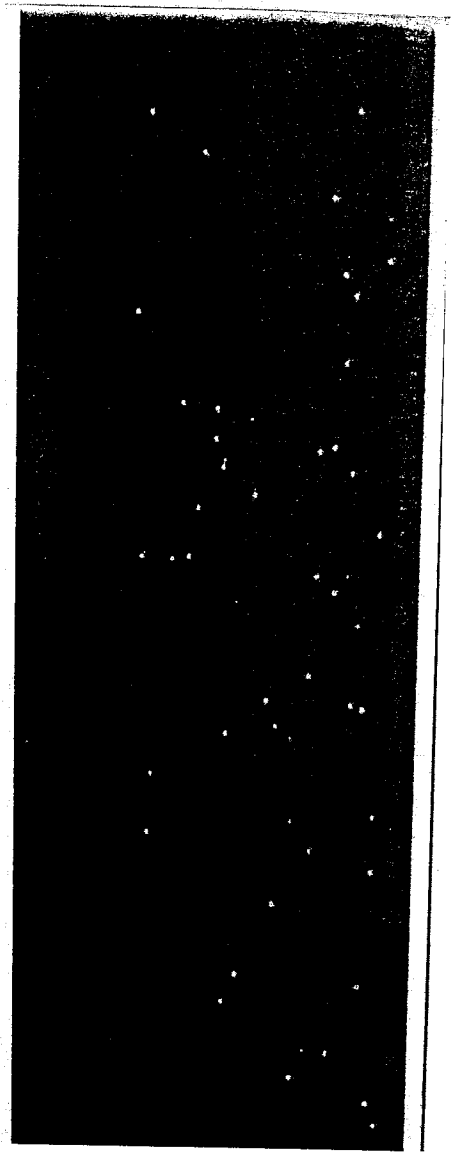
ASSESSMENT QUESTION: Which fruit tastes the best?

apples
pears
peaches
plums
cherries
oranges
grapefruit
grapes
nectarines
raspberries
blackberries
strawberries
currants
gooseberries
blueberries
dewberries
quinces
watermelons
pineapples
bananas
plantains
breadfruit
guavas
pomegranates
coconuts
figs
chestnuts
mangoes
almonds
lemons
dates
damsons
walnuts
cranberries
tomatoes
persimmons
loquats
tangerines
cantaloupes
litchi nuts
papayas
kumquats
pomelos
star-fruit
lotus seeds
crab-apples
jujubes
peanuts
sugarcanes
water chestnuts
pecans
prunes
zapotes
limes
hazel nuts
cashew nuts
apricots
grenedellas

Prepared Assessment List 4

ASSESSMENT QUESTION: What vegetable do you like the least?

spinach
carrots
green beans
turnips
leeks
potatoes
celery
cabbage
turnip greens
green peas
black-eyed peas
asparagus
rice
onions
parsnips
brocoli
Brussels sprouts
cauliflower
eggplant
parsley
kale
beetroot
rhubarb
lima beans
kidney beans
navy beans
endive
corn
kohl-rabi
mint
mushrooms
sweet potatoes
seakale
shallots
lentils
red beans
okra
green peppers
pumpkins
collard greens
spring greens
squash
artichokes
radishes
lettuce
marrows
chicory
broad beans



Prepared Assessment List 1

For Use in E-Meter—23, 24 and 26

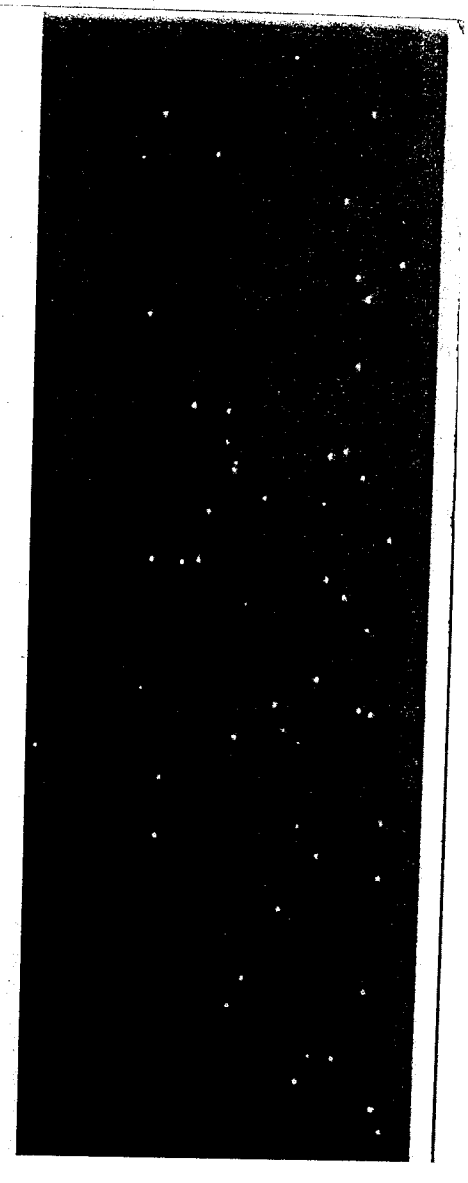
ASSESSMENT QUESTION: What is your favorite dog?

a bull terrier
a whippet
a foxhound
a dachshund
an Irish terrier
a Pekingese
a German shepherd
a Pomeranian
a corgi
a bulldog
an Airedale
a bloodhound
a chow
a Dalmatian
an Eskimo dog
a collie
a Boston terrier
a cocker spaniel
a fox terrier
a greyhound
a mastiff
a pointer
a beagle
a wirehaired terrier
a poodle
a pug
a spitz dog
a schnauzer
an Irish setter
a Yorkshire terrier
an Afghan hound
a boxer
a Labrador retriever
an old English sheepdog
a Siberian husky
an Irish wolfhound
a Saint Bernard
a Chihuahua
a Scottish terrier
a Scalyham terrier
a Doberman pinscher
an English setter
a Gordon setter
a Welsh terrier
a Shetland sheepdog
a Welsh collie
an Alsatian
an English Springer spaniel
a hound dog
an English bulldog
an Irish water spaniel
a bull mastiff
a West Highland white terrier
a Welsh corgi
a Border terrier
a malamute
a mongrel
a Russian wolfhound
a Skye terrier
a Great Dane
a golden retriever
a red setter
a King Charles spaniel
a Bedlington terrier
a Cairn terrier
a Basset hound

Prepared Assessment List 2

ASSESSMENT QUESTION: Which tree do you like the best?

an oak
an ash
a magnolia
a horse-chestnut
a dogwood
a catalpa
a beech
a maple
an elm
a hickory
a sweet gum
a pine
a sassafras
a willow
a poplar
a birch
a sycamore
a walnut
a linden
a copper beech
a tulip tree
a hawthorn
a weeping willow
a red oak
a gingko
a cedar
a yew
a fir
a cypress
a spruce
a lime-tree
a juniper
a palm
a chinaberry
a London plane
a snowdrop tree
a flowering crab-apple
a redbud
a locust
a cucumber tree
a Pagoda tree
a golden chain
a hornbeam
a teak
a mohogany
a Kauri pine
a chestnut
an eucalyptus
a turpentine
a tallow-wood
a jarrah
a mangrove
a bombax
a baobab
an ironwood
an ebony
a stinkwood
a sneezewood
a bluegum
a hemlock
a larch
a jacarandah



the D. of P.
the D. of T.
HCO
HASI
a Scientology organization
the church
the foundation
the central org.
the Academy
the HGC
the PE
HDRF
the co-audit
co-auditing
a Dianetic organization

rock slammers
thetans
PAB's
assessments
mid ruds
check outs
glasses
health
medicine
medical doctors
healing systems
processing
I.Q.
training

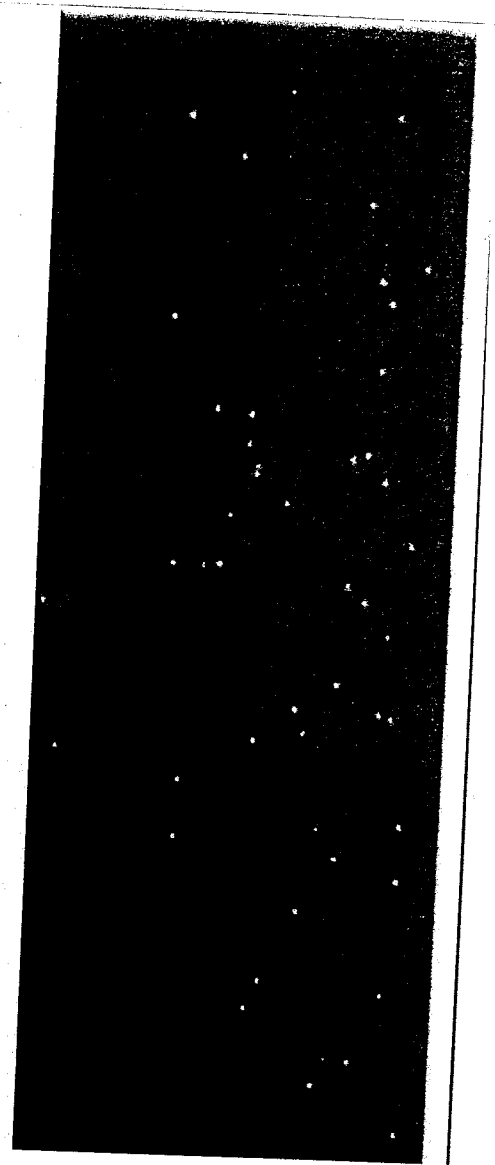
Rudiments Check

(Repeat the leading line before each numbered item)

For Use in E-Meter—18

By the end of your last session, had your auditor failed to find and clear:

1. A suppression?
2. Something you have been careful of?
3. Something you did not reveal?
4. Something you have not-ised?
5. A suggestion?
6. A mistake?
7. Something you have been anxious about?
8. A protest?
9. A decision?
10. Something you did or left unsaid?
11. A problem?
12. Any objection you had to the room?



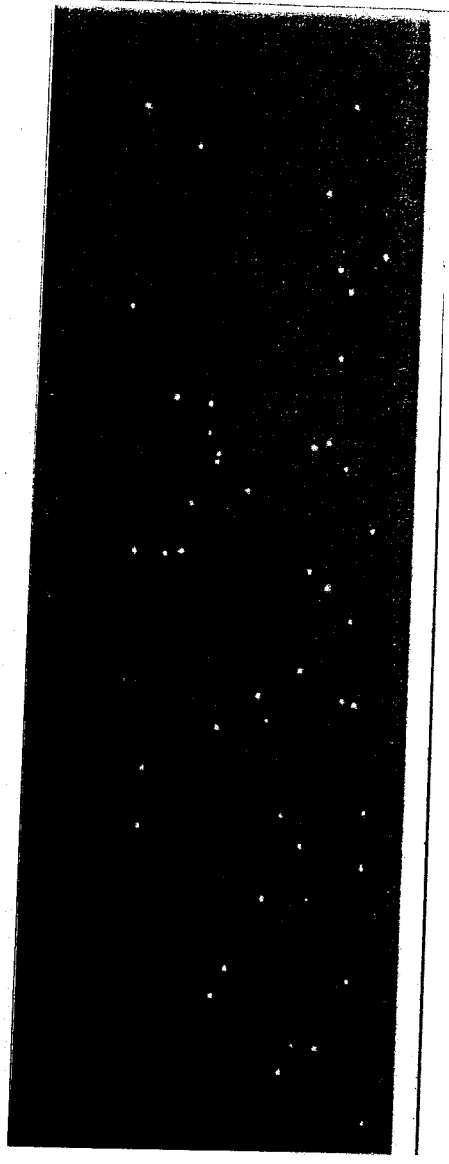
Are you married?
Hold my hand.
I feel so lonesome.
How many hours have you been processed?
I feel like I can't talk.
My body is starting to shake all over.
My ribs hurt.
I feel just like the time I got run over by that car.
Everything seems to be getting dark.
Could we stop and talk for a little while?
Don't you get tired of listening to someone like me?
Can you make my hair curly?
How long will it take me to lose 20 pounds?
Kiss me.
You are my re-incarnated husband of 20,000 years ago.
Why are you talking so much?
That last process isn't flat. I'm sick.
You're dead.
I'm dead too.
We are all dead.
I love death.
Kill me.
Beat me.
No,—No, no, no, NO!!!!!!
Moo Gum Guy Pan.
Sum Gum War Sue Up.
Fizzle Wizzle Bum Crum.
I am going to vomit on you if you don't stop.
I absolutely love the way you handle originations.
You are sweet.

R2-12 List One

For Use in E-Meter—16

Scientology
Scientologists
an auditor
auditors
auditing
students
an E-Meter
meters
a session
clearing
a clear
a release
a preclear
a patient
insane people
the mind
mental health
Dianetics
Book One
Dianetic books
Scientology books
a Scientology magazine
a Scientology congress
a bulletin
a policy letter
a hat
hats
Staff members
a registrar
HPA's
D.Scn's
ministers
HGC pc's
ACC's
mental science
a science of mind
mental doctors
Saint Hill
courses
statements
units
Scientology letters
instructors
Staff auditors

the dynamics
the reactive mind
aberration
somatics
pain
engrams
circuits
valences
past lives
a center
certificates
HCA's
tests
examiners
tapes
lectures
field auditors
franchise
10%'s
Scientology groups
group auditing
memberships
reports
dissemination
infractions
world clearing
Ron
L. Ron Hubbard
the Executive Director
the Governing Director
the Founder
Mary Sue
Mary Sue Hubbard
the Association Secretary
the Organization Secretary
the HCO Secretary
security
your case
people's cases
techniques
procedures
a squirrel
psychologists
psychiatrists



APPENDIX

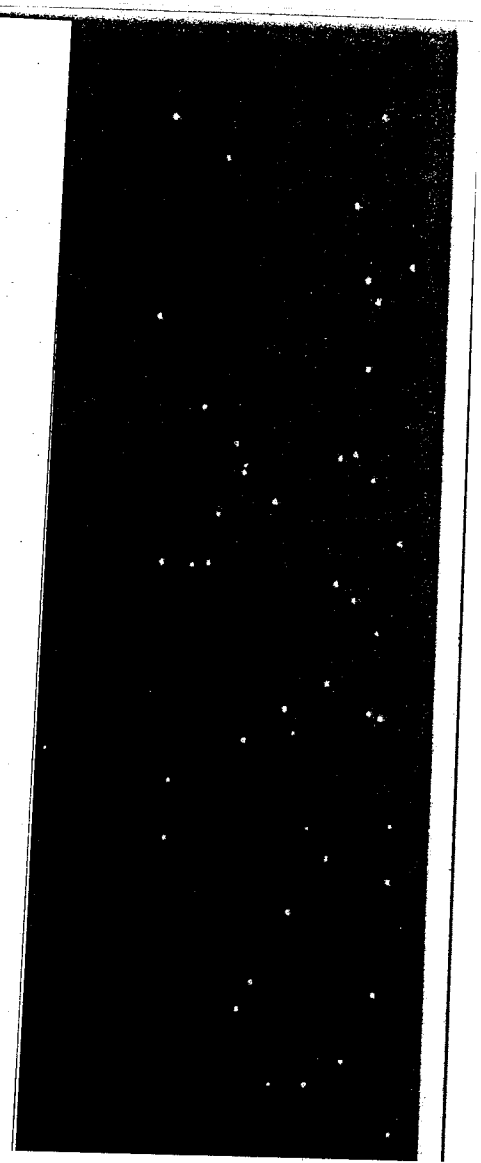
(Preclear Origination Sheet, R2-12 List One, Rudiments Check, Prepared Assessment Lists 1-12)

PRECLEAR ORIGINATION SHEET

For Use in E-Meter—15 and 19

I have a pain in my stomach.
The room seems bigger.
My body feels heavy.
I had a twitch in my leg.
I feel like I'm sinking.
The colors in the room are brighter.
My head feels lopsided.
I feel wonderful.
I have an awful feeling of fear.
You are the first auditor who ever paid attention to my case.
I think I've backed up from my body.
I just realized I've had a headache for years.
This is silly.
I feel all confused.
That was a very good session yesterday.
I've got a sharp pain in my back.
When are we going to do some processing?
I feel lighter somehow.
I can't tell you.
I feel terrible—like I'd lost something, or something.
WOW—I didn't know that before.
The room seems to be getting dark.
Say, this really works.
I feel awfully tense.
You surely are a good auditor.
That wall seems to move toward me.
If you give me that command again, I'll bust you in the mouth.
I feel like something just hit me in the chest.
You surely have a nice office here.
I feel warm all over.
By the way, I won that tennis tournament yesterday.
My head feels like it has a tight band round it.
When are you going to get a haircut?
I seem to see the wall behind my body.
This processing is worth the fee.
I feel like I was all hemmed in somehow.
Who is going to win the Cup Final?
It seems like I'm as tall as this building.
This chair is so comfortable I could go to sleep.

I feel like I could just suddenly break something.
I keep thinking about that copper who blew his whistle at me, this morning.
I can see facsimiles better.
Things suddenly look a lot brighter.
Aren't we finished with this yet?
I feel like I'm floating.
It looks like the wall is caving in on me.
That wall looks real thin.
WOW!!! W-O-W!!!!!!!
How long do we have to do this processing?
OUCH, OH OUCH.
My face tingles.
I'm getting sleepy.
This is the first time I have ever really been in session.
I'm starving. Let's go to lunch.
I remember a time when I fell down and hurt my zorch.
Can I have a cigarette?
What does this have to do with religion?
Suddenly, I'm so tired.
Everything is getting blurry.
What time do we get through?
I thought we were going to use Dianetics.
Is this room rocking?
How much longer do we have to run this process?
You are by far the worst auditor I've ever had.
Your eyes stink.
I just realized how wrong I've been all my life.
Do these processes work differently on men than on women?
I feel like there is a spider's web on my face.
My left knee hurts.
I feel so light!
Isn't it getting hotter in here?
I just remembered the first time I went swimming.
My back has been aching like this for years.
How much do you weigh?
Are you clear?
Can you make your body rise up in the air?
I kind of ache all over. That's a somatic, isn't it?
How many engrams have you had run out?
What is this "Assist" I keep hearing about?
What does Scientology say about ghosts?
Have you ever seen an Operating Thetan?
How are you going to prove to me that I have a soul?
I feel like killing myself.
How long will it take me to get clear?
I just realized how terrible my mother actually was.



E-METER DRILL—27

Number: EM-27.

Name: NEEDLE OBSERVATION.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to observe any reaction of the needle outside the direct line of vision so as not to miss any reads of the needle.

Position: The coach and the student auditor are seated beside one another at a table with the E-Meter set up, a bulletin on the table, and the coach holding the electrodes with the sensitivity neither too high nor too low for the production of a one to two inch needle read when the cans are squeezed.

Commands: No set commands.

Training Stress:

Step 1. The E-Meter in this step is set up in the exact position which is usual in actual auditing. The bulletin is beside the E-Meter in the position where the Auditing Report Form is usually kept.

The coach is to cause the E-Meter to read by squeezing the electrodes. The student auditor is to call every read of the needle by saying "Then", while at the same time directing his vision in the following manner:

a. The student auditor is to confront whatever is directly in front of his eye-level line of vision.

b. The student auditor is to read the bulletin.

c. The student auditor is to look at his left hand on the left side of the meter.

d. The student auditor is to look at his lap.

e. The student auditor is to look to his right.

f. The student auditor is to look to his left.

Step 2. The coach has the student auditor do all the above once again, only this time the coach has the student auditor describe to him all that he can see or tell him what he is reading in the bulletin. While the student auditor is doing so, the coach again causes the needle to read by squeezing the electrodes; and the student auditor has to call every read as it occurs with a "Then".

Step 3. In this step the coach has the student auditor confront whatever is directly in front of his line of vision, while the student auditor holds the E-Meter in different positions. The coach again causes the needle to read by squeezing the electrodes at different times.

The student auditor is to hold the E-Meter in the following positions:

a. To the right with the E-Meter face parallel to his own line of vision.

b. To the right with the E-Meter face at a 90° angle to his line of vision.

c. To the left with the E-Meter face parallel to his line of vision.

d. To the left with the E-Meter face at a 90° angle to his line of vision.

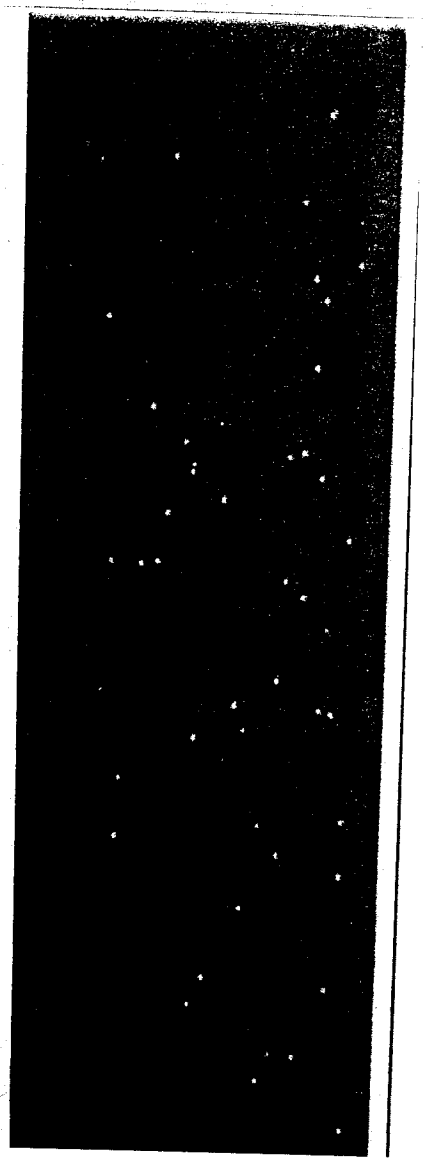
e. To the right of his forehead with the E-Meter facing him and with the E-Meter held about 10 inches from his forehead.

f. To any other position the coach may select.

In doing this drill the coach should be careful to sit in such a position that the coach can see the meter and to place his hands in such a fashion that the student auditor cannot see the electrodes being squeezed.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can call the reads exactly on each of the three steps of this drill. Any mishandling of earlier E-Meter drills should be corrected by the supervisor in the issuance of a pink sheet, so that the drill in error can be re-passed by the student auditor.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard on June 4, 1964, at Saint Hill Manor, where it was noted that students in the higher levels of auditing were missing reads vital to the running of Level VI.



1,000,000,000-9,999,999,999, billions of years.
10,000,000,000-99,999,999,999, tens of billions of years.
100,000,000,000-999,999,999,999, hundreds of billions of years.
1,000,000,000,000-9,999,999,999,999, trillions of years.
10,000,000,000,000-99,999,999,999,999, tens of trillions of years.
100,000,000,000,000-999,999,999,999,999, hundreds of trillions of years.
1,000,000,000,000,000-9,999,999,999,999,999, thousands of trillions of years.
10,000,000,000,000,000-99,999,999,999,999,999, tens of thousands of trillions of years.
100,000,000,000,000,000-999,999,999,999,999,999, hundreds of thousands of trillions of years.
And so on, going as follows:

millions of trillions of years.
tens of millions of trillions of years.
hundreds of millions of trillions of years.
billions of trillions of years.
tens of billions of trillions of years.
hundreds of billions of trillions of years.
trillions of trillions, or trillions-two years.
tens of trillions-two years.
hundreds of trillions-two years.
thousands of trillions-two years.
tens of thousands of trillions-two years.
hundreds of thousands of trillions-two years.
millions of trillions-two years.
tens of millions of trillions-two years.
hundreds of millions of trillions-two years.
billions of trillions-two years.
tens of billions of trillions-two years.
hundreds of billions of trillions-two years.
trillions-three years.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can accurately and rapidly date on the track. Any errors in previous drills noted by the supervisor should be re-done by the student through the issuance of a pink sheet.

History: Track dating was first done by L. Ron Hubbard in 1951, when it was obvious that preclears were recalling to view incidents further back in time than their present lifetime span.

Dating has been a subject taught in courses of Scientology since that time. The drill was revised in 1963.

E-METER DRILL—26

Number: EM-26.

Name: DIFFERENTIATION BETWEEN SIZES OF NEEDLE READS.

Purpose: To teach a student auditor to differentiate the sizes of needle reads.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with the E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes. The sensitivity is set as high as necessary to ensure that reads are obtained.

Commands: Prepared assessment lists only. Permit no listing.

Training Stress:

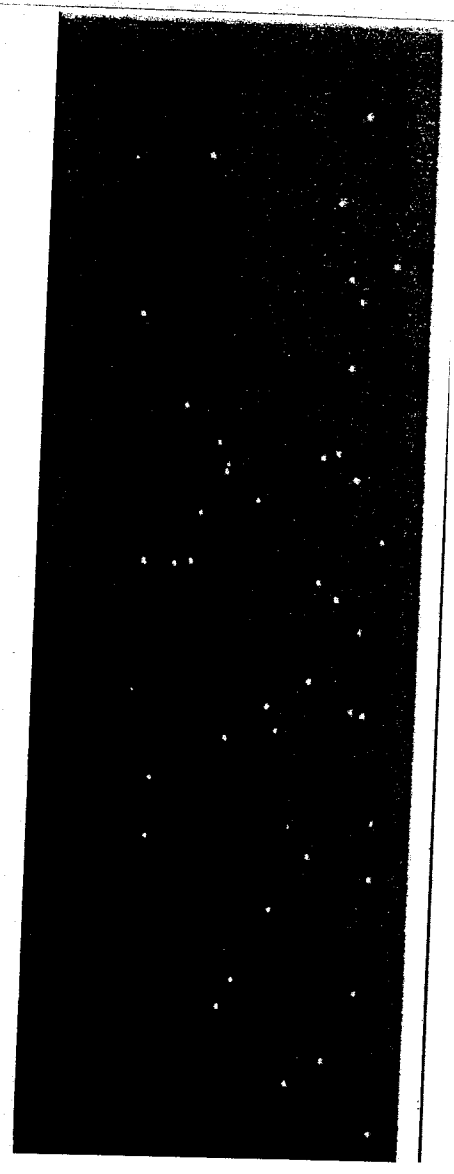
The student auditor is to assess the list, reading each item. When he comes to the end of the list, he must be able to determine which item read the largest, the second largest, and the third largest.

This is a very important drill in that, at Level V and Level VI auditing, it becomes necessary that an auditor gets big reads on goals, items, case analysis, and checking out things. Whereas at lower levels it is only important that something reads, at Level VI it is important how big it reads. If it reads big, then that is it. At Level VI a two inch read is about the smallest to be accepted with the sensitivity set at 4.

For the purpose of this drill, the student auditor is to become familiar with looking for bigger reads, not just any reads; and to do this he has to be able to differentiate between sizes of reads.

This drill is passed when the supervisor is assured that the student auditor can do the above. Any mistakes in earlier drills are corrected by the issuance of a pink sheet.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in 1964, when it was learned that most wrong goals run, were run because the auditor accepted small reads.



E-METER DRILL—25

Number: EM-25.

Name: TRACK DATING.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to locate dates on the track accurately and rapidly, to help establish a reality of the track, and to demonstrate that the E-Meter can be used to detect something in the absence of verbal answers from the preclear.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across the table with the E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: No set commands.

Training Stress:

Step 1. The student auditor is first of all trained to establish the correct order of magnitude of a track date. The coach writes down on a slip of paper the order of magnitude of an imagined date. For instance, the order of magnitude the coach writes down is *tens of years.* The student auditor then has to establish what the order of magnitude is by use of the E-Meter.

The phraseology is: "Is this the order of magnitude of seconds, minutes, days, years, tens of years, hundreds of years, thousands of years, tens of thousands of years, hundreds of thousands of years?" and so on until he gets a definite read. Then the student auditor informs the coach of the order of magnitude; the coach then flunks the student auditor if the order of magnitude is incorrect, and the student auditor has to work again to locate it until the correct order of magnitude has been established. When the correct order of magnitude has been established, the coach shows the slip of paper on which the order of magnitude is written. The coach should work to get the student auditor proficient at this step of the drill so that the student auditor can readily deal with large sections of time.

Step 2. Next the coach writes down on a slip of paper a definite amount of years, keeping to round figures like "75 trillion trillion years ago", "150 billion trillion years ago", "89 billion years ago", or some such. The student auditor finds the date by first of all getting the order of magnitude. Let's say that the order of magnitude is tens of thousands of trillions of years ago. Then, using "greater than" or "lesser than", the student auditor gets it down specifically. "Is this date greater than 50 thousand trillion years ago, lesser than 50 thousand trillion years ago?" The student auditor will get a read on either question and take what reads. If neither question reads, the TR-1 was poor or the date is nowhere near correct. In the example, the read was on "lesser than 50 thousand trillion years ago". The patter would continue like so:

"Is this date greater than 25 thousand trillion years ago? That reads."

"Is this date greater than 35 thousand trillion years ago, lesser than 35 thousand trillion years ago? It reads lesser than."

"Is this date greater than 30 thousand trillion years ago? That reads."

"Is this date 30 thousand trillion years ago, 31, 32. That reads. 32 thousand trillion years ago. Is this a correct date? Is this an incorrect date? It reads as correct."

Note that if the first question on "greater than" reads, the second question is not added.

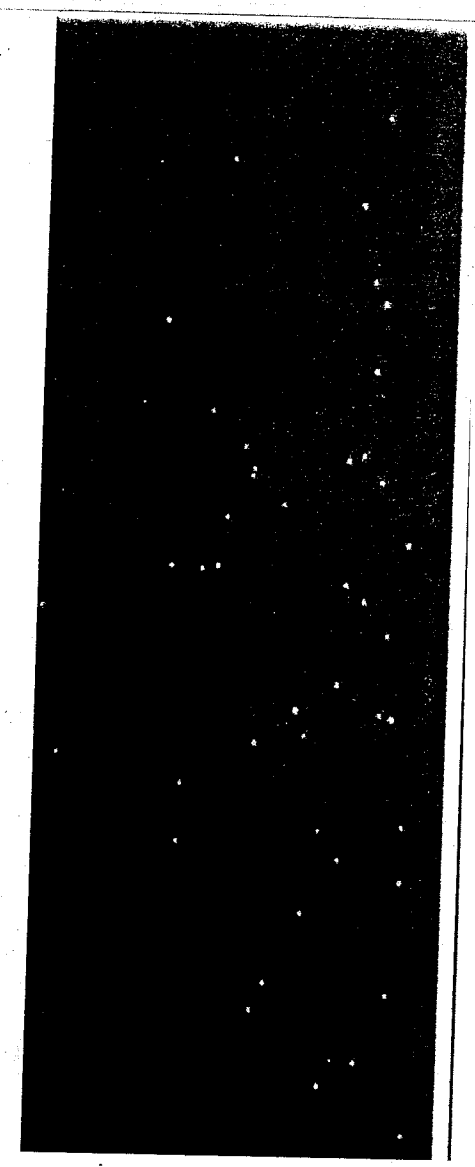
If the student auditor has done a good job of meter reading, used good TR-1, and not, himself, gotten confused, the date will be correct and will compare to the date noted down on the slip by the coach. It's a flunk to get a wrong date. When the student auditor gets the correct date, the coach shows him that the date found is the exact one he wrote down.

Step 3. In the last step of this drill the coach writes down a full date like: *56,276,345,829,100 years ago, 315 days, 42 hours, 15 minutes, and 10 seconds.*

Using the same procedure as in the second step, the student auditor locates the date in full. The coach should not set a date down which is greater than hundreds of trillions of years ago. The student auditor flunks if he doesn't get the correct date and passes if he does.

For purposes of clarification, the following is what is meant by various terms:

1-9, years.
10-99, tens of years.
100-999, hundreds of years.
1,000-9,999, thousands of years.
10,000-99,999, tens of thousands of years.
100,000-999,999, hundreds of thousands of years.
1,000,000-9,999,999, millions of years.
10,000,000-99,999,999, tens of millions of years.
100,000,000-999,999,999, hundreds of millions of years.



E-METER DRILL—23

Number: EM-23.

Name: ASSESSMENT BY TONE ARM.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to assess a list accurately by selecting that item which, upon brief discussion, produces the most movement of the tone arm.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: Prepared assessment lists of items only. (See Appendix.) No listing must be allowed.

Training Stress:

The student auditor is to assess as many lists on as many coaches as possible, keeping a written record of each coach checked out. The student auditor is to assess prepared lists, keeping an accurate record of tone arm motion on each item.

To do this drill the student auditor gets the coach to discuss *briefly* each item on the list while the student auditor listens, to mark accurately the tone arm motion gotten on each item, and to acknowledge the coach.

When the list is completed, the student auditor immediately hands the coach the assessment list and informs the coach which item produced the most tone arm motion. The coach then checks the tone arm motion of each item to ascertain if the student auditor has selected the correct item. If the student auditor has selected the wrong item, the same list is done again. The student auditor should learn to spot accurately tone arm motion on a given subject without the comm lag of looking over the list and adding up the tone arm action.

Please note that all assessment drills are done with prepared lists. The coach should never be asked actually to list.

Flunks are given for any previous training drill, when in error; for taking an excessive amount of time in doing the assessment; for putting his attention on the list in an effort to add up the tone arm; and for selecting the wrong items.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can accurately and smoothly assess a list by tone arm.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in 1963.

E-METER DRILL—24

Number: EM-24.

Name: ASSESSMENT BY INSTANT READ.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to assess a list accurately and rapidly by instant read.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: Prepared assessment lists only. Permit no listing by the coach.

Training Stress:

The student auditor is to assess as many lists on as many coaches as possible, keeping a written record of each coach checked out. He should learn to call off rapidly a list and mark in accurately all items reading with an instant read. This should be practised until the student auditor can do this rapidly and accurately. Should the needle of the coach become dirty while doing this, the student auditor can clean it by getting the coach to tell what communication has been cut, but remember that the student auditor is not there to audit the coach or do anything for the coach's case; the student auditor is doing the drill for the total purpose of learning how to assess a list by instant read.

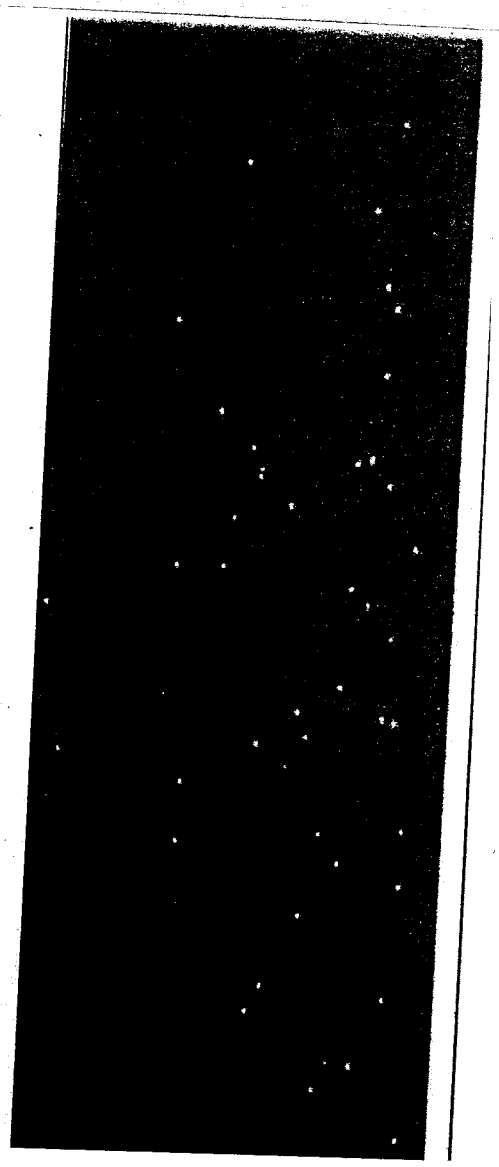
After the student auditor can accurately assess a list by instant read and mark all items in or out correctly, the student auditor can proceed to null completely a list by elimination until either one is in or all are out.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can rapidly, without hesitation and without having to read an item several times, mark the items in or out with complete accuracy, and can eliminate the list properly to either one item in or all out.

Flunks are given for any previous training drill in error.

The supervisor in examining this drill should carefully note any training drill weakness of the student auditor, like TR-1 and any of the earlier E-Meter drills, and take prompt action to have the student auditor do further work on them by issuing a pink sheet.

History: Developed in 1961 by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill for use in the assessment of lists.



E-METER DRILL—22

Number: EM-22.

Name: E-METER HIDDEN DATE, THIS LIFE.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to locate a date on the track with the E-Meter, to increase the student auditor's reality on the factualness of an E-Meter and the factualness of the time track, and to give the student auditor a great familiarity with the E-Meter and its use.

Position: The student auditor and coach sit facing each other across a table. The student auditor handles the meter, while the coach holds the electrodes.

Commands: No set commands. "Over and under" method of questioning is used to isolate the correct date.

Training Stress:

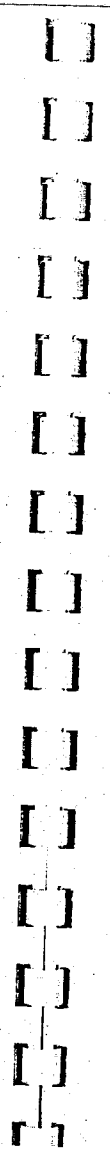
The coach is to select a date, preferably his birthday or any *known* anniversary. Later as the student auditor gets better, the coach is to select any date (month, day, and year) at random from the early years of his present lifetime. He does not tell the student what the date is. The student auditor, by the use of the meter, is to find the date the coach has selected, without the coach replying or saying anything at all except for coaching instruction.

A date is found by the process of elimination. The student auditor's questions are of this sort: "Is the date before 1940 A.D.? ... After 1940 A.D.?" If the needle reacts, the answer is yes. If the needle doesn't react, the answer is no. If the needle reacts on the first question, then the second question is not asked. If the needle does not react on either question, then the student auditor does not have a year even close to the right one or he has been asking the questions with poor TR-1.

After the year is found, then the student auditor locates the month of the year, "Is it before June, 1945 A.D.... After June, 1945 A.D.?" Then the day is found, "Is it before March 15, 1945 A.D.... After March 15, 1945 A.D.?"

As the student auditor improves, the coach should increase the difficulty of the date to be found by selecting month, day, year, and also minutes and seconds.

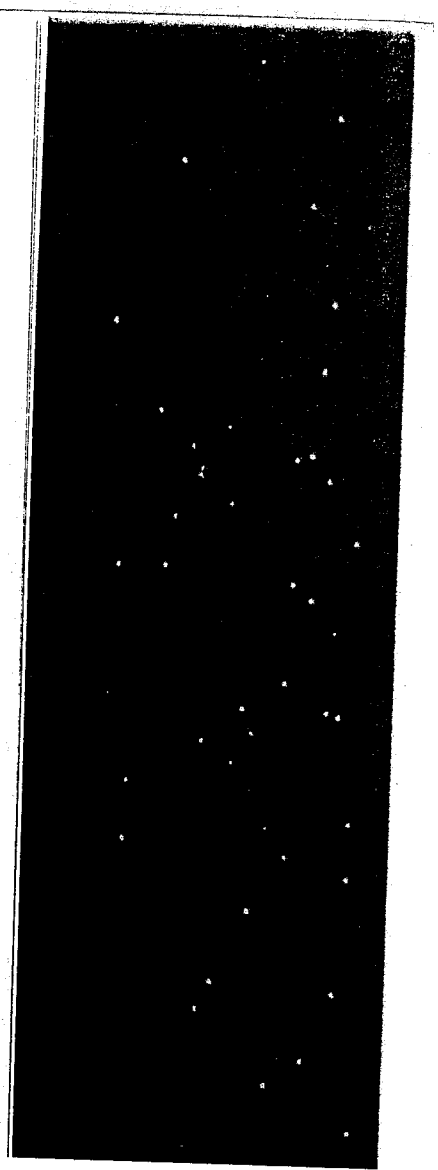
The student auditor may use "before" and "after", but not "more than" or "less than" for this lifetime.



The coach should flunk the student auditor for TR's 0 to 2, if poor; for ambiguous, indirect Q and A type of questions; for improper interpretation of the E-Meter reads; or for taking an excessive amount of time.

The student auditor passes this drill when he can easily, correctly, and accurately date on the E-Meter.

History: Developed as "E-Meter Hidden Body Part" by L. Ron Hubbard in November, 1958 in London, and revised in December, 1963.



E-METER DRILL—21

Number: EM-21.

Name: E-METER STEERING.

Purpose: To train a student auditor to assist the preclear in finding an answer to a question, when difficulty arises, with a "That" each time a latent read duplicates the instant read of a question. To teach the student auditor that this is one method of cleaning a dirty needle.

Position: The student auditor and a student sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the student holding the electrodes. The sensitivity can be set at 16 or 32 depending upon the model of the E-Meter, and the sensitivity booster knob can be at any position necessary to ensure reads will be obtained.

Commands: "Consider the events of today."

Training Stress:

Step 1. The student auditor has to give the above command and carefully observe the characteristic of some read which occurs while the student is executing the auditing command. The student auditor must indicate the read he has observed by asking the student, "What was that?" When this is asked of him, the student should not answer, but should think of various other things. Having done this, the student now thinks the original thought which produced the read the student auditor questioned, whereupon that same read will re-occur on the E-Meter. When the read re-occurs, the student auditor must indicate that he has observed it by saying, "That was the same thought."

If the student auditor has called the exact, same read, what the student is now thinking of will be what he originally thought of when the student auditor first queried him. If this is not the case, then the second read that the student auditor called was not really a duplicate of the one he originally observed. This is naturally a flunk, and the student auditor will have to try again, being more careful to observe the exact characteristic of a read and to pick that same read up when it re-occurs.

Step 2. The student auditor should observe the needle behavior of the student on the E-Meter. If the needle is clean (a clean needle is a needle that acts when the auditor speaks and does nothing the rest of the time), the student auditor should get another student.

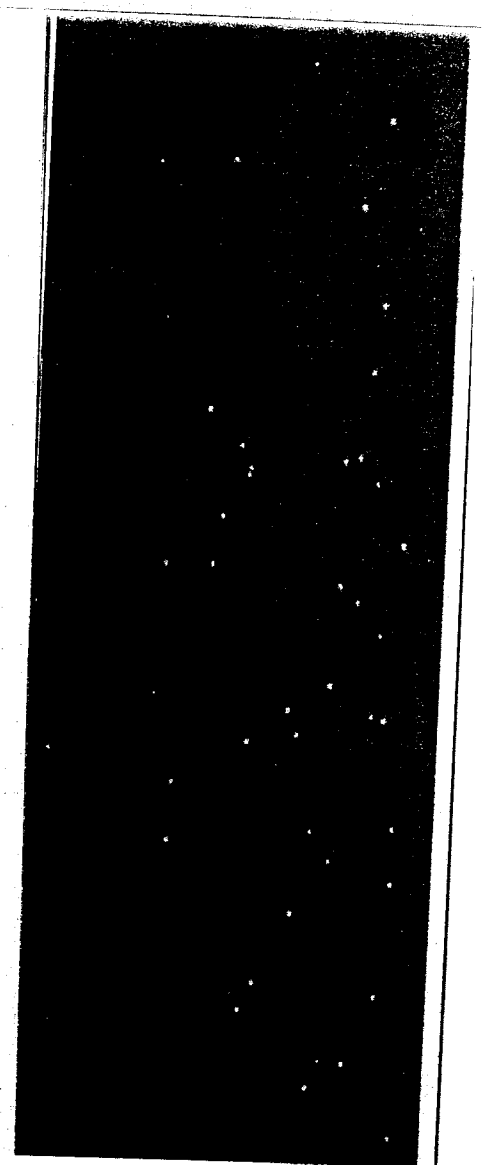
If the needle is not clean, the student auditor should tell the student that he is now going to clean the needle and will want to know what the student is thinking of when the student auditor says, "That".

The student auditor observes a certain needle characteristic in the dirty needle phenomena (i.e., a particular double tick of a certain size or a stop in a jitter of activity) and proceeds to clean this read off the needle by steering (saying "That" whenever that particular, exact read occurs) and getting the student to say what he was thinking of. When that particular read is cleaned off the needle, then another particular read is noted and handled in the same fashion until the needle is clean.

NOTE that in regular auditing one would only use steering, as given in Step 1 above, when the preclear was having difficulty answering a rudiment question, a prep-check question, or a question given in auditing-by-list. Steering is used only when cleaning a needle or cleaning a question on the needle. Further, a preclear can answer a question whenever he has an answer. The student is asked not to answer the question in Step 1, so as to give the student auditor practice in steering.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can demonstrate the ability to steer correctly and to clean a needle to the satisfaction of the supervisor. A pink sheet is given for any earlier drill or E-Meter drill in error.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in 1961 to enable students of the Saint Hill Briefing Course to assist their preclears in answering questions which are cleaned by the needle and to enable students to clean a needle more readily and easily.



What groups do you belong to?
What pets have you had?
Do you own a radio?
Do you like music?
What kind of music do you like?
Do you like cats?
Have you ever voted?
How many hours do you sleep at night?
Is it going to rain?

Training Stress:

The most important thing about auditing by cleaning a question on the E-Meter is to know that the E-Meter reacts first on the session and secondly on the preclear's bank; therefore, it is very important to maintain a good auditing cycle and a good repetitive cycle on the preclear. If this is not done, then the E-Meter begins to react on the session and not the preclear's bank. This reaction on the session is manifested by a dirty needle.

Thus, it becomes very important to know what causes a dirty needle and how a dirty needle is cleaned, when it occurs.

The student auditor in this drill should first of all dirty the student's needle and then clean the needle. The student auditor should dirty and then clean the needle in each one of the following fashions:

1. Ask the questions before the student is ready to receive the question, until you have a dirty needle, and then clean the needle.

2. Ask the questions in such a way that the student will not receive the questions, until you have a dirty needle, and then clean the needle.

3. Ask the questions in such a way that the student doesn't have a chance to answer any fully, until you have a dirty needle. Now clean the needle.

4. Ask the questions, let the student answer, and then pretend to misunderstand his answer by saying you don't understand. When the needle becomes dirty, clean it.

5. Ask the questions of the student and then query all of his answers by checking them on the E-Meter or by asking invalidative or evaluative questions. After you have dirtied the needle, clean it.

6. Ask the questions, but cut all the student's answers with an acknowledgement, until the needle is dirty. Now clean the needle.

7. Ask the questions of the student, but never acknowledge an answer. When the needle becomes dirty, clean it.

8. Ask the questions of the student, but answer them all for him. Clean the needle after you have made it dirty in this fashion.

9. Ask the questions on the E-Meter, carefully cleaning cleans at every opportunity until you have a dirty needle, and then clean the needle.

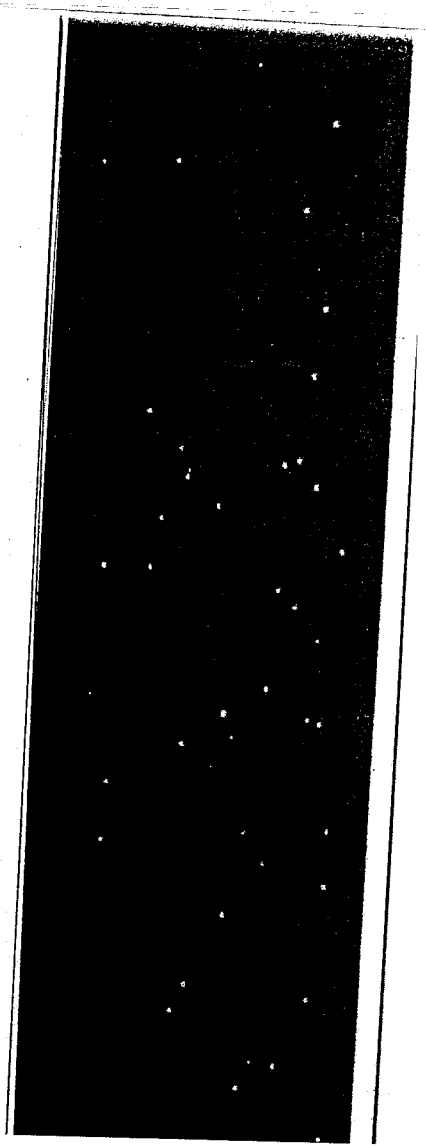
10. Ask the questions on the E-Meter. This time miss any and all reads. When the needle is dirty, clean it.

These are some of the major ways to mess up the auditing cycle and to cause a dirty needle. There are others which the student auditor should discover by studying the auditing cycle.

The needle is cleaned by getting the student's considerations off with regard to what has been happening in the drill, by maintaining a good auditing cycle while doing so, and by completing the repetitive cycle of getting off his considerations until the needle is clean.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can demonstrate to the supervisor that he can clean a needle, that he does understand what causes a dirty needle, and that he can maintain a good auditing and repetitive cycle while cleaning the needle. Errors in earlier drills should be noted by the instructor and pink sheets issued for the drills to be re-done by the student auditor.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in 1963 at Saint Hill.



E-METER DRILL—19

Number: EM-19.

Name: INSTANT READS.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to recognize and call instant reads.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: The preclear origination sheet.

Training Stress:

The student auditor takes a line from the preclear origination sheet and, while looking at the meter, says the line to the coach.

When the student auditor has done this, the coach asks him, "Did you get an instant read? What was it?"

If the student auditor has any doubts about whether it read or did not read, the coach has the student auditor define an instant read and a major thought.

An Instant Read. An instant read is defined as that reaction of the needle which occurs at the precise end of any major thought voiced by the auditor. HCO B May 25, 1962.

Major Thought. By major thought is meant the complete thought being expressed in words by the auditor. Reads which occur prior to the completion of the major thought are "prior reads". Reads which occur later than its completion are "latent reads". HCO B May 25, 1962.

If the student auditor cannot give the precise definition, the coach reads the definition back to the student auditor, until the definition can be duplicated and proceeds with the drill.

Flunks are given for any previous training drill in error, for hesitation in calling the reads, and for imprecise definitions.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can demonstrate the accurate reading of instant reads to the satisfaction of the supervisor.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in 1962 for students of the Saint Hill Briefing Course.

E-METER DRILL—20

Number: EM-20.

Name: HOW TO DIRTY AND CLEAN A NEEDLE.

Purpose: To teach a student auditor what causes a dirty needle and to train a student auditor how to clean a dirty needle.

Position: The student auditor and a student sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the student holding the electrodes. The sensitivity is set at 16.

Commands: The following questions are the only ones which the student auditor is allowed to ask of the student:

What is your name?
What is your height?
What is your weight?
What color is your hair?
What color are your eyes?
What is your nationality?
Are you married or single?
Where do you live?
Where are you from?
What is your occupation?
What types of work have you done?
Do you like walking?
Do you drive?
Do you like sports?
Do you read a lot?
Do you like fiction?
Do you like non-fiction?
Do you watch television?
What did you eat for breakfast?
What color are your shoes?
Do you have a passport?
How did you come to this course?
What kind of house do you live in?
When did you last go shopping?
What time is it?
Did you sleep well last night?
Do you like the weather?
Where are you now?
Is the sun shining?

This drill is passed when the student auditor can observe a read, find that same exact read by locating the thought of disagreement, and thus clean that read off the meter. If a student auditor can do this, he or she will have reality that, when a preclear thinks something, the E-Meter reads and that the E-Meter reads on disagreements. Pink sheets are given for earlier drills needing improvement.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in September, 1962, at Saint Hill Manor when it was discovered that a majority of auditors believe the E-Meter to read on their own voices or on the preclear's body or for some other nebulous reason.

E-METER DRILL—18

Number: EM-18.

Name: INSTANT RUDIMENT READS. (See Appendix.)

Purpose: To train the student auditor to recognize and call instant rudiment reads.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: The rudiments check sheet.

Training Stress:

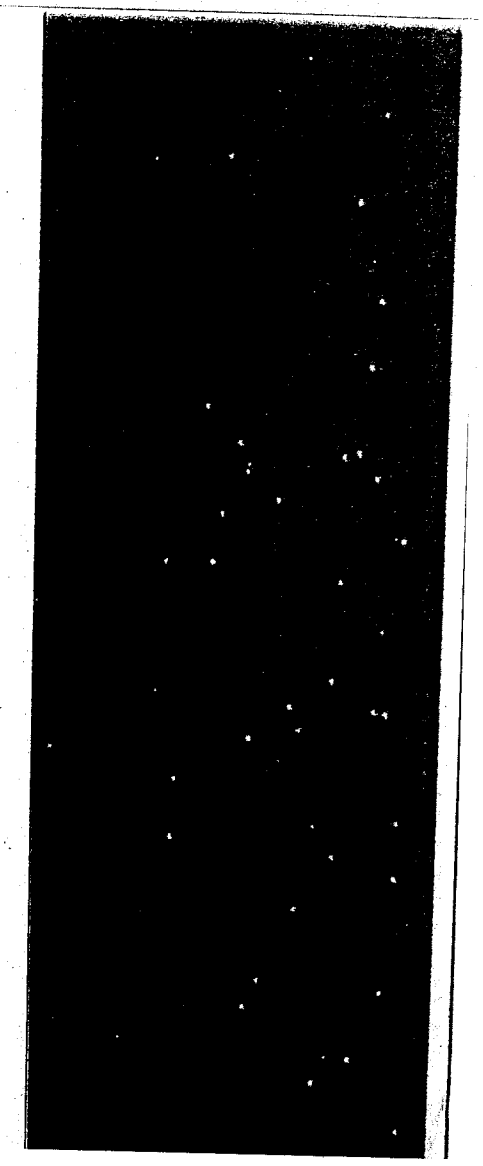
The student auditor is to check the rudiments of as many coaches as he has time, keeping a written record of each coach checked out.

The student auditor puts in the R Factor that he is going to do a rudiments check on the last auditing session of the coach or, if the coach has not been audited that week, the rudiments on today with each question prefixed by "Today", and that no answer from the coach is expected. The student auditor then proceeds to ask the rudiments check questions, marking a rudiment in or out. He just asks the questions and acknowledges without getting any answers from the coach. A rudiment is out if it reads and in if it does not read.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can do a perfect rudiments check with no errors as to which rudiments are in or out and can define accurately an instant rudiment read.

An Instant Rudiment Read. On rudiments, repetitive or fast, the instant read can occur anywhere within the last word of the question or when the thought major has been anticipated by the preclear, and must be taken up by the auditor. This is not a prior read. Preclears poorly in session, being handled by auditors with indifferent TR-1, anticipate the instant read reactively as they are under their own control. Such a read occurs in the body of the last meaningful word in the question. It never occurs latent. The supervisor, in checking out the student auditor on this training drill, should note any student auditor weakness on training drills and promptly issue the student auditor a pink sheet on those needing correction.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in 1962.



8. A free needle: Demonstrated by elimination. If the student auditor has been able to produce any of the above needle actions, then the needle was not a free needle.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can prove to the satisfaction of the supervisor that he can produce the above needle actions.

History: Developed for the 20th ACC in 1958 and revised by L. Ron Hubbard in December, 1963.

E-METER DRILL—17

Number: EM-17.

Name: WHAT MAKES THE E-METER READ AND CLEANING A READ.

Purpose: To teach the student auditor that the E-Meter reacts on thought and disagreement. To teach the student auditor how to clean a particular read.

Position: The student auditor sits in any posture with the E-Meter held in any way he wants to hold it. Another student sits silently reading a bulletin, while holding the electrodes and answering questions when asked by the student auditor.

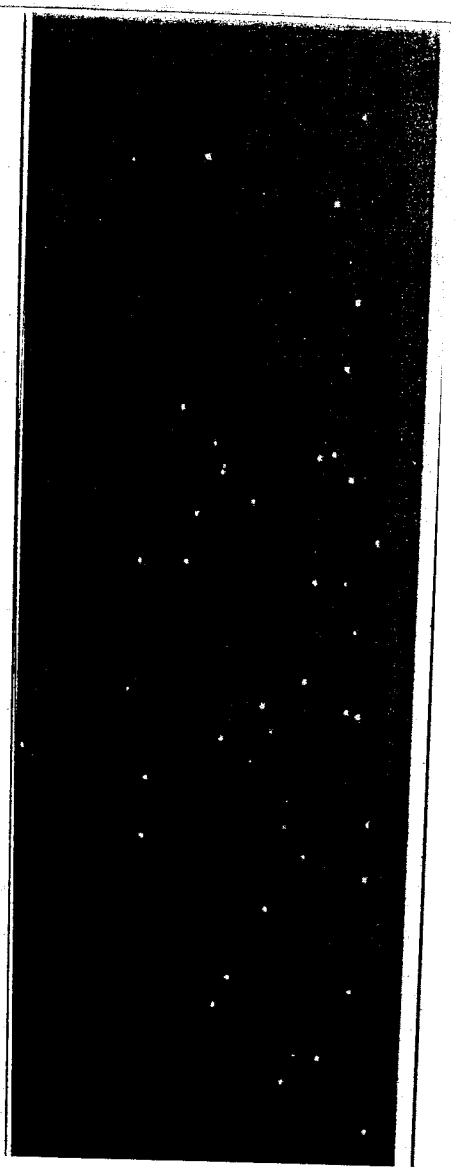
Commands: None, except two-way communication.

Training Stress:

While the student sits silently reading a bulletin, the student auditor watches the meter, looking for a tick or read. The student auditor carefully observes the exact characteristic of the read observed. It could be a quarter inch tick, or it could be a double tick, or it could be a speeded rise.

Having observed the read and noting its characteristic, the student auditor asks of the student reading the bulletin, "What did you just read?" and has the student read it in the bulletin again, only out loud now.

It is now the task of the student auditor to find again, on the meter, that exact same read which he observed. To do this the student auditor uses two-way communication concerning what was read to locate the thought the student had in disagreement with what was read in the bulletin. When the exact thought of disagreement with what was read in the bulletin is found, the exact same read will occur. The student auditor can now have the student read that part of the bulletin again. If the student auditor has found the exact read noted, then that read will not occur again as the student reads; however, the student auditor may now note that there is a different read on that same section of the bulletin. He notes the characteristics of that read and now works to recover that read by finding out what new thought of disagreement the student has. The student auditor will cognite that the student reading the bulletin doesn't really understand it and can become quite missionary about it. This is not an auditing session, but it is quite all right for the student auditor to help the other student.



E-METER DRILL—15

Number: EM-15.

Name: FAMILIARIZATION WITH READING AN E-METER.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to recognize accurately, speedily, and with certainty when the preclear has reacted to something said or asked.

Position: The coach and student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: The preclear origination sheet.

Training Stress:

The student auditor takes a line from the preclear origination sheet and, while looking at the meter, says the line to the coach.

When the student auditor has done this, the coach asks the following question: "What did the needle do while reading the line?" If the student auditor hesitates or is uncertain of what the needle did, then the coach asks the student auditor for the ten main needle actions, getting him to define each briefly; and then the coach has the student auditor repeat the line from the preclear origination sheet and asks the above question again.

As the student auditor becomes proficient at observing and calling what the needle did, the coach now adds to the above question, "Where did the needle —?" for each action of the needle reported by the student auditor, until the student auditor not only can report accurately all that the needle did, but also exactly when, in the line read to the coach, the needle did it.

Flunks are given for any previous training drill in error and for comm lags in answering the questions.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can demonstrate to the satisfaction of the supervisor that he can observe and read accurately all actions which occur on the needle and can report precisely when all such actions occurred. A pink sheet is issued for earlier drills in error.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in 1961 in order to improve the meter reading ability of students on the Saint Hill Briefing Course.



E-METER DRILL—16

Number: EM-16.

Name: THE PRODUCTION OF NEEDLE ACTIONS.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to produce the various needle actions, to recognize the various needle actions, to use the E-Meter to locate specific incidents and phenomena, and to show the student auditor that he can handle a preclear's bank.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: No set commands. Verbal questions, designed to produce needle actions, are asked.

Training Stress:

This training drill is not coached by the coach. It is coached by the instructor. The student auditor is to produce basic needle actions on as many coaches as he has time, keeping a written record of each coach checked out. When he is confident that he can produce those needle actions at will on any preclear, he is to be checked out by the instructor on this training drill.

The needle actions can be produced by questioning along the following lines, but it must be kept in mind that other things can produce these actions also:

1. A fall: Losses, lies, present time problems, locks, and disagreements with a reality.

2. A rise: Non-confront, an ARC break restimulation, unreality, out-of-sessionness, fear, irresponsibility, identification, elsewhereness, dispersal, and confusion.

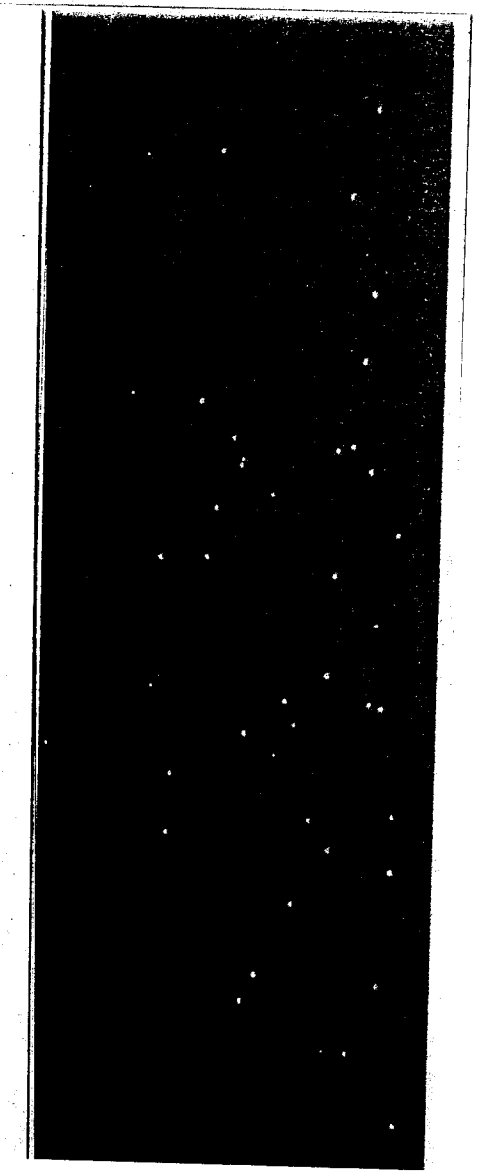
3. A stuck needle: Betrayal, anger, stopped or stopping, hate, fixed attention, failed help, refused help, terror, and failure.

4. A theta bop: Exteriorizations, operations, desires to leave anything, violent injuries, and shocks.

5. A rock slam: The consideration of committing overts. This is best done with "Consider committing overts against —" while checking over items on the R2-12 List One. (See Appendix.)

6. No reaction: Anything which has been destimulated or discharged or which is inert.

7. A change of characteristic: Any of the above.



E-METER DRILL—13

Number: EM-13.

Name: BODY REACTIONS.

Purpose: To familiarize the student auditor with the E-Meter and to train the student auditor to distinguish between mental reads and body reactions on the E-Meter.

Position: In the first part of the drill, the student auditor and coach are seated facing each other a comfortable distance apart. The student auditor holds the E-Meter in his hands with the sensitivity set at 16, and the coach holds the cans.

In the second part of the drill, the coach sits *behind* the student auditor, the coach holding the cans and the student auditor holding the E-Meter with the sensitivity set at 16.

Commands: In the first part of the drill the coach announces and then physically does each of the following actions: Sigh. Yawn. Breathe deeply. Cough. Laugh. Touch cans together. Lift a finger off the cans. Tap a finger on the cans. Rotate cans in hand. Compulsively grip the cans. Loosen grip on the cans. Scratch a leg. Rub a can against garment. Rub fingers together. Stretch.

In the second part of the drill, the coach does not announce what action he is doing.

Training Stress:

In the first part of the drill, the coach is to get the student auditor thoroughly familiar with all of the listed body reactions.

In the second part of the drill, the coach says, "Start", and then randomly does one of the above body actions. The coach then asks the student auditor what the body reaction was. If the student auditor gives the wrong answer, the coach says, "Flunk", and tells the student auditor what the body reaction was and does the same motion again. Then the coach does another body action.

This training drill is passed when the student auditor can correctly call each of the above body actions correctly by mere observation of the reaction produced by them on the E-Meter.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in May, 1961.

E-METER DRILL—14

Number: EM-14.

Name: NEEDLE MOTION AND NO MOTION RECOGNITION.

Purpose: To enable the student auditor to recognize reads and no reads of the meter needle.

Position: The student auditor sits in any posture with the E-meter held in any way he wants to hold it. Another student, while holding the electrodes, sits silently reading a bulletin.

Commands: None. This is a totally silent drill.

Training Stress:

When the meter reads, the student auditor says to himself, "Read". When the meter does not read, the student auditor says to himself, "Clean". (He doesn't say it to the student reading the bulletin, or to an instructor, and NOT to a coach.) The student auditor calls silently a dozen reads and then calls a dozen times when the needle is clean, no reaction or change of needle characteristic occurring at the time he calls it. Then he calls more reads and more cleans.

Don't get involved with significances or phenomena.

All this drill is supposed to teach is that, when the meter reads, it reads and that, when it's clean, it's clean.

The supervisor should check now and then to make sure the student auditor is doing the drill correctly. This drill is passed when the student auditor can call a read or a clean without missing. Errors in earlier E-Meter drills are corrected by issuing a pink sheet for any drills the student auditor needs to re-do.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in September, 1962, and revised in December, 1963.

E-METER DRILL—11

Number: EM-11.

Name: SUPERLATIVE TONE ARM HANDLING.

Purpose: To train a student auditor to handle the tone arm while asking a metered question. To teach a student auditor that, when asking a metered question, the preclear must be still, the needle in sight on the needle dial, and his thumb off the tone arm before the end of a question.

Position: The student auditor and the coach sit beside each other at a table with an E-Meter set up and the coach holding the electrodes.

Commands: The preclear origination sheet. (See Appendix.)

Training Stress:

Step 1. The student auditor takes a line from the preclear origination sheet and reads it out. At the end of the line, the needle must be in sight on the needle dial and the student auditor must have his thumb off the tone arm.

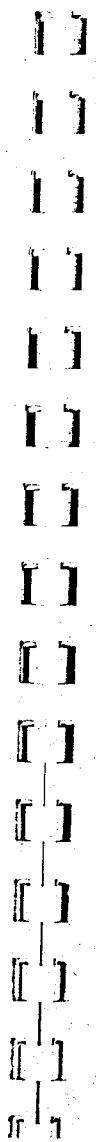
Lower sensitivities are worked at to begin with, and the coach increases the sensitivity of the meter as the student auditor's ability increases, until the student auditor can do the drill with the sensitivity set at 32 and the sensitivity booster set at 128.

Step 2. The coach now complicates the drill by moving about, thereby causing the student auditor to repeat the line.

Flunks are given for failure to have the needle on the dial and the thumb off the tone arm before the end of the spoken line and for failure to repeat a line, when it was interrupted with a body motion so as to render the read unreadable or invalidated. Earlier drills in error are corrected by issuance of a pink sheet.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can handle the tone arm, as indicated, to the satisfaction of the supervisor.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill when the most sensitive E-Meter that has ever been used in Scientology was produced—the Mark V.



E-METER DRILL—12

Number: EM-12.

Name: NEEDLE ACTIONS.

Purpose: To teach the student auditor to recognize the various needle actions.

Position: The student auditor and the coach sit beside each other at a table with the E-Meter turned on and the electrodes unplugged, or they work at a constructed, enlarged model of the E-Meter.

Commands: No commands are used.

The student auditor must demonstrate on the E-Meter and be able to define the following needle actions:

1. Stuck	7. Rock slam	13. Tick
2. Null	8. Free needle	14. Speeded rise
3. Fall	9. Stage four	15. Speeded fall
4. Change of characteristic	10. Rocket read	16. Slowed rise
5. Rise	11. A clean needle	17. Slowed fall
6. Theta bop	12. A dirty needle	18. Stop

Training Stress:

Step 1. The student auditor is asked to produce, as well as he can, all of the above needle actions and define each one.

Step 2. The coach then does the various needle actions above and has the student auditor call what each one is.

Step 3. The coach now calls off at random the above needle actions and the student auditor has to produce each one as called.

Flunks are given for mis-defining a needle action, for mis-calling a needle action, and for failing to produce the proper needle action called for.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can perform the three steps of this drill accurately.

History: Developed in 1961 at Saint Hill by L. Ron Hubbard to supplement other similar meter drills.



move about so as to get more tone arm motion or will do something to show the auditor that they can control the tone arm by causing it to blow down. This is all easily done by body motion or by going out of session. The student auditor should know that this can occur, should be unimpressed by it, and should know not to record it as tone arm motion for the session. It may be necessary for an auditor to tell a preclear that no body motion will be recorded, in order to get his co-operation in sitting relaxedly and quietly in the session.

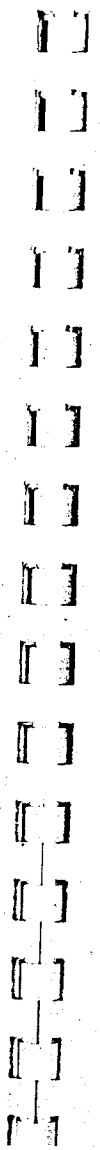
The coach will alternately study a bulletin for a while and perform various body motions. Then the coach is both to study a bulletin and perform various body motions while studying. The student auditor records the downward motion of the tone arm.

After doing this for a while, the coach gets the student auditor to add up the tone arm motion and checks to see that the total is correct and that the total reflects only the downward motion of the tone arm.

Flunks are given for an incorrect total of tone arm motion, for adjusting the tone arm during body motion, and for recording any body motion. This is more difficult when the coach both studies bulletins and performs body motions at the same time, so the coach should keep a close watch on what the student auditor is doing.

This drill is passed when the student auditor can demonstrate that he can differentiate tone arm motion from body motion, can properly record tone arm motion (if student auditor cannot perform earlier drills on the E-meter, then the supervisor should give him a pink sheet in order to re-do these), and can handle the tone arm properly.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in 1962 at Saint Hill with the discovery of the various levels of processes.



E-METER DRILL—10

Number: EM-10.

Name: TONE ARM BLOWDOWNS.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to observe and note down tone arm blowdowns.

Position: The student auditor and another student are seated facing each other across a table with the E-Meter set up and the sensitivity set at 16. The student holds the electrodes and studies a bulletin.

Commands: None. This is a totally silent drill.

Training Stress:

The student auditor, after getting the other student to hold the electrodes and to study a bulletin, carefully notes down tone arm motion and carefully watches for any tone arm blowdown.

A tone arm blowdown is a sudden downwards motion (at least 0·2 divisions or more) of the tone arm.

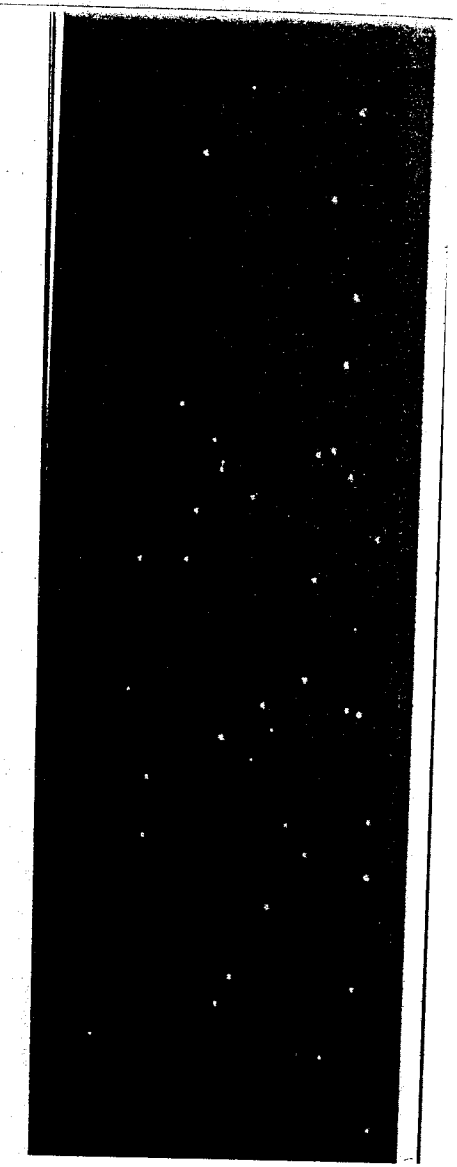
When a blowdown occurs, the student auditor marks it down and writes "Blowdown" to the right-hand side of the written line of the tone arm action.

Example: 2·4
2·1
2·0
2·5 } Blowdown
2·2 }

Further, the student auditor should say to himself every time a blowdown occurs, "*That which blows down the tone arm will produce tone arm motion.*"

This drill is passed when the supervisor has examined the student auditor doing the drill, observed that the student auditor can observe and correctly note down tone arm blowdowns, and does understand that any tone arm blowdown if taken up by an auditor will, with processing, produce tone arm motion. The student auditor is given a pink sheet for failing to handle properly any of the earlier E-Meter drills.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in 1962, and revised in 1963. The value of the blowdown was first apparent in the assessment of items and was later discovered to be of value at all levels of auditing.



E-METER DRILL—8

Number: EM-8.

Name: TONE ARM MOTION AND NO MOTION RECOGNITION.

Purpose: To enable the student auditor to recognize tone arm motion when it occurs and when it does not occur.

Position: The student auditor sits in any posture with the E-Meter held in any way he wants to hold it. Another student sits silently reading a bulletin, while holding the electrodes.

Commands: None. This is a totally silent drill.

Training Stress:

The student auditor should note when the tone arm moves and when the tone arm is not moving. These are noted by saying to himself, "The tone arm is moving; do nothing" or "The tone arm is not moving; do something".

Don't get involved with significances or phenomena.

All this drill is supposed to teach is that, when the tone arm moves, nothing should be done by an auditor and that, when the tone arm does not move, something should be done by an auditor. This is a simple drill. *Please Keep it Simple.*

The supervisor should check now and then to make sure the student auditor is doing it correctly. This drill is passed when the student auditor can recognize when the tone arm is moving or not moving without error. Give a pink sheet for any earlier drill which the student auditor mishandles.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in September, 1962, and revised in December, 1963.

E-METER DRILL—9

Number: EM-9.

Name: TONE ARM MOTION AND BODY MOTION.

Purpose: To teach the student auditor to differentiate between the reaction of thought and of body motion on the E-Meter and to train a student auditor not to touch the tone arm while the preclear is moving.

Position: The student auditor and the coach are seated facing each other across a table with the E-Meter set up and the sensitivity set at 16. The coach holds the electrodes and has a bulletin available to study. The student auditor has pen and paper.

Commands: No set commands are used. The coach, in making body motions, should do the following: sigh, yawn, breathe deeply, cough, laugh, move hands around, stretch, squirm, twist about in the chair, relax or firmly grip the electrodes, shift feet about, or any other motion of the body.

Training Stress:

The student auditor needs to know that the tone arm moves on thought and on body motion and that it is only the tone arm motion of the mind that is of interest to the auditor, plus the following:

Tone Arm Motion: The amount of divisions, down, measured for a 2½-hour session.

Naturally, in order to get downward motion of the tone arm, the tone arm does have to move upward. By downward motion is meant the tone arm moving, say, from 3·2 to 2·5 on the tone arm dial. By upward motion is meant the tone arm moving, say, from 2·7 to 3·4. The tone arm has to move up and down to get tone arm motion in a session, but it is the downward motion that tells whether the preclear is making gains or not. That is why tone arm motion is measured and recorded by downward motion for a session.

Body Motion: Any motion of the body which causes the tone arm to move falsely up or down. Body motion is *never recorded* in a session. In order not to falsely record body motion in a session, the auditor should *never* adjust the tone arm during a body motion of a preclear and should wait until the preclear settles down before adjusting the tone arm. Some preclears will

E-METER DRILL—7

Number: EM-7.

Name: TONE ARM READING.

Purpose: To teach the student auditor how to read the tone arm positions on the tone arm dial accurately and speedily.

Position: The coach and student auditor sit beside each other at a table with the E-Meter in front of them.

Commands: No set commands, except the following by list for Step 2 of the drill:

Move the tone arm to:

1·9	6·5	0·7	6·1	4·9	3·5	4·2
5·75	3·0	5·0	3·4	1·75	2·4	3·3
1·3	4·1	5·9	4·0	3·25	2·7	3·9
3·1	2·3	2·2	6·0	1·5	5·25	2·75
5·3	4·7	6·2	0·5	0·9	5·8	2·0
4·5	3·5	2·1	2·6	5·6	1·8	2·8
4·4	1·25	6·25	2·25	3·2	5·1	4·8
3·6	1·1	2·5	4·25	4·75	3·75	4·6
6·3	5·4	5·7	1·6	2·9	1·0	5·5
1·7	0·8	1·2	4·3	6·4	0·6	1·4
5·2	3·8	0·75	1·7	0·8	1·2	4·3
0·6	1·4	5·2	3·8	0·75	3·0	5·0
3·4	1·75	3·3	1·3	4·1	5·9	3·25
3·1	2·3	2·2	6·0	1·5	5·25	2·75

Training Stress:

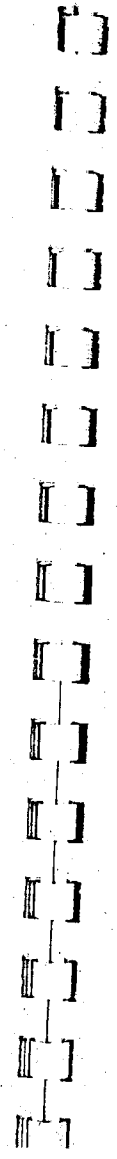
Step 1. The coach moves the tone arm, calling each position from 3·0 to 4·0, the positions being 3·0, 3·1, 3·2, 3·25, 3·3, 3·4, 3·5, 3·6, 3·7, 3·75, 3·8, 3·9, 4·0 and then has the student auditor do the same. Then the coach selects another division to work through, as from 1·0 to 2·0, doing the same thing. Do not forget to cover the half divisions from 0·5 to 1·0 and from 6·0 to 6·5. The student auditor should feel confident and familiar with reading the tone arm in this fashion before going to the next step.

Step 2. The coach calls off the tone arm positions as listed above. The student auditor rapidly moves the tone arm to the positions called. For further practice, if need be, the coach can call off the tone arm positions listed in a different sequence. The student auditor should be able to move the tone arm to the required positions with precision and speed before going on to the next step. Should the student auditor get confused or continue to do this step slowly, the coach should return the student auditor to the first step for further practice.

Step 3. The coach flicks the tone arm to any and all positions of the tone arm dial. After this has been done, the student auditor should read and call the exact position of the tone arm. The tone arm positions are only read in tenths except for the marked positions of 0·25 and 0·75 for each division. The coach should continue to do this section of the drill until the student auditor can read and call the positions accurately without hesitation. If the student auditor has difficulty with this step of the drill, the coach should return him to the first step of the drill for further work and then re-do the second step again.

This drill is passed when the student auditor, upon examination by the supervisor, can rapidly and accurately read and call any tone arm position as in the third step of this drill. Earlier drills in error are corrected by giving the student auditor a pink sheet to re-do them.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in 1961, in order to establish a common ground of tone arm position reading amongst the students of the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course and to train students to read the tone arm positions more rapidly.





6. Give the proper commands for getting a can squeeze.

7. Note the distance the needle fell when the coach squeezed the cans.

Flunks are given for not having the coach remove all rings or finger jewellery, as they can cause the needle to give unusual reads; for not checking that there is maximum skin contact on the cans; for failing to see that the thumbs go around the can and not up the sides; for failing to set the meter and needle up properly; for failing to notice and handle a desperate or convulsive grabbing or sudden letting go of the cans; for failing to note accurately the distance the needle fell on the can squeeze; and for giving the wrong commands. Lack of skill in earlier drills is corrected by pink sheet.

Please note that step number 2 is not always done. In actual auditing, the preclear soon learns how to do a proper can squeeze. If the preclear's Havingness is in good shape, the needle should go over, hit the right-hand pin, and bounce off the pin twice.

History: Developed as a training drill by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill in December, 1963.

E-METER DRILL—6

Number: EM-6.

Name: HANDLING THE TONE ARM AND SENSITIVITY KNOB.

Purpose: To train a student auditor to move the tone arm and sensitivity knob without distracting the preclear or drawing the preclear's attention to the E-Meter. To train the student auditor out of over or under compensation in bringing the needle to set so as to obtain an accurate count of tone arm action on the tone arm counter.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit beside each other at a table with an E-Meter in front of them.

Commands: Tone arm and sensitivity positions as called by the coach in Step 1.

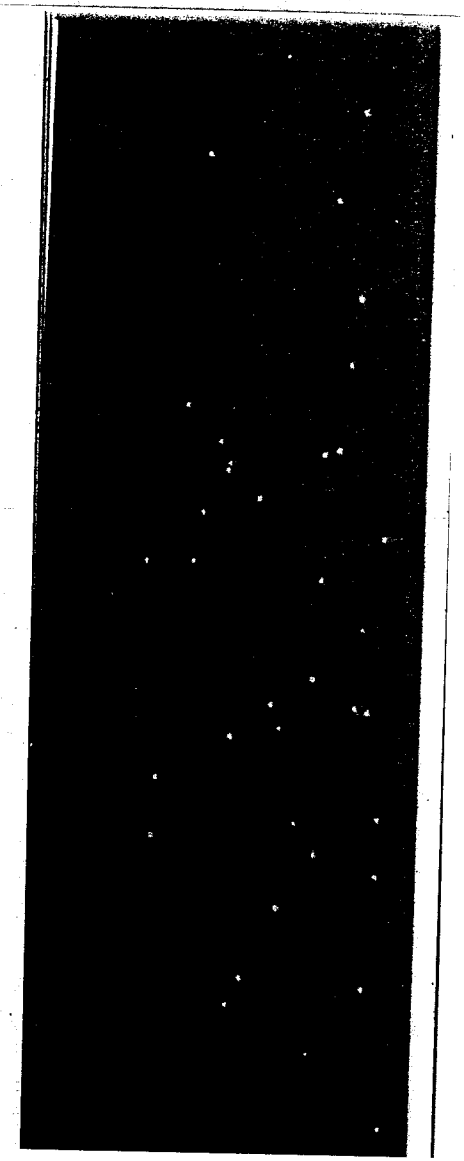
Training Stress:

Step 1. The coach has the student auditor place the four fingers of the left hand behind the E-Meter, leaving the thumb free to move the tone arm and the sensitivity knob. Then the coach calls out to the student auditor various tone arm and sensitivity positions. The student auditor must move the tone arm or the sensitivity knob to the correct position smoothly and fast.

Step 2. The coach holds the electrodes in his hands and makes gross hand motions to produce tone arm motion. The student auditor must continuously adjust the tone arm so as to place the needle in the set position area on the needle dial.

Flunks are given for any obvious movement which could distract a preclear; for any noisy actions, such as accidentally turning the meter off while moving the sensitivity knob; for slowness in adjusting the tone arm and the sensitivity knob to the positions called; for moving his head while watching the needle; for an inability to return the needle to the set position area on the needle dial; and for adjusting the needle so poorly as to cause the needle to hit the pin on either side of the needle dial, such being an action caused by the auditor and not the coach. Give a pink sheet for any earlier drills to be re-done, if necessary.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill upon the development of the more sensitive E-Meter.



This drill is passed when the student auditor can perform each action rapidly, smoothly, and without communication lag. A pink sheet is given any student auditor who cannot properly perform some action which he should have learned in an earlier drill. This drill will then have to be re-passed by the student auditor.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard in December, 1963, at Saint Hill, in order to train the student auditor to set up an E-Meter properly and to eliminate the distractions of sound and noise from the preclear's session.



E-METER DRILL—5

Number: EM-5.

Name: CAN SQUEEZE.

Purpose: To train a student auditor how to get an accurate can squeeze which correctly indicates the preclear's current state of Havingness and state of case.

Position: The coach and the student auditor sit facing each other across a table with an E-Meter facing the student auditor. The E-Meter is already set up.

Commands: "Put your hands in your lap."
"Thank you."
"Squeeze the cans, please."
"Thank you."

Training Stress:

To give the student auditor a proper idea as to what a can squeeze is, the following drill should be done first:

1. The coach has the student auditor shake his hands until the fingers are loose and floppy.

2. Then the coach has the student auditor put his hands on the table, palms up, exerting no control on his fingers. The student auditor's fingers will curl in toward the palm.

3. Now the coach simply places the cans in the student auditor's hands at an angle across the palms. The natural curl of the fingers is sufficient to hold the cans in place, and the placement of the cans at an angle ensures that the maximum skin area is touching the cans.

4. Now the coach has the student auditor casually increase his grip on the cans and relax. This is a can squeeze.

Having done the above, the coach now has the student auditor do the following:

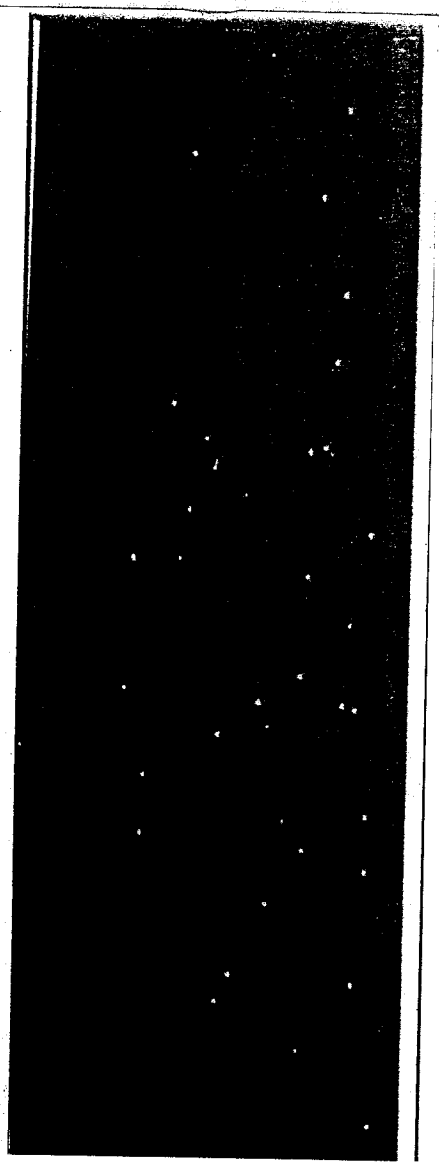
1. Have the coach pick up the cans.

2. Check the coach's grip on the cans.

3. Adjust the sensitivity booster knob to the lowest position (16 or 32, depending upon the model).

4. Set the sensitivity knob at 1 on the sensitivity dial.

5. Adjust the needle to the set line on the needle dial.



3. Plug in the cans lead prepared as above with the 5,000 ohm resistor.

4. Adjust the trim knob to bring the needle to within the set area and as close as possible to the set line. TA position 2 is now correctly calibrated at sensitivity 16. If rotation of the sensitivity knob from 16 down to 1 would throw the needle out of the set area then the E-Meter needs an internal adjustment which can be arranged to be done by a qualified E-Meter repair station (contact your nearest Hubbard Scientology Organization). For best accuracy mark this position with a fine line within the 2 circle to give the TA pointer something to line up on.

5. Unclip the 5,000 ohm resistor and substitute the 12,500 ohm resistor making sure that its leads are held firmly in the jaws of each crocodile clip.

6. Now move the TA pointer up to bring the needle within the set area and as close to the set line as possible. Actual TA position 3 is now established (this may not agree with manufacturer's markings). This position is now marked with a fine line to line up with the TA pointer.

7. The E-Meter is now precisely calibrated for TA positions 2 and 3 at sensitivity 16 and at the current room temperature and battery condition.

Room temperature, and how well the battery is charged, are two things which can vary the actual TA values 2 and 3. Keeping your E-Meter calibrated and keeping it charged according to instruction sheet handles this.

History: Developed by L. Ron Hubbard at Saint Hill Manor in January, 1966 and September, 1967 in order to train the student auditor to calibrate the E-Meter correctly so that the student can mark where TA 2 and TA 3 are for detecting release points and accurately recording TA.

E-METER DRILL—4

Number: EM-4.

Name: SETTING UP AN E-METER.

Purpose: To train the student auditor to set up an E-Meter properly before each session and to learn never to check the batteries in the presence of a preclear.

Position: The coach and student auditor sit beside each other in front of a table with an E-Meter and the cans on the table.

Commands: Have the student auditor do the following actions by number and command over and over again:

1. Take the lid off the E-Meter.
2. Put the lid on to the far edge of the E-Meter and secure into position with catches.
3. Turn the sensitivity knob full on (16 or 32 depending upon the model).
4. Turn the set-transit-test knob to test for battery check.
5. Turn the set-transit-test knob to set.
6. Position the tone arm at 2·0 on the tone arm dial.
7. Adjust the trim knob until the needle registers at the set line on the needle dial.
8. Place the electrodes, not touching each other, in a position on the table for the preclear to pick up.
9. String the electrode lead between the E-Meter and the lid, from the left of the meter to the right, and plug the jack in completely.
10. Set the tone arm counter as given in previous drill. (Omit this step if student auditor has no tone arm counter on his E-Meter.)
11. Await the preclear.

Training Stress:

When the student auditor is proficient at doing the above by command and by number only, then the coach will have the student auditor do the full operation. Flunks are given for any action done out of sequence and for taking an excessive amount of time to perform any action.

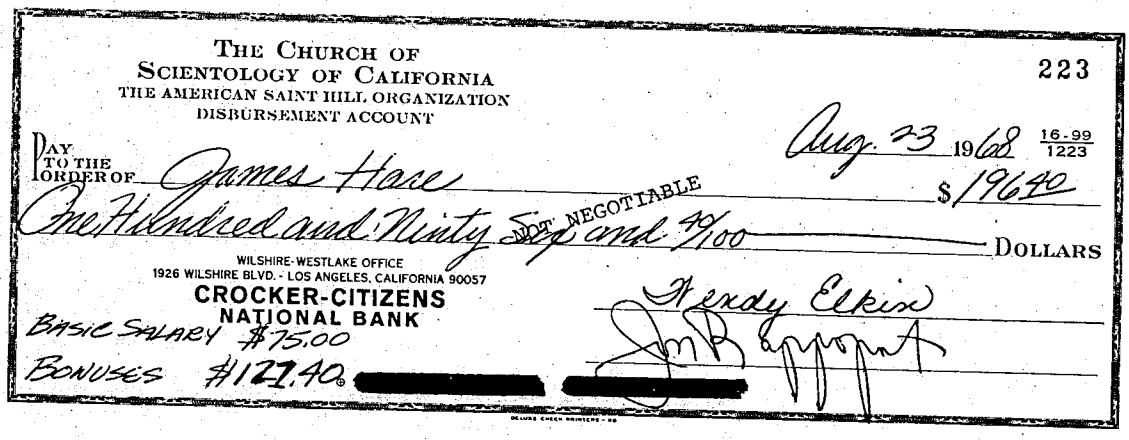
attention all class VI auditors

CONSIDER THE GREATEST GOOD FOR THE GREATEST NUMBER. COME TO THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION FOR THE INTERNSHIP.
THE REQUIREMENTS ARE:

1. YOU MUST BE A SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE GRADUATE.
2. YOU MUST CONTRACT TO AN ORG (PREFERABLY US) FOR 2-1/2 YRS. WHICH BEGINS UPON COMPLETION OF THE INTERNSHIP AND THE ACHIEVEMENT OF STAFF STATUS II.

THE BENEFITS ARE:

1. AFTER GRADUATION YOU'LL BE ABLE TO HANDLE ANY CASE AND RUN THE POWER PROCESSES FLAWLESSLY. ALL YOUR TECH WILL BE FLAWLESS TOO.
2. YOU'LL RECEIVE A COMFORTABLE INTERN SALARY AND BONUSES FOR EVERY COMPLETION. EXAMPLES OF OUR AUDITORS WEEKLY PAY:



THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
DISBURSEMENT ACCOUNT

223

Aug. 23 1968 16-99/1223

PAY TO THE ORDER OF James Hase $ 196.40

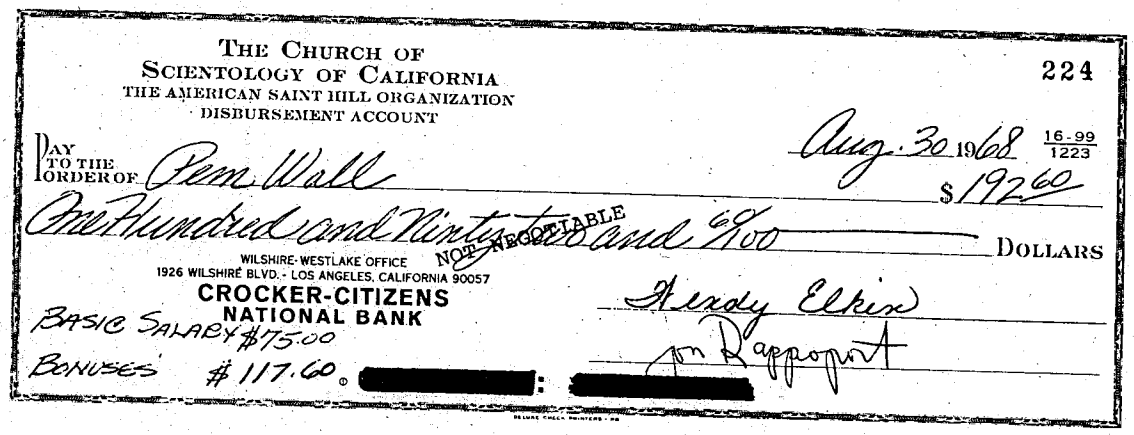
One Hundred and Ninety Six and 40/100 DOLLARS

NOT NEGOTIABLE

WILSHIRE-WESTLAKE OFFICE
1926 WILSHIRE BLVD. - LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90057
CROCKER-CITIZENS NATIONAL BANK

Alexey Elkin
Jon Rappoport

BASIC SALARY $75.00
BONUSES $121.40 [redacted]



THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
DISBURSEMENT ACCOUNT

224

Aug. 30 1968 16-99/1223

PAY TO THE ORDER OF Pam Wall $ 192.60

One Hundred and Ninety Two and 60/100 DOLLARS

NOT NEGOTIABLE

WILSHIRE-WESTLAKE OFFICE
1926 WILSHIRE BLVD. - LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90057
CROCKER-CITIZENS NATIONAL BANK

Alexey Elkin
Jon Rappoport

BASIC SALARY $75.00
BONUSES $117.60 [redacted]

3. ALSO WHILE ON STAFF CONTRACT YOU'LL RECEIVE ALL YOUR COURSES AT HALF PRICE INCLUDING THE O.T. COURSES.

LIVING IN L.A. IS GREAT. FINDING A NICE INEXPENSIVE APARTMENT IS EASY. IF YOU HAVE NOT TAKEN THE SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE WE ARE OFFERING THAT HERE TOO. THE COST OF THE INTERNSHIP IS $775.00 WHICH IS PAID BY THE ORG AT WHICH YOU SIGN YOUR CONTRACT. FILL OUT THE FORM BELOW AND BRING IT WITH YOU OR SEND IT ON AHEAD.

NAME.....DATE OF ARRIVAL.....

ADDRESS.....TRAINING?.....

PROCESSING?.....SIGNED.....

RETURN TO: THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
THE PERSONNEL PROCURMENT OFFICER
2723 WEST TEMPIE STREET, L.A. CALIF. 90026

RB/rb COPYRIGHT c 1968 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

V.F. SCIENTOLOGY

PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY

REFERENCE
DO NOT LOAN

ADVANCED PROCEDURE and AXIOMS

By

L. Ron Hubbard

Freedom Release

MAN is chained to the upsets in his past.

He has never understood why he felt so upset and misunderstood about his family or people or situations.

Most men dwell perpetually on troubles they have had. They lead sad lives.

Freedom from the upsets of the past with the ability to face the future is almost an unknown condition in MAN.

It is attained as a Grade III Release.

Ability Release

MAN'S abilities tend to be individually specialized. He is so intent upon some action that he is clumsy in performing others.

Moving out of a fixed condition and being able to do other things is attained as a Grade IV Release.

Power Release

Man can seldom handle POWER. He retreats from it, he often misdirects it.

To have it and handle it is attained as a Grade V Release.

Whole Track Release

MAN is not even aware of his "time track." It is a record of his consecutive moments of living stretching back as long as he has lived.

His past is his "time track." There are three conditions concerning it. A being is first unaware that he has one, then is fascinated by what he finds out about his own past and then finds what made him and it that way.

Some of this often shows up in lower auditing. But at this higher state, it is so high above common experience and is totally missing in all Man's literature.

This is a Grade VI Release.

CLEAR

A Clear is a completely free being—free to know and free to act. It is a state much higher than anyone has dreamed of previously.

A Clear has no Reactive Mind or time track, and he is again wholly himself and can follow his own basic purposes.

The REACTIVE MIND is that portion of a person's mind which works on a stimulus-response basis (given a certain stimulus, it gives a certain response) which is not under his volitional control and which exerts force and the power of command over his awareness, purposes, thoughts, body and actions.

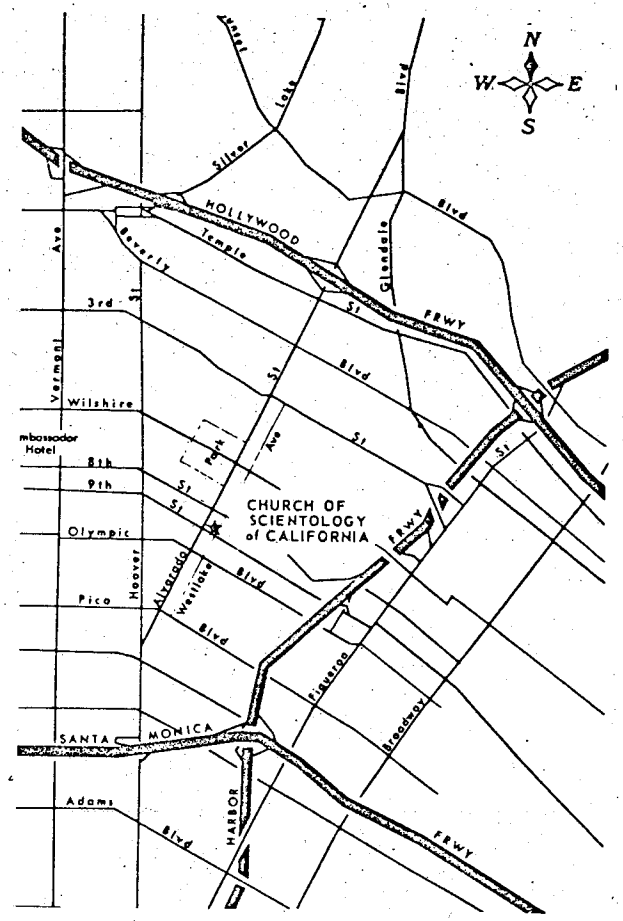
The reactive mind makes a person irrational, reacting instead of acting. His thinking and behaviour is dictated by the reactive mind rather than the individual's own present-time determinism.

A Clear is totally free of the reactive mind as he no longer has one.

A Release becomes more and more free of his reactive mind as he progresses up through the Grades of Release, even though it is still there.

But a Clear is totally free, fully self-determined—he no longer has a reactive mind.

This phenomenal state of being is Grade VII, but not a Grade of Release. This is CLEAR.



YOUR GUIDE TO

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

2005 WEST NINTH STREET, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90006
TELEPHONE AREA 213 388-3481

In travelling this bridge one achieves the states in order.

It would be difficult if not impossible to Release an individual on Problems when he had not been first Released on Communication. A person must be very able to communicate before he can have all his problems handled to the point where they no longer exist.

Ask a man on the street "What are your problems?" and you are very likely to receive a sharp rebuff—"Mind your own business!"

But ask a Communication Release the same question and he will tell you easily, freely, and exactly. Because of the state he has achieved, Communication Release, he will quickly become completely free of problems—a Problems Release.

And because these gradient steps exist, no present day healing practice can cure illnesses which originate in the mind (about 70% of human sickness). You see, they cannot firstly produce a person free of communication difficulties, and secondly a person free of problems. And these are the steps necessary before one can become a Relief Release, an individual free of illnesses.

Scientology is a workable **system.** This does not mean it is the best possible system or a perfect system. Remember and use that definition. Scientology is a **workable system.**

In fifty thousand years of history on this planet alone, Man never evolved a workable system. It is doubtful if, in forseeable history, he will ever evolve another.

Man is caught in a huge and complex labyrinth. To get out of it requires that he follow the closely taped path of Scientology.

Scientology will take him out of the labyrinth. But only if he follows the exact markings in the tunnels.

It has taken L. Ron Hubbard a third of a century in this lifetime to tape this route out.

It has been proven that efforts by Man to find different routes came to nothing. It is also a clear fact that the route called Scientology **does** lead out of the labyrinth. Therefore it is a workable system, a route that can be travelled.

This is the route.

THE STATES OF EXISTENCE — by L. Ron Hubbard

Man is so visibly MAN that he overlooked in most of his philosophies and all of his sciences that there is more than one state of existence attainable by Man.

Indeed, until we came along and changed their minds, all 19th Century psychologists stated that Man could never change. And described only one state of existence—mortal man.

If you think about it for a moment, you will see that there are many states of existence even in Man. He is rich or poor, well or sick, young or old, married or single. If Man can alter his state of existence as a Man, could he be anything else than a Man? Or a woman or a boy or a girl?

There are two more lower (and abhorrent) states of existence.

The state of ANIMAL is quite often descended to by Man as a chronic condition. Not only in mental hospitals, but in life, one can find such changes. Indeed, since 1870 the psychologists have said Man was an animal.

Man can also change to a state of matter. This also is seen in mental hospitals.

But these are lower states. Are there any upper and happier states?

These are the whole of the horizon and attainment of Scientology. We are not seeking to make the insane sane. We are seeking to make a Man into a higher being.

There are many states of existence besides that of Man. This has been touched on by earlier philosophies. What is new about Scientology is that one being can attain several states of existence in just one lifetime.

This is so novel an outlook that it is no wonder Scientologists are sometimes misunderstood and are taken for healers or psychiatrists.

In fact Man at large has never thought of it before. That he personally and in this lifetime could become something far higher and better than a Man is brand new to him. He has heard of dying and his soul going to heaven or hell, and he has variously regarded the prospect as good or boring or terrifying.

But for John Doe to hear that he can become a higher being is a new thing.

Some savants amongst the Himalayas have worked in this direction. Gautama Siddhartha (Buddha) spoke of it. Fifteen or twenty years of hard work were said to result in a nebulous conclusion.

There are actually 9 clear-cut states of existence higher than Homo Sapiens.

A sick man would think the best possible states would be a well man or a dead man, and whereas these might be (to him) desirable states, they are still MAN.

Communication Release

The first state above MAN is a being who can communicate.

We instinctively revere the great artist, painter or musician and society as a whole looks upon them as not quite ordinary beings.

And they are not. They are a cut above Man. That they were born this way and were not audited to it does not make them less higher beings. He who can truly communicate to others is a higher being who builds new worlds.

Auditing can achieve this higher state of being—he or she who can communicate. That is a Grade O Release.

Problems Release

What distinguishes civilized Man as MAN is that he is mired into PROBLEMS which just get worse the more he "solves" them.

The being who can recognize the actual source of problems and see them vanish is too rare to be easily comprehended. Man **solves** problems. A being in a higher state looks at them and they vanish.

There are fantastic phenomena here which Man has never, before Scientology, examined.

When a being can do this—make problems vanish with a glance—he certainly is no longer MAN.

A being can be audited up to being able to do this. It is a Grade 1 Release.

Relief Release

MAN has never known, except in some of the rare miracle workers he regarded as saints, how to bring relief to various ills.

To be able to easily bring relief to oneself and others from the hostilities and sufferings of life is a skill MAN has seen only in healers.

Relief is obtained at Grade II Release.

THE AIMS OF SCIENTOLOGY

A civilization without insanity, without criminals and without war, where the able can prosper and honest beings can have rights, and where Man is free to rise to greater heights, are the aims of Scientology.

First announced to an enturbulated world fifteen years ago, these aims are well within the grasp of our technology.

Non-political in nature, Scientology welcomes any individual of any creed, race or nation.

We seek no revolution. We seek only evolution to higher states of being for the individual and for Society.

We are achieving our aims.

After endless millenia of ignorance about himself, his mind and the Universe, a breakthrough has been made for Man.

Other efforts Man has made have been surpassed.

The combined truths of Fifty Thousand years of thinking men, distilled and amplified by new discoveries about Man, have made for this success.

We welcome you to Scientology. We only expect of you your help in achieving our aims and helping others. We expect you to be helped.

Scientology is the most vital movement on Earth today.

In a turbulent world, the job is not easy. But then, if it were, we wouldn't have to be doing it.

We respect Man and believe he is worthy of help. We respect you and believe you, too, can help.

Scientology does not owe its help. We have done nothing to cause us to propitiate. Had we done so, we would not now be bright enough to do what we are doing.

Man suspects all offers of help. He has often been betrayed, his confidence shattered. Too frequently he has given his trust and been betrayed. We may err, for we build a world with broken straws. But we will never betray your faith in us so long as you are one of us.

The sun never sets on Scientology.

And may a new day dawn for you, for those you love and for Man.

Our aims are simple, if great.

And we will succeed, and are succeeding at each new revolution of the Earth.

Your help is acceptable to us.
Our help is yours.

L. RON HUBBARD
Saint Hill
September, 1965

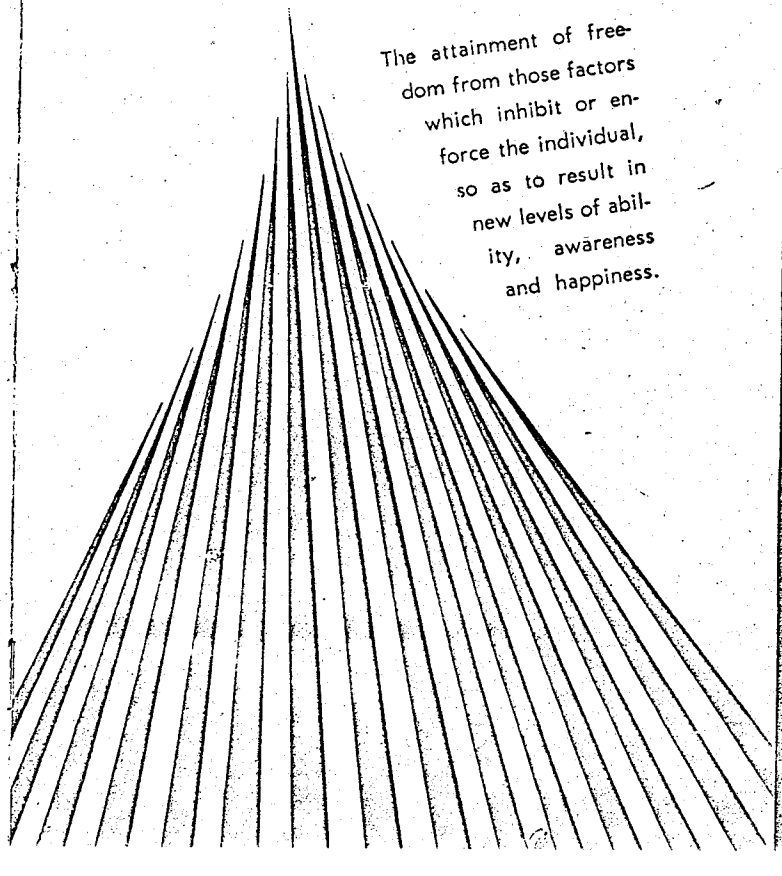
printed by
THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2005 W. 9th Street, Los Angeles, California 930006 • Tel. 388-3481

Copyright © 1966
by L. Ron Hubbard.
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

#29 PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY
V.F. SCIENTOLOGY

SCIENTOLOGY PROCESSING

The attainment of freedom from those factors which inhibit or enforce the individual, so as to result in new levels of ability, awareness and happiness.



Philosophy and Religion Department
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY
Los Angeles, California

A PROGRAM FOR UNIVERSAL PEACE FOR OUR CHILDREN

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL INC., a religious, scientific and educational, non-profit organization invites you to participate in a program directed toward developing *THE EVOLUTIONARY MENTAL AND SPIRITUAL* processes of our children and their parents; with particular emphasis on the children.

THERE IS URGENT NEED of your full and whole-hearted co-operation to help bring about within our life time a generation of beings capable of understanding their fellow-men so that they may be able to tolerate peace and security without the need for *GREED AND WARS*.

WORLD WIDE USE of Scientological methods have produced exceptional improvements in personality, health, and marked rises in mental abilities. In class rooms in England and in groups in America Scientologically trained individuals are producing results which clearly indicate a brilliant and productive future for children who have the opportunity to use these methods.

YOU ARE INVITED TO JOIN IN AN ACTIVE PROGRAM, which includes many phases. Your cooperation will cause its further expansion and presentation in our communities.

* Personal *PROCESSING and COUNSELLING* for the family
* Group participation in *CREATIVE METHODS* for children
* Group participation for *INFANTICIPATING* couples, parents, and those interested in working with children
* *JUNIOR CHAPEL OF SCIENTOLOGY*, Sunday mornings 10:30
* *CHAPEL OF SCIENTOLOGY*, Sunday mornings 10:30-11:45
* *SPECIAL SEMINARS* for teachers, nurses, counsellors, auditors, and ministers who wish to work with children. Instruction in Group Leadership.
* The establishment of a fund for the erection of *CHAPELS and BUILDINGS* for resident, full time school facilities.

RESULTS OF THE APPLICATION of Scientological methods shows that the lives of many children have changed. In many cases, the child has realized complete certainty as a Being; of operating a mind and body and of gaining excellent control of the environment.

APR 12 55 GIFT

PARENTS AND TEACHERS HAVE REPORTED as follows:

MRS H. A.: TEACHER ASKED, 'What are you doing with your children. They are so much more alert and cooperative. Their grades are so much better I am amazed.'

MR F.M. SAYS, 'Since you processed my son he has decided he no longer needs to have accidents for excitement and attention. His entire attitude has changed for the better.'

A NEIGHBOR SAID, 'Your children are certainly welcome. My children seem to behave so much better after playing with yours.'

A FATHER REPORTS: 'After his Grandmother's death, my little son acquired an all consuming fear of death. Since attending *JUNIOR CHAPEL* and learning about eternal life he is free of this fear and discusses it with his friends.'

'OUT OF THE MOUTH OF BABES.....'

ONE SMALL BROTHER TO ANOTHER upon entering a new school, 'What'll we do to stop these kids beating up on us?' Other brother, 'Well, let's try granting them love and beingness like they told us at *JUNIOR CHAPEL*. Get busy! Here they come!' Result: no fight. They later told Mother, 'Gee Mom this stuff really works. It's dynamite! The kids like us now. They're swell.'

MRS. C.A. REPORTS her seven year old daughter when asked by her little friend if she feared polio, said, 'Certainly not. I have decided I am going to be a dancer. If I had polio I could not dance. I just don't want it.' The other child instantly picked up the idea and created a goal for herself and thus negated the fear of polio.

AN INJURED ANKLE received in a ball game by a boy was immediately given an assist process by a boy who knew Scientology. He asked, 'Imagine a great big flow of energy, like water out of a hose, and let it flow into that swollen ankle. Keep it flowing in there. Lots of good new energy. Feel it pushing the pain out. Keep flowing the new energy in. After ten minutes the boy resumed play with no pain or swelling. He said, 'Hey, that feels great; I'll sure remember how to do that.'

REFERENCE
DO NOT LOAN

FOR OUR CHILDREN
UNIVERSAL PEACE

* * * * * * * * * * *

'A Little Child Shall Lead Them' Isaiah: 11:6

SPONSOR A CHILD FOR PEACE

FOR CENTURIES IT HAS BEEN THE DREAM OF mankind that upon this planet there would be peace and security for all beings. For times untold there has been wars and rumors of wars. Nineteen hundred and fifty-five years ago Jesus, The Prince of Peace, reiterated and restated the teachings of great spiritual teachers before him that in conflict and evil there cannot be found salvation and freedom for the human spirit. This is profound and common knowledge, yet the greed and hatred that exists within the experience of adults prevent these great truths from becoming fact.

IN THE SHINING SPIRITS AND HEARTS of the young there exists untouched the divine spark of beingness that can be developed into tremendous reservoirs of knowledge, wisdom, love and understanding. The children of today are the potential leaders of the next generation. Leaders in spiritual and educational development needed to mold nations into monuments of security and peace.

TODAY THERE IS AVAILABLE TO ALL a religious, scientific body of knowledge known as *SCIENTOLOGY*. Based upon the laws of energy of this universe and the teachings of Masters of centuries past this knowledge makes it possible to free the human spirit from the degradation of greed, destruction and oblivion. Our children have the greatest need for an awareness of this knowledge and its applications.

YOUR SPONSORSHIP OF A CHILD FINANCIALLY will help evolve a spiritually developed individual, able to function on higher levels of awareness with a true sense of the values involved in the possibilities of *UNIVERSAL PEACE*.

TO SPONSOR A CHILD FOR PEACE you may contribute your personal time and effort as well as your *FINANCIAL SUPPORT* and become active in the several projects available in this program.
RESEARCH AND ADVANCEMENT will be continued in this religious science for the release and development of the human spirit through your generosity and personal interest.

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL INC., a non-profit, religious, scientific and educational corporation in Los Angeles, Cal., maintains this childrens program through the *CHAPEL OF SCIENTOLOGY* and the *JUNIOR CHAPEL OF SCIENTOLOGY* entirely by contributions. Expenditures above this limited revenue must be made up of income from *ENDOWMENT FUNDS*, *GIFTS* or *MEMORIAL FUNDS*.

GIFTS OR BEQUESTS TO THE CORPORATION ARE TAX EXEMPT.
A gift or bequest, however small, will be helpful.

JOIN US IN ESTABLISHING a fund for the erection of *CHAPELS* and adequate *BUILDINGS*. Plus the maintenance of full resident school facilities for children in our community. Because of the advanced nature of this religious science, *AID* will come from those of you who have the courage and desire to create a better civilization for and through our children.

- -

I like your program and enclose $_____
I would like to contribute my time . . . . . ( )
I am interested in making a contribution, contact me ( )

Name _____

Address _____ Phone _____

SCIENTOLOGY COUNCIL INC., 621 S. OXFORD AVENUE
Los Angeles 5, California DUnkirk 2-9528

Philosophy and Religion Department
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY
Los Angeles, California

HCO ORG PUBLIC

EXEC SEC — ORG EXEC SEC — PUBLIC EXEC SEC

| | | |

be a session if he tackles his bank and does recover.

A session depends mostly on these conditions:

1. Preclear willing to be helped by auditor (or, as in an unconscious preclear, unable to prevent being helped);
2. Preclear under auditor's control to the extent of doing the process;
3. Preclear willing to talk freely to the auditor;
4. Preclear interested in own case; and
5. Auditor well-trained enough to handle a session form properly.

Then and only then can we begin the gradient approach of recovering the preclear's confidence in analytically handling himself and abandoning his reactive withholds and restraints and self-imposed barriers.

To accomplish (1) above, run two way help. Even an alcoholic bum, antagonistic and vicious, will come around eventually on two way help more or less two-way commed until it is running like a process.

"How could you help me?"
"How could I help you?"

Those are the magic words on the relunctant or unwilling preclear. Eventually the preclear becomes willing to be under the auditor's control.

To accomplish (2) above, it is sometimes necessary to run "You make that body sit in that chair," or "You make that body stand still," or both for a ling time, preclear doing command each time, before control exists sufficient to run S-C-S. These can be big wins for a preclear.

To do (3) above, the auditor can run "Think of something you could tell me", "Think of something you might withhold from me" until the E-meter arm dives. Preclear will eventually talk if the preclear was under control enough to do the process.

To accomplish (4) we have only to be lengthy in discussing the aspirations and upsets of the preclear's life.

To accomplish (5) we should have started a long time ago.

To give the preclear Big Wins we tackle small targets. Open up the recalls with Cause ARC Straight Wire and "What would you be willing to forget?" Erase and put back a lock. Erase and put back a moment of pain (stubbed toe, cut finger). Erase and put back a secondary. Erase and put back a minor engram. Erase and put back a rougher overt engram. Do every little job well. Handle every session well. Finish what you start. If the preclear goes greasy on the track and skids, return to control processes via (1) and (4) above. Then run up some more wins.

Straighten up women and men and other terminals with overt-withhold.

Do what you like, but keep it no heavier than the preclear can win with. Give him wins, not a caved-in bank.

Sometimes you have to patch up a whole case that was long ago flubbed. Go at it just as above, and then run out the first engram that the preclear was ever thrown into and then run out that auditor.

This is the basic philosophy of auditing. The main reason any auditor has lost on a case is his misunderstanding of his approach. He knows "what's wrong" with the preclear and attacks it. And the preclear loses before he wins.

The only thing wrong with a preclear is his lack of confidence in handling himself without hurting others. So he creates disabilities which automatically restrain him from making the same mistakes again. Try to relieve those disabilities without returning confidence to the preclear and you are liable to lose every time.

It would help you if you made up a chart for each preclear and checked it off each session.

1. Preclear still willing to be helped.....
2. Preclear under control and executing every command.....
3. Preclear willing to talk to me.....
4. Preclear interested in own case.....
5. I am following model session exactly.....
6. Preclear havingness is up.....
7. Preclear is having wins.....

If you check these off every time before a session, you won't miss. And you'll know what to tackle if the intensive is not going too well. The answers are there in those six points, not in a startling new departure in processes!

Look, I want you to have even more wins than you are having.

I'm not really growling about it. I'll even concede I've never said it so succintly before or lined it up so smoothly. But study it well, won't you? It contains the whole "secret" of auditing. We want more clears.

Whup me up some more won't you?

HCO BULLETIN OF APRIL 12, 1960

= B.P.I.
CenOcon.

HUBBARD APPRENTICE SCIENTOLOGIST

IN FUTURE HAS Certificates will be awarded to students who pass the following examination. All past students who wish to obtain certificates and who qualify under these conditions are eligible to take this examination.

CO-AUDIT EXAMINATION

Not to be given to prospective Hubbard Apprentice Scientologists who have attended a Co-audit Course for less than a period of three complete weeks.

TO BE COMPLETED BY THE PROSPECTIVE H.A.S.

1. What case gain or change do you know you have made with a fellow student?
2. What case gain or change have you yourself had as a result of co-auditing?
3. Define these words: Preclear, Auditor, Confronting, Origination, and Acknowledgement.
4. Describe "muzzled auditing".
5. Give a comment on one Scientology book you have read.
6. Give one datum of Scientology which you have learned, and give an example of how this can be applied to living.

Student's name _____ Student's address _____

TO BE COMPLETED BY THE H.A.S. CO-AUDIT INSTRUCTOR

1. Student has completed at least three weeks of the H.A.S. Co-audit Course.
2. Has student increased generally the APA or OCA profile of another student?
3. Has student's own APA or OCA profile increased?
4. Do you recommend that this student be given a H.A.S. Certificate?

Co-audit Instructor's name _____ Co-audit Instructor's address _____

HCO BULLETIN OF APRIL 14, 1960

HCO & Association Secretaries
PE Director Hat
Franchise Holders

NEW P.E. DATA

SUPERVISING P.E. CO-AUDIT

The best way to run a PE Course was given in the London 1959 HPA/B.Scn. tapes and the 6th London ACC tapes.

This consisted of supervising the PE as though you were the only auditor present, all the co-auditing auditors to be used only as your mouth piece. The "Instructor" audits each case through the co-auditor.

Charles Berner, 1130 Center Street, Highgrove, California, U.S.A., has developed a means of putting all preclears present on one meter at the instructor's desk. This is of considerable use. It is authorized for all Central Organization P.E. Foundations. It fits either a London or a U.S. meter.

ASSESSMENT

An assessment is a necessity on each case. At the course's start, assess rapidly with a meter and then, when the majority are running on terminals, go back and do a longer assessment on the hard one. Keep a record of your assessment. But don't spend all your time favouring hard cases. It makes other cases tend to toughen to get your attention.

If a case isn't getting meter fluctuation on the Berner device, check into it. A running case gets a changing needle and a changing tone-arm.

Keeping a record of tone-arm position and needle state for each case helps you keep track. It's done by making a three column roster, the same one you used for assessment.

PROCESSES

You have three processes you may now use.

1. Overt-withhold on a selected terminal: "What have you done to ——?" "What have you withheld from ——?" A good assessment for this is: "What person do you have problems about?" Run that person.

the event of the student completing B. Scn. /HCS training before having completed the HPA/HCA, as has occurred, the time limit shall be eighteen months, dated from the end of the B. Scn. /HCS, for the completion of both certificate requirements.

It is proposed that failure to complete Academy requirements within twelve months (or as amended above) of the completion of Academy training will bring about the transfer of the candidate's files from the "student incomplete" category to be classified as "student incomplete, disqualified HPA (HCA, B. Scn., or HCS)" in the Academy files and Addressograph plates.

RECEIPT OF A CERTIFICATE SIGNED BY L. RON HUBBARD, SEALED, AND NUMBERED, IS THE FIRST TIME THE AUDITOR HAS PROFESSIONAL STATUS AS SUCH (this applies to HPA/HCA and B. Scn. /HCS only — HAS is not a professional Scientologist's certificate).

HCO BULLETIN OF APRIL 7, 1960

Franchise Holders
All Staff Auditors

A NEW SUMMARY OF AUDITING

(This bulletin is the first major break-through in processing in 1960. It is a new statement of processing you will appreciate.)

IN TEN YEARS, the chief thing which needed improvement in the dissemination of Dianetics and Scientology was more and faster processing results.

A good result in processing depends on two things:

a. The workability of the technical process; and
b. The ability of the auditor of apply processing to a preclear.

The bulk of my own work for ten years, then, has been on these two things.

However, you should not make a mistake in thinking that the first released processes did not work as processes. Book One engram running, as any old time Dianeticist can tell you, works.

Engram running from "away back" works so well that I probably would not have advanced auditing technically to any degree, if people at large had been able to apply Book One engram running as given in 1950.

Personally I have rarely failed to resolve a case and bring it to a happy conclusion solely with engram running. I would have gone on researching to resolve the mystery of life but not to improve auditing if a majority of auditors had been able to get excellent results.

Alas (or happily) there were too many cases that didn't change when audited by some auditors. And so I tied further researches on life with the development of processes most auditors could handle and with which they could obtain spectacular results rather easily. I do not say that to condemn auditors, only to show the why of further processes, the basic impulse behind the release of new processes. They make it easier to do it faster and they reach the few cases we now and then failed to reach before.

For a long, long, long time I've felt we have been there. I have wanted it to be positive enough so that all auditors could experience being there at a process level.

Training is better and easier. Theory today goes light years beyond what I would have considered as necessary years ago. Processes reach even unconscious people.

But in all this wealth of technology, we still have the problem of auditor application. Here is an example: In spring 1959, I gave the exact way to handle a co-audit group (London HPA and 6th London ACC tapes). To obtain maximum results, I had learned, the instructor was the auditor to each preclear in the room. Each case was assessed by him. Each person run by him on a via of the co-audit auditor. Here and there I hear of a co-audit losing people. I hear of an instructor saying, "I only have to look in on them (the co-audit people) once in a while during an evening." And I hear of a spectacularly spectacular co-audit group, fully successful, several clears in fact, where the only thing that was done was the exact duplication of the London HPA and ACC instructions!

Now do you see what I mean by processing results depending upon the auditor?

Co-auditing in groups was wrapped up, complete, in the spring of 1959. The task now is to get it adhered to so there will be more clears. A whole year later we are just starting to win on this.

The programme of research may present a myriad of new data. It has not changed certain fundamentals about auditing. It has not changed the exact way to make a clear. Let's not lose sight of these facts.

The first and foremost rule of auditing is FIND SOMETHING THE PRECLEAR CAN DO AND PROCESS HIM TO IMPROVE THAT ABILITY.

A lot of auditors audit quite oppositely and fail here and there and say they don't know why. The auditor finds "what is wrong" with the preclear and tries to remedy it. That has nothing to do with the goal of auditing. That's a Q and A with the preclear's bank. The preclear thinks something is wrong with him and restrains himself. All you have to do to make a preclear clear is to help him build up his confidence back in the things about him that are right!

To clear a preclear, all you have to do is give him or her a series of wins he or she realizes are wins.

The 1947 scale of wins was this: Get a preclear to have pictures by any device. Get the preclear to erase light locks. Get the preclear to be more and more able to handle gradiently heavier bits of bank. When the preclear was fully confident, the preclear was clear.

(That wasn't all, by the way, that's been overlooked in clearing. Read the Book One clear definition again.)

Of course, as time has gone one we have been more and more articulate. I have found ways to say things, found ways to describe things that I thought everybody knew. I have erred consistently in overestimating understanding. I seek to remedy that by stating things more clearly. I feel I am winning on this.

But there are certain things I myself find very hard to understand. Among these is how I can run any engram flat in a few hours unless its overt has to be run first; and that some auditors take fifty to seventy-five hours to flatten an engram. How is that? Well, I'm sure I don't know unless it is as follows:

All you have to do to run an engram is first get the preclear accustomed to his bank and track by various mild processes, get him under good control, contact the least incident necessary to resolve the case, and flatten it. Well, that's it. To flatten an incident Dianetically, you only erase it. To flatten it Scientologically you run it until the preclear has it back again fully and is total cause over it (you run it after it has erased). To accomplish all this, apply the rule in capitals above. No auditing tricks are necessary unless you have thrown the preclear in over his head without a gradient approach to the bank.

Recently I had some auditors complain that they were being forced, using OT-3A to start at step one on new preclears when "auditor discretion should be used as to what step should be first taken". And what was auditor discretion? Throw the preclear in over his head, I guess; new preclears deserve at least some recall process to start out.

The rule I audit by is the one in caps. above. By gradients I recover for the preclear confidence in handling himself. At length analytical handling replaces reactive handling.

Here are the first winning sessions on two preclears and the point of the first win on each:

Preclear A, 1952: No pictures. All unreal. Suicidal. Now most people would have tackled the suicidal trait or some such. This preclear had had at least two hundred hours on engrams. No results. I found the preclear had an allergy to milk.

By using "think processes", I managed to get expanded gita run without creating mock ups. "Think how you could waste milk," etc.

The preclear was able to drink milk after that. Big win! Preclear made steady gains of like nature afterwards. The preclear could drink water. That was an ability. I made the preclear able to drink milk, too!

Preclear B, 1959: Preclear never before audited and had a mysterious field. No relief or release on scouting the present life. No change. Got the preclear to describe field. Found it was a window. Ran "What part of that picture could you be responsible for?" for half an hour with the preclear's only response, "I could be responsible for looking out of this window." Then suddenly all shifted, preclear got a big kinesthetic of jumping into his car and tearing off in it.

We stopped right there. Preclear had a big win, felt there was a change. Felt he could be helped by auditing.

The indicated procedure after was to run responsibility on anything the preclear saw in the bank until he was in present time with his pictures and then, little by little, accustom him to locks, secondaries, and engrams, a win every time, until he was clear.

Clearing is a qualitative return of confidence in self, not quantitative handling of bank. By returning confidence, one achieves clearing in a short while.

By the quantity approach, one drags the hours out endlessly since there's an endless supply of engrams. The regained ability to handle one fully is better than ploughing through a thousand briefly.

Well, some day somebody will hear me. And we'll have lots of clears.

There's also this matter of having a session going before we tackle a bank, for the preclear is always tackling his bank out of session and doesn't recover, so there must

1st Saint Hill ACC

NEWS:

As Ron has been dissatisfied with the number of "failed cases" that still exist, he pulled the 7th London ACC up to Saint Hill and renamed it the 1st Saint Hill ACC in order to work on it personally.

Teaching it directly and developing a series of new processes for it, Ron has managed to get these forty cases "off the launching pad", most of them for the first time, using only student level auditing.

The intended goal was to make clears. This is being done in quantity. But the startling development was to get so many cases really undercut and started, twenty-five out of forty for the first time!

Ron developed a series of Presessions which undercut the CCHs. Therefore all but psychoes and unconscious persons can be audited by formal auditing now.

The gains on low cases being made on this ACC is the news.

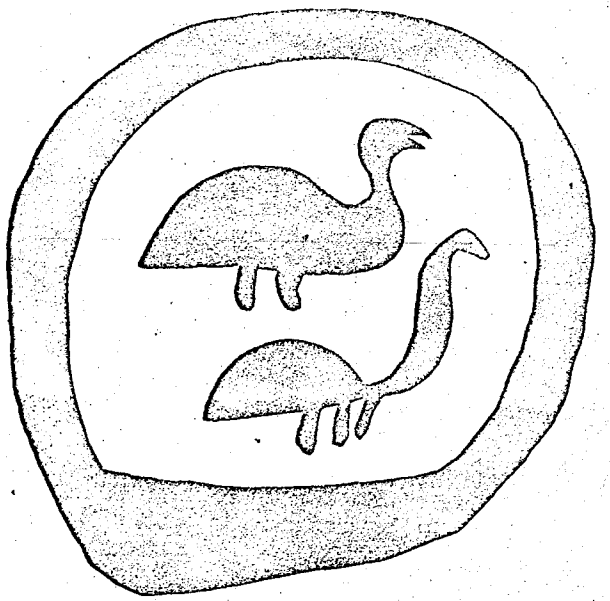
These same processes and all the data of this ACC are in use as of now with the HGCs of Central Organizations throughout the world. So it's for you, too.

We are ending as of now failed cases. And this 1st Saint Hill ACC has been a milestone for Scientology. Clearing can now reach 90% of our people. The figure has been 25%.

Dick and Jan Halpern, running the course, will tell you they have never before seen anything like this. The Old Maestro has done it this time, for sure.

V.F. SCIENTOLOGY

PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY



ABILITY
is the Scientology
Magazine Published by
THE FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
in Washington D.C., U.S.A.

Copyright, 1955 by the
HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS
All rights reserved

DI.A.NET'.ICS: noun. A system for the analysis, control and development of human thought evolved from a set of coordinated axioms which also provide techniques for the treatment of a wide range of mental disorders and organic diseases: term and doctrines introduced by L. Ron Hubbard, American engineer, Gr. Dianoetikos-dia, through, plus noos, mind) di.a.net'.ic, adj.

SCIENTOLOGY is a system of organized axioms resolving problems of life and thought, developed through the application of the methodology of the exact sciences to the humanities by L. Ron Hubbard, American engineer and philosopher.

PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY

JUN 30 1967

straight wire

A MANUAL OF OPERATION

by L. Ron Hubbard

ARTICLE ONE ..... Modern Straight Wire

On the theory that someone may pick up this book and have only time to read a few lines, or have a constricted ability in amount of material assimilable, right here in a hurry I wish to give you the type of straight wire which is today producing phenomenal results on preclears.

THE COMMAND: RECALL A MOMENT OF ----------.

NUMBER OF TIMES COMMAND USED: until the complete flattening of the preclear's communication lag takes place, so that he can readily and at some length and quantity give replies without any difficulty.

COMMUNICATION: always acknowledge with an "O.K." or an "all right" every answer which the preclear gives you. Always let the preclear originate any communication he wishes to originate, or comment on the process, and acknowledge his origin of communication or comment. In other words, do not over-ride his effort to communicate to you as this will considerably reduce his tone rise.

DUPLICATION: make sure that you, the auditor, duplicate the command over, and over, and over until the comm-lag is flat, and do not be detoured by any rationale of your own into any other process simply because you are unwilling to continue the duplication of the command.

APPLICATION: in the blank space of the command can be placed any subject of any concern or consideration of the preclear whether theta or entheta.

EXAMPLE: the preclear is studious. The auditor then applies straight wire in this fashion. "Recall a moment of studiousness*." The preclear does so and says that he has or describes the time. It will be observed that the first one may take a considerable length of time and that the length of time intervening between the question and the reply will vary from here on until the communication lag is entirely flat, which means that the process may have to be continued for a half an hour, an hour, or many hours. The communication lag is known to be flat when the replies are readily given without pause or hesitation and without any comment on the preclear's part. The moment the preclear says he has recalled a time or describes the time he has recalled, which is optional, the auditor says, "O.K." or "all right", acknowledging the fact that he has received the preclear's communication, at which moment the auditor then places the exact question once more. An additional symptom of a flat process is that the preclear will no longer be studious. But, as preclears do not know how studious they are, it is best to run the process until the

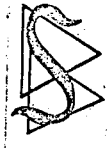
*The reason we've used "studious" here instead of "tired" or "dead" is to keep the reader in present time. We want him to get the data not paralysis.

V.F. SCIENTOLOGY #22

PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEJ
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY

ability





straight wire

a series of eight short articles

complete in this issue

written especially for ABILITY Magazine

by L. Ron Hubbard

1. MODERN STRAIGHT WIRE
2. THE HISTORY OF STRAIGHT WIRE
3. THE THEORY OF STRAIGHT WIRE
4. STRAIGHT WIRE AND PRESENT TIME
5. STRAIGHT WIRE AND PICTURES
6. PSYCHOANALYSIS AND STRAIGHT WIRE
7. HOW TO DO STRAIGHT WIRE
8. SCIENTOLOGY AND STRAIGHT WIRE

REGARDING YOUR ORDERS FOR BOOKS

All book orders are filled. Some delay may be experienced on some titles.

Book orders forwarded to other organizations for filling may take two to three weeks in delivery.

Scientology books are available all over the world. There are people in every land where English is spoken that are co-operating to see that Scientology books are available in the United States of America.

Scientology is surviving very well on the Fourth Dynamic.

Best wishes,
Anton James
Book Administrator
HCO Washington

Church Services

You are cordially invited to attend Church Services Sunday evenings at 7:30 - Church of Scientology of California, 238 So. Oxford Ave, Los Angeles - or Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. 1812 19th Street, N.W., Washington, D.C.

Through communication of the principles of Scientology, each individual is assisted to greater awareness of his health, happiness and immortality and to better daily living along the eight dynamics.

ABILITY
Issue 147
March
1963

Official publication of Dianetics and Scientology in the Americas
FOUNDER: L. RON HUBBARD
Editor: Eleanore Turner
Editor Pro Tem: Joseph Breeden
Published by: Hubbard Communications Office Continental
1812 19th Street, N.W., Washington 9, D.C.

The Cross on the cover of this issue, and elsewhere in these pages, is the official cross of the Church of American Science and the Church of Scientology.

RECREATION & RECREATION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY

SEP 30 1968

WHAT IS AN AUDITOR?

A SCIENTOLOGY AUDITOR is an Ordained Minister in the Founding Church of Scientology. He or she is a highly trained person, well versed in an understanding of the Spirit.

An Auditor adheres to the Codes of Scientology: the Code of a Scientologist, the Creed of the Church of Scientology and, above all, when auditing, to the Auditor's Code which is a set of rules without which the science of auditing cannot be carried out. In addition, an Auditor respects the Code of Honor in his or her daily living.

An Auditor hears confessions in such a way as to make vital improvements in the lives of those receiving auditing. The Auditor audits the spiritual beingness of the individual, increasing the individual's understanding, enabling him or her to discard aberrations and to be more responsible along all eight dynamics - which go from self, through family, groups, mankind, all life forms, the physical universe, the spiritual universe, to Supreme Being.

Any person receiving auditing is called a Preclear, which means any person who is not yet Clear.

A Clear is someone who has attained through Scientology auditing, the state of full knowingness of himself along the eight dynamics, and who is no longer subject to unknowing aberrations because he no longer has an unconscious or reactive mind.

A Scientology Auditor assists individuals to attain a direct knowledge that the individual person IS his own soul.

An Auditor can do Assists and some preparatory processes without mechanical aids of any sort, but normally uses a confessional aid in the confessional known as auditing or processing. The Auditor, as a result of his training and his own auditing can confront and communicate well with the Spiritual Being he is auditing. The Auditor can direct the Preclear's attention to those things which have been suppressed out of sight. And by the preclear's re-contacting and confronting those things which he at some time had decided not to confront, the preclear becomes free of their unknown effects on him.

The Preclear, in confronting those things he has suppressed out of his own sight, takes responsibility for his past crimes and sins of comission and omission, and thus becomes, as he approaches the state of Clear, a far more responsible and ethical being than he ever was before.

© by L. Ron Hubbard
All Rights Reserved
® Trade Mark Reg. U.S. Pat Off.

Sc. #33
Ability Issue 147

XXIV

The secret is
the means' comm
Knowledge is the
interchanging comm
Truth is an
absent comm

L. Ron Hubbard
5th August 1955

SCIENTOLOGY
1812 19th Street, N.W.
Washington 9, D.C.

(return requested)

BULK RATE
US POSTAGE PAID
Permit No. 41522
Washington, D.C.

WE ARE CLEARING AMERICA

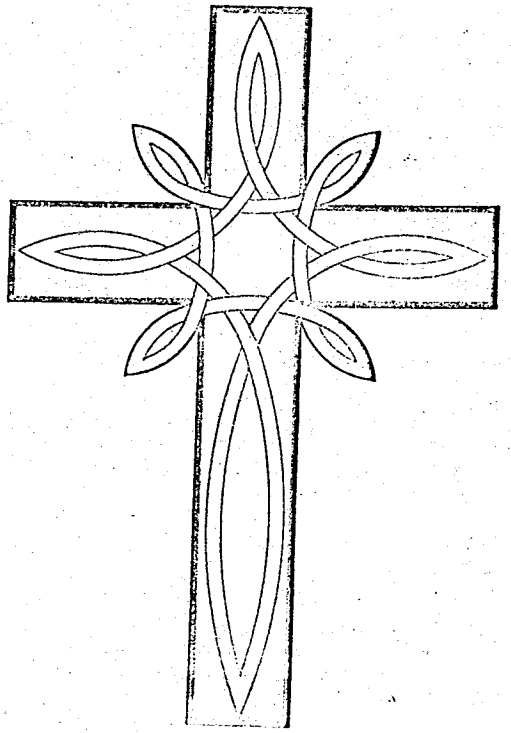
PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY

V.F. SCIENTOLOGY

Ability®

Issue 147

REFERENCE
DO NOT LOAN



"Scientology is the study of the Human Spirit in its relationship to the Physical Universe and its Living Forms."

PLEASE FILL IN THIS SURVEY

Due to the demands of rapid expansion we are updating our address files. We request your assistance. Please fill in the information requested below and return to us in the pre-paid envelope.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____ ZIP CODE _____

☐ I know little of Scientology and Dianetics but would like to know more.

☐ I am a Scientologist and am actively working on going Clear.

☐ I am a Clear.

☐ Other.....

Copyright ©1969 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

JOIN THE SEA ORG

MAKE YOUR LIFE AN ADVENTUROUS ONE. WORK WITH THE GREATEST GROUP OF BEINGS EVER ASSEMBLED. CONFRONT MEST AND EXPAND YOUR ABILITIES.
WORK TOWARDS A CLEARED PLANET AND A HIGHER CIVILIZATION THAN THIS EARTH HAS EVER KNOWN.
IF YOU MEET THE SEA ORG REQUIREMENTS LISTED BELOW, JOIN US.

JOIN NOW! FILL IN THE ATTACHED COUPON FOR A FULL APPLICATION AND ROUTING FORM AND SEND TO:

FLAG RECOGNITIONS CHIEF

C/O OT LIAISON LA
835 SOUTH WESTLAKE
LOS ANGELES
CALIFORNIA 90057
U.S.A.
(for U.S. and Canadian citizens.)

SEA ORG REQUIREMENTS

The requirements below replace those given in Flag Order 1186 (HCO Policy Letter 13 Aug. 68) which is hereby cancelled.
There are no longer any training requirements as the Sea Org can train anybody and has no trouble doing so with those whose Ethics are not too far out.

1. NO children under 12 years of age.
2. NO history of drug addiction, LSD trips, extended use of marijuana or hashish, etc. The thing to do here is write down **full** details including dates, of your drug history. At Flag your application will be considered and your eligibility, or what to do to become so, will be determined.
3. May not come to the Sea Org in an effort to dodge the draft.
4. Clean Ethics record.
5. NO criminal background or association with Suppressive groups.
6. NO long term psychiatric treatment, institutionalization or history of shock.
7. Has no long-term financial obligations, unpaid debts or tax matters requiring future handling.
8. NO involvements or incomplete cycles which may ever require one to leave.
9. May not come to the Sea Org to solve marital difficulties or get away from spouse.
10. Has no Present Time involvement with other practices.
11. NO chronic illness, hypochondria, severe physical disability or handicap.
12. Must be willing to sign Sea Org contract before coming. (1 Billion Years).
13. Must not be under or must be able to handle contract to another org.
14. Must provide own travel fare to Sea Org and have return fare available. If fare unavailable – work at an AO or OTL! If you do well you will be sent to the ship at our expense.
15. May not be wanted by the police or any civil authorities, or be under search or suit.
16. If under 21 must have written consent of parents.
17. Not lazy or mentally retarded.

Acceptance will be provisional for 90 days at which time one will be considered a full Sea Org member in good standing. One would only be returned for out-ethics, ineffectiveness or false report on the above qualifications.

I meet Sea Org Qualifications and would like to become a member of the Sea Org. Please send me a Sea Org Application Form.

Name .....

Address .....

.....

.....

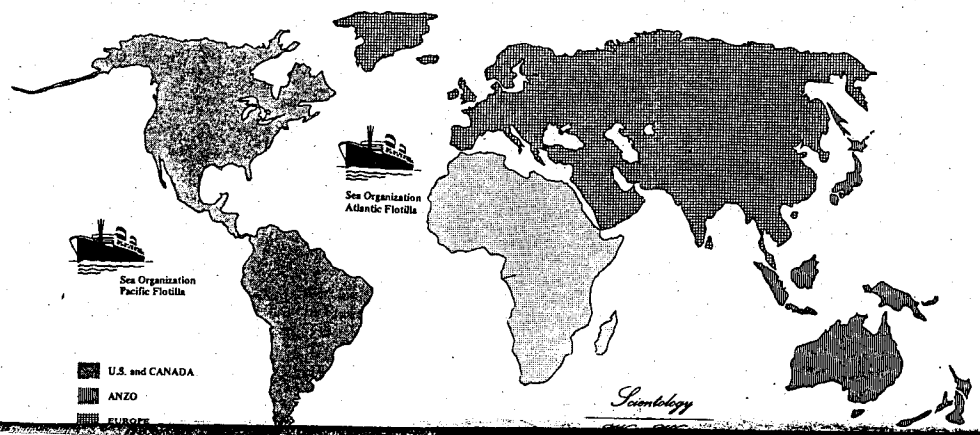
.....

International Calendar 1969-1970

Scientology Congresses

The following schedule gives the dates for one hundred and forty one Scientology Congresses to be presented by Scientology Organizations around the globe during the next 22 months. This means that there will be close to seven Congresses during any month or approximately two every week! The Sun truly never sets on Scientology. This schedule is a minimum one. As arrangements are made for Congresses to be presented in languages other than English and as still more new Scientology Orgs are established, the frequency and ready availability of Congresses will increase further, matching the dynamic expansion of Scientology around the world.

Congress	July 1970
Total Power Congress	October 1970
Durban	
	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in May
	Second W/E in August
	Second W/E in November
Realization Congress	May 1969
Total Power Congress	August 1969
New Horizons Congress	November 1969
New Games Congress	May 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	August 1970
A Free World Congress	November 1970
Bulawayo	
	Regular Dates:
	Third W/E in March
	Third W/E in June
	First W/E in October
Congress	February 1970
World Survival Congress	May 1970
A New Civilization Congress	August 1970
Los Angeles	
	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in January
	First W/E in May
	Second W/E in September
Total Power Congress	September 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	January 1970
A New Civilization Congress	September 1970
San Francisco	
	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in April
	Second W/E in July
	Second W/E in October
Advancement Congress	April 1969
A New Civilization Congress	July 1969
Scientology 68 Ability Congress	October 1969
A Free World Congress	April 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	July 1970
Total Power Congress	October 1970
Twin Cities	
	Regular Dates:
	Third W/E in April
	Third W/E in July
	Third W/E in October
New Games Congress	April 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	July 1969
A Free World Congress	October 1969
Total Power Congress	April 1970
A New Civilization Congress	July 1970
Man's Relentless Search	October 1970
Miami	
	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in May
	Second W/E in August
	Second W/E in November
New Horizons Congress	May 1969
New Games Congress	August 1969
A Free World Congress	November 1969
Total Power Congress	May 1970
A New Civilization Congress	August 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	November 1970
Detroit	
	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in April
	First W/E in July
	First W/E in October
New Horizons Congress	April 1969
New Games Congress	July 1969
A Free World Congress	October 1969
Total Power Congress	April 1970
Man's Relentless Search Congress	July 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	October 1970
Seattle	
	Regular Dates:
	Last W/E in May
	Last W/E in August
	Last W/E in November
New Horizons Congress	May 1969
Man's Rientless Search Congress	August 1969
A Free World Congress	November 1969
Total Power Congress	May 1970
New Games Congress	August 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	November 1970
Austin	
	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E January
	Second W/E April
	Second W/E August
A Free World Congress	April 1970



A Scientology Congress offers Scientologists in Organizations, in Franchise centres and in every walk of life the chance to meet old and new friends and to hear vital tape lectures by L. Ron Hubbard, the Founder of Scientology. Field Staff Members and other Scientologists in the field realize anew, at each Congress, the growing power and speed of Scientology's advance around the planet.

Lectures by leading Scientologists, seminars, book sales, ARC Break Assessments, Review Checks and other services plus social events make a Scientology Congress an excellent introduction for newcomers to Scientology and a memorable and inspiring event for all who participate.

Check the schedule below and make sure you book early for the next Congress in your area!

EUROPE

Saint Hill Foundation	Regular Dates:
	Christmas (28th, 29th Dec.
	Easter.
	September.
To be announced	Easter 1969.
To be announced	September 1969
To be announced	Christmas 1969
To be announced	Easter 1970
To be announced	September 1970
London	Regular Dates:
	Last W/E in April
	Third W/E in July.
	Last W/E in October.
New Games Congress	April 1969
World Survival Congress	July 1969
A Free World Congress	October 1969
Total Power Congress	April 1970
Man's Relentless Search	July 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	October 1970
H.A.P.I.	Regular Dates: New Year
	Last W/E in May
	First W/E in Sept.
A Free World Congress	May 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	September 1969
To be announced by H.A.P.I.	New Year 1970
A New Civilization Congress	May 1970
Man's Relentless Search Congress	September 1970

AFRICA

Johannesburg	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in April
	Third W/E in July
	First W/E in October
New Horizons Congress	April 1969
Total Power Congress	July 1969
New Games Congress	October 1969
A Free World Congress	April 1970
A New Civilization Congress	July 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	October 1970
Capetown	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in February
	Last W/E in May
	First W/E in Sept.
Total Power Congress	May 1969
New Horizons Congress	September 1969
New Games Congress	February 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	May 1970
A Free World Cogress	September 1970
Port Elizabeth	Regular Dates:
	Last W/E in April
	Third W/E in July
	Last W/E in October
New Horizons Congress	April 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	July 1969
New Games Congress	October 1969
A Free World Congress	April 1970
A New Civilization	
Man's Relentless Search Congress	March 1969
Total Power Congress	June 1969
A Free World Congress	October 1969
Realization Congress	March 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	June 1970
A new Civilization Congress	October 1970
Pretoria	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in February
	Second W/E in May
	First W/E in September
New Games Congress	May 1969
Realization Congress	September 1969
A Free World Congress	February 1970
Total Power Congress	May 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	September 1970

ANZO

Adelaide	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in April
	Second W/E in July
	First W/E in October
New Horizons Congress	April 1969
Man's Relentless Search Congress	July 1969
New Games Congress	October 1969
A Free World Congress	April 1970
World Survival Congress	July 1970
Total Power Congress	October 1970
Perth	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in March
	Second W/E in June
	Second W/E in September
New Horizons Congress	March 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	June 1969
New Games Congress	September 1969
A Free World Congress	March 1970
A New Civilization Congress	June 1970
Total Power Congress	September 1970
Sydney	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in May
	First W/E in August
	First W/E in November
Realization Congress	May 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	August 1969
New Horizons Congress	November 1969
New Games Congress	May 1970
Total Power Congress	August 1970
A Free World Congress	November 1970
Auckland	Regular Dates:
	Last W/E in February
	Last W/E in May
	Last W/E in August
A New Civilization Congress	May 1969
A Free World Congress	August 1969
Total Power Congress	February 1970
Man's Relentless Search Congress	May 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	August 1970

UNITED STATES

Washington DC	Regular Dates:
	New Years Week-End
	First W/E in April
	4th July Week-End
World Survival Congress	April 1969
Total Power Congress	4th July W/E 1969
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	New Years W/E 1970
A New Civilization Congress	April 1970
Man's Relentless Search Congress	4th July W/E 1970
New York	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in February
	Second W/E in May
	Second W/E in August
Man's Relentless Search Congress	May 1969
Total Power Congress	August 1969
The Free Spirit of Man	January 1970
Congress	April 1970
Total Power Congress	August 1970
Hawaii	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in March
	Second W/E in June
	Second W/E in September
Advancement Congress	March 1969
Man's Relentless Search Congress	June 1969
New Horizons Congress	September 1969
A Free World Congress	March 1970
World Survival Congress	June 1970
Total Power Congress	September 1970
Las Vegas	Regular Dates:
	First W/E in April
	First W/E in August
	New Years W/E
Total Power Congress	April 1969
A New Civilian Congress	August 1969
New Games Congress	New Years W/E 1970
New Horizons Congress	April 1970
A Free World Congress	August 1970

CANADA

Toronto	Regular Dates:
	Second W/E in March
	Second W/E in August
	Second W/E in November
Realization Congress	March 1969
A New Civilization Congress	August 1969
A Free World Congress	November 1969
Total Power Congress	March 1970
New Game Congress	August 1970
The Free Spirit of Man Congress	November 1970

Definitions

Auditing: The application of Scientology processes and procedures to someone by a trained auditor.
Auditor: One trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to other for their betterment.
HCO: Hubbard Communications Office.
MEST: Matter, Energy, Space, Time.
Preclear: One, who, through Scientology processing, is discovering more about himself and life.
Process: A set of questions asked by an auditor to help a person find out things about himself or life.
SHSBC: Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.

Clear: A being who is at knowing and willing cause over mental matter, energy, space and time, as regards the first dynamic (survival for self).

Operating Thetan: A Clear who has been familiarised with his environment to a point of total cause over matter, energy, space, time and thought and who is not in a body.

3rd Dynamic: Is the urge toward survival through a group of individuals or as a group. Any group or part of the entire class could be considered to be a part of the Third Dynamic. The school, the club, the team, the town, the nation are examples of groups.

Gung-Ho: means "Pull Together" in Mandarin. It pulls together other groups, in the community to work towards the betterment of society and of the area.

Tarzanna Franchise Holder, MIKE LEVIN, Clear 486.

Very capable in all the arts, Jim found an outlet for his versatility in acting. Through Scientology he is discovering more about himself and the variety of characters he creates. He writes, "I've never been happier. Film is an all-encompassing medium and I have some important things to say. I can think of no better medium to say them with. The future looks bright thanks to Ron Hubbard. I know, whatever path I take, I'll be singing a happy Scientology song as I go along."

LATE NEWS ☆☆☆

Canadian singing, dancing and acting star, DEAN REGAN (see Auditor 45), has now attained Section Six O.T. and plans to do the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course at The American Saint Hill Organization.

• • •

International concert pianist, MARIO FENINGER, O.T. VI, recently completed the Class VIII Auditor's Course at the Advanced Organization, Los Angeles. He has been editing movie celebrities at the Beverly Hills Franchise Center.

• • •

rapidly growing, purposeful people in Scientology".

Emanuel, a newcomer to Scientology, plans to do his basic courses and continue onto Clear.



Stephen Boyd entertains his audience at his OT VI graduation.

Famous movie actor STEPHEN BOYD (see Auditor 43) has now attained Section Six O.T. Stephen plans to do the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course at The American Saint Hill Organization and then go on to the Class VIII Auditor's Course. He intends to disseminate Scientology throughout the movie world.

announces to ASHO Staff that ASHO is Sea Org.

On May 14, 1969, a mission arrived at ASHO to accomplish the task of a smooth, efficient transition to a Sea Organization Saint Hill. The mission was comprised of:

Lieutenant Commander Fred Payer
Chief Petty Officer (Technical)
Jon Rappoport
Chief Petty Officer Fran Deitch
Melissa Payer – Captain's Aide

The posts of Captain ASHO and Executive Council ASHO were assumed by that mission.

At a staff meeting held that same evening the news that ASHO was now

researched and developed by Ron on the Flag Ship.

Other ASHO services are:
The famous Saint Hill Special Briefing Course
Power Processing
Solo Audit Course
Organization Executive Course
Ministers Course

Thoroughness of training will be stressed even more and is enhanced by L. Ron Hubbard's constant vigilance of technical data the world over.

With the event of the American Saint Hill Organization becoming a part of the Sea Organization, and Fast Flow being reinstated, A NEW ERA OF SAFE, HAPPY, AND FAST FLOW SERVICE HAS BEGUN AT S.O.ASHO.

For further information on S.O.ASHO services write TODAY to:

THE ADVANCED SCHEDULING REGISTRAR
S.O. AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026

START A GUNG-HO GROUP

With the Class VIII research and development completed and codified into course form, L. Ron Hubbard turned his attention to the promotion of Scientology.

The results were fantastic.

A Public Relations Course was begun at each Advanced Organization in the world. With the data that Ron provided for this course, the Public Relation Officers (PROs) were able to produce phenomenal results in Scientology promotion, hitherto undreamed.

The core of the PROs successes lay in the fantastic technology of GUNG-HO GROUPS.

This is the technology that will REVITALIZE THE WEST. This technology will make 1969 the YEAR OF SCIENTOLOGY, as predicted in Ron's Journal '68.

As Ron puts it in the Gung-Ho Policy Letter:

"The essences of a true group are **participation** and **contribution.**

Group members must be able to participate in **action** to become a true team.

And each must be permitted to contribute to the **action** for a group to generate a life of its own."

To those who have reached for Scientology and found Truth, Freedom, and unquestionable gains from Scientology data and processes, life itself becomes a simple action, and day to day livingness, enjoyable. But, to those millions of people who know nothing of Scientology or the awareness of a release point, life can seem meaningless and empty and many have "learned to accept" their own aberrations as well as the society around them.

It is up to YOU and your friends to show these unhappy peoples that SOMETHING **CAN** BE DONE to improve their society and that they, themselves can help mold their society.

This is a chance for YOU to "participate and contribute" on a 3rd Dynamic level.

Scientology will expand in any society; but, in a sane society our job, of helping beings to become free, will be much easier.

Help Ron make a sane society.

The policy letters on Gung-Ho Groups are available to you upon request from your nearest Scientology Organization. See the Distribution Secretary.

1969 IS THE YEAR OF SCIENTOLOGY.

START A GUNG-HO GROUP. You will be surprised and completely enthused at the results you will obtain, with this data, on the society around you.

RON IS COUNTING ON YOUR HELP.

UND THE WORLD

Hollywood Star

Extremely successful and versatile Hollywood actor JIM McMULLAN, recently seen in "The Happiest Millionaire" and the popular television shows "Bonanza", "Ben Casey" and "Dr. Kildare", is now a Grade VA Release and has completed The Hubbard Dianetic Auditor's Course. When he has finished his current work filming "Joaquin Murieta" with Ricardo Montelban for 20th Century Fox in Mexico, Jim plans to do the Solo Audit Course at the American Saint Hill Organization, Los Angeles.

Jim started acting at the University of Kansas where he obtained a Degree in Architecture. He has been in Hollywood for seven years acting in a large variety of productions for television and movies, such as "Shenandoah", "The Raiders", "Laramie", "Arrest and Trial", "Wagon Train", "Alfred Hitchcock", "Virginian", "Wells Fargo", "Alcoa Premiere", "Channing", "Daniel Boone" and "Iron Horse".



For 2 years, Jim had been practising Yoga meditation until, in June 1968, he attended a Scientology lecture at the Los Angeles Org after reading an article about Scientology in "The L.A. Free Press". He

NEWSPAPER PUBLISHER SUPPORTS SCIENTOLOGY GUNG-HO PROGRAM

Emanuel Day, Editor and Publisher of the Los Angeles NEWS-ADVERTISER newspaper, has recently attained his Grade IV, Triple Flow releases. His newspaper, which serves the heart of Los Angeles, has a readership of 100,000. Emanuel is presently covering the Mayoral Election.

After receiving his Triple Flow releases, Emanuel wrote a comprehensive article on the Scientology Gung-Ho program, entitled, "SCIENTOLOGY LAUNCHES PROGRAM TO BETTER THE COMMUNITY", which was displayed prominently on the front page of his newspaper. Also appearing on the front page was a Scientology CITATION OF INTEGRITY from ASHO's Validation Officer, Jeffrey Avery for "accurate news reporting".

In Emanuel's own words: "I feel profoundly impressed, during this time of strife, riot, unrest and turmoil, that there are so many wonderful people who have the benefit of men at heart, the desire to make man better, more useful to themselves and the community.

I am very grateful and happy to see that this country is not being torn down by the few but built up by the many

American St. Hill Org. becomes Sea Org.

The 10 month old, already famous American Saint Hill Organization, has become on orders from L. Ron Hubbard

A SEA ORGANIZATION SAINT HILL

Since ASHO's beginning, in August 1968, (see THE AUDITOR, SPECIAL ASHO EDITION) growth and expansion have been the precedent set by the original 13 staff members who were trained by Sea Organization officers.

It naturally followed, then, that Ron would make ASHO part of the dynamic Sea Organization.



Lieutenant Commander Fred Payer



Sea Organization executives plan the expansion for the new Sea Org-ASHO.

part of the Sea Organization was announced and was met with thunderous applause and excited anticipation. The new Captain also announced that all present ASHO staff were invited to sign a Sea Organization contract regardless of their training level.

Many contracts were signed that same evening.

The next day the former HCO Executive Secretary, Wendy (Elkin) Dunn, who had been on a leave of absence, returned to sign a Sea Organization contract and resume the duties of her post.

All ASHO's executives were now Sea Org members. It wasn't long before the majority of staff followed suit..

ASHO services remain unchanged, with the exception of L. Ron Hubbard's new Standard Dianetic Course which will be released to the public on June 2, 1969. This exciting new

KON IS COUNTING ON YOUR HELP.

NEWS FROM ARO



Carl Carlson, Clear 1496 completes a Gung-Ho survey at the entrance of S.O.-A.S.H.O.

GUNG-HO SUCCESS

Carl Carlson of 112 South Occidental Street, Los Angeles, California, is OT Section II and a student of the AMERICAN SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE.

Carl is also a PRO graduate and the following success tells his story:

"On Sunday afternoon, at ASHO's "TO THE STAR'S CONGRESS", I was listening to John McMaster speak to a full house on "Human Rights". A packet of Gung-Ho Group bulletins, passed out earlier, was on my lap.

I decided to set up a Gung-Ho Group. A feeling of vitality emerged as I was suddenly closer to my basic purpose.

The following Saturday, I was somewhat hesitant when I organized a group to pilot poll the North Hollywood area. (North Hollywood is a section of Los [illegible] I call it "getting my feet

The Group is located neatly in a corner of an Engineering company owned by one of the group executives and is composed mostly of students on lines at the North Hollywood Scientology Center.

I could write pages about the fun we had setting up the Org Board, the Communication Center, creating and completing targets. For two months we have been in a continuous state of activity, learning new hats, completing cycles of action, and having cognitions on all eight dynamics.

Today, the Valley Gung-Ho group has [illegible]

Results from Scientology Organizations around the World

LOS ANGELES

RECENT LOS ANGELES ACADEMY GRADUATES

Mary Jane Pettibone. HTS: Judy Sachsn. HCA: Marjorie Chiclacos. HAA: Gail Bruskin. HAA: Maxine Springer. HAA: Sam Ballan. HAA Cert.: Ann Badger. HRS: Richard Coanda. HCA Cert.: John Mowery. HPA: Herb Anderson. HAA Cert.: Al Solem. HCA: Teddi Schliecher. HPA: Mike Rinaldi. HRS Cert.: Celeste Parlette. HRS.

RECENT LOS ANGLES RELEASES

Gloria Stratford. IV: Larry Doyle. O: Bill Moore. O-II: Margaret Irvin. IV: Milton Disney. O: Wayne McDonald. O: Ted Robinson. O: Linda Lohse. O-IV: Mike Shankman. III: Steve Goldfield. II-IV: Bill Robinson. O: Patricia Wheeler. II: Carol C. Furguson. IV: Rose Marie van Zerr. O-II: Larry Hughes. IV: Tony Landrun. II-IV: Susan Benson. O-II. Karla Smith. IV: Robert M. Brown. O: Robert Holder. I: Frank Riemer. II: Sarah Ann Roberts. II: Virginia Gladd. IV: Hiram Rivera. II: Bill Moore. II: Bonnie Kahn. I: Larry Goldwasser. IV: Frank Riemer. I: Mike Parrish. II-IV: Steve Shaw. V-VA: Tony Shelton. I-IV: Joseph O. Tronset. O-IV: Michael Langan. III: Frank Sayre. O-IV: Jenine McNamara. I-IV: Richard Rosenzweig. O-IV: Mark Morningstar. I-II: Jeanne Pierce. II-IV: Eclishca Hord. O-IV: Anne Hoctor. O-IV: Corliss Molnar. III-IV: Larry Corman. IV: John Scott. O-IV: Harriet Hacner. III-IV: Camelia Lambert. O-IV: Albert Chidoba. IV: Karen Matthiesen. O: Art Ross. O-IV: Judy Manula. I-IV: Manta Grindel. O-IV: Fred Schwartz. O-IV: Stan Phillips. IV: Irene Fergeson. II: Ron Koken. O-IV: William McCall. O-IV: Simone Gad. I-IV: Grace Seale. II: Ann Leonard. O: Mary Papas. III. IV: Victor Fazio. I. II: Mary Nye. II: Joe Tamburo. O: Jack Whittiker. IV: Pamela Whittiker. IV: Robert Adams. IV: Bob Lockhart. IV: Ann Saul. IV: George Lazoriates. IV: Janet Schwartz. II: Mike Barker. O.

DENMARK

RECENT DENMARK ACADEMY GRADUATE

Inger Ridung. HDA.

RECENT DENMARK RELEASES

Bent Andersen. O-IV: Lone Thomsen. O-I: Torben Bille-Brahe. IV: Mildred Andersen. O: Obatan Anuku. O-IV: Ingrid Carsen. IV: Kirsten Kroll. O-III: Elin Vater. IV: Hans Axelsson. I: Jorgen Schaffenberg-Nielsen. O-IV: Marie Therese van Langen Hove. IV: Jacob Kjellerup. IV: Roderick Gillman. IV: Steffan Lind. O: Bente Knudsen. I-IV. Lisbeth Gillesberg. O: Franco Conti. O: Mildred Andersen. O-II: Bente Thomsen. I-IV: Anna Dall. II-IV.

RECENT SAINT HILL POWER RELEASES

Margaret Borson. Julio De Pilato. Andrew Hadjijannis. John To. Gilbert Durrow. Karin Magnusson. Katia Kotsaki. Nikitas Partis. Peter Greenham.

SEATTLE

RECENT SEATTLE RELEASES

Jane Nuttall. II-IV: Dick Weigand. V-VA: Bob Tinkle. V-VA: Bruce Dodds. V.

TORONTO

RECENT TORONTO COURSE COMPLETIONS

James Hudson. HQS: Ila Shulman. HAS: Lore Vos. HAS: H. Vos. HAS: H. C. Jagtiani. HAS: Julie Goetz. HAS: David Graham. HAS: Peter Scupham. HAS: Dorit Cheyne. HAS: Fred Wilcox. HAS: Peter Cheyne. HAS: Ken Pogue. HAS: Michael Waage. HAS.

RECENT TORONTO RELEASES

Frances Declry. O-IV: Phyllis Carter. O: Loretta Warren. O-ii: Evva Jones. O.

HAWAII

RECENT HAWAII RELEASES

Richard Keachie. III-IV: Kent Stryker. II-IV.

COPENHAGEN

RECENT COPENHAGEN COURSE COMPLETIONS

Johanne Kjaergaard. HAS: Ivan Yebskov. HAS: Edel Hansen. HAS: Borge Hansen. HAS.

RECENT COPENHAGEN RELEASES

Kresten Bak. II: Kristen Anderson. IV: Vagn Dyring. IV: Willy Sederholm. IV: Jorgen Kastholm. IV: Ole Gerstrom. IV.

AOSH

The response from the public was literally revitalizing. A seventy year old man went from apathy to enthusiasm in minutes, and asked if he could join our group! A twenty year old girl screamed in delight that someone had actually asked her what should be done to improve the community. Ron said we could practically revive the dead; he wasn't kidding!

Enthused and determined we formed the VALLEY GUNG-HO GROUP:

BUY THESE TAPES

and speed up your training. You can master any subject through the easy to learn methods described simply by L. Ron Hubbard in these lectures.

STUDYING – Introduction

STUDYING – Data Assimilation

A SUMMARY OF STUDY

STUDY – Gradients and Nomenclature

EVALUATION OF INFORMATION

STUDY AND EDUCATION

REVIEW OF STUDY

STUDY AND INTENTION

Order in these pairs:

Two lectures per reel, $30.00 per reel.

20% discount price for International Members: $24.00 per reel.

SEND your cheque or money order to the TAPE DEPARTMENT, THE S.O. AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION, 2723 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90026

[illegible] munication lines are out to the major organizations in the community. The first community polling has been completed; and the major target is: TO IMPROVE THE TRANSPORTATION SYSTEM. We are presently apportioning sub targets to civic organizations and Church groups. Both the Valley Gung-Ho Group and the major target are bringing in good indicators on the public. Of course, the best is yet to come.

If you are willing to experience the joy of aligning your purposes with the purposes of your community, and furthering the Humanitarian Objective (hear Ron's Journal 68) of Scientology, start or join a Gung-Ho Group.

It's revitalizing!"

Carl Carlson

Members of the Valley Gung-Ho Group are:

President	Carl Carlson
Communications Executive	Pat Bumpus
Organization Executive	Carle Bumpus
Public Executive	Greg Dexter
Individual Contact Officer	Kay Brown

For more information on Gung-Ho Groups and targets, contact your local Scientology Organization, TODAY. All Scientology Organizations are listed on the back page of this Auditor.

RECENT GOTEBORG COURSE COMPLETION

Hakan Johansson. HQS: Aurelio Lancial. HAS: Evert Ohlsson. HAS: Marie Winquist. HAS: Anita Forsstrom. HAS: Eva Benatsson. HAS: Dan Davidsson. HAS: Torsten Rahm. HAS: Marianne Nystrom. HAS: Ingrid Bergstrom. HAS: Lennart Lassfolk. HAS.

RECENT GOTEBORG RELEASE

Marie Winquist. IV.

SYDNEY

RECENT SYDNEY RELEASES

Alexis McMillan. I-IV: Garth Russell. III: Jessie von Fersen. III-IV.

RECENT AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION POWER RELEASES

Murray Pearlman. Anne Hoctor. Richard Rosenzweig. William Thomas. Brian Marshall. Ralph Ojeda. Alan Warner. Gerry Leazenby. Helen Rhodes. Roselyn Sakrais. C. G. MacKay. Jack Baumgard. Bruce Levinton. Walter Pawly. Chuck Robinson. Carl Saunders. Mary Atkinson. Arlette Herring. H. J. Rockl. R. Cesak. Iris Beaves. U. Z. Alestein. Don Hill Jr., Gloria Giberson. G. Kretchmar. Alice Katterman. E. Hodges. Kima Jason. N. Gauthier. D. Aspero. B. Hassa. S. Davis. K. Giles. M. R. Lynch. D. R. Bednarz. B. Jerome. Ailda Langhof. Richard Kelly. M. Alleros. B. Bainbridge. F. Regan. B. Acosta. J. Belotte. Helene Ireland. Arren Lerner. Louise Kelly. Bruce Good. Joy Oakley. Bob Bowman. Judy Powell. Charity Smith. Tom Lear. Sharon Larson. Paula Russell. Linda Roger. Richard Oden. Peter Asher. M. Allen. Thomas Daley. Glenn Sisson. Alexis M. Johnson. Robin Asher. Ed Shotwell. Steve Dynice. Paul Payne. Helen Wright. Barbara Robertson. Michele O'Malley. Rand Romig. Judith Barth. Karl Widmaier. Ralph Delbeque. Nathan Hightower. Ed Clapp. John Schlander. Tony Shelton. Paul Lebom. Carrie Spurgeon. Robert Stones. Edna Eaton. E. Neale. Barbara Borves. Ralph Boehm. Rudolph Cesak. Doug Coulter. Frank Sayre. H. Kretchman. Richard Kaufman. Alex Gerber.

ORDER YOUR HUBBARD MARK V E-METER TODAY

The Mark V E-Meter (Electrometer) is a precise electronic aid to auditing. It measures the mental state and change of state of Man.

Buy your Mark VE-Meter and learn how to use it as an essential part of your academy training at your nearest local Organization. Prepare for the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course now.

Every Auditor and Auditor-in-training needs an E-meter to help him help others.

PRICE: $140.00

20% International Membership Discount price $112.00.

ORDER TODAY from:

THE BOOKSTORE,
S.O. AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORG
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026

Denmark



Cdr. Jill Van Staden, Captain of AO Saint Hill Denmark addresses an enthralled audience at the Denmark Organization.

In a safe and free country, renowned both for its proud Viking heritage and its modern leadership in the field of industrial and artistic design, a new Advanced Org and a new Saint Hill have arisen. The two organizations are combined in the one powerful organization called AOSH Denmark.

Every person on the Technical staff of the new org, run by Sea Org members, is either on the Class VIII Course or is already a Class VIII Auditor! The one magnificent organization is totally equipped to deliver the Hubbard Dianetic Auditor's Course, Solo Audit Course, Clearing Course and the O.T. Course Sections from I to VI as well as the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course and the Class VIII Auditor's Course!

AOSH Denmark is now operating and open to, students from Europe. South Africa, Australia, New Zealand, India and Asia.

You can always write to Ron about your case or problems

that all Sea Org members become Class VIII, OT VIII as rapidly as possible.

There is no Solo-Audit Course for Sea Org members at the Sea Org as it has been found that the training route to Clear – through the Class VI Course (the Sea Org O.T. VIII makes all previous goals very trivial."

Quentin is already at OT VI.

Jon Horwich, the first graduate of the Sea Org Class VI Course, now Clear 1748, also received his Class VI Certificate from Mary Sue Hubbard at the same ceremony.

it shows up in his auditing.

However, he will not now be ordered to retrain if he errs in his auditing. He will be fined as an Ethics matter. The fine will be proportionate to the cost of the auditing done incorrectly.

This is effective at once.

L. Ron Hubbard

Get trained on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course

Learn the full skills of a Class VI Auditor in an environment of purposeful dedication to 100% Standard Technology.

The extremely thorough supervision by Class VIII Auditors ensures that every student is flawlessly trained to apply totally standard technology and to achieve glowing results on every preclear.

Take your place on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course now. You are needed as a highly trained Auditor. You are eligible to start at once if you have attained Class III or above, the state of Clear, or an old HPA/HCA Certificate before the Levels of training were established.

In addition to the high degree of practical auditing skill taught on this unique course, the breadth of the course, with its special and extensive checksheets, gives every student a firm grasp of Scientology auditing technology as a whole.

Students are privileged to receive Power Processing and all Review services at 50% discount and Solo Audit training at no extra charge as an added bonus!

The Saint Hill Special Briefing Course is THE training course for Scientology Auditors.

PRICE: $775.00

5% discount price for advance payment in full: $736.25

Write to the Letter Registrar for full details of the 5% discount plan.



Send your cheque or money order TODAY to:

The Registrar,
American Saint Hill Organization,
2723 W. Temple Street, Los Angeles,
California 90026, U.S.A.

Dear Registrar Date.....

I wish to enroll in advance on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course. I enclose a cheque/money order for.....

My date of arrival will be.....

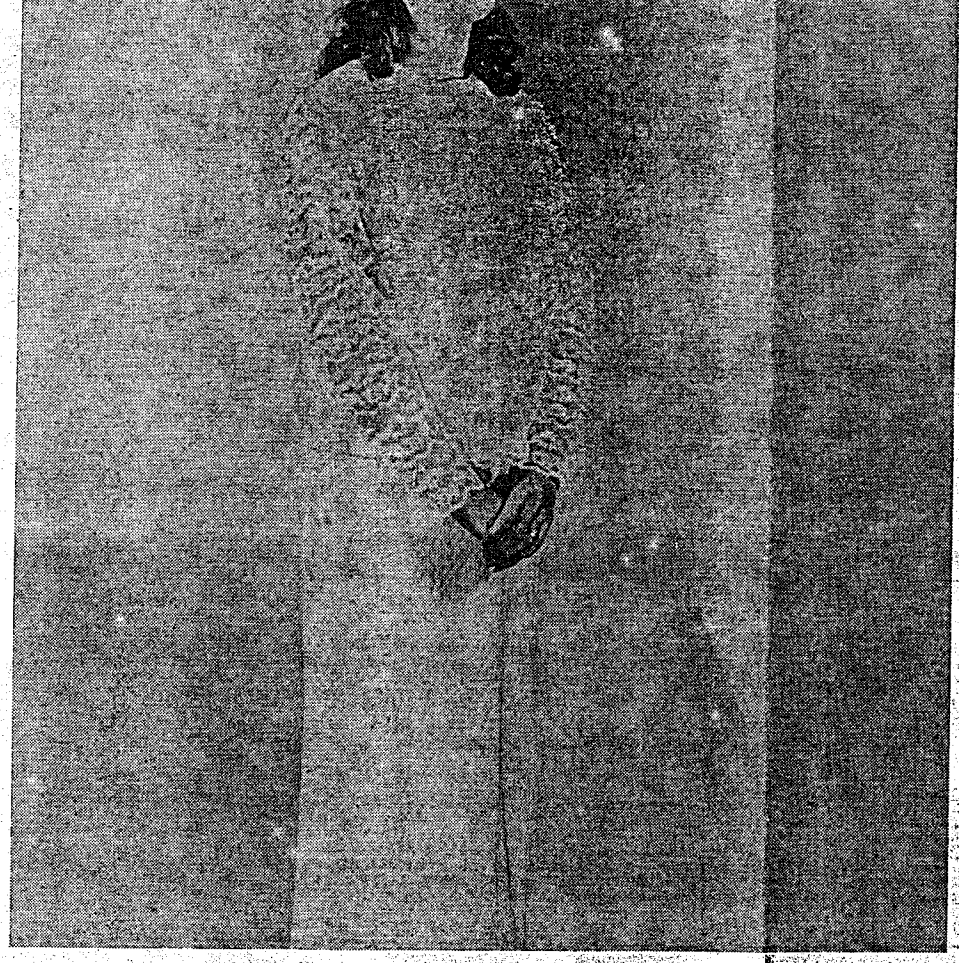
Case state.....

Level of training.....

Name.....

Address.....

Signed.....



Staunch, good and thorough, Mary Sue's hand for sixteen years has helped guide Scientology and its organizations. She did the first research on the handling of E-Meters as the preclear. She helped map the track and helped establish the processes we use today.

All these sixteen years have been super-human in their demands.

Golden-haired, slender and charming, Mary Sue has come through it all.

Above others she has earned her status of Clear. And that she could make it in the pressure and turbulence of our formative years is a tribute to both Mary Sue and Scientology.

Her life has been epic, impossible to adequately describe in these few words.

And it is with great triumph and pride that we salute our Mary Sue—Clear 208!

Mary Sue today is in her home in England. She is no longer a member of the board of Scientology organizations and is not a director or officer of any of the corporations. She holds a staff post of Guardian in the Worldwide Division at Saint Hill.

She works 10 to 12 hours a day but spends the evenings with her children. Her mother, sister and brother live in the United States.

Most of her work today is concerned with assisting Scientologists to get help and assuring them of justice and good service.

When things go too wrong people usually count on Mary Sue to put things right for them. And, with remarkable skill, she always does.

Concerning her Clearing, Mary Sue herself says:

"The adventure of self-discovery through Scientology is the most exciting and rewarding anyone can experience.

Through the Grades of Processing, the complexities and aberrations fall away, and one is again himself—unique amongst all others, with experience and abilities available for which one dreamed, yet dared not to hope as possible. And one is Clear.

To those enroute, the high adventure lies ahead. Take courage—the Road is sure and the chains are no longer forever binding.

To those who are Clear and going to O.T., I am proud to be with you—we have much to do and the future is ours.

To my dear husband, auditor, teacher and our Founder go my thanks and acknowledgment for having given the most precious gifts of Freedom and true Beingness to me and my fellow Man. Without him, none of this would have been possible; and so to Ron goes my everlasting gratitude for having provided for us all the Road to Clear."

DIANETICS
the modern science of mental health

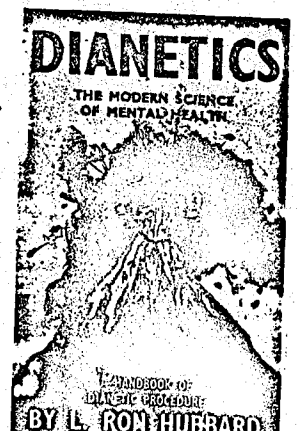
by L.Ron Hubbard

BUY THIS BOOK TODAY!

With DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH, L. Ron Hubbard introduced to the world the bright reality of the first workable mental technology in all of history!

The impact of the truths of this book were such that it instantly rose to the best seller list and has remained a best seller ever since.

DIANETICS: THE MODERN SCIENCE OF MENTAL HEALTH SHOWS YOU THE WAY TO A CAPABLE, WELL AND HAPPY HUMAN BEING, EASILY AND SWIFTLY.



Buy this book now and read it, and change your life for the better.
This is the book for your friends.
Buy it in half dozen copy lots. Costs only 35/- (Stg.) $ 5.00 (U.S.) per book, that's £10/16/0 (Stg.) $ 30.00 (U.S.) for six.
Send your cheque or money order to the Bookstore, Church of Scientology of California, 2005 N. 9th St., Los Angeles CA 90006.

DIANETICS means 'through thought'. It is that subject containing the basic discoveries by L. Ron Hubbard about Man and the human mind which led to and were the reason for Scientology.

SOME
SCIENT
by L

There is no good in the
by some.

The holiest saint, the
orderly group alike have
since Man's beginning.

And Scientology is no
release of its basics in
people have ineffectually
ment and progress.

In 1950, '51 and '52, $2,
record, were spent in efforts
and Scientology.

But truth knows no
truth pierces the thickest
fights back only with truth
today would happily render
its worst enemies.

For Scientologists know
knowing it, can understand
venge.

There are two classes of
successfully to fight Scientology.
the personal opponent, the
opponent.

The reasons why they say
just one reason - a guilty

Reality

Rec 2/10/70
BOFTO

76 MAJOR

see E-Meter ed.



Why some fight Scientology

Rec 2/10/70
BOFTIG

Reality

76 MAJOR

See E-Meter ed.



Why some fight Scientology

Mary Sue Hubbard Awards

Class VI Certificate to Quentin Hubbard



On Friday, the 24th of January, aboard **'Apollo'** the Flagship of the Sea Org, Quentin Hubbard was awarded his Hubbard Senior Scientologist Class VI Certificate by Captain Mary Sue Hubbard, the Controller of all Scientology.

Although the Sea Org has more Saint Hill trained Class VI and Class VIII Auditors than any other org and is the home of the Class VIII Course, and has more Clears and OTs, Quentin has the special honor of being the second graduate of the Sea Org's own Class VI Course.

The Sea Org Class VI Course only trains members of the Sea Org and is exactly comparable to the standard Saint Hill Special Briefing Course. It is command intention SHSBC) – is the fastest and most advantageous in the long run.

Quentin says this concerning his completion of the Class VI Course:

"I lost the feeling of great minority' around tech trained people. There couldn't be any better career than one dedicated to freeing Man. Besides using Tech in session you always have the knowingness of people around you and how to handle them in a way that will make both win. I have now started the Class VIII Course. To be a Class VIII–

ATTESTATION REINSTATED

by L. Ron Hubbard

ATTESTATION OF ALL CLASSES (EXCEPT VIII) AND GRADES IS REESTABLISHED.

ED 29WW 16SH 1EU 1US which cancelled attestation on Saint Hill Special Briefing Course and any ED (Executive Directive) cancelling attestation is revoked.

HCO Policy Letter 14 March 68 FAST FLOW and HCO Policy Letter 29 March 65, Issue II, HCO Policy Letters 6 Feb 68 and 7 Feb 68 and HCO Policy Letter 24 Feb 68 are returned to force in all courses, Academies, and Saint Hill Special Briefing Course (but not Class VIII).

A programme which placed Class VIIIs in every org to safeguard tech has now been completed and Class VIIIs are graduating regularly from Advanced Orgs. This will keep tech in and effective.

A few auditing errors which came out of FAST FLOW made it necessary to safeguard tech application. This has now been done fully and completely.

FAST FLOW means the student attests his theory or practical class when he believes he has covered the materials and can do it. There is no examination.

The student's own attestation is accepted and he is certified.

If he has made a false attestation HCO Policy Letter 14 March 68 must be gotten in in Qualifications Divisions over the world.

With Sea Org VIIIs on the job over the world tech will be safeguarded. With the Class VIII Course now being given in Advanced Orgs, any defects can be remedied.

Only about 8% of those trained made it slow for the 92%.

Thus the speed of training is now fully up to the student.

It has also been found the examinations serve as invalidation and that only invalidation knocks an auditor off his stride.

I am sorry for any inconvenience or slow this temporary suspension of Fast Flow may have brought about. The first release of the new non-examination system was a test. It was withdrawn and any holes in it patched up.

Fast Flow on training as well as auditing is now fully and permanently released. It was not suspended on grades or auditing. It is now restored to training.

Class VIII was a great break through in auditing. It pushed results to 100%. With Class VIIIs around the simplicity and directness of auditing is in full view and results will be higher than ever before.

GUNG-HO GROUPS (CONTINUED)

(c) Personal and Family Management.
(d) Basic Scientology Book study.

These are not expensive courses. Their fees are comparable to those charged by Franchise Centres for HAS (Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist) Courses, etc.

The Group's Courses are packaged, easily supervised, checksheet courses, run on a regular evening schedule. All the fees go to the group.

FRANCHISE CENTRE IS DIFFERENT

A Franchise Centre is different entirely from a Gung-Ho Group.

One can easily benefit from the other.

But the Gung-Ho group is there to speed up and smooth out the society and civic organizations and make a better community atmosphere directly.

The Group is a society entrance point.

The Franchise Centre is basically a Scientology training and processing activity for individuals.

The Group works on other dynamics – notably the 3rd and 4th.

GROUP ORG BOARD For a Forming Elementary Group

The Group President is in general charge of the group.

The Group Communications Executive handles communications and dissemination and is very like the HCO

The rule is that ONE IS RESPONSIBLE FOR EVERYTHING IMMEDIATELY BELOW HIM ON THE ORG BOARD.

One can then have as few as one person (who then does all these things) or as many as are needed or can be used.

However, when the group gets above 50, the Org Board is expanded to 27 departments from the 18 how indicated.

People as they join the Elementary Group fit in where the load is heaviest.

The Recruiting Officer recruits Group members and acts as Reception and and keeps the Address Files.

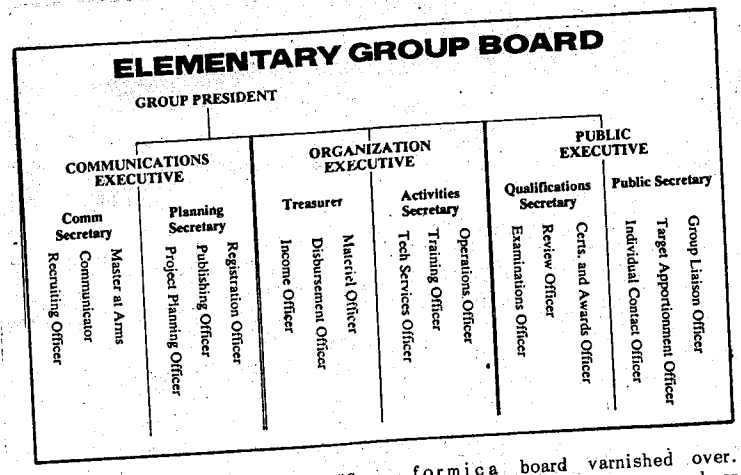
The Communicator handles all communications of whatever kind, in and out.

The Master at Arms keeps order at meetings and ejects people trying to break the group up. He also inspects things and reports on them to the Communications Executive who in turn informs the President or other group members.

The Project Planning Officer finds, figures out and draws and writes up all the steps of a project or programme after it is agreed upon by the Executive Council

The Publishing Officer publishes the steps of anything, the literature of anything; if it's published he publishes it to our outside groups. He also keeps a library and files of programmes and any pamphlets issued or sold by the group. He is also the Press Relations Officer until one is appointed to his department.

The Registration Officer registers members, other groups, students, congresses; anything where a membership is concerned is registered by the



programmes and projects in progress.

The Examinations Officer examines anyone trained or being trained and any project or programme.

In event of any breakdown in anything, such as a project or programme, the Review Officer grabs it, and gets it redone.

The Certs and Awards Officer gets made up and issued all Certificates, membership or otherwise, pins, etc. as well as Conditions (see the book "Introduction to Scientology Ethics").

The Individual Contact Officer is in charge of Polls for purposes from Individuals in the public. These form up in Project Planning into specific long range TARGETS for the area of the group.

The Target Apportionment Officer apportions short range targets to other groups which when all done make up the completion of long range targets for the whole area.

The Group Liaison Officer is in contact with other groups to be sure

formica board varnished over. Names are printed or typed or DYMO stickered. If the board isn't varnished, tape and dymo strips can't be pulled off easily and stuck back on.

Christmas red, green, yellow tape is used to separate the different departments and parts of the group organization.

FUNCTIONS

It is forbidden to obtain long range targets from civic groups or businesses.

One only obtains long range targets by ringing doorbells and going into shops and asking individuals what they think should be done on community projects.

When enough of this is done then the Project Planning Officer sums the results of the poll up into LONG RANGE OBJECTIVES. The Publishing Officer publishes these as a pamphlet for the Gung-Ho Group

Organization.

The Group Organization Executive handles Finance and Training and is comparable to the Organization Executive Secretary of a Scientology Organization.

The Group Public Executive handles Qualifications, Distribution and other actions like the Public Executive Secretary of a Scientology org. (In a Scientology Org, Qualifications is under Organization, not Public).

DUTIES

EVERY PERSON IN THE GROUP WITHOUT EXCEPTION IS ON THE ORG BOARD AND HAS DUTIES AS POSTED.

The duties of the personnel in a Group are embraced by the title and the functions under him.

issued by Certs and Awards).

The Income Officer cashiers and receives and bills for any income owed.

The Disbursement Officer pays all bills from Treasury.

The Material Officer keeps up the property and quarters of the group, anything it owns, repairs it, sets up meeting chairs and cleans them away. And inventories things.

The Tech Services Officer sees students are routed and cared for, sees other groups when meeting together are routed and handled. His business is bodies, to what are they assigned, where do they go.

The Training Officer handles all training of whatever kind, including the training of the group. And any school.

The Operations Officer actually handles and directs all operations,

GET YOUR POWER

Power Processing, administered by the effortless skill of Class VII or Class VIII Auditors and supervised by Class VIII Auditors, releases you from the factors inhibiting your power and enables you to become a Power Release. It is a major step on your way to Clear and TOTAL FREEDOM.

FIRST GET PROCESSING IN THE HUBBARD GUIDANCE CENTRE OF YOUR NEAREST SCIENTOLOGY ORGANIZATION UP TO GRADE IV RELEASE.

You are then qualified to obtain Power Processing (no other training or prerequisite required.)

Price: Grade V, $1,000.00
Grade VA, $200.00.

Special 5% discount price for advance payment in full, by mail:
Grade V, $950.00.
Grade VA, $190.00.

SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE STUDENTS RECEIVE A 50% DISCOUNT ON ALL POWER PROCESSING, GRADES V and VA.

Send your check or money order to the ADVANCE SCHEDULE REGISTRAR, S.O. AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION 2723 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90026.

them up and keeps them going.

(Of course by "other groups", we mean civic groups, businesses, etc.)

The Communications Executive makes sure the six functions under him or her happen whether manned or not, singly manned or assisted by more than one in each spot.

The Organization Executive is in charge of all those six functions below him.

The Public Executive is in charge of all those functions below him.

The President sees that the Group Org Board form is held and that the functions and actions of the group occur and that the group is successful.

The three Executives (Communications, Organization, Public) form an EXECUTIVE COUNCIL. This passes on all matters of importance and originates programmes.

The President is the CHAIRMAN of the Executive Council.

This is a very fundamental organization, done with simplicity.

It will function.

When more than 50 are serving in the Group and it is active, then the basic pattern is expanded properly. Each Executive gets one more department so that there are nine. And each department gets 3 sections.

But the functions remain more or less the basic group pattern.

It is best to start with a simple pattern.

This pattern also adapts to any business or any civic group.

POST THE BOARD

The Org Board of the Group is posted conspicuously. It is best done on a varnished board or a

pose.

The Project Planning Officer now breaks these long range ones down, each one down into possible short range ones, gives them to the Group Apportionment Officer to see if he can get them lined up to various Civic groups or businesses as their portion of the long range target.

By keeping 1 or 2 long range targets going (by getting other groups to do the short range parts) the long range targets can be met for the community.

The Publishing Officer keeps public attention on progress (in the press, etc.) and makes heavy capital out of a completion of a long range target, giving the Civic Groups or businesses lots if not all the credit.

There is no unit in the world that goes to the public to discover what's really wanted and needed.

And no group exists to act like a source and coordinator in the community.

Thus the Gung-Ho Group is new and needed and can become very influential and worthwhile.

RULES

The Gung-Ho Group is only interested in constructive Targets.

It is interested only in the greatest good for the greatest number (of dynamics).

L. Ron Hubbard

Dynamics: The urge, thrust and purpose, of life – SURVIVE! – in its eight manifestations.

Together" in Mandarin. It pulls together other groups in the community to work towards the betterment of society and of the area.

The Groups Programme works on the motto: A COMMUNITY THAT PULLS TOGETHER CAN MAKE A BETTER SOCIETY FOR ALL.

The Group's purposes are –

1. To discover the purposes and targets the citizens as individuals in its area consider most desirable to improve the area.
2. Co-ordinate these targets into long range community objectives and publish and arouse interest in them.
3. Work with other civic groups to co-ordinate action on these targets by means of planning of short range targets each civic group is to do, (the short range being part which when done add up to a long range target).
4. Study and use Scientology to improve the reach of one's own group and the leaders of other groups.

The Group Officer of the nearest org will direct, keep in communication with and supply promotional literature to all GUNG-HO groups.

Each GUNG-HO group must choose a Master at Arms whose sole duty is to eject from the group people who enter the group to try to break up the group or pervert it to destructive ends.

ment. The Master at Arms has the additional duties of Inspection and keeping order. If a serious out ethics situation does occur then he or she must notify the Ethics Officer at the local org.

Such a group as GUNG-HO is vital. Gung-Ho groups can and should take an active part in the community, working with various civic groups, clubs, churches and parishes to achieve the area's targets; creating harmony, peace and co-ordination. Why fight anymore? Get people to do something constructive and improve society. Make a safe environment.

The role of the Field Staff Member (FSM) in a group is to get as many persons in the group trained and processed at the nearest Scientology org as possible and through the group contacts to get as many civic leaders and civic group leaders trained as possible.

FINANCE

Most groups run by membership fees or contributions and are rarely prosperous enough to maintain themselves.

The group activities are financed by the following:

1. A percentage of FSM commissions.
2. Membership fees.
3. Any contributions.
4. Course fees for courses it teaches.

FSM COMMISSIONS

An FSM using the group to send persons to Scientology Orgs of course cannot expect the group to continue to exist unless he allocates a certain percentage of his com-

receives all commissions and pays the person who signs up selectees in the group name 50%, the group retaining the remainder.

Or:

(c) The group as the official FSM of the area receives all the fee and has its group staff members do the selection.



L. RON HUBBARD
Founder of Scientology

Of these (b) is probably the most workable.

As the operating group if functioning well, would triple or quadruple the potential sign ups for FSMs, the halving of the commission would benefit one and all.

Plan (c) is the one used by Scientology orgs in selecting people to higher orgs, but is not actually all that workable.

There are undoubtedly other plans and arrangements that could be made.

The whole point here is that an independent FSM depending on the group for spade work has to contribute to the group's survival or local group as it is their money.

Membership fees cover postage and mailing costs to members but not very much more. It is a minor but necessary source of income.

The Group Member of course gets a membership card and pin for his membership fee.

CONTRIBUTIONS

The most heavily worked over income point of most civic-minded groups is the obtaining of contributions.

These can be quite sizeable.

They do not however come easily unless the group has a non-profit status and the patron can thereby deduct it from his income tax.

A group, however, that registers as a charity and is a member of existing non-profit organizations can obtain contributions.

Governments have been known to contribute large sums to groups.

Contributions should be worked at but should be regarded as an irregular source of income and not counted on for the general running expenses of a group. Rather, they are like an affluence, and major projects are the best use for contributions and the best reason to get them – such as a new building for the group or a new hall, things like that.

COURSE FEES

The group can teach four types of courses:

(a) Group Organization.
(b) Basic Management.

V.E. SCIENTOLOGY #28

(in part)

copyright 1966

Scientology TRAINING

The acquisition of those precise skills and truths which invariably change conditions in individuals and groups, to new levels of ability, happiness and existence.

THE AUDITOR

WORLD 46 WIDE

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

THE DYNAMIC EXPANSION OF SCIENTOLOGY

GUNG-HO GROUPS

By L. RON HUBBARD

GUNG-HO GROUPS are composed of local Scientologists in the field, any friends who are interested and general public members. First a Captain, Secretary, Treasurer and Public Officer must be elected by the group. When the group is formed, it must contact the Group Officer of the nearest org and give its address and the names of its officers and members, etc. and apply for a GROUP CERTIFICATE.

GUNG-HO means "Pull

He or she may also hold hearings when disputes arise and bring them to a satisfactory solution or agree-

missions to its Treasury. This could be done on one of three arrangements:

(a) The FSMs working in or with the group allocate automatically as soon as the commission is received by him or her from the org say 5% of the 10% (meaning 50% of what he receives). This would be paid to the Treasurer of the group.

Or:

(b) The Group itself is the FSM.

the cycle will break down. And roving FSMs entering the area should work through the group as this in past years was a very sore point and hurt groups who had then to clean up the pcs left unfinished and all that..

MEMBERSHIP FEES

Group Members should pay a fee yearly to the group. It is about $2.50 to $5.00 but is up to the

THE TONE SCALE

By L. Ron Hubbard

A person's reaction to life and the environment are represented in Scientology by the Tone Scale. This scale plots the descending spiral of life from full vitality and consciousness through half vitality and half consciousness down to death.

By various calculations about the energy of Life, by observation and by test, this Tone Scale is able to give levels of behaviour as Life declines.

These various levels are common to all men.

In contact with various situations and people in his environment, an individual goes up and down the scale. The accuracy of this tone scale you can test yourself through direct observation.

This scale has a chronic or an acute aspect. A person can be brought down the tone scale to a low level for ten minutes and then go back up, or he can be brought down for ten years and not go back up.

A man who has suffered too many losses, too much pain, tends to become fixed at some lower level of the scale and, with only slight fluctuations, stay there. Then his general and common behaviour will be at that level of the tone scale.

A salesman, for example, may appear to be very enthusiastic with customers, but at home he is always angry. In this case anger may well be his chronic tone level.

Of course, as good news and bad, happy days and sad ones strike a person, there are momentary raises and lowerings on this tone scale. But there is a chronic level, an average behaviour for each individual.

As an individual is found lower and lower on this chart, so is his alertness, his consciousness lower and lower.

At the top of this chart, one is fully conscious of himself, his environment, other people and the universe in general. He accepts his responsibilities in it. He faces the realities of it. He deals with the problems within the limits of his education and experience.

The whole intent of Scientology is to raise the individual from lower to higher strata on this scale by increasing intelligence, awareness, and ability.

Copyright © 1968 by L. Ron Hubbard. All Rights Reserved.

Additional copies of scale available upon request

EMOTIONAL TONE SCALE

CREATIVE
AT CAUSE
RESPONSIBLE
CERTAIN


4.0 **Enthusiasm**


3.0 **Conservatism**


2.5 **Boredom**


2.0 **Antagonism**


1.5 **Anger**


1.1 **Covert hostility**


1.0 **Fear**

DESTRUCTIVE
AT EFFECT
IRRESPONSIBLE
UNCERTAIN


0.5 **Grief**


0.05 **Apathy**

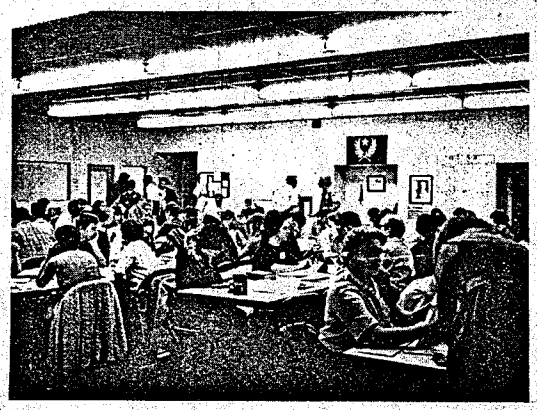

0.0 **Death**

Compliments of: SCIENTOLOGY GLENDALE
436 W. Colorado, Glendale, Calif. Tel. 246-8118

JOIN US AT ASHO
WE ARE BOOMING

Here in Los Angeles, the Sea Org - A.S.H.O. is in full swing, with precision auditing results, highly trained Briefing Course Class VI Graduates, and the exciting new Hubbard Standard Dianetics Course.

Just to let you know what's in store for you when you get to A.S.H.O., here are some of the highlights.



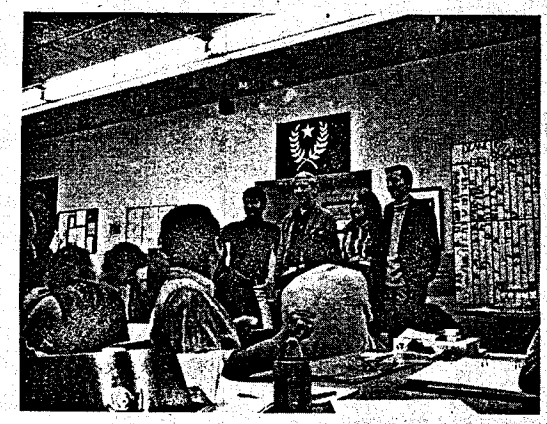
H.S.D.C.

Enroled and on course! There are now 190 students on course the 2nd week, & growing



Mike Maurer

H.S.D.C. supervisor. Sent personally by Ron. He was Ron's top Graduate-course supervisor at the Flagship. He is your H.S.D.C. Supervisor.



FIRST 3 GRADUATES OF THE NEW HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE ARE FROM LEFT TO RIGHT: TERRANCE SHANK, SUPERVISOR MIKE MAURER, NANCY DERMANOSKI, JOHN EASTMAN. THESE ARE THE VERY FIRST TO GRADUATE IN THE U.S. AND WELL DESERVANT OF THE H.D.G. CERTIFICATE.

Discover the basic mechanics of Affinity, Reality and Communication--The Time Factor.
This book is packed with energy---every word you read will increase your awareness and make the difference between just existing and really living.

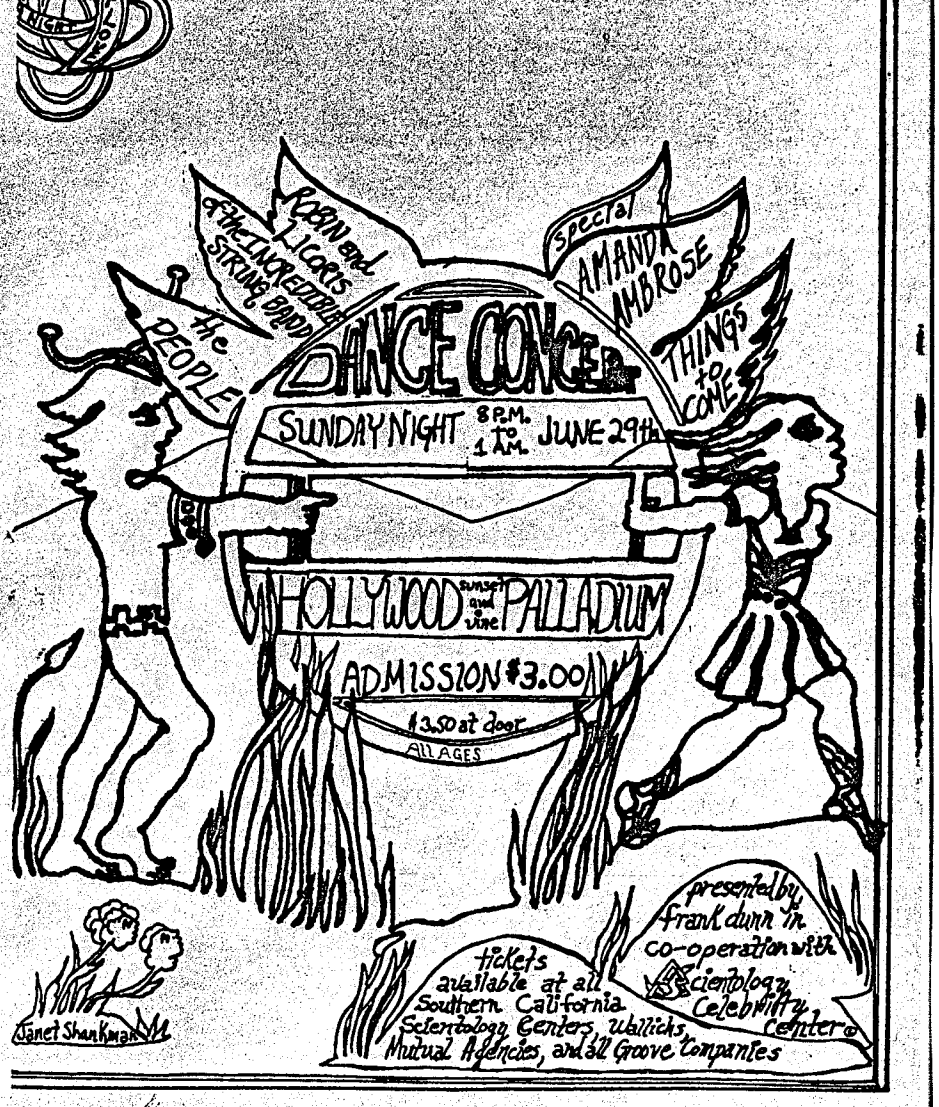
NOTES ON THE LECTURES

of L Ron Hubbard



California Series, Fall 1950

get your copy today;
read it tomorrow!



notes on the lecture

by L. Ron Hubba

$2.00 per copy

Send me ____ copies of L. Ron Hubbard's book
Notes on the Lectures.

Name: _____

Address: _____

_____

Mail to The Church of Scientology
2005 West Ninth Street, Los Angeles
California 90006 - 388-3481

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L.RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

learn how you can better understand your fellow man!

If one knows the mechanisms by which people act or react, he can better handle his life and be happier.

Scientology Training is the exact technology of how to improve conditions. You learn the basics and how to handle communication, problems and the upsets of life.

Are you making your life go right?

Do you make life happen, or does it happen to you?

come to the LOS ANGELES ACADEMY of SCIENTOLOGY

REGISTER ME NOW FOR THESE COURSES:

I'LL START ON _____

AMOUNT ENCLOSED _____

- ☐ Hubbard Standard Dianetics - Level 4 Packa $1300
- ☐ Hubbard Standard Dianetics $500
- ☐ Level 0 - Level 4 Package $1000
- ☐ Level 0 - Level 4 (each) $250

name: _____

address: _____

Mail to the Advanced Scheduling Register
Church of Scientology of California
2005 West Ninth Street, Los Angeles, California 90006, 388-3481

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L.RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

ENROLL ON ADVANCED COURSES

THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION
LOS ANGELES
PLANET EARTH
THE SOLAR SYSTEM
THIS UNIVERSE

In the matter, energy, space and time of this Universe, there is a Bridge – The Bridge to Total Power.

The combined forces of the Sea Organization guard this bridge from unethical elements so that it is safe – safe for YOU to cross.

Galaxy upon galaxy, billions of light years away, have no bridge, have no route to freedom.

The fire of freedom lies upon one lone planet at the edge of the Milky Way, the planet Earth. There is nowhere else to escape.

The war and invasion of aliens are far away now. It is safe to take the route to Total Freedom and Total Power.

Come to the Advanced Organization to cross this Bridge from the state of Release, through the state of Clear and on to the state of full OT and Total Power.

FILL IN & SEND THE ENROLLMENT FORM TO:
The Registrar, The Advanced Organization
916 South Westlake
Los Angeles, California 90006

All Advanced Courses are administered to you with the exact standard technology provided by L. Ron Hubbard.

ADVANCED COURSES 1969 PRICE LIST

	PRICE	*5% Advance Payment Discount Price*
Clearing Course	$800.00	$760.00
OT I	75.00	71.25
OT II	500.00	475.00
OT III	875.00	831.25
OT IV	75.00 (plus $200 review costs by a Class VIII Auditor)	71.25
OT V	875.00	831.25
OT VI	350.00	332.50
OT VII	75.00	71.25
OT VIII	500.00	475.00

The 5% advance payment discount for payment in full in advance applies to all Advanced Courses.

Note: SPECIAL DISCOUNT PACKAGE – Pay in advance for all 8 sections of the OT Course at the total price of $2850.00 – a saving of $475.00!

Copyright © 1969 L. RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
Church of Scientology of California

ENROLLMENT FORM

Please enroll me on the Advanced Courses checked below:

☐ Clearing course. Achieve the celebrated state of Clear: a being who is totally free over mental matter, energy, space and time as regards survival for self. Over 2000 Clears have already attested to this wonderful state, long sought for but never found until L. Ron Hubbard.

☐ Section I OT Course: A step higher above clear into the world of OT (Operating Thetan: a being who is at total cause over matter, energy, space, time, thought and life).

☐ OT II Course: At OT II a being further expands, regains abilities and becomes ready for OT III.

☐ OT III Course: The student goes through the "Wall of Fire" that no one could even approach without resultant sickness and death before L. Ron Hubbard found the way for you to go through safely and reach the other side, shining and free from the curtain of degradation that has hung like a poisonous veil over this planet.

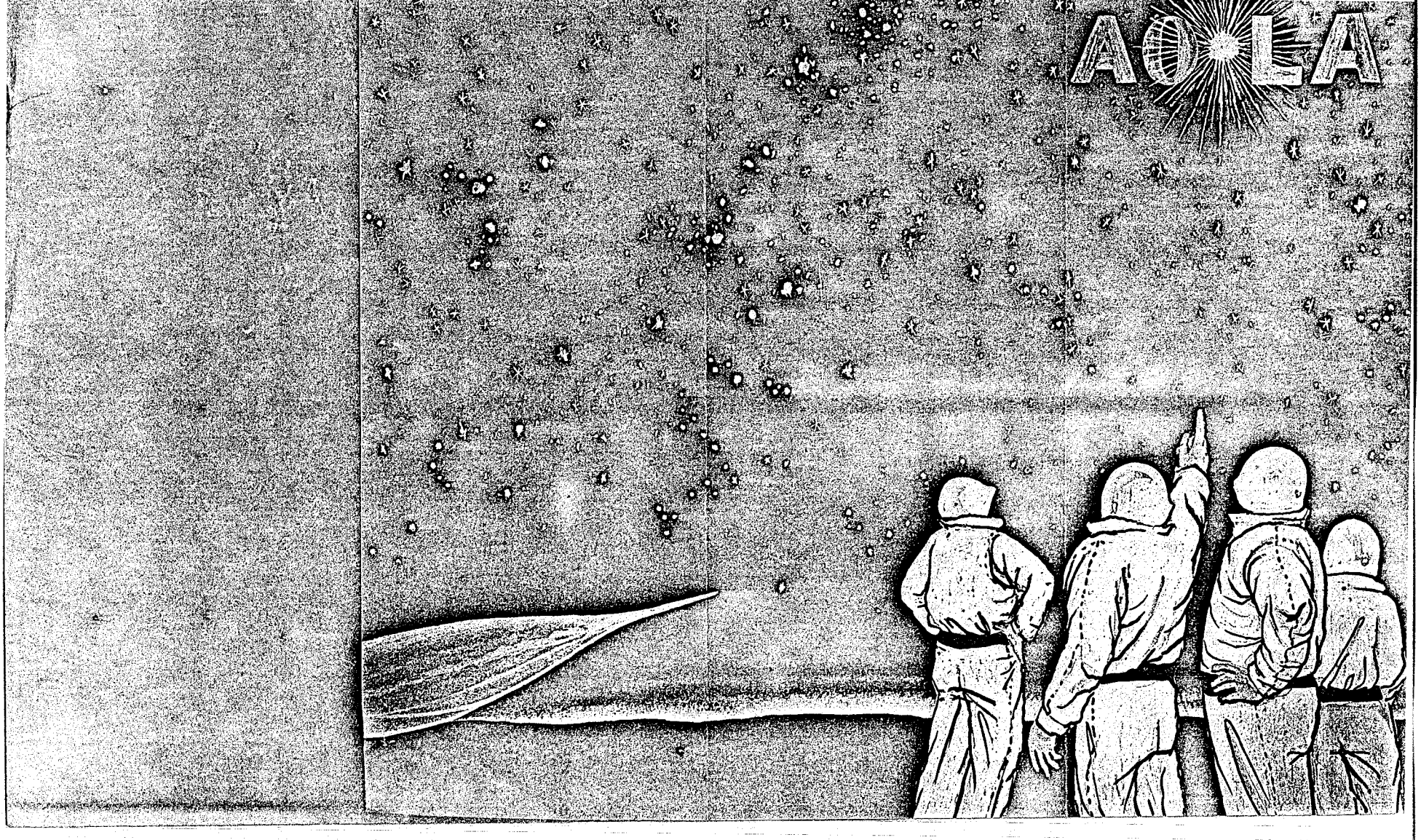
☐ OT IV Course: Special review by a Class VIII Auditor.

☐ OT V Course: Gradient scale drills to handle matter, energy, space and time from outside your body.

☐ OT VI Course: The level of stable Certainly and Power. Here the Being achieves causativeness with certainty.

☐ OT VII and OT VIII Courses: not yet released; take one all the way up to Total Power.

☐ Send me further information on Advanced Courses and AO Services.


AOLA



HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE

AT SEA ORG - ASHO

Fantastic news! A new technological breakthrough by L. Ron Hubbard.

STANDARD DIANETICS. INFINITELY MORE SIMPLE. FASTER AND EASIER TO APPLY, STANDARD DIANETICS ERASES ACHES, PAINS, TIREDNESS AND THE UNWANTED SOMATIC ILLNESSES. STANDARD DIANETICS IS THE ANSWER TO HUMAN SUFFERING.

Dianetics is the technology of Pastoral Counceling. That means it is done by ministers. It is religious and cures religiously.

The Course will by taught by Sea Org Dianetic Supervisors (personally trained under the guidance of L. Ron Hubbard). The already tremendous demand for this course has made it possible to offer the new HSDC at both Sea Org-ASHO and at the Los Angeles Organization.

There are NO pre-requisites for this course. Anybody can be run on the new Dianetics regardless of case level.

This course will enable anyone who takes it to be able to produce 100% Standard Dianetic results, it will enable them to supervise the Course themselves once they have graduated, and it will teach them to case supervise dianetic auditing.

The price of the new Hubbard Standard Dianetics Course is $500.00 or $475.00 for advance payment in full by mail. Fill in the form below and send it along with your check to:

Advance Scheduling Registrar
Sea Org-American Saint Hill
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026
Telephone (213) 386-7100

Name_____ Level of Processing_____

Address_____ Level of Training_____

_____ Amount enclosed_____

Zip code_____ Phone_____ Arrival date_____

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

FROM

_____

_____

_____

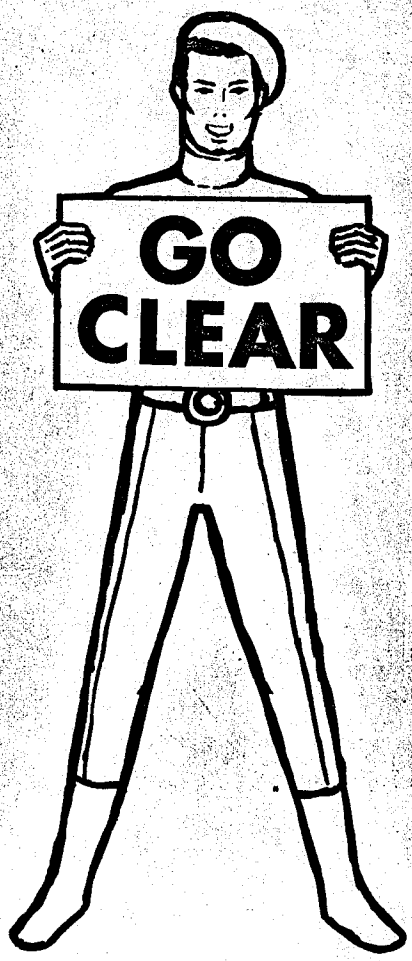
FIRST CLASS
Permit No. 38794
Los Angeles, Calif.

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY

Church of Scientology of California

2723 W. TEMPLE ST



BEING CLEAR GIVES ONE THE FREEDOM AND POTENTIAL OF BEING....A CLEAR DOESN'T HAVE TO BE IN A BODY OR OUT OF A BODY; THERE ARE NO CONDITIONS IMPOSED UPON HIM. HE IS JUST AT CAUSE OVER MENTAL MATTER, ENERGY, SPACE AND TIME ON THE FIRST DYNAMIC OR AS REGARDS HIS OWN SURVIVAL....YOU CAN'T OVERVALUE THE STATE OF CLEAR.

L. RON HUBBARD

5% discount

for advance payment

Regular price for the Clearing Course is $800, less 5% you pay only $760. Make your check payable to AOLA.

Everyday the applause of validation and joy rings through AOLA as yet another Clear is made...another being has reached the high, high (but easily obtainable in Scientology) state of Clear.

You can go onto the Clearing Course as soon as you complete the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course (or the Solo Audit Course) at ASHO, The American Saint Hill Organization also in Los Angeles. But you can enroll in advance on the Clearing Course at any time. Advance enrollment is a good way to make faster progress on the vital target to go Clear.

The Clearing Course takes as long as it takes the individual to audit the materials to the state of Clear. Students receive the materials from the Director of Tech Services at AOLA and, most commonly, remain in the LA area to go Clear and begin the next Advanced Course.

Copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Scientology is a Religious Philosophy.

FILL IN THE ENROLLMENT COUPON ON REVERSE SIDE AND RETURN.

The Challenge of Scientology

Scientology is both a philosophy and a science. It is only fifteen years since L. Ron Hubbard announced to the world the results of a life-time spent in the study of philosophy, allied with his training in nuclear physics. The past fifteen years have been years of phenomenal growth and progress in Scientology, particularly in recent times with the discovery of the levels of Release, the levels of Awareness, and finally the ultimate achievement of the state of Clear.

Around the world is a growing movement of truth which brings order where there was confusion, sanity where there was insanity, health and purpose where there was only sickness and despair, and rapid advance for the able to states of Beingness hitherto only dreamed of by Man.

Scientology is the science of how to change conditions through knowing how to know. This knowledge and the phenomenal states of being, known in Scientology as 'Release', are achieved through a combination of auditing and training. Auditing is the application of this technology by a trained auditor. An auditor is someone who asks the person being audited a question, listens, and understands the answer to the question, and then acknowledges him for the answer.

Scientology processes are learned through training on an easy gradient level so that any Scientologist can help others having been helped himself. In a matter of hours these processes will increase your ability to communicate to others, help you resolve insurmountable problems, relieve you of past misgivings, free you from past emotional upsets, and assist you to look forward to the future, and realize your dreams. This is no idle promise, nor are you asked to rely on faith. Scientology works. It is the only philosophy that really works. It is literally the only hope man has of halting his rapid plunge toward global disaster.

Scientology is based upon truths about the conditions of existence, and how these can be changed for the better. You cannot afford to ignore such a challenge.

It is all very well to sit back and hope for the best in this "best of all possible worlds" but it's the course of personal and national suicide.

Unless there is a vast alteration in Man's civilization as it stumbles along today, Man will not be here very long, and none of us will survive.

Times must change.

Today, we, as a culture, poise on the brink of destruction. It does not matter whether that destruction will come with a dramatic bang or by political upheaval or by the putrefaction of social decay. It will come.

I do not have to tell you what is wrong. You can look around yourself and see a number of conditions, all signs of decay and sources of pain. You know they should not be that way.

To pretend all is well today is like whistling in a hurricane. It does no good.

Death waits. He is never announced. He simply arrives gradually or suddenly. He waits for each of us and for Mankind.

Yet Man today does nothing effective to halt death. Indeed he knows little or nothing about it. He even greets any effort to understand it with jeers or a shrug.

Man is sick and nations have gone mad.

You would not tolerate for one moment the conduct in an individual that is commonplace in the acts of some nations. You would lock up such a person.

We cannot, any of us, go on pretending all is well or that all will be well. It is not so.

Unless we ourselves are audited*, we will die as personal beings.

Unless a large and effective effort is made to halt Man's decline, this planet will revert to barren desert. Certainly, with his bombs, racism and inhumanities, he is trying hard enough.

Times must change.

We have too long gone downward toward personal and social oblivion.

Scientologists have a way to change this. We are the only group on earth that does have a workable solution. It's time we realized it and used it, every one of us.

Thousands of philosophers couldn't have been totally wrong. They sought, every one of them from Socrates to Russell, the way to salvage the individual and the society. The one common denominator of their search was a deep knowledge that there was a way out and that somewhere, someday, somebody would find it. All right, we have found the way out.

*Auditing: The application of Scientology procedures to someone by a trained Scientologist.

THE FIRST Sea Org Technical Mission Has Fully Validated



DAVID ALDRICH

Class VIII Auditor In Full

David is your Technical Secretary at A.S.H.O. Under the Technical Division comes the famous American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course. This course is growing larger each day and the number of technically trained Class VI Auditors graduating from this Blockbuster course is rapidly climbing. Briefing Course Students take in all the data, both philosophic and technical. A full Class VI Graduate is one of the most sought after Beings on this Planet.

ALL SERVICES FOUNDATION (7:30-10:30) TOO

Move to Los Angeles, hold a day job and study evenings. With the excellent ability of the Sea Org Staff and the happy, safe environment you can sail through your courses with complete certainty and 100% gains.

Check the service you will be taking upon arrival at ASHO. Pay for your courses in advance and receive the 5% discount. Fill out the form below and mail with your check to:

Advance Scheduling Registrar
Sea Org - American Saint Hill
Church of Scientology of California
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90026

American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.....$775.00

The Hubbard Standard Dianetics Course.....$500.00

Solo Audit Course.....$775.00 Org Exec Course.....$775.00

Minister's Course.....$150.00 M.I.B. Course.....$150.00

Power Processing.....$1000.00 Power Plus.....$200.00

Dianetic Intensives.....5hours.....$175.00

25hours.....$725.00

Hubbard Dianetic Supervisor's Course.....$125.00

Name_____ Amount Enclosed_____

Address_____ Arrival Date_____

_____ Level training_____

Zip code_____ Phone_____ Level processing_____

Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

AOLA Success Stories

CLEAR SUCCESSES

Now I know what Clear means - just that - Clear! The whole world is bright and beautiful and I am filled with love. I am me!

Goody Sabottka, CLEAR #2035

Scrumptious - is the best word I can think of to describe my first reaction to being Clear - there is a sense of Freedom. I now know I am - that's all, I AM.

Nat Gauthier, CLEAR #2011

Now I have accomplished an 18 year road. All I can really say at this time is Thank you, Ron - It is worth every bit of it. To others it is all yours. Just walk. The best is ahead.

Vernon Townsend, CLEAR #2021

Clear is really Clear - so clean, and simple and so very beautiful - so Clear.

Nancy Dermanoski, CLEAR #2063

I feel so clean, so light, so new, I AM!!
Thank you Ron -- and thank you too, all the wonderful Beings at the AO who helped me attain this marvelous state.

Ann M. Prothers, CLEAR #2047

OT SUCCESSES

It's like being born again and learning to live all over again. I went Clear ... and OT I - I am learning to walk. The world is a new and shiny place and I've been fortunate to be born into it again with intensified perception. Wow! People are neat. I've found myself being a safe terminal, even pre-Scientologists walk up and initiate communication with me. I'd like to make this whole universe safe for everyone.

Andrey Gershner, OT I, Clear #2072

Nothing is more gratifying than certainty, and as I look out into the world around me I reach with greater affinity, reality, communication and understanding; with compassion rather than confusion, with reach rather than withdraw. With every new level comes a new vantage point.

Ronaye Hudyma, OT I, Clear #2033

And now
here I am
me
and very free
and all the universes are open.

Roger Straus, OT III, Clear #1837

Copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.
THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

HEALTH & HAPPINESS

on a

Golden Platter

Researched by L. RON HUBBARD in 1932, '38, '43, '50, '52, (to name the principle years) and re-developed in 1962 & '63.

NOW

in 1969 the NEW DIANETICS after years of research, has reached a wonderfully full effective

STANDARD

DIANETICS now completely erases spiritually those things which make a person susceptible to and hold in place physical illness.

STANDARD DIANETICS

Infinitely more **SIMPLE**

YET

Fantastically more **EFFECTIVE**

It is a study of the very new and the very old.

The ABILITY to do Dianetic Auditing is the true FUNDAMENTAL BACKGROUND of a Scientology Auditor.

THE HUBBARD STANDARD

DIANETICS COURSE

Available for YOU to do

NOW

THE COURSE CONTAINS:

1. NEW TECHNOLOGICAL DATA by *L. Ron Hubbard.*
2. Utilizes BRAND NEW study data and techniques which ensure that study is 100% effective.
3. Includes the study of Dianetic Auditing Sessions personally Case Supervised by *L. Ron Hubbard.*
4. The full Dianetic Case Supervisor data and technology.

DEFINITIONS

DIANETICS: Means through thought or mind. Standard Dianetics is the 100% precision technology of the mind. Derived from the Greek word for thought "Dianoua". Dianetics is an applied spiritual practice.

STANDARD: A definite level or degree of quality that is proper and adequate for a specific purpose.

AUDITING: Addressing the spirit by the action of asking a person a question (which he can understand and answer), getting an answer to that question and acknowledging him for that answer. Dianetic auditing is a form of Pastoral Counselling.

PASTORAL COUNSELLING: Professional care or guidance towards an individual of a spiritual nature done by a minister of the church.

SCIENTOLOGY AUDITOR: A minister trained in the religious philosophy and practice of Scientology who applies that philosophy and practice to man's spirit and his spiritual freedom.

ENROL NOW

for the

HUBBARD

STANDARD DIANETICS

COURSE

PREREQUISITES:

There are NO prerequisites.
Anybody may take the course, and everybody should: Scientology Auditors of all training levels (including Class VIII auditors) old HPA's, and 1950/54 Dianeticists, new people who have just come into Dianetics and Scientology should all take the course. It is mandatory for anyone wishing to take the Solo Audit Course to Clear, and for all students who wish to train on the Academy levels of Scientology training.

COST:

Even though it is a BRAND NEW COURSE the price remains the same.
USA – $500; UK & Sth Africa – ff125. If the course is paid for in advance a 5% discount is given which makes the price: USA – $475; UK & Sth Africa – £118.15.0.

LENGTH OF TIME OF COURSE

Due to the fantastic NEW study data and techniques – the length of the course takes from only 2 to 4 weeks full time and can be done in only 4 weeks in the evenings.

ALL THE HOPES THAT YOU EVER HAD IN DIANETICS ARE NOW REALIZED

100% EFFECTIVE STANDARD DIANETICS

A NEW TECHNOLOGICAL BREAKTHROUGH

By L. Ron Hubbard

WRITE OR PHONE OUR REGISTRAR:

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90021
Telephone: 213 386-7100

ENROLMENT FORM

Dear Registrar,

I wish to enrol on the HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE.

I enclose a cheque/money order for _____ (less the 5% Advance payment discount) payable to The American Saint Hill Organization.

My arrival date will be _____

NAME: _____

ADDRESS _____

PHONE _____ SIGNATURE _____

YOUR ROAD TO TOTAL FREEDOM

Since the introduction of the Fast Flow system the rate at which Pre-clears have been getting their grades has soared! We want you to be part of this boom.

By filling in this questionnaire you will enable us to assist you further on your Road to Total Freedom.

1. What Scientology Auditing have you had?

2. Have you had your free former Release Check?

3. What grade of Release have you attained?

4. Where did you have your last Auditing?

5. When do you plan on having more Scientology Auditing?

6. What gains have you had from Scientology Auditing?

7. When do you intend having the fabulous Power Processes?

8. In what way can we assist you with your next step?

9. What training have you had in Scientology?

10. What books have you read?

11. What are your future plans for Training?

12. Comments and suggestions:

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____

OCCUPATION _____

INTERESTS AND HOBBIES _____

_____

Thank you for filling in this questionnaire.

SEND NOW TO: THE ADVANCE SCHEDULING REGISTRAR
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 WEST TEMPLE STREET
LOS ANGELES CALIFONIA
PHONE 386-7100

Copyright (c) 1968 by L.RON HUBBARD ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

FOR TRAINING IN SCIENTOLOGY

AUDITOR CLASSES	CERTIFICATE	REQUIREMENTS	TEACHES ABOUT
Class VII AUDITOR	HUBBARD GRADUATE AUDITOR HGA	INTERNESHIP FOR CLASS	POWER PROCESSING OTHERS
		CLEARING COURSE	CLEARING SELF
Class VI AUDITOR	HUBBARD SENIOR SCIENTOLOGIST HSS	CLASSIFICATION COURSE VI	THE REACTIVE MIND
		CERTIFICATE COURSE VI	
Class V AUDITOR	HUBBARD VALIDATED AUDITOR HVA	CLASSIFICATION COURSE V	EXPERT AUDITING
		CERTIFICATE COURSE V	
Class IV AUDITOR	HUBBARD ADVANCED AUDITOR HAA	CLASSIFICATION COURSE IV	ABILITIES (SERVICE FACSIMILES)
		CERTIFICATE COURSE IV	
Class III AUDITOR	HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR HPA	CLASSIFICATION COURSE III	FREEDOM (ARC AND ARC BREAKS)
		CERTIFICATE COURSE III	
Class II AUDITOR	HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR HCA	CLASSIFICATION COURSE II	RELIEF (OVERT ACTS AND WITHOLDS)
		CERTIFICATE COURSE II	
Class I AUDITOR	HUBBARD TRAINED SCIENTOLOGIST HTS	CLASSIFICATION COURSE I	PROBLEMS
		CERTIFICATE COURSE I	
Class 0 AUDITOR	HUBBARD RECOGNIZED SCIENTOLOGIST HRS	CLASSIFICATION COURSE 0	COMMUNICATION
		CERTIFICATE COURSE 0	

Training at the remaining levels—Classes V, VI and VII—is done at Saint Hill, the world-wide headquarters of Scientology under the direct supervision of the founder of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard. Saint Hill produces the highest skilled auditors and is the final step on the route to Clear and total freedom.

So, to attain the designation of Class 0, one first earns an H.R.S. Certificate and then zero Classification. The same would apply to earning Class I and to each of the remaining Classes.

An auditor progresses across the bridge from Class 0 up to Class VII. At each step he learns a new set of skills.

A Classification is not a degree since it signifies competence whereas degrees ordinarily symbolize merely time spent in theoretical study and impart no index of skill.

The CLASS of an auditor is prominently embossed with a Hubbard Communications Office Gold Seal in the lower left hand corner of the Certificate.

THE SKILLS OF EACH CLASS

Class 0—Communication Course.

The graduate of this course is a competent technician of communication—able to communicate, and familiar with the laws and principles of communication. He can produce a Communication Release—a higher state of being where a person has no communication difficulties or inabilities.

Class I—Problems Course.

The tools and knowledge which Release people from problems are vital. The Class I auditor has these. Everything about the subject of problems is covered on this course—the exact anatomy of any problem—how an auditor banishes despair, worry, exhaustion and confusion, the consequences of having problems. The graduate is a problems technician.

Class II—Relief Course.

Man has never known, except in some of the rare miracle workers he regarded as saints, how to bring relief to various ills. To be able to easily bring relief to oneself and others from the hostilities and sufferings of life is a skill MAN has seen only in healers. The Class II graduate has these skills.

Class III—Freedom Course.

MAN is chained to the upsets in his past. He has never understood why he felt so upset and misunderstood about his family or people or situations. Most men dwell perpetually on troubles they have had. They lead sad lives. Freedom from the upsets of the past with the ability to face the future is almost an unknown condition to MAN. The Class III graduate can free people.

Class IV—Ability Course.

MAN'S abilities tend to be individually specialized. He is so intent upon some action that he is clumsy in performing others. A Class IV auditor can move people out of a fixed condition so they are able to do other things. He can unleash the ability and potential of others.

INTRODUCTION

A thousand straws in the wind point out a glaring fact today—the man who will succeed tomorrow will be the man who knows about and can change HUMAN BEHAVIOUR.

Through the general bewilderment of Man at large, shines a gleaming, brilliant hope—SCIENTOLOGY.

Scientology is an applied philosopny dealing with the study of knowledge. Through the application of its technology, it can bring about changes in the conditions of life. It is a highly workable technology for changing conditions.

A person trained in Scientology has the key to human behaviour. In truth it could be said that he is in possession of magical techniques, for it is magical to change people for the better, predictably. To be able to remove, at will, problems, unawareness, ineffectiveness and inability never before achieved by priest, doctor or layman with any predictability (if at all)—these are miracles: this is magic.

The prospective Scientology student should ask himself this question: "Do I wish to help others as well as myself?" This desire does not have to be very strong, but it must be there. Given this initial willingness to help, you are capable of undertaking training in Scientology, and will graduate full-armed with a technology to assist yourself and your fellows, such as Man has never seen.

OCT 5 1967 130

SCIENTOLOGY TRAINING

Scientology is exacting. It consists of exact principles and exact techniques. The student of Scientology is therefore trained to a very high degree of competence.

In order for a student to attain this standard of excellence, he must know how to study not only Scientology but any subject. So the ability to study and learn is also taught the student. The technology of study is known in Scientology so that anyone can easily train.

The student of Scientology becomes thoroughly familiar with both the theory and the application of Scientology. He has at his command tools whereby mental and spiritual behaviour may be predicted, changed and bettered with a precision far in excess of anything previously known.

TRAINING is a formal activity (differing from casual reading or interest) imparting the philosophy or technology of Scientology to an individual or group and culminates in the award of a Certificate or Classification.

The student is firstly trained in the skills of "processing".

PROCESSING is defined as: exact techniques developed by L. Ron Hubbard through the application of modern scientific research procedure to solve the problems posed by life and the physical universe; the application of Scientology techniques and procedures to the individual to bring about increased awareness, ability and effectiveness.



L. RON HUBBARD, mathematician and applied philosopher, who discovered, computed and organised SCIENTOLOGY.

the auditor. MANY PRE-CLEARS DISLIKE BEING QUESTIONED. THE AUDITOR MUST THEN FIRST RESOLVE THE POSTULATES AGAINST BEING QUESTIONED; this would be called "clearing for broad straight-wire."

TEN. A case advanced to the point of released service facsimile.

THETA. The mathematical symbol for the static of thought. By THETA is meant the static itself. By "facsimile" is meant THETA which contains impressions by perception.

THOUGHT. The facsimiles one has recorded of his various environments and the facsimiles he has created with his imaginings, their recombination and evaluations and conclusions for the purpose of determining action or no action or potential action or no action. THOUGHT is used also to mean a progress treating awareness level recordings as distinct from non-awareness level recordings.

2-14-63

CONGRESS OF SCIENTOLOGISTS

February 22-23-24 . 1963

Boulevard Room
Ambassador Hotel
3400 Wilshire Blvd.
Los Angeles, Calif.

FRIDAY, FEBRUARY 22

9:00 A.M. - 12:00 noon - Registration - Foyer of the Boulevard Room
12:00 noon - 1:00 P.M. - Lunch
1:00 P.M. - 2:00 P.M. - Filmed Lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
2:00 P.M. - 2:30 P.M. - Break
2:30 P.M. - 3:30 P.M. - "The Point Where the Preclear Begins To Get Clear"
Tape lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
3:30 P.M. - 4:00 P.M. - Break
4:00 P.M. - 4:30 P.M. - Movies of Saint Hill by Ray Kemp
4:30 P.M. - 5:30 P.M. - "Basic Purpose" - Tape lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
5:30 P.M. - 7:30 P.M. - Dinner
7:30 P.M. - 8:30 P.M. - Seminar
8:30 P.M. - 9:00 P.M. - Break
9:00 P.M. - 10:00 P.M. - Seminar
(Ministerial Guild will meet in Oval "A" Room from 7:30 to 10:00 P.M. for discussion of plans for the coming year.)

END OF DAY

SATURDAY, FEBRUARY 23

10:00 A.M. - 11:00 A.M. - "The Personal Efficiency Program"
Live lecture by Brown McKee
11:00 A.M. - 11:30 A.M. - Break
11:30 A.M. - 12:30 P.M. - "The Anatomy of the Human Mind"
Live lecture by Robert T. Oakes
12:30 P.M. - 1:30 P.M. - Lunch
1:30 P.M. - 2:30 P.M. - "The Healing Effect of Preparatory Auditing"
Tape lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
2:30 P.M. - 3:00 P.M. - Break
3:00 P.M. - 4:00 P.M. - "Demonstration of R2-12-A"
Live lecture by Henry "Rick" Mauerer
4:00 P.M. - 4:30 P.M. - Break
4:30 P.M. - 5:30 P.M. - "The Road to Truth" - Tape lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
5:30 P.M. - 7:30 P.M. - Dinner
7:30 P.M. - 8:30 P.M. - Seminar
8:30 P.M. - 9:00 P.M. - Break
9:00 P.M. - 10:00 P.M. - Seminar
(Ministerial Guild will meet in the Oval "A" Room from 7:30 to 10:00 P.M. for Election of Officers and to hear a tape by L. RON HUBBARD "The Missed Missed Withhold.")

END OF DAY

SUNDAY, FEBRUARY 24

10:00 A.M. - 11:00 A.M. - Seminar
11:00 A.M. - 11:30 A.M. - Break
11:30 A.M. - 12:30 P.M. - Seminar
12:30 P.M. - 1:30 P.M. - Lunch
1:30 P.M. - 2:30 P.M. - "Problems Intensives and Buttons"
Tape Lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
2:30 P.M. - 3:00 P.M. - Break
3:00 P.M. - 4:00 P.M. - "World Clearing and You" - Tape lecture by L. RON HUBBARD
4:00 P.M. - 4:30 P.M. - Break
4:30 P.M. - 5:30 P.M. - "The California Plan" and "Religious Freedom"
Live lectures by Julia Lewis Salmen
5:30 P.M. - 8:30 P.M. - Dinner and preparation for party
8:30 P.M. - 1:00 A.M. - Congress Party - Venetian Room
All Congress Attendees Welcome

END OF CONGRESS

QUESTIONS YOU HAVE BEEN ASKING REGARDING THE CONGRESS
TO BE HELD AT THE AMBASSADOR, February 22, 23, 24, 1963.

2-14-63

DO I HAVE TO STAY AT THE AMBASSADOR TO ATTEND THE CONGRESS FOR THE $5.00 FEE?

No - definitely not.
If you have accommodations elsewhere, fine.
(However, the hotel has made it possible for us to put on the Congress at this low rate by donating the meeting rooms in the hope that many of you coming from out of town will desire to stay at this lovely, renowned hotel.

They have made the sleeping rooms available to you at a moderate cost: $8.00 per person with 2 in a room. Now there is an even lower rate if you care to team up with 3 in a room.

3 registered to a room for only $6.50 per person.
When you send in your reservation state the 3 to be assigned together - or if you are not in a group the hotel will assign 3 Scientologists together.

Let the Ambassador know, now, if you will be staying there so there will be less last minute handling.

WILL THERE BE SOMETHING FOR THE NEW PERSON SO I CAN BRING FRIENDS WHO ARE INTERESTED?

YES - as we have stated in the enclosed letter. Some of the lectures are more advanced, but even a new person gains something from them. Seminars are especially valuable to a new person - giving actual results with Scientology.

WILL THERE BE CHILD CARE?

YES and at no charge. However, you will be expected to attend your children during the lunch and dinner hours, but there will be care during the Congress hours and for the party. If you have an infant bring bottles and food, blankets, etc, and attend to their feeding at their usual hours. For older children bring a few toys, books, etc, to keep them happy and busy - whatever you would take when you take out your children. We have the space and the personnel.

WHO MAY ATTEND THE PARTY?

Anyone who is a Congress attendee. Your Congress badge is your admission card to the party. It will be held in the Venetian Room off the Main Lobby. There will be dancing and good companionship as always when Scientologists get together. There will be a bar if you desire to purchase drinks.

DINING ACCOMMODATIONS

The Coffee Shop in the Ambassador serves delicious food at reasonable prices. Then there are other dining rooms in the hotel on increasing price range. In the immediate area there are many fine restaurants to fit any requirement.

PARKING AND TRANSPORTATION

There are two lots available at the hotel - entrances on Wilshire Blvd, or on Seventh Street. No valet parking available in the Seventh St. lot.

From downtown Los Angeles take the #83 on Hill St. between Temple and 8th and ask to be let off at the Ambassador, or take the "S" car on 7th and get off at Mariposa & 8th and come in through the back entrance.

del
2-14-63

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

Hubbard Communications Office

258 South Oxford Avenue
Los Angeles 4, California
DUnkirk 8-3481

February 11, 1963

Dear Scientologists:

Congress time, February 22, 23, 24, will soon be here. We are looking forward to seeing you all there. A few of you may not be free to attend on Friday, but there is Saturday and Sunday - not only for you, but your friends. This will be the largest Congress ever on the West Coast and we are counting on you to make it so.

Three full days of Scientology for $5.00 - less than the price many spend for an evening's entertainment. Three days to discover what you can do to insure your freedom to rise above your barriers - the freedom of our nation to retain our inalienable rights to the freedom of religion, thought and speech. Recent attacks on the Founding Church of Scientology in D.C. by a governmental agency indicate danger to these freedoms.

There will be Scientology for the newly interested as well as the long-time Dianeticist-Scientologist. There will be live lectures by prominent Scientologists, taped lectures and a filmed lecture by L. Ron Hubbard, the leader of Scientology. There will be seminars. Seminars are work sessions for you to gain the advantages and benefits of Scientology. If you have never participated in one, don't hold back - you'll be amazed by what you can do and profit thereby.

Okay now - if you can come for the full three days, only part-time - or even one or two lectures - be here!! As we have stated earlier, this is to be the largest Congress ever on the West Coast but only by you being here in person. Bring yourself and one other person or two or three or more. There is room for many.

Let's prove to Ron, Scientologists everywhere - and the government - we are here to stay and to produce a more able and peaceable world.

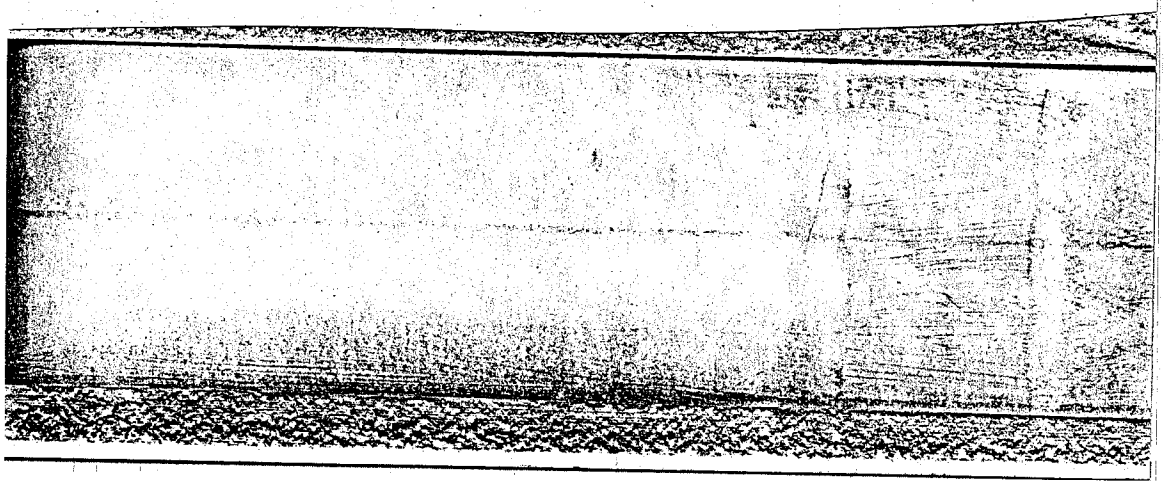
Again - The Boulevard Room, Ambassador Hotel, 3400 Wilshire Blvd., Los Angeles - February 22, 23, 24, 1963. For all or part the fee - $5.00.

See you there.

With ARC

Denny Louise Fields

Denny Louise Fields
Congress Manager



After taking care of the government charges, we should launch an attack from that spring board upon all U.S. government "thinking" about "the mind" and hammer our way rapidly into a dominant position and use that position to audit out the danger in the two GPM Items that most menace Earth.

Russia can be reached. They're going mad trying to make Communism work. We have just had an oblique bid from a Russian diplomat and remember, they made more than a bid in 1938.

U.S. or Russia, these are both run by cynical men. But they're sick men.

So we have some hopes on Number (1).

The weakness and dishonesty of the U.S. attack, the recent bid by Russia, gives us reasons to hope. It shows they are afraid of us, afraid to confront what they are doing. They can't outflow straight. Therefore they are willing to inflow.

There are three major factors in World Peace. The U.S. Russia. And our technology. Factually there aren't any other vital factors except our continuing to hold our own in neutral ground, from where we can handle the situation. We are not becoming wild to say we're a third in this, as nowhere on Earth is there any solution or technology for a solution except in our hands. Do you know of any?

LRH:dr

L. RON HUBBARD

Copyright (c) 1962
by L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex.

BPI

HCO INFORMATION LETTER OF JANUARY 16, 1963

OUR ROLE IN THE WORLD

The DC raid shows on inspection, a deterioration of government honesty and therefore government sanity.

The HEW did not tell the judge who issued the warrant that it was a church they wanted to raid. They named the HCC, Academy and Distribution Center - all of which are owned by the FCDC and are church departments conducted in quarters leased by the church. Yet the government knew it was a church, for in New York, an FDA spokesman lecturing the Humanists a month before the attack called it a Church and nothing else. This makes the warrant false.

The FDA said they seized "pamphlets" and "leaflets" whereas they also seized books.

Before the raid they called in the press and planted a story so as to cover their real actions. This story was out on the streets hours before the raid, giving us no chance to give our side of it.

They referred to the Founding Church as "a quasi-religious cult". As Scientology 8-8000 makes plain, we study and process the human spirit to free it from the effects of the physical universe. We call the spirit a "Thetan" after the Greek symbol of thought and spirit - theta. If studying and treating the spirit isn't religion then billions and billions of savants and worshippers have been wrong for 2,500 years. If there's anything "quasi" about the religious aspect of studying and treating the human spirit, then FDA religion must be defined as "The worship of the son of Wotan, Adolph Hitler."

The Meter was seized because it was "mislabeled." Their pretense of a label is "This Instrument Diagnoses and Cures Physical Illness". It doesn't. We have never said it does and it can't. Thus they want us to label something wrongly so that it will then contravene their ideas and so would be illegal. Evidently the meter should have their label on it so they can legally seize it.

Additionally, they seized privately owned meters for which they had no warrants.

This cloudy thinking is a symptom of sick men. A sick government. And a government that is afraid to perform its actions in public view.

All this leads us to some speculations and planning vital to our future progress.

The way I see our hand is this:

(1) Our forte is the human spirit and its relationship to the physical universe.

(2) Two "great" nations are liable to wreck the playing field with overwhelming nuclear force, their range against each other born out of their inability to handle their own affairs.

(3) Our first job is to salvage as many as we can from the possible debacle.

(4) Our hope is that we can halt the progress of destruction by processing and applications of Scientology before Armageddon.

Number (3) is well formed up and in actual progress.

In suddenly engaging our forces the U.S. government has entered us upon Number (4).

Oddly, we couldn't have been better poised to receive the government's attack. Our only danger is not using the great advantage it gives us, especially in not attaining and holding the offense. We may lapse into defense. That would be fatal.

Singularly in our favour is the dishonest aspect of the government's "case".

It makes it an easy one to win, if we are militantly offensive about winning it. We should plot and execute a resounding defeat, not just prove our point.

hit and there were cards, cards, cards AND cards. On strings and mantels, in niches and on the piano. Many more than last year. Floods. I read them all. And thank you for yours.

The students are struggling with R2-12 on the course. But I am much cheered. I asked them to review for repair somebody else's folder, and they all came through with good sense. I've just reviewed their papers.

On 2-12 I'm finding lots of things as Indicators that will help. Such as if there are more RSs toward the end of a long list than the beginning it's wrong source or wrong way to. And if the pc gets sudden mass when you tell him the Item, it's a wrong one, list probably incomplete. And if the needle gets "stiffer" and more jerky as you list it's wrong way or wrong source. I'm rewriting 2-10 to put in all the indicators and rules in one run-down.

A fresh outside pc was dying but recovered and is well on just 1 Item and a list! Not even a package yet. But it was simple, properly done 2-12. So there's miracles to be found in it, if you do it right. And we can learn. I'm proving that on students here. But good 2-12 repairs what bad 2-12 does wrong.

It did look like a lovely New Year. For days, until the U.S. Government went mad, I received only good news from everywhere. And then Bang. But maybe that will be good news too.

We'll still be alive when the cold wind moans through the girders of their gutted buildings. And we'll be alive when the only movement on Pennsylvania Avenue will be the frightened scurry of a paper in the dusty street.

The sad part of it is, they could have been alive too.

A Happy New Year to you.

LRH:gl

L. RON HUBBARD

Copyright © 1963
L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex.

Central Orgs
Franchise
Field
BPI

HCO INFORMATION LETTER OF JANUARY 8, AD13

RON'S JOURNAL NO.3

Well, I just spent one of those weekends where after a full week's work I find myself alone with an avalanche of emergency despatches.

The U.S. Government went more than abnormally insane last week and did the following all off its own little bat:

(1) Organized a smear campaign in the press to cover up

(2) An armed raid on a church and

(3) The seizure of philosophical religious book stocks.

These were Hitler's exact tactics when he got "agin" something. The smear campaign was in Washington D.C. papers, on the streets four hours before the raid occurred. Carefully the papers make no mention of "Church" or seizure of religious texts. The Church was the Founding Church of Scientology. The books were 21 titles of our Scientology texts.

The org today is operating and, though shocked, stood up well to the violence done. Meters were also seized.

Spiritual healing being legal in the District of Columbia gave them no pause.

We are carrying it to Federal Court and to the Supreme Court if necessary. This may be a turning point upwards - for Scientology in the U.S.

The action came soon after I offered Kennedy, a Catholic, help in the space race.

But what is interesting is that no press has mentioned the above (1), (2), (3) facts. Given to the public just as they are, they could ruin the Kennedy regime, if not the U.S. Government over a longer period. They are in the teeth of the Constitution of the United States and abroad would give pause to all this enthusiasm for U.S. domination of world defence. Who wants to be tied up with a country dedicated to religious persecution and Hitler methodology?

So on careful trace I find that over twelve years the U.S. Government, not some special interest, has been sniping at us. Why? If man weren't an animal, how guilty they would be. So the two "great powers" of the world, the U.S. and Russia, both lack integrity, both attempt to smash philosophy and religion, both fail to keep their announced promises. We have a GPM dumb bell pair on this planet, both crazy. And they hold practically all the armed might.

So anyway it was a rough weekend. Just another one in the twelve year long fight to make men free. The DC org was superb! And as a result of our work we'll surely win. You can help too. Just tell it to your local paper and your friends, "The U.S. Government has conducted a smear campaign in the press to cover up a raid on a church and the seizure of all stocks of 21 religious and philosophical textbooks; wasn't that the way Hitler began?"

By the way the news came at the mid-point of a session Suzie was giving me. It was a terrible shock to her, but she finished off the session, found the proper package, saw the pc well into PT and then practically collapsed on the missed W/H. I audited it out of her. That's an auditor!

Poor little Quintin was so excited about his birthday, he ran a fever. But he sat up and had his party anyway. He really didn't want to become 9. He has framed a golden 8 on his wall. It was a happy year.

The children had a wonderful Christmas. It was really a white one - and cold. Three days before Christmas I looked around and found very few cards. I wondered. Had everyone forgotten? And then the mails, delayed by snow, really

Contd./

On Earth today we have two "great powers". The majority of Earth's weapons are concentrated in the hands of two nations, Russia and the U.S. Russia has closed 10,000 churches in the last two years and is shooting anyone who tries to attain a personal reward.

Russia's grip on other nations is great. Blackmail and perversion work hard for her. The U.S. was supposed to be freedom's last bastion, the keeper of the free world. And now it appears that the only freedom they'll protect is freedom to have do and think only what the U.S. Government agency considers to be permissible freedom.

These two Great Powers hold the rest of Earth in an hypnotic spell, the spell of overawing force. But force without principle, cannons without a decent cause, have laid Earth waste before. And it would seem, are about to do it again, finally and thoroughly.

The day of Great Nations is dead. But the dying agonies of these States seek to strike us all into degradation.

Just hold on and do your job, get and give case gains and get clear. And another day, a better day will dawn for all of us.

LRH:gl

L. RON HUBBARD

Copyright © 1963
By L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

HUBBARD COMMUNICATIONS OFFICE
Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex.

BPI

HCO INFORMATION LETTER OF JANUARY 15, AL.13

THE DC SITUATION

As you know on January 5, 1963, the Health, Education and Welfare Dept., and the "Food and Drug Administration" of the U.S. Government conducted a smear campaign in the press then raided the Founding Church of Scientology in Washington and seized the total stock of 21 book titles.

As data comes in, the raid was a spearhead of an organized attack by HEW's FDA on "quasi-religious groups who use healing aids" and is their test case so they can shut down all religious psychology in the U.S. As psychology was founded by Saint Thomas Acquinas of the Roman Catholic Church in the 13th century, and as the FDA was founded when Roosevelt was so friendly with Communism, we think the U.S. Government is trying its strength against all free thought in an effort to set up an NKVD of thought in the Dept. of Health, Education and Welfare. We don't think they are out to "get quasi-religious groups".

Our Security Check utterly panicked the Government. They quoted it to the papers. They've got to get the E-meter made illegal before this horrible honesty spreads.

We have heavily written Congress. The FCDC is collecting a million dollar fund for Religious Freedom. We have the best attorneys in Washington. And we are not only going to get our books and meters back.

If the Government wins they plan to seize, on the basis of this case, every "healing device" in the United States and every lie detector in the country. That's their goal. "Make the U.S. safe for Communists and criminals". And Government agents.

They really messed up their attack by choosing us for their test case. Possibly there are quacks in the U.S. But we're not amongst them.

We will fight this all the way to the Supreme Court if necessary. If we don't, it's goodbye to freedom of speech, freedom of the press and freedom of religion in the U.S. We, by FDA statement, are the test case.

When a Government attacks such things as the Axioms of Logic and seizes such books as "Advanced Procedures and Axioms" and tries to make a lie detector illegal, watch it. Ever hear of thought police?

You cannot enforce laws against thought, morals, behaviour and religion or protect the individual from himself. Every Government that has tried this has gone to dust. The more such laws are enacted, the more frantic the task of enforcement becomes and the more decadent the State.

The officials of a welfare department specialize in Victims. They are personally interested only in victims. They reward only victims. They make only victims. The professional do-gooder is at best a reformed gangster.

Welfare States are run for victims, think only about victims and create only victims. That is the basic disease of all socialistic endeavours. Welfarism is a psychotic mental disease born out of a guilty conscience and conducted only for the victim by those that try to make victims. Government of the helpless by the helpless and for the helpless has always perished from this Earth.

Well, this outburst makes me no Tory. It's just that I despise psychosis peddled as the ultimate sanity.

We will win this one. For our people have backed us and are backing us and standing up very well indeed. The DC organization is as solid as anyone could hope for. The Government attack is over. They have done their worst aside from more Government type mud in court. Now it is our turn. I don't think they will stand so steady under our fire.

For this attack opened the burning question: Is this a Constitutional Government of the United States? Or is it a Hitlerian fascism that raids churches, burns books and tries to stamp out searches after truth?

There was no European press on it. I stopped it.

This attack roared hard in Australia. The Government there panicked and poured into the press a torrential echo of U.S. inspired press opinion. They acted like U.S. slaves, ready for the masters' whip. I didn't realize Australia had sold out to the U.S.

./

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

Freedom of Information Officer
Food and Drug Administration
1521 W. Pico
Los Angeles, California

February 27, 1975

Dear Sir,

On December 19, 1974, and again on February 14, 1975 I wrote the Food and Drug Administration Office in Arizona requesting information regarding the Church of Scientology; I have yet to receive any communication other than a note stating that the matter had been referred to this office. I shall reiterate exactly what it is that I am requesting from the Arizona Office:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by the Phoenix Arizona FDA relating to the following activities, and/or operation of the Church of Scientology; they may be categorized under these names:

L. Ron Hubbard, Founder of Scientology
Church of Scientology
Scientology
Dianetics
The Church of Scientology of Arizona
Psychological Research Foundation, Inc.
Hubbard Association of Scientology
Hubbard Association of Scientology, Inc.
Church of American Science
Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation
Western Congress of Scientology

2. Records of the Phoenix Arizona FDA Office showing the transmission of any of the above information or records to foreign governments, other U.S. municipal agencies, other United Stated federal agencies.

3. A clearcut statement showing that all investigative and/or intelligence files were searched.

This request is made pursuant to Title 5 USC Section 552(a).

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada

Douglas Payne
Food and Druc Administration
1314 N. Central
Phoenix Arizona

CERTIFIED
No. 027524
MAIL

Church of Scientology – Folder 27

To His Excellency Major-General Sir Rohan Delacombe, Knight Commander of the Most Distinguished Order of St. Michael and St. George, Knight Commander of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, Companion of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath, Companion of the Distinguished Service Order, Governor of the State of Victoria and its dependencies in the Commonwealth of Australia.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY :

I, KEVIN VICTOR ANDERSON, Q.C., having been constituted and appointed by Order in Council made the 27th November, 1963, and published in the *Victoria Government Gazette* of the 28th November, 1963, No. 931, at p. 3547, to be a Board to inquire into, report upon, and make recommendations concerning Scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria, HAVE THE HONOUR TO REPORT that, pursuant to and in accordance with the said Order in Council, I have inquired into Scientology and I herein report upon and make recommendations concerning Scientology as known carried on, practised and applied in Victoria.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter		Page No.
	Prefatory Note	1
1	Preliminary	3
2	Introduction	11
3	Scientology and Claims Made for it	16
4	The Organization of Scientology	19
5	Financial Aspects of Scientology in Victoria	22
6	Hubbard—The Founder of Scientology	40
7	Hubbard's Scientific Deficiencies	48
8	Hubbard's Research	54
9	Dianetics	58
10	Association between Dianetics and Scientology	61
11	Scientology Theories	64
12	The Teaching of Scientology	80
13	Scientology Auditing Processes	85
14	The E-Meter	94
15	Procurement and Dissemination	98
16	The Preclear's Progress	111
17	Dedication to Scientology	113
18	Scientology and Hypnosis	115
19	The Healing Claims of Scientology	119
20	Alleged Benefits of Scientology Processing	123
21	General Effects of Processing	126
22	Hostility to Medical Profession	130
23	Dangers to Mental Health	133
24	Dangers of Coercion	136
25	Moral Laxity	141
26	Family Discord	145
27	Scientology and Religion	147
28	Scientology and Politics	154
29	On the Fringe	158
30	Conclusions	160
31	Recommendations	167
	Appendices	175

CHAPTER 1

PRELIMINARY

Appointment of the Board.

This Board of Inquiry into Scientology was appointed by Order in Council made the 27th November, 1963, and published in the *Victoria Government Gazette* of the 28th November, 1963, No. 931, at p. 3547. The Order in Council was in the following terms :

BOARD OF INQUIRY INTO SCIENTOLOGY.

At the Law Courts, Melbourne, the twenty-seventh day of November, 1963.

PRESENT :

The Lieutenant-Governor as Deputy for His Excellency the Governor of Victoria.

Mr. Mack | Mr. Hamer.

WHEREAS it is deemed expedient that a Board of Inquiry be appointed to inquire into and report upon Scientology :

Now therefore, the Lieutenant-Governor as Deputy for His Excellency the Governor of the State of Victoria, in the Commonwealth of Australia, by and with the advice of the Executive Council of the said State, doth by this Order constitute and appoint—

KEVIN VICTOR ANDERSON, Q.C.,

to be a Board to inquire into, report upon, and make recommendations concerning Scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria and in particular and without derogating from the generality of the foregoing—

1. The aims, objects and purposes thereof and whether it is capable of achieving to any and what extent such aims, objects and purposes.
2. The persons and organizations by whom and the place or places at which the same is so carried on, practised, or applied.
3. The methods, processes, practices, techniques, principles and treatment involved or used or applied in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof.
4. The circumstances in which and the conditions under or in accordance with which the same is carried on, practised or applied.
5. The circumstances surrounding, the principles involved in, the conditions relating to, and the methods applied in the teaching thereof.
6. The nature and amount of fees charged or remuneration received by persons or organizations engaged in the carrying on, practice, application and teaching thereof.
7. The instruments, machines, devices or other apparatus used in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, and the manner of use of and the effectiveness of the same.
8. The illnesses or ailments, mental or physical, treated in the course of the carrying on, practice or application thereof, the effectiveness of such treatment, and whether such treatment is in any and what way harmful or beneficial or likely to be harmful or beneficial to the persons treated.
9. The advertisements used in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, and whether the same have been in any and what manner false or misleading, and whether the same should be prohibited, regulated, or restricted in any and what way.
10. Whether persons or organizations engaged in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof have indulged in any and what unlawful, improper, harmful or prejudicial practices or activities.
11. Whether children under the age of sixteen years have been treated by any and what persons or organizations in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, the circumstances and conditions under which such children have been treated and whether such treatment has been or was likely to be in any and what manner harmful or beneficial.
12. The terms and conditions under which and the circumstances in which persons are engaged for employment and employed by persons or organizations carrying on, practising or applying the same.

And it is hereby directed that the said Kevin Victor Anderson shall, with as little delay as practicable, report under his hand on this inquiry.

And that the said Kevin Victor Anderson and all other persons whom it may concern are to act and govern themselves accordingly.

And that the Honorable Rupert James Hamer, for and on behalf of Her Majesty's Chief Secretary for the State of Victoria, shall give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

J. COLQUHOUN,
Clerk of the Executive Council.

PREFATORY NOTE

There are some features of scientology which are so ludicrous that there may be a tendency to regard scientology as silly and its practitioners as harmless cranks. To do so would be gravely to misunderstand the tenor of the Board's conclusions. This Report should be read, it is submitted, with these prefatory observations constantly in mind. Scientology is evil; its techniques evil; its practice a serious threat to the community, medically, morally and socially; and its adherents sadly deluded and often mentally ill.

Its founder is Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, an American now resident at Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England, who falsely claims academic and other distinctions, and whose sanity is to be gravely doubted. He is the governing director of, and has absolute power in, a world-wide organization named Hubbard Association of Scientologists International (the HASI), which promotes the practice of scientology and canvasses for adherents in most of the countries of the Western World. In eight years to 1964, scientology became strongly entrenched in Victoria.

For many years Hubbard was a prolific and successful writer of science fiction; the theories of scientology which he has developed have altogether extraordinary and novel qualities, rivalling in fantasy the most advanced science fiction.

Many scientology techniques, beyond the elementary stages, are essentially those of command or authoritative hypnosis, and are potentially dangerous to mental health. Scientology processing or "auditing" is administered by scientology trained "auditors" who have no knowledge or appreciation of, or skill in, orthodox psychiatry or psychology; they are generally unaware of the dangers of the techniques which they practise and are unable to detect in their patients a variety of symptoms which would indicate to a medical practitioner or a trained psychologist mental and physical conditions which may require professional treatment.

A pseudo-science called "dianetics", also founded by Hubbard and claimed by him to be "the modern science of mental health", is an important part of scientology and categorically but falsely claims to cure 70 per cent. of man's ailments. Though scientology formally professes not to treat or cure physical or mental ailments, in a covert way it creates the impression that it does, and it frequently processes individuals for the purpose of curing or alleviating their ailments.

Scientology procedures have done very considerable mental harm to individuals who have been persuaded to undergo processing and training. In many cases, mental derangement and a loss of critical faculties have resulted from scientology processing and have continued long after the individuals concerned have ceased active association with scientology. In a number of instances the direct result of scientology processing has been to produce mental derangement which has required hospital treatment.

In the initial stages of scientology, its practitioners, using recognized psychological methods commonly found in schools, clubs and welfare and social organizations, have on occasions produced some apparent benefit for some people; but the enthusiasm resulting from such transient gains is deliberately exploited by the HASI to produce a subservience amounting almost to mental enslavement, from which, because of fear, delusion, debilitation and other conditions induced by scientology processes, the individual finds it extremely difficult, and often impossible, to escape. The dubious and temporary benefit which some people claim to have received from scientology processing does not justify the continuance by unskilled and ignorant operatives of practices which are positively harmful to mental health.

Though there was no evidence of blackmail in the popular sense, yet because of the domination which scientology asserts over its adherents who have been persuaded to reveal their innermost secrets in the course of processing, the potentiality for the misuse of confidences reposed in the HASI is great; the existence of files containing the most intimate secrets and confessions of thousands of individuals is a constant threat to them and is a matter of grave concern. This aspect is the more serious because copies of these reports are also held at Saint Hill Manor in England.

The appeal of scientology is at times deliberately directed towards the weak, the anxious, the disappointed, the inadequate and the lonely—those unduly concerned about themselves, who in some cases are mentally unwell. At other times it is directed at university and senior school students, ambitious business men and women, public servants, school teachers, housewives and others.

IQ Scientology offers to "make the able more able", to remove "suppression", to improve and personality, to proof people against mental and physical illness and to bestow a variety of other benefits, offering sure success by allegedly infallible means. All these claims are entirely unjustified. Public advertisements generally make no mention of scientology theory or advanced techniques; they merely offer lectures and benefits "without obligation" and make extravagant promises.

The principles and practices of scientology are contrary to accepted principles and practices of [illegible] and [illegible] mental health, of the community. Expert opinion to this effect was fully confirmed by the considerable number of specific cases of damage to mental health of which the Board heard evidence.

Many individuals have paid very large sums of money to the HASI for processing and other services, amounts of over £1,000 not being uncommon. The hourly rates for processing range from four and a half guineas downwards. Frequently, courses of processing extend over hundreds of hours; for these there are reduced rates. Financial hardship to the customer is the usual concomitant of processing. For the six years ended the 30th June, 1964, the gross income of the HASI was over a quarter of a million pounds, on which a flat 10 per cent. levy was payable to Hubbard's headquarters in England. In addition, considerable sums have been received by the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong and the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency at Hawthorn, two offshoots of the HASI.

Scientology has highly undesirable processes, many of which are hypnotic, wherein normal inhibitions and restraints are in abeyance. Sexual matters, normal and abnormal, are frequently dwelt upon extensively and erotically.

Scientology is not, and does not claim to be, a religion. The general attitude of its founder is hostile to and disparaging of religion.

Scientology is a grave threat to family and home life. As well as causing financial hardship, it engenders dissension, suspicion and mistrust amongst members of the family. Scientology has caused many family estrangements.

The Board has been unable to find any worth-while redeeming feature in scientology. It constitutes a serious medical, moral and social threat to individuals and to the community generally.

"Like a lake reflects the trees and moving clouds, so does a memory reflect the physical universe."

L. Ron Hubbard

SCIENTOLOGY: 88
Hear more readings from this limited edition volume from 1952.

COME TO
The most popular, exciting, vital
SUNDAY SERVICE
in the Los Angeles area

SEPTEMBER 20

CPO Louise Kelly, Class VIII Auditor and Personnel Enhancement Officer of the Advanced Org, will speak on "Operating Thetan Successes".

GUEST LECTURER

Charming TV personality and interviewer, Tony Hitchman, will speak on "The Greatest Being: What It's Like to Interview Ron".

ENTERTAINMENT

From the Caribbean - a favorite personality of Puerto Rico, Jamaica and Florida, Elli Fordyce sings.

4:00 p.m.

CELEBRITY CENTRE 1809 West 8th St., Los Angeles, California

SPONSORED BY THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION OF LOS ANGELES, AND CELEBRITY CENTRE.

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
The Advanced Organization of Los Angeles
916 South Westlake Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90006

NON-PROFIT ORG.
U. S. PROFIT
PAID
LOS ANGELES, CALIF.
PERMIT NO. 20939

Rec 9/18/70
BGE 119

[redacted] Pico Blvd
Los Angeles, CA 90015

S/P
1529

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
NON-PROFIT ORGANIZATION



BUY THESE BOOKS

YOU WILL NEED THEM ON THE
SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE

DIANETICS 55!	3.00
SCIENTOLOGY: A NEW SLANT ON LIFE	1.25
HOW TO LIVE THOUGH AN EXECUTIVE	3.00
THE CREATION OF HUMAN ABILITY	5.00
E-METER ESSENTIALS	2.00
THE BOOK OF E-METER DRILLS	2.00
THE BOOK OF CASE REMEDIES	2.00
THE BOOK INTRODUCING THE E-METER	2.00
MAGAZINE ARTICLES ON LEVEL II CHECKSHEET	1.25
SELF ANALYSIS	3.00
LEVEL 0 PABs	3.00
ADVANCED PROCEDURE & AXIOMS	3.00
THE PROBLEMS OF WORK	1.25
CONTROL AND THE MECHANICS OF S.C.S.	1.25
THE PHOENIX LECTURES	7.00
A HISTORY OF MAN	3.00
SCIENTOLOGY 8-8008	3.00

Students are expected to know and thoroughly understand these books on the Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.

Ron has mapped the exact Road to Total Freedom. His books play an extremely vital and important role on that Road.

BUY THESE VALUABLE BOOKS BY L. RON HUBBARD TODAY-
USE THEM ON YOUR SCIENTOLOGY COURSES – READ THEM
FOR YOUR OWN PERSONAL IMPROVEMENT AND EDUCATION

Send your check or money order to: THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY, American Saint Hill Organization, 2723 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California 90026

Expanded Lower Grades

Cont'd from page 1

more like 50 - 100 hours.

Now the best way to handle this is just get them checked and have *Expanded Lower Grades* run if you are at all doubtful in any way at all as to having made them.

NEW WAY TO CASE SUPERVISE

Now, I will not say that this is simply old material which is being revived. That is too simplified a statement. Actually there is a way to case supervise this which is brand new and which gets a person into a very high condition and then shoots him up even higher. But we are utilizing this material which has been for some years referred to as "old" or "not used anymore" or "historical" or "gone" or something like that. Actually none of the processes which were developed over those years are useless and the bulk of them are vitally necessary.

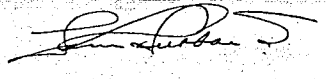
OT VII & VIII

You will also be very glad to know that just as soon as I am very sure that we have *Lower Grades Expanded* back into Scientology Class IV Orgs and just as soon as I am sure that the Saint Hills are in fully operative condition and are teaching all those materials as they should why we will release OT VII and OT VIII. I have done them but I am not releasing them until we have *Lower Grades Expanded* fully worked over. "One thing at a time" is the motto on which I am operating.

So these are very good tidings and I'm very glad to be able to give them to you because recently in just the last year or two I have run into some people who had the idea that lower grades were something that were given quickly and you got rid of those very rapidly. That isn't true. They aren't. Actually the distance between man in the street and a humanoid is simply Dianetics up to what you call Grade IV of the lower grades. By the time anybody got to Grade IV why he should have quite a distance between himself and the fellow walking out there on the street. He certainly should no longer be a humanoid.

WHAT TO DO

What I wish you would do is get trained up. Don't just sit back and relax and get processed and wait for something to happen. Get trained up, ready yourself up, know what you're talking about. Use Standard Dianetics, *Expanded Lower Grades* of Scientology, Clear and the OT Levels to move it on up the line. Because you have a whole society that is going down hill rapidly. It is up to us to pick it up.



1st Continental Auditor's Tour

Tom Lovely, Class VII Intern, and Bob Bobo, Power Class VIII Auditor and Organization Executive Secretary of the United States, recently toured all the United States and Canadian Orgs on the 1st Continental Auditor's Tour.

Tom, who had just recently joined the elite ranks of the Class VII Interns, was chosen by the American Saint Hill to set up Auditor's Night in each org.

The 1st Continental Auditor's Tour was originated at the American Saint Hill Organization, famous as the home of L. Ron Hubbard's Saint Hill Special Briefing Course. Its purpose was to encourage greater use and greater application of Tech in the field, and to get Scientologists started on the training route to Clear.

Tom has this to say about his tour:

"Training for me has been the most fantastic part of Scientology. With it I have been able to make my life into what I wanted it and even better, have had the satisfaction of really helping others better theirs. As a Class VII Intern, I'm auditing Power now, the most thrilling and dramatic processes I've ever used, and the simplest. On the tour, I was especially pleased to see how many shared the cognition that auditing is indeed simple and fun, for this is what I wanted to get across. For these people a great deal is in store. With Scientology training, expansion is unlimited."

The Orgs that were toured were Los Angeles, Las Vegas, San Francisco, New York, Miami, Washington, D.C., Detroit, Austin, Toronto, Seattle, Hawaii, and Twin Cities. ●

A-4—INDEPENDENT, PRESS-TELEGRAM
Long Beach, Calif., Sat., July 7, 1979

City's Key Presented Scientology Figure

By NOEL SWANN
Staff Writer

Amid a roaring, standing ovation from 3,000 Scientology followers, Long Beach Mayor Edwin W. Wade Friday night presented the city's key to Diana Hubbard, daughter of the founder of the sometimes controversial religion.

The presentation in the Long Beach Arena marked the official opening of the group's 29th national convention celebrating the anniversary of "dianetics and total freedom."

EARLIER the followers had responded enthusiastically to a light show pageant of flags and banners representing various organizations within the religion termed by one speaker "the most vital movement on earth today."

And again there were standing ovations and thunderous applause when various church dignitaries read messages from and paid tribute to their spiritual leader, L. Ron Hubbard, whom one described as "the greatest being . . . any time, anywhere."

Though Hubbard, one-time science fiction and screen writer who founded the religion, did not attend the convention, his presence was strongly felt.

Above the stage in the Arena stood a gigantic portrait of the leader, measuring about 18 feet by 12, in the pose of the Thinker, chin in hand.

Mayor Wade apologized to the gathering that he had not had the opportunity to "learn more about the science" before welcoming the Scientologists to their first convention in Long Beach.

"HOWEVER, I hope that when you return — and I hope that will be next year — that I'll be able to address you a little more capably," he said.

He then presented a key to the city to Miss Hubbard on behalf of her father and a bracelet to her.



ASHO Class IV Auditor Mike Pringle auditing preclear Ruthie Weissburg at a live demonstration for Auditors Night at ASHO. Such live demonstrations have been a popular part of Auditors Night.

Fabulous Results at Auditors Night

Los Angeles: Since April Sunday evenings have found Los Angeles the scene of an exciting new series of live demonstrations, lectures and tape plays called "Auditors Night". The American Saint Hill Organization has hosted most of the successful meetings with the Los Angeles Organization being host to two fine evenings.

Created to validate the individual Auditor in the field and assist him in reaching for and attaining his training goals, Auditors Night has drawn hundreds to its exciting live auditing demonstrations and interesting talks by top trained technical personnel.

As a function of Auditors Club (ASHO's fast growing club exclusively for Auditors and those who wish to enroll on an Auditor Training Course), Auditors Night has revitalized the purpose of hundreds of Los Angeles area Auditors and would be Auditors to get on course and get trained. Here are some of the people who have signed up for their next training step at Auditors Night:

HAS: Vicki Avalon, Linda Torres, Steve Gregory, Maria Gameros, Nancy Riemer. HSDC: George Frempter, Aaron Kovler, Mike Stevenson, Dan O'Connor, Rover Crane. HDG: Philip Smith, LoAnn Haegele, Jane Walker, Wilson Sullivan, John Pardee. HRS-HAA: Donna Gayson, George Frempter, Danna Whitney, Barbara Moore, Cort Moore, Mike Stern, Al Hahn, Barbara Kishler, Charles Green.

Auditors Night will continue to be held at ASHO every Sunday Evening at 8:00 P.M. All are invited to attend.

Also, all Orgs now have their own Auditors Night. See the back page for the address of your local Org. ●

NOTE!!
Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Grads!
You may retread the SHSBC and get your expanded lower grades free while reviewing all the data on the course. A Class VI can use all the processes on the SHSBC.
Retread Fee $650.00

Self Analysis

It became apparent after a while that this needed a very highly precise, highly developed form of auditing. So I developed and released the Class VIII materials and trained quite a few Class VIII's. The Class VIII materials were basically intended to help out the Clear and OT levels.

Then I went completely to the opposite end of the spectrum and I

THE DEVELOPMENT

It just happens that this development isn't very much of a development really because all it consists of is that everything that was done with and about Scientology happens to be basic material. It isn't historical material. It isn't background material. It isn't this and it isn't that. It is simply basic factual material. People over a period of time got so they were calling



Diana Hubbard receiving the "Key to the City" of Long Beach, California, in behalf of L. Ron Hubbard. Mayor Edwin W. Wade presented Ron with the key at The Grand National Convention.

making it simply because they went through their lower grades too fast.

THE REVIVAL

Well, of course lower grades today amount to much more than they have for a long time. But the Classification Chart calls for certain definite abilities and those abilities are not gainable in 2½ minutes or 20 minutes from Grades 0-IV. Those are just "Quickie Grades" and a better look at this thing is right in the first place.

So what you see right now is a revival of this particular strata of technology and it is all the technology which exists between Dianetics and Clear. It is a large span of materials. A lot of old timers will be very glad to hear this and a lot of new comers will be relieved when they realize that the 2½ minutes which they had spent on this particular band should have been

Continued on page two

L. Ron Hubbard Presented with Key To the City by Mayor

On July 3 The Grand National Convention of Dianetics and Scientology opened at the beautiful Long Beach Arena in Long Beach, California. On that evening of the official opening Long Beach Mayor Edwin W. Wade presented the "key to the city" to L. Ron Hubbard.

Nearly 4000 Scientologists and Public rose to their feet and thundered approval with applause and cheering which lasted over 3 minutes as Diana Hubbard received the award in behalf of her father.

In a welcome address punctuated by cheers and delighted applause, Mayor Wade paid "fitting tribute to a great man and a great church," as, in his own words, was evident by the attendance and response of the audience.

The presentation ceremony was conducted beneath a backdrop of 37 Flags and Banners of attending Organizations and countries where Scientology is found. The Mayor indicated that of all Religious groups to hold an event in the Arena, none had ever been so widely and internationally represented as The Church of Scientology.

In an unprecedented segment of the ceremony, Mayor Wade also presented Diana with her own key to the city attached to a bracelet. The audience was so appreciative of Mayor Wade's attendance at the event, and his obvious ethics presence and ability as a being, that he received three standing ovations during the ceremony.

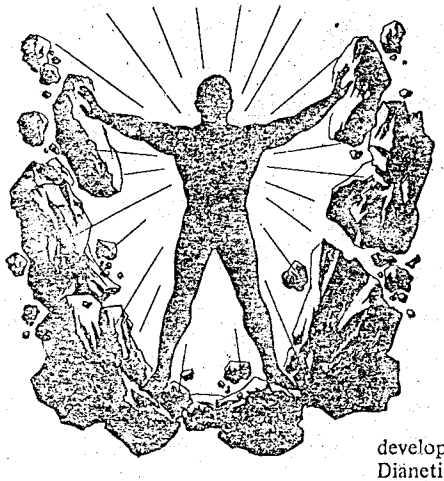
Long Beach is the first U. S. city to honor L. Ron Hubbard with such a gift.

In his welcome Mayor Wade also indicated that he and the Councilmen of Long Beach hoped Scientologists would make the Long Beach Arena the scene of their next Grand National Convention. Jim Mulligan, Commanding Officer of the Convention, acknowledged the Mayor's wish favorably, so we can look forward to another beautifully successful Grand National Convention next year.

THE AUDITOR

WORLD 54 WIDE

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY



Expanded Lower Grades

by L. Ron Hubbard

In 1969 we reissued Dianetics as Standard Dianetics, much refined, sleeker and much more workable. That was the second time there had been in recent times a very great improvement in the subject of the Technology.

The first action on this, of course, was many many years ago when we developed and released Standard Dianetics which you saw in 1969.

And now in 1970 you are right here at the opening guns of the revival and restandardization of Scientology Lower Grades. *Lower Grades Expanded* is what this development is. And it gives us an enormous width and an enormous breadth to the subject between Dianetics and Clear and OT.

this "background" and "old" and so on. And as a result they began to give Lower grades rather sketchily. There are people around who have not properly made their lower grades and who actually have not achieved all they could achieve in that particular field or zone. And there even are some people who have moved up toward OT who are are having a great deal of difficulty

that it actually is a lot of hours. I don't know how many processes there are that are actually run from Grade 0 to Grade IV but by putting those all in we get what you might call *Lower Grades Expanded.*

These *Expanded Lower Grades* run in a sort of a harmonic into the OT levels so that you can actually pick them up again in the

WHAT I THINK OF AUDITORS

by L. Ron Hubbard

Every now and again somebody tries to get me to say what I think of auditors. They want me to become hyper-critical I guess so as to match the asker's tone. Well, I better make a public utterance after all this time.

I think of auditors in a rather intense way. As I know more auditors than anybody else and have a better basis for judgment, on this subject I can be for once an authority.

My opinion of auditors in general is fairly well known to several people.

I think of an auditor as a person with enough guts to DO SOMETHING ABOUT IT. This quality is rare and this quality is courageous in the extreme.

It is my opinion and knowledge that auditors are amongst the upper tenth of the upper twentieth of intelligent human beings. Their will to do, their motives, their ability to grasp and to use is superior to that of any other profession.

I think of an auditor as having INITIATIVE. He is able to grasp or make a mock-up and put it into action.

Auditors survive better than other people.

If this world has any faintest chance of surviving it will be not because I write but because auditors can and will think and do.

I think our auditors came from being lately arrived on Earth who seeing where it was going decided to band together and send it elsewhere.

I consider all auditors my friends. I believe they have a right to express themselves and their own opinions. I would not for a moment hamper their right to think. I think of auditors and Scientologists as the Free People.

Just as they consider one another their people so I consider them my people.

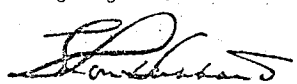
I think their errors of the past, when they existed, came about because we are new and we are finding out and I don't think any of their errors were intentional any more than mine were.

I can understand their own reactions because I can understand the counter-effort given them by society and thus I don't hold auditors guilty even when they fold up but simply assume we'd better make a better effort into the society to overcome or by-pass the counter-effort.

I don't expect auditors or Scientologists to instantly agree with or seize upon whatever I say. I would be offended if they did and would feel they weren't a Free People. Since they are intelligent I expect them to think over what's said, try it and if it's good for them, use it. That old auditors sooner or later come back to and use what I discovered isn't any testimony to our relationship at all, it's only a testimony to my being right because I meant to be right in the first place.

I am sorry when I see somebody accomplishing less than he should because he thinks I wouldn't approve of it. In organizations and out I count upon initiative and good judgment.

The most decent people I have ever known have been auditors. The best hearted people I know are auditors. They are so decent and good hearted I have to work and argue with them to make enough to keep mock-ups rolling well, a thing they are now beginning to do.



If you know of someone who would like to know about Scientology, write their:

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____

PHONE NO. _____

Information will be sent at no charge.

Write Your:

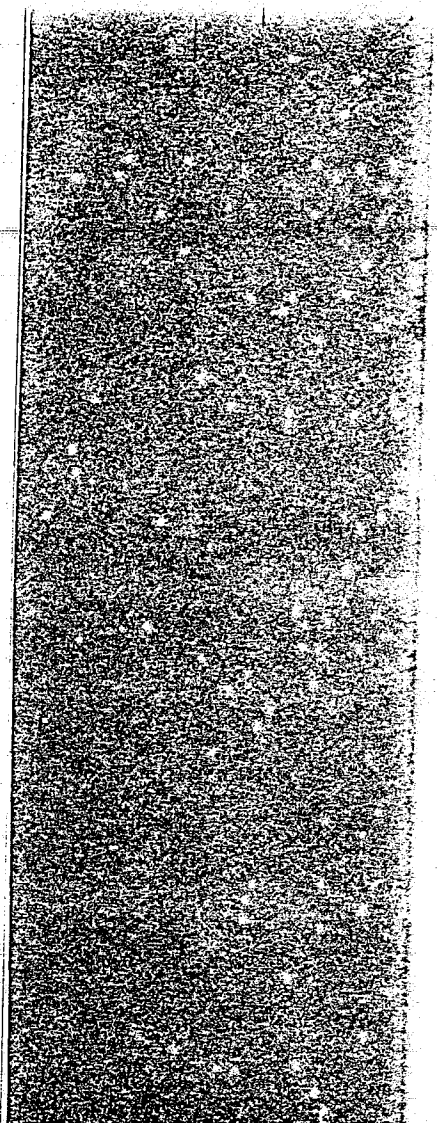
NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____

PHONE NO. _____

SEND TO: The Church of Scientology of Cali.
2005 W. 9th St.
L.A., Calif. 90006



E-METER ORDER FORM

Please send me_____Hubbard Mark V E-Meter(s).
Price: $140 ($112 for International Members). I enclose_____ being the total cost of my order, and understand that surface postage is paid.

Name_____
(Please Print)

Address_____

_____

_____

Signature_____

MAIL TO: CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

2005 West 9th Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

PHONE 388-3481

SAN FRANCISCO, 347 Stockton St., 4th Floor, San Francisco, Calif. 94108
SEATTLE, 910 Elliot Avenue West, Seattle, Washington, 98119
HONOLULU, 143 Nenue Street, Aina Haina, Honolulu, Hawaii, 96821
AUSTIN, 510 West 11th Street, Austin, Texas, 78701

A SPECIAL PROGRAM

THE ARC BREAK PROGRAM

If you were, at one time, more enthusiastic about Scientology didn't get the gains you expected from training or processing, feel you were mishandled by the Org., have had difficulty going on to your next step, or feel uncomfortable in Scientology, (or you know of someone to whom this applies), there is a special program which Ron initiated to handle the ARC break and ensure that you get what you expected from Scientology.

An ARC Break is a sudden drop in affinity (the degree of liking, or lack of it), reality (agreement with, or lack of it), and communication (interchange of ideas) with or toward someone or something.

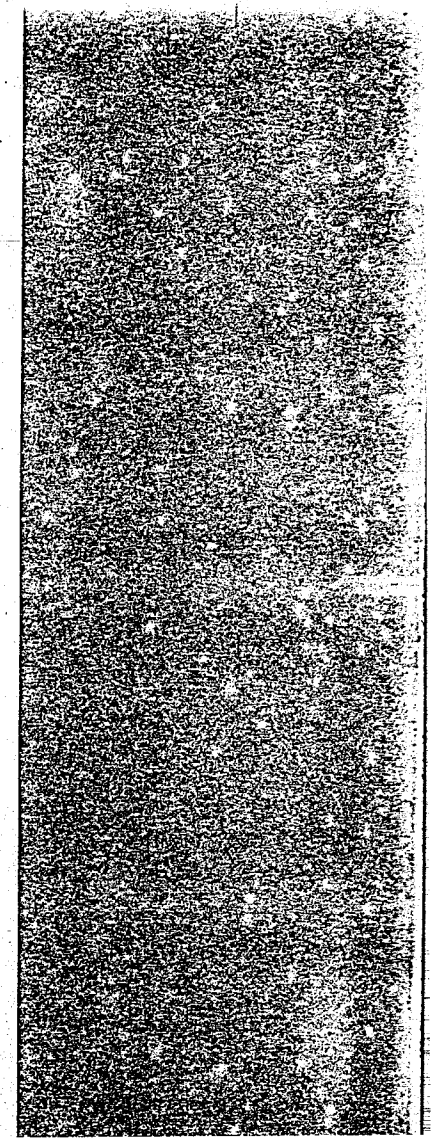
A person who is ARC broken with Scientology is unwilling, or finds it difficult to communicate with Scientology or Scientologists and does not feel comfortable around them. Therefore he cannot or will not proceed to his next level of training or processing until the ARC break is handled.

The cause of the ARC break is by-passed charge (mental energy or mass which has been restimulated in an individual, that is unknown to him and for that reason can affect him adversely). It can be handled easily by locating and indicating the charge which was by-passed. This is done in an auditing session with a trained review auditor, and as soon as the correct charge is indicated the person will feel much better about Scientology and can make progress toward greater freedom and ability.

This is the ARC BREAK PROGRAM and Ron wants you to use it!

It is free, and will clear the path for you in Scientology.

Contact the ARC Break Registrar at the L.A. Org. to schedule for a session. Or give the name and phone number of someone we should contact.



FSM:

You can be a Field Staff Member if you have read a book on Scientology or Dianetics and successfuly applied it in life.

An FSM disseminates Scientology and Dianetics to his friends and the public during his own time.

An FSM can start a group in his area that sells books, gives Introductory Lectures and selects people into the nearest Scientology Organization for training and processing.

An FSM can start a Gung-Ho (Gung-Ho means "Pull Together" in Mandarin) that pulls together other groups in the community to work towards the betterment of society and the area.

An FSM can start a Dianetic Counceling Group that creates an environment of well happy human beings in a community with Dianetic Counceling.

For his work in the Field an FSM can be awarded free courses and discounts on courses.

An FSM receives a 10% commission on all processing and a 15% commission on all training his selectees take at a Scientology Org.

We offer courses in sales, dissemination and the setting up of groups.

Contact the DIRECTOR OF CLEARING at the Church of Scientology.

BUY YOUR E-METER NOW

The Mark V E-Meter discloses truth by accurately measuring mental states and changes of state. Ron developed this precision instrument to make possible higher states of awareness FOR YOU! It is essential for your TRAINING on every Academy Course you take. Advance on the Road to Total Freedom - BUY YOUR E-METER TODAY! Price $140 ($112 to International Members).
Fill in the enclosed order form and post today to:

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2005 W. 9th St., L.A.,Calif.90006

THE E-METER IS NOT INTENDED OR EFFECTIVE FOR THE DIAGNOSIS, TREATMENT OR PREVENTION OF ANY DISEASE.

GET A FREE 6 MONTH MEMBERSHIP

JOIN the most rapidly expanding self-betterment group on Earth today!
Take advantage of the 20% discount International Members get on Scientology training materials - books over $1.25, all tape lectures, and E-Meters. Also receive - FREE - magazines filled with useful information about how you can continue to advance with Scientology! JOIN FREE for 6 months by writing to the Membership Officer of your

Church of Scientology of California
2005 W. 9th St., L.A., Calif. 90006
PHONE 388-3431

DO IT NOW!

ORDER YOUR COPY of THE FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT TODAY:

Please send me ____ copies of THE FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT by L. Ron Hubbard. Enclosed is $1.25 for each book ordered.

NAME _____
please print

ADDRESS _____

SEND TO: THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIF.
2005 W. 9th St., L.A., Calif. 90006

Success

Do you want to know what a miracle is? Since I was in second grade I've worn glasses and later contact lenses. Well, today I took my contact lenses out and my eyesight is at least 50% better! My world is de-fuzzing. I can see the leaves on a tree, I can see a straight line---I can see! Every hour I see a better change. This is what is called joy!

Linda Jaques DIANETIC RELEASE

Do you feel tired, rundown, beat when you get up in the morning? It's most likely not lack of sleep. Pick up this new fantastic remedy for what's ailing you---DIANETICS!

Vicki Woodruff DIANETICS RELEASE

SCIENTOLOGY AUDITING SUCCESS

The idea of FREEDOM in it's constantly expanding sense becomes more and more real and functional as I pass through the Grades. Grade IV is a real taste of this Freedom! The exquisite beauty of Life gets brighter by the minute!

August Vogt GRADE IV RELEASE

Through being processed, day to day problems that would normally be massive are easily confronted and taken care of. Very simple just to do it!

Ben King GRADE IV

I was just about to clip my wings when I happened to notice that the cage door was standing open, and the sun was coming up over the hill. I didn't believe it would be possible, and it is so beautiful to have arrived----Thanks to all my auditors, and Thank You Ron for a chance to breathe and grow.

Sandra Watt GRADE IV

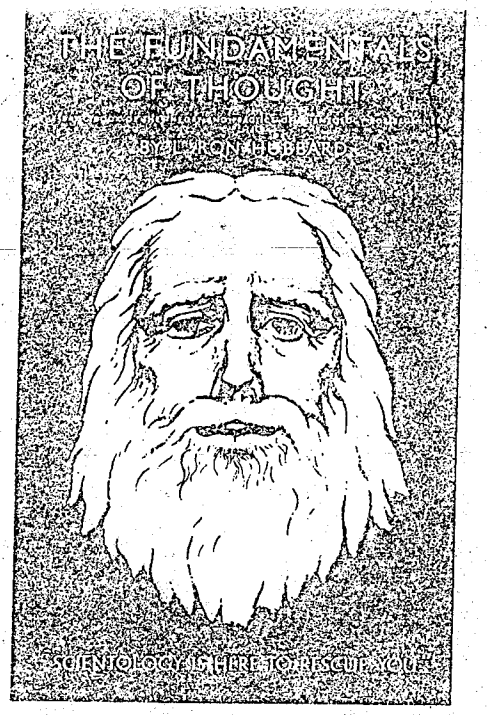
JOIN Los Angeles STAFF

Become a part of the most rapidly expanding group on this planet today! Scientology Scientologists are creative and dynamic people working together NOW to change the conditions of this Universe for the better. And we are succeeding-and will succeed! We need your help. Don't just sit there, muttering under your breath, "What can I do..." Validate yourself! Increase your ability in a place where every effort shows fast results-and every second counts! Expand with us on the 3rd Dynamic! Work with people in a high-toned environment-free of aberrations.

Artists, writers, auditors, executives, secretaries and clerks are just some of the positions avilable. 2½ year contracted staff receive free training and processing up to Level V, Power Plus Release. They receive 50% discounts on upper level training and processing. 5 year contracted staff receive free training and proces.. ing up to Class VIII; OT VIII.

Come on staff today! See the Personnel Officer at:

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
OF CALIFORNIA
2005 W. 9th St.
LA, Calif. 90006

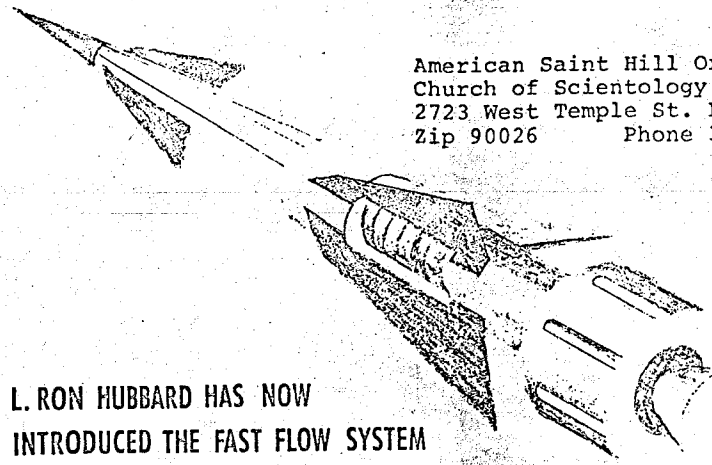


Scientology does things for people where nothing has been done before. It restores people's ability to handle conditions which were once considered hopeless. It increases their intelligence. It changes their competence and betters their behaviour In addition to these it brings them a better understanding of life.

This book is a compact but broad survey of the subject of Scientology. No such knowledge has ever before existed and no such results have ever before been attainable by Man as those which can be reached by a study of this brief volume.

This is how life works. This is how men and women and children can change for the better.

American Saint Hill Organization
Church of Scientology of California
2723 West Temple St. L.A., Calif.
Zip 90026 Phone 386-7100



100% STANDARD TECH with FAST FLOW

L. RON HUBBARD HAS NOW INTRODUCED THE FAST FLOW SYSTEM INTO ALL SCIENTOLOGY ORGS IN ORDER TO SPEED YOUR ROUTE TO CLEAR & O.T.

A.S.H.O. is now operating on the Fast Flow System. A student no longer needs to take long exams before Certifying or Classifying on a certain Level. He simply attests that he knows the data and can apply it. PCs attest to a grade of release which speeds them on to their next level. The Class VIII Auditors at A.S.H.O. are ensuring 100% Standard Tech by Supervising all case folders. Whether you are a Student or a PC there are no stops on your route to Clear and O.T. The Fast Flow System, Combined with 100% Standard Tech enables you to move swiftly and accurately to Clear and O.T. Write the Letter Registrar today for information on your

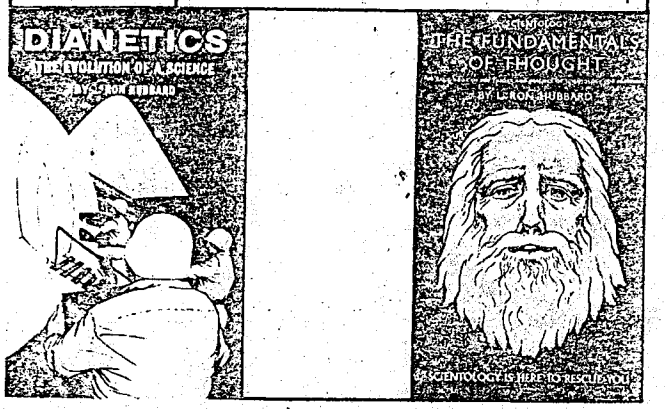
Copyright (c) 1969
by L. Ron Hubbard
ALL RIGHTS RESERVE

Q

WHAT BOOKS WOULD BE GOOD FOR SOMEONE JUST DISCOVERING SCIENTOLOGY?

A

HERE ARE TWO BASIC BOOKS THAT WILL HELP BUILD A FOUNDATION OF UNDERSTANDING OF SCIENTOLOGY FOR ANYONE. EASY READING. A MUST IN EVERY LIBRARY.



IF YOU'VE ALREADY READ DIANETICS: THE EVOLUTION OF A SCIENCE AND FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT - THEN START SOMEONE ON THE ROAD TO TOTAL FREEDOM.

GIVE ONE TO A FRIEND. PRICE: $1.25 EACH

Q WHEN WILL I BE ABLE TO GET A SCIENTOLOGY DICTIONARY?

A NOW!!! YOU CAN GET A SCIENTOLOGY DICTIONARY IN THE L. A. SCIENTOLOGY BOOKSTORE: 2005 WEST 9TH STREET.

the doctrine of the stable datum

An excerpt from "The Problems of Work"
by L. Ron Hubbard

We have in Scientology, a certain doctrine about confusion. It is called the Doctrine of the Stable Datum.

If you saw a great many pieces of paper whirling about a room they would look confused until you picked out one piece of paper to be the piece of paper by which everything else was in motion. In other words, a confusing motion can be understood by conceiving one thing to be motionless.

In a stream of traffic all would be confusion unless you were to conceive one car to be motionless in relation to the other cars and so to see others in relation to the one.

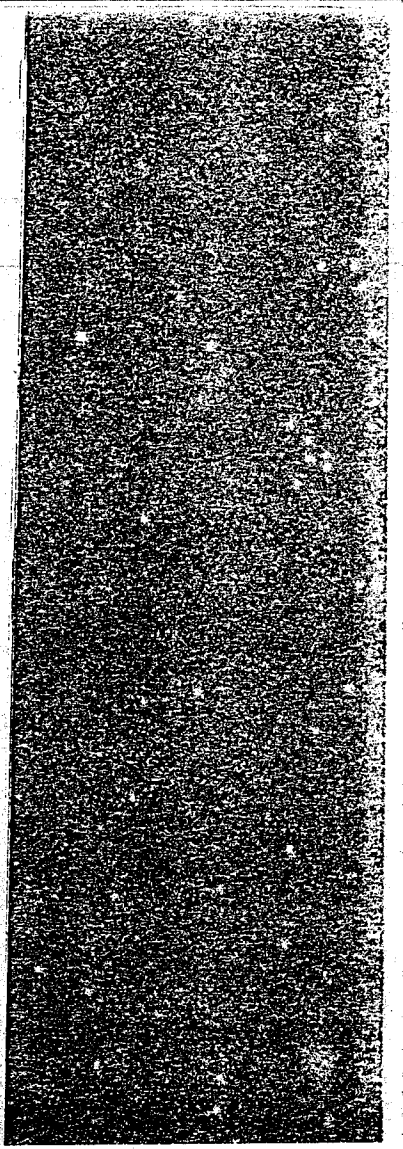
The switchboard operator receiving ten calls at once solves the confusion by labelling correctly or incorrectly, one call as the first call to receive her attention. The confusion of ten calls all at once becomes less confusing the moment she singles out one call to be answered. The shop foreman confronted by three emergencies and an accident needs only to elect his FIRST target of attention to start the cycle of bringing about order again.

Until one selects ONE datum, ONE factor, ONE particular in a confusion of particles, the confusion continues. The ONE thing selected and used becomes the STABLE DATUM for the remainder.

Any body of knowledge, more particularly and exactly, is built from ONE DATUM. That is its STABLE DATUM. Invalidate it and the entire body of knowledge falls apart. A stable datum does not have to be the correct one. It is simply the one that keeps things from being in a confusion and on which others are aligned.

Now, in teaching a young aspirant to use a machine, he failed to grasp your directions, if he did, because he lacked a stable datum. ONE FACT had to be brought home to him first. Grasping that, he could grasp others. One is stupid, then, or confused in any confusing situation until he has fully grasped ONE FACT or one item.

Confusions, no matter how big and formidable they may seem, are composed of data or factors or particles. They have pieces. Grasp one piece and locate it thoroughly. Then see how the others function in relation to it and you have steadied the confusion and, relating other things to what you have grasped, you will soon have mastered the confusion in its entirety.



The Auditor's Code 1968

In celebration of the 100% gains attainable by Standard Tech.

I hereby promise as an auditor to follow the Auditor's Code.

(1) I promise not to evaluate for the preclear or tell him what he should think about his case in session.
(2) I promise not to invalidate the preclear's case or gains in or out of session.
(3) I promise to administer only Standard Tech to a preclear in the standard way.
(4) I promise to keep all auditing appointments once made.
(5) I promise not to process a preclear who has not had sufficient rest and who is physically tired.
(6) I promise not to process a preclear who is improperly fed or hungry.
(7) I promise not to permit a frequent change of auditors.
(8) I promise not to sympathize with a preclear but to be effective.
(9) I promise not to let the preclear end session on his own determinism but to finish off those cycles I have begun.
(10) I promise never to walk off from a preclear in session.
(11) I promise never to get angry with a preclear in session.
(12) I promise to run every major case action to a floating needle.
(13) I promise never to run any one action beyond its floating needle.
(14) I promise to grant beingness to the preclear in session.
(15) I promise not to mix the processes of Scientology with other practices except when the preclear is physically ill and only medical means will serve.
(16) I promise to maintain Communication with the preclear and not to cut his comm or permit him to overrun in session.
(17) I promise not to enter comments, expressions or enturbulence into a session that distract a preclear from his case.
(18) I promise to continue to give the preclear the process or auditing command when needed in the session.
(19) I promise not to let a preclear run a wrongly understood command.
(20) I promise not to explain, justify or make excuses in session for any auditor mistakes whether real or imagined.
(21) I promise to estimate the current case state of a preclear only by Standard Case Supervision data and not to diverge because of some imagined difference in the case.

(22) I promise never to use the secrets of a preclear divulged in session for punishment or personal gain.
(23) I promise to see that any fee received for processing is refunded if the preclear is dissatisfied and demands it within three months after the processing, the only condition being that he may not again be processed or trained.
(24) I promise not to advocate Scientology only to cure illness or only to treat the insane, knowing well it was intended for spiritual gain.
(25) I promise to cooperate fully with the legal organisations of Dianetics and Scientology as developed by L. Ron Hubbard in safeguarding the ethical use and practice of the subject according to the basics of Standard Tech.
(26) I promise to refuse to permit any being to be physically injured, violently damaged operated on or killed in the name of "mental treatment".
(27) I promise not to permit sexual liberties or violation of the mentally unsound.
(28) I promise to refuse to admit to the ranks of practitioners any being who is insane.

_____
Auditor

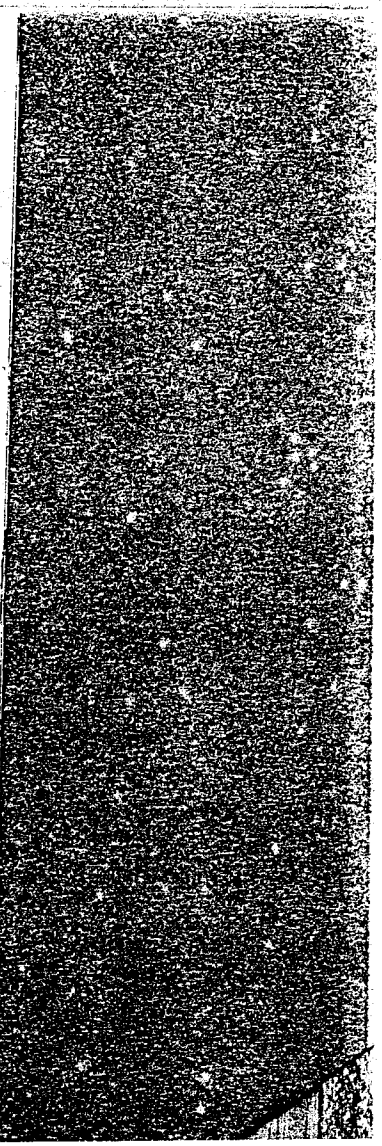
_____
Date

_____ _____
Witness Place

L. Ron Hubbard
FOUNDER

DEFINITIONS

AUDITOR: A listener or one who listens carefully to what people have to say. An auditor is a person trained and qualified in applying Scientology processes to others for their betterment.
CASE: The way a person responds to the world around him by reason of his aberrations.
PRECLEAR: A person who, through Scientology processing, is finding out more about himself and life.
SESSION: A definite period of time during which an auditor applies the techniques of Scientology to a preclear.
STANDARD TECH: That Technology which has absolutely no arbitraries.





COME TO THE LOS ANGELES ACADEMY OF SCIENTOLOGY

At the Los Angeles Academy of Scientology you can be sure of getting 100% Standard Tech resulting in 100% Success for You! No matter what your occupation or interests, the technology you learn will increase your awareness, enjoyment, and ability in life.

DIANETIC AUDITOR COURSE: This course will teach you the basic mechanics of the reactive mind*

LEVELS 0-IV THEORY AND PRACTICAL COURSES:
At each level you learn to free another on a higher plane of ability. Begin with the basic -Communication. Then move to ability to handle problems, ability to gain relief from the hostilities and sufferings of life, ability to face the future and ability to move out of fixed conditions and do new things.

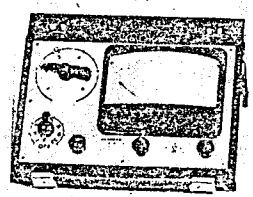
Price per course: HDA $500.00
0-IV $125.00 per course
HDA-IV package $1300.00

ENROLL TODAY! Contact the Registrar at The Church of Scientology, 2005 W. 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006.

*That portion of a person's mind which works on a stimulus-response basis



"I feel much joy in being an active part of the success Scientology is bringing the world. Help no longer means betrayal to me. I know something can and is being done for mankind to increase and expand his knowledge and awareness of life. How much can one person do? A lot!"
Karla Smith Class III auditor



AUDITORS! NOW IS THE TIME TO BUY YOUR MARK V E-METER

The Mark V E-Meter (Electrometer) is a precise electronic instrument designed and developed by L. Ron Hubbard which measures mental states and changes in those states.
The E-Meter is a necessity to every auditor and auditor-in-training.
PRICE: $140.00
20% International Membership Discount: $112.00
ORDER TODAY from:
The Church of Scientology
2005 West 9th street
Los Angeles, California 90006
The E-Meter is not intended or effective for the diagnosis, treatment or prevention of any disease.

NOT TO BE MISSED

The Los Angeles Church of Scientology is a good place to be---anytime! There is a continuing program of enjoyment just for you. Music takes on all forms---from classical, "pop," to bluegrass. There are lectures for the businessman, housewife, student--for YOU, no matter what your interests or occupation. Sunday afternoons you are welcome at the Sunday service--to enjoy the happy people, guest speakers and entertainment. A good way to add some exciting ideas to your life! Our doors are open Monday through Friday, 9:00 a.m. to 10:30 p.m. and Saturday and Sunday, 10:00 a.m. to 6:00 p.m.

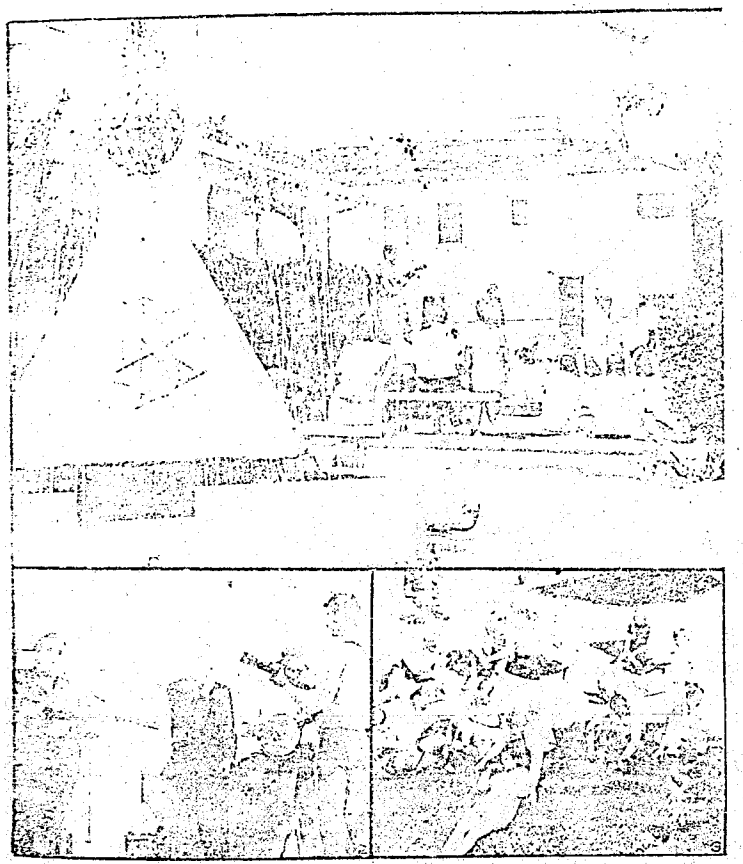
(1-4) Folk Fair
(5) Wedding of Mercy and Jack Pearlman
(6) E-meter demonstration at an Open House
(7) Pat Flanagan--guest speaker at an Introductory Lecture
(8) Bob Lyons playing at a Sunday Service

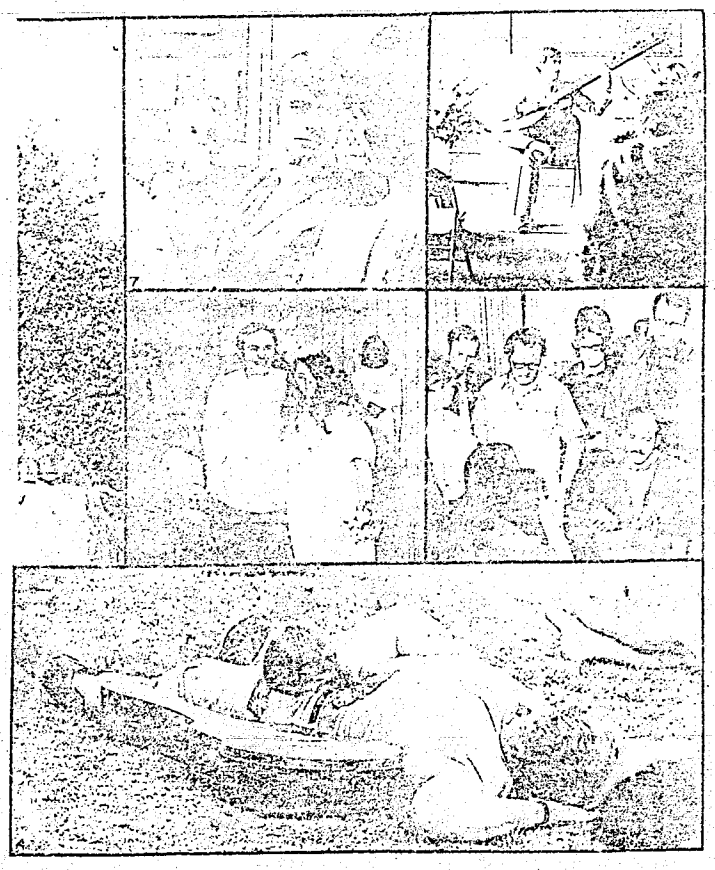
SOON

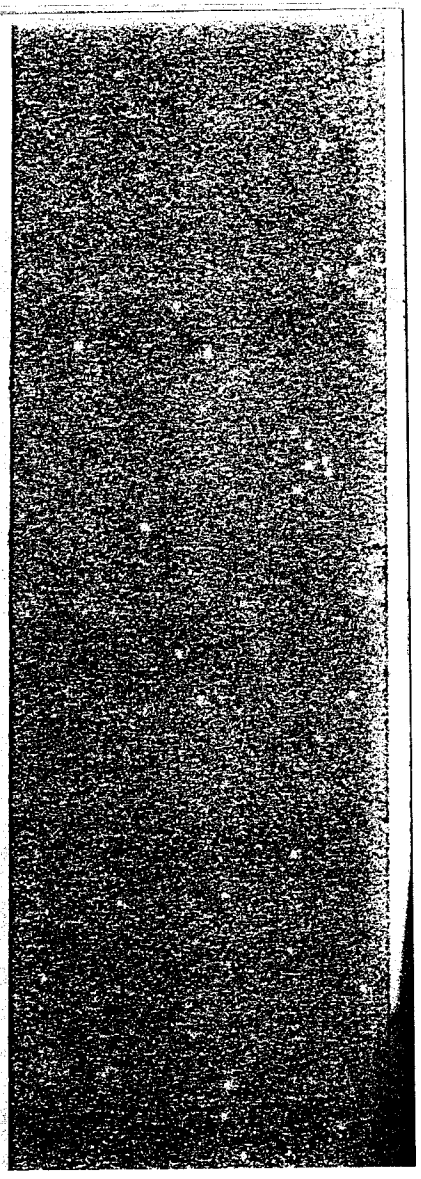
ART SHOW May 24-25
10:00 a.m.-6:00p.m.

RON'S JOURNAL '68
3:00 p.m. every Saturday

HUMAN RIGHTS CONGRESS
JULY 5-6





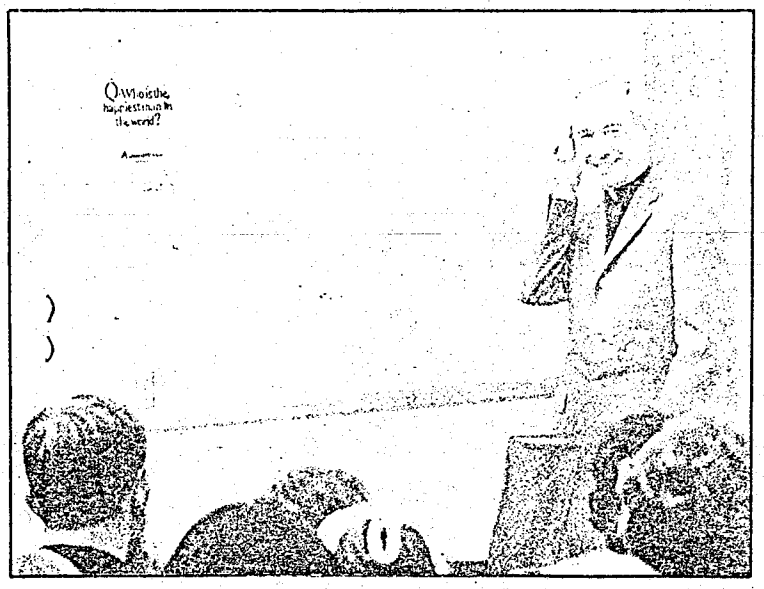


JOHN COMES TO L.A.

Many beautiful people live in Los Angeles--some for only a brief while--others make it their home. All will come through the doors of the Los Angeles Church of Scientology.

John McMaster, the World's First Clear,* is one.

We hope to see You soon!



John McMaster arrived in Los Angeles on February 26 for the "To The Stars" Congress at the Hollywood Palladium. He was met at the L.A. International Airport by his many friends, including the full uniformed staff of the Advanced Organization. He was escorted into a limousine, then led by a Sea Org motorcycle escort to the American Saint Hill Organization, where he spoke briefly to the staffs of the Los Angeles, American Saint Hill and Advanced Organizations.

While in L.A. he appeared twice on the ABC Morning Show and was asked back again for his next visit to L.A. John made a news broadcast for KFWB and was interviewed by various people of the press including the Los Angeles Times and members of the Foreign Press.

John gave two inspiring Sunday Services at the Los Angeles Church of Scientology during his stay. At one he christened John, the baby son of Lexie and Rudy Ramirez.

Before he left, John made a color documentary on Scientology. On March 27, John returned to New York where he is working for the advancement of human rights.

*Clear: a person freed from the destructive stimulus-response mechanisms of the sub-conscious mind.

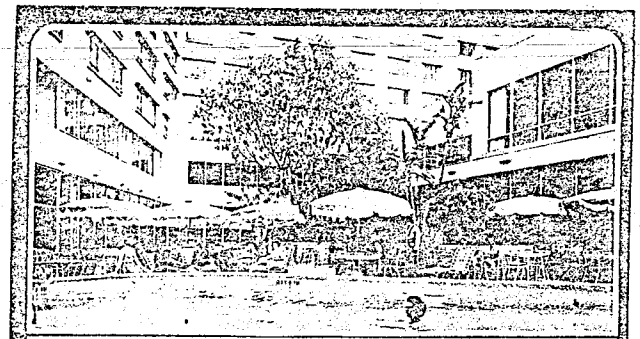


L. RON HUBBARD'S

INTERNATIONAL HUMAN RIGHTS CONGRESS

REVELATIONAL TAPE BY RON

TOP ENTERTAINMENT
INTERNATIONAL DIGNITARIES
JULY 5th and 6th
at the Hollywood Palladium
9:00-5:00 Sat., 9:00-6:00 Sun.
Given by: The Los Angeles,
American Saint Hill and
Advanced Organizations
Pre-registration ticket
prices for both days
Couples.....$21.00
Single.....$14.00
Academy Students.....$7.00
Children under 16....$8.00
New Public per day...$2.00



HILTON RESORT LUXURY IN THE HEART OF LOS ANGELES
Heated pool; exciting gourmet restaurants, drive-in garage.
All 1300 rooms delightfully decorated. Completely air-conditioned.

Stay Hilton in Los Angeles

LOS ANGELES HILTON

International Human Rights Congress
Presented by LAO, ASHO, and AOLA
Hollywood Palladium ~ 5-6 July

PLEASE RESERVE_____ROOM(S) OF TYPE CHECKED BELOW

ARRIVAL DATE_____AT_____M

DEPARTURE DATE_____AT_____M

NAME_____

ADDRESS_____

CITY_____STATE_____

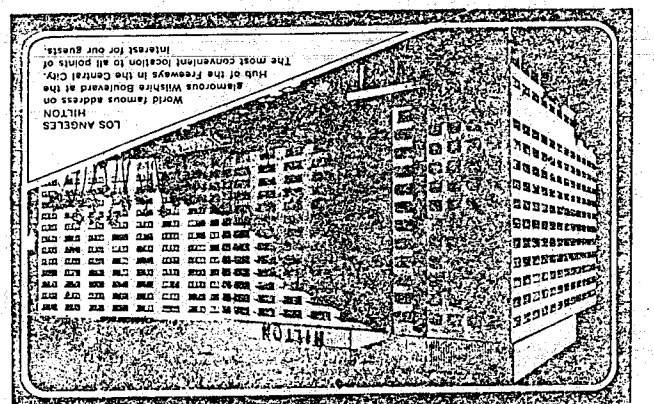
REMARKS_____

- ☐ Room for 1 Person $16.00
- ☐ Room for 2 Persons (Double Bed) . $21.00
- ☐ Room for 2 Persons (Twin Beds) .. $21.00
- ☐ Suites, Parlor & One Bedroom ... $55.00
- ☐ Suites, Parlor & Two Bedrooms ... $80.00

Each additional Person in Room $5.00

IMPORTANT
If a room is not available at rate requested, reservation will be made at next available rate. Reservation will not be held after 6 p.m. unless hotel is notified of your exact arrival.

10/68



Postage Will Be Paid by Addressee

No Postage Stamp Necessary If Mailed in the United States

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
FIRST CLASS PERMIT NO. 29191, LOS ANGELES, CALIF.

LOS ANGELES HILTON
930 WILSHIRE BOULEVARD
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90017

BUY



SELF ANALYSIS

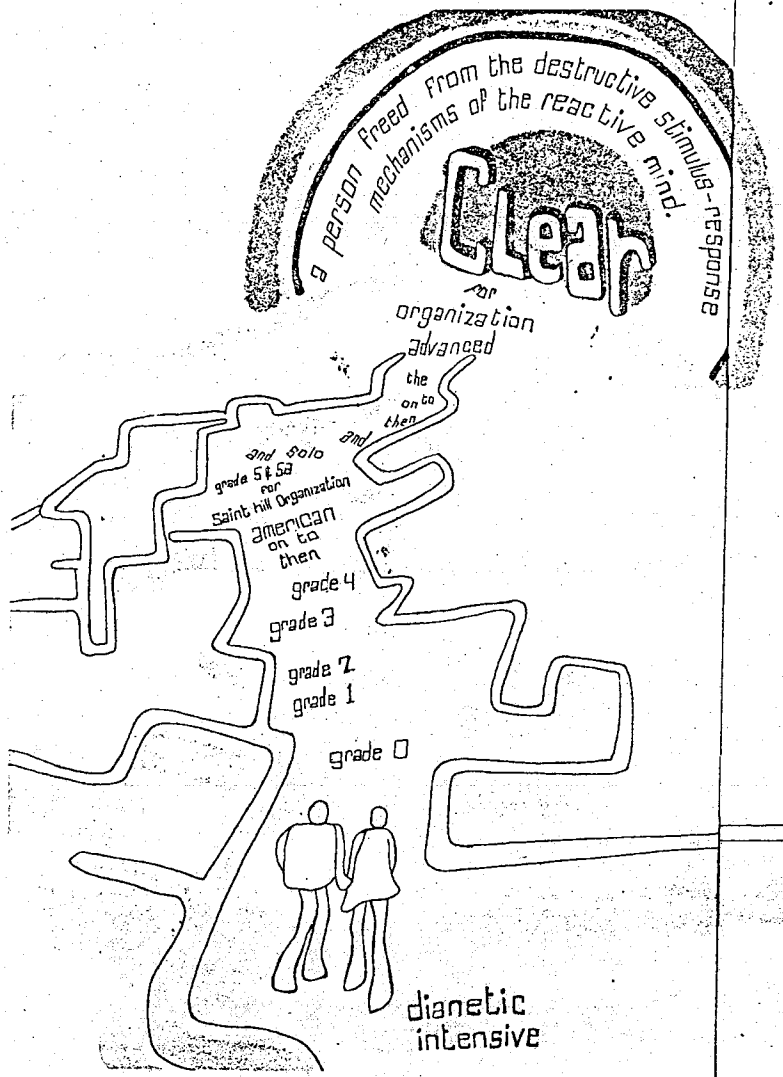
BY L. RON HUBBARD

Increase your efficiency.
Increase your zest for living.
Know what is inhibiting your happiness.
Understand the anxieties you have.
This easy-to-read book is for you.
Just GET IT, READ IT, TRY IT.
You'll never be the same.

Price per copy: $3.00

International Member's Price: $2.40
Save: $.60

ORDER YOUR COPY TODAY
from the Church of Scientology Bookstore
2005 W. 9th St.
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006
388-3481



the road to TOTAL FREEDOM starts at the LOS ANGELES CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

The Road to Clear is short and easy to follow. With Processing* on each grade you free yourself from part of your reactive mind. You move closer and closer to Clear and Total Freedom with each grade.

The Los Angeles Church of Scientology is where you start on your exciting adventure.

Start Today!
Dianetic-Grade IV Package $800.00
Grade 0-IV Package $650.00
Dianetic Intensive $150.00
Grade 0-IV each $150.00

Contact the Registrar now
at the Church of Scientology
2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006
388-3481

The Church of Scientology has a free ARC Break** Program. This program helps those who have lost their way. Contact the ARC Break Registrar at the above address and set a date for your free ARC Break Assessment.

*Processing: That action or actions, governed by the technical disciplines and codes of Scientology, of asking a standard set of questions to a preclear (a person not yet Clear) in order to release or free him.

**ARC Break: A sudden drop or sundering in Affinity, Reality and Communication with or toward someone or something, which is often accompanied by misemotion or dramatization. An ARC Break is evidenced when a person is completely unwilling or finds it impossible to communicate to someone or something.

order form

[ ] Please send me ___ copies of DIANETICS: THE EVOLUTION OF A SCIENCE
___ copies of FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT
at $1.25 per copy. I enclose $_____
[ ] Please send me ___copies of SELF ANALYSIS at $3.00 per copy.
I enclose $_____
[ ] Please send me a free six month Membership application.
[ ] Please renew my International Membership at $15.00 per year
[ ] I enclose $_____
[ ] Please send me a Mark V E-Meter. I enclose $_____

All orders are shipped within 24 hours of receipt. California residents please add 5% sales tax.

I want auditing in the Hubbard Guidance Center, under Class VIII supervision, for the following:
[ ] Complete Grade auditing, Dianetics-IV
[ ] Dianetic Intensive
[ ] Grades 0_, I_, II_, III_, IV_
I enclose $_____advance payment.
I will arrive on_____

I want training in the Academy, to increase my ability and to learn 100% standard tech. Enroll me for:
[ ] Complete training package, including Dianetic Course-Level IV
[ ] Dianetic Auditor Course
[ ] Academy training on Levels 0,I,II,III, IV
I enclose $_____Advance Payment
I will arrive on_____

[ ] I would like to get back into communication with Scientology. Please schedule me for a free ARC Break assessment on_____
[ ] I want to take the first course in Scientology--the HAS Communication Course. I plan to start on_____
[ ] I have completed the HAS course and want to continue with the HQS (Hubbard Qualified Scientologist) Course. Please enroll me starting on_____
I enclose $_____Advance Payment.

name _____

address _____

_____

SEND THIS ORDER FORM WITH YOUR CHECK OR MONEY ORDER TO:
The Church of Scientology
2005 W. 9th street
Los Angeles, Calif.

A Ron has provided these Orgs

ADVANCED ORGANIZATION LOS ANGELES (AOLA), 916 South Westlake, Los Angeles, California, 90006
AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION (ASHO) 2723 West Temple Street, Los Angeles, California, 90026
LOS ANGELES 2005 West 9th Street, Los Angeles, California, 90006
WASHINGTON D.C. 1812 - 19th Street N.W., Washington D.C., 20009
NEW YORK 49 West 32nd Street, New York, New York, 10001
MINNEAPOLIS 3007 Nicollet Avenue, Minneapolis, Minnesota, 55408
SEATTLE 910 Elliot Avenue, West Seattle, Washington, 98119
AUSTIN 510 West 11th Street, Austin, Texas, 78701
SAN FRANCISCO 414 Mason Street, San Francisco, California, 94108
DETROIT 12 North Avenue, Highland Park, Michigan, 48203
HAWAII 143 Nenue Street, Aina Haina, Honolulu, Hawaii, 96821
LAS VEGAS 308 East Charleston Blvd., Las Vegas, Nevada, 89104
MIAMI 3898 Biscayne Blvd., Miami, Florida, 31137
TORONTO 27 Prince Arthur Avenue, Toronto 5, Ontario, CANADA

YOU CAN ALWAYS WRITE TO RON!

for you

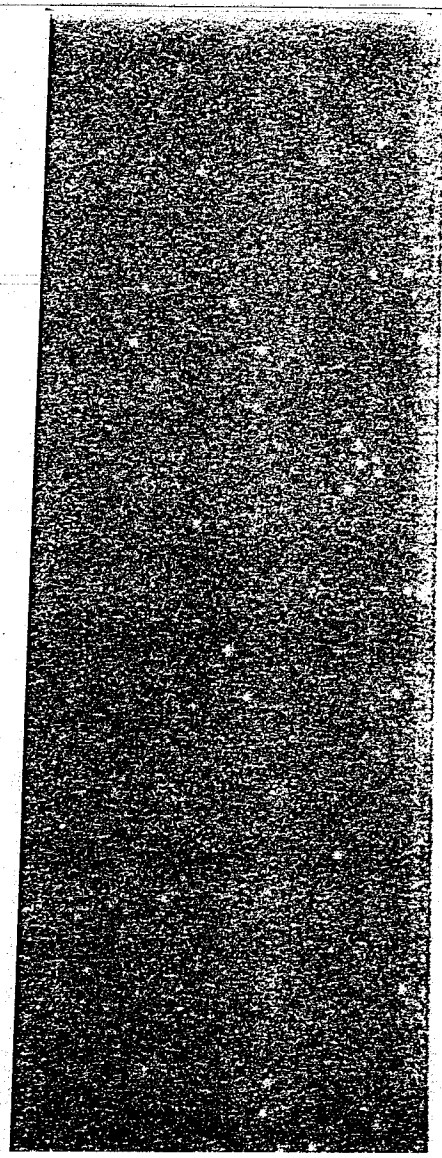
"All mail addressed to me shall be received by me.
"A message box shall be placed in all Scientology Organizations so that any messages for me may be received by me.
"All HCO Personnel and Scientology Personnel should not discourage communication to me.
"I am always willing to help.
"By my own creed, a being is only as valuable as he can serve others."

get a 6 month membership free!

Write today for your FREE 6 month International Membership and join the fastest growing self-betterment organization on Earth.

Your free membership will entitle you to a 20% discount on all Scientology books over $1.25, tapes, records, E-Meters, and other items in your Scientology Bookstore.

You will also receive free magazines filled with Scientology news from around the world. Easy to get. Just write to the Membership Officer of your nearest Scientology Organization listed above.



rec: 5/22/69
LL

ASHO
THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2723 WEST TEMPLE STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90026

Lt. Comdr. Fred Payer
Captain ASHO
New Era of
Sea Org Service

A.S.H.O.
is now a Sea Org. organization

UNDER THE COMMAND OF CAPTAIN FRED PAYER:

1. ASHO HAS BECOME A SEA ORG. ST. HILL ORGANIZATION
2. THERE IS NOW A NEW SEA ORG. EXEC. COUNCIL
3. STAFF IS NOW SEA ORG.

WE ARE NOW DELIVERING:

100% STANDARD TECH.

100% STANDARD TRAINING

100% STANDARD SERVICE

100% FAST FLOW

RON IS SEEING THAT YOUR ROUTE THROUGH THE ASHSBC, POWER AND THE SOLO COURSE IS UNDER HIS MOST DIRECT LINES AND SUPERVISION; CONDUCTED IN THE HAPPIEST, SAFEST ENVIRONMENT ON THE PLANET!

JOIN US AT S.O. ASHO

THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
Scientology is a Religious Philosophy
Scientology is Spiritual Freedom
Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

*** M A R I O F E N I N G E R ***
OT VI - CLASS VIII

In concert
Friday, 23 May, 8:30 PM

presented by
CELEBRITY CENTRE
In co-operation with
Mary Bran - Impresario

at the
Wilshire Ebell Theatre
4401 W. 8th Street
Los Angeles

Seats: $4.50, $3.50, $2.50 - tickets on sale by mail or at the box office. This is being heavily promoted to the public at large. If you are coming, reserve your seats now. All checks and money orders are payable to Wilshire Ebell Theatre. See you there!

Love,

Fred

Lt. Comdr. Fred Payer
Sea Organization

TICKET ORDER

MAIL TO: WILSHIRE EBELL THEATRE
4401 W. 8th Street, Los Angeles, California 90005

Enclosed is my check or money order (made payable to WILSHIRE EBELL THEATRE) in the amount of $_____ for the following tickets.

MARIO FENINGER

FRIDAY - May 23 -- WILSHIRE EBELL -- 8:30 p.m.

Tickets_____ $4.50_____ $3.50_____ $2.50_____

☐ Hold tickets at Ebell Box Office.

☐ Enclosed self addressed stamped envelope.

Tickets may be purchased at Box Office and at all Mutual Ticket Agencies (627-1248). We regret we cannot accept telephone reservations. Mail now for better seats.

Read

ALL ABOUT RADIATION

(Man's inhumanity to man)

Discover what you can do



BUY A COPY TODAY
SEND ONE TO A FRIEND

Send me__copies of
ALL ABOUT RADIATION $3.00 per copy

I've enclosed a check for_____

Name_____

Address_____

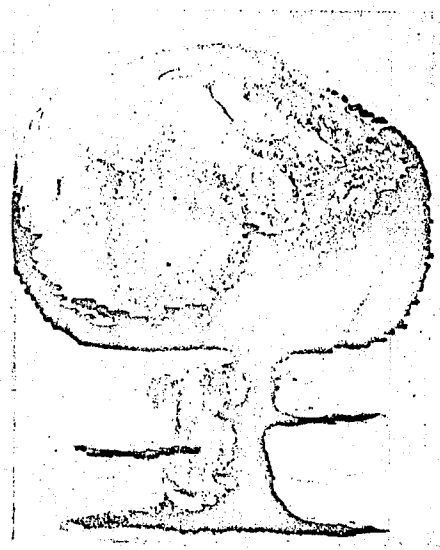
_____

Zip _____

Mail this form to:

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
2005 w. 9th St.
Los Angeles, California 90006
Tel. 388-3481

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L. RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED



Discover Scientology
an applied religious
philosophy

SOMETHING
CAN BE DONE!

rec: 5/22/69
LL

FROM

FIRST CLASS
Permit No. 38794
Los Angeles, Calif.

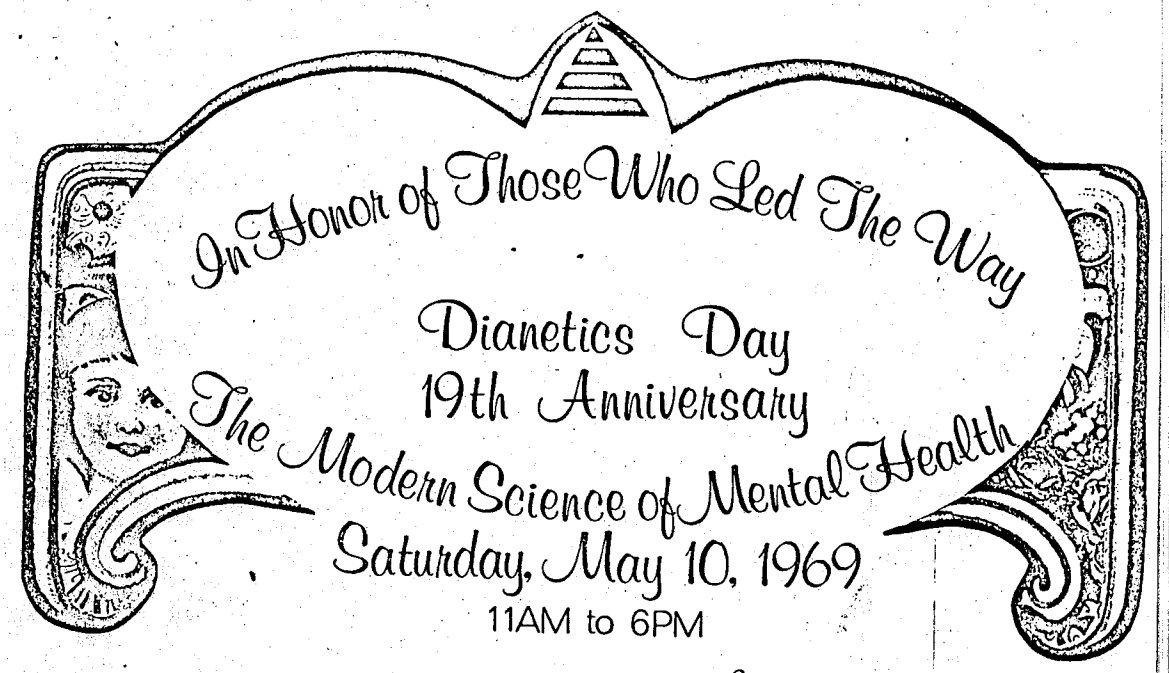
BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY

Church of Scientology of California

2723 W. TEMPLE ST

LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90026



In Honor of Those Who Led The Way

Dianetics Day
19th Anniversary
The Modern Science of Mental Health
Saturday, May 10, 1969

11AM to 6PM

First Editions- Manuscripts by L. Ron Hubbard

Display of meters

GLENN SISSON – "DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY"

MARY JANE JEWELL *CLASS VIII AUDITOR, – "DIANETICS TODAY"

* PERSON WITH ADVANCED TRAINING IN SCIENTOLOGY TECHNOLOGY.

8PM • Party and Entertainment

FREE ADMISSION • Refreshments Provided

OPEN HOUSE Sunday 11am to 6pm

Come to

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
2005 WEST 9TH STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIF. • 90006
PHONE 388-3481

DISCOVER SCIENTOLOGY: AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L. RON HUBBARD ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIF.
2005 West 9th Street
Los Angeles, California 90006

rec: 5/10/69
LC

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

77
LA

COME ON COURSE



FOUNDATION (7:30 - 10:30)

AT SEA ORG ASHO

ALL A.S.H.O. SERVICES, INCLUDING THE SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE, THE NEW STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE, POWER AND POWER PLUS PROCESSING, THE SOLO AUDIT COURSE, THE ORG. EXEC. COURSE, THE MINISTER'S COURSE AND MANY BEGINING COURSES AVAILABLE DURING THE DAYS ARE NOW AVAILABLE IN THE EVENING. OR FOUNDATION, WITH STUDY HOURS FROM 7:30 TO 10:30 P.M.

YOU CAN MOVE TO LOS ANGELES, HOLD A JOB DURING THE DAYS AND STUDY IN THE EVENING. WITH THE EXCELLENT ABILITY OF THE SEA ORG. STAFF AND THE HAPPY, SAFE ENVIRONMENT YOU CAN SAIL THROUGH YOUR COURSES ON ASHO'S FOUNDATION WITH COMPLETE CERTAINTY AND 100% GAINS.

MAKE PLANS AT ONCE TO COME TO LOS ANGELES! YOU CAN COMPLETE ALL COURSES AND PROCESSING ON A NEW FOUNDATION SCHEDULE.

The American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course.....$775.00 ☐

THE HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE.....$500.00 ☐

Power Processing...$1000.00 ☐ Power Plus Processing.....$200.00 ☐

Solo Audit Course.....$775.00 ☐ Minister's Course.....$150.00 ☐

Org. Exec. Course.....$775.00 ☐ HAS...$15.00 ☐ HQS.....$30.00 ☐

All ASHO courses and processing listed above are offered for full payment in advance at a 5% discount. Check the services you wish to take at ASHO FOUNDATION and begin your adventure in Los Angeles at the Sea Org - American St. Hill Organization.

NAME_____ GRADE OF RELEASE_____

ADDRESS_____ LEVEL OF TRAINING_____

_____ ARRIVAL DATE_____

_____ AMOUNT ENCLOSED_____

SEND YOUR CHECK WITH THIS FORM TODAY TO:

ADVANCE SCHEDULING REGISTRAR
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
SEA ORG-AMERICAN ST. HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 WEST TEMPLE STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90026
PHONE (213) 386-7100

Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

L. RON HUBBARD

presents the

NEW

HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE

At ASHO 2nd June, 1969

A.S.H.O. HAS BEEN SELECTED BY L. RON HUBBARD TO INTRODUCE THIS FANTASTIC NEW COURSE, THE HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE. THIS COURSE CONTAINS NEW, GREATLY SIMPLIFIED TECHNIQUES NEVER BEFORE USED. YOU WILL BE CLOSELY SUPERVISED BY A SEA ORG. MEMBER TRAINED UNDER THE PERSONAL GUIDANCE OF L. RON HUBBARD.

ONE MONTH AFTER THE COMMENCEMENT OF THE NEW HSDC AT ASHO, ONLY A FULLY QUALIFIED HUBBARD DIANETIC GRADUATE MAY SUPERVISE A DIANETICS COURSE AT ANY ORG, FRANCHISE OR GROUP.

IF YOU ARE CURRENTLY ENROLLED ON THE HDA YOU MAY TRANSFER WITHOUT ADDITIONAL EXPENSE. THERE ARE NO PRE-REQUISITES FOR THIS COURSE.

IN ORDER TO RUN THE NEW COURSE, EVERY ORGANIZATION, FRANCHISE OR GUNG-HO GROUP MUST HAVE A GRADUATE FROM THE NEW HSDC.

THIS NEW DATA WILL PROVE AN INVALUABLE ASSET TO YOUR LIFE AND SKILL AS AN AUDITOR.

THE COST: $500.00 OR $475.00 FOR ADVANCE PAYMENT IN FULL BY MAIL. THIS IS ADVANCE NOTICE, SO ENROL TODAY BY SENDING THE FULL AMOUNT ENCLOSED WITH THE FORM BELOW. MAIL TO:

The Advance Scheduling Registrar
American Saint Hill Organization
Church of Scientology of California
2723 West Temple Street, Los Angeles
California 90026 Phone (213)386-7100

PLEASE ENROL ME ON THE NEW HSDC AND LET THIS BE ADVANCE PAYMENT.

NAME.....GRADE RELEASE.....

ADDRESS.....TRAINING LEVEL.....

.....DATE OF ARRIVAL.....

ZIP.....AMOUNT OF CHECK.....

COPYRIGHT (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA

We Want You, With Us, At ASHO

WE WANT YOU TO SEE FOR YOURSELF THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION, THE ORG. THAT WILL SOON HAVE THE ENTIRE POPULATION OF THE WESTERN HEMISPHERE PASS THROUGH IT'S DOORS.

WE WANT YOU TO MEET OUR BEAUTIFUL CLASS VIII AUDITORS.

WE WANT YOU TO JOIN US IN FREEING THE PEOPLE OF THE WESTERN HEMISPHERE.

WE WANT YOU TO START TODAY ON YOUR PERSONAL ROAD TO TOTAL FREEDOM! SIGN UP NOW FOR YOUR NEXT STEP ON THAT ROAD. CHECK THE STEPS YOU'LL TAKE AND FILL IN THE FORM BELOW. RETURN IT TO US WITH YOUR ADVANCE PAYMENT.

POWER PROCESSING (GRADE V) ..... ☐
$1000.00 or $950.00 for advance payment by mail.

POWER PLUS (GRADE VA) ..... ☐
$200.00 or $190.00 for advance payment by mail.

SOLO AUDIT COURSE (GRADE VI)..... ☐
$775.00 or $736.25 for advance payment by mail.

SAINT HILL SPECIAL BRIEFING COURSE..... ☐
$775.00 or $736.25 for advance payment by mail.

NAME_____ GRADE OF RELEASE_____

ADDRESS_____ LEVEL OF TRAINING_____

_____ ARRIVAL DATE_____

_____ AMOUNT ENCLOSED_____

send now!

ADVANCE SCHEDULING REGISTRAR
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 WEST TEMPLE STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90026

telephone 213-386-7100

Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
Church of Scientology of California
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026

SUCCESS DIVISION ADVICE LETTER OF APRIL 15, 1969

I am Power released. This day couldn't have come soon enough and I herald the glad tidings not with the ringing of bells, the throwing of confette or the clanging of carnival noise-makers. This is a quiet celebration that speaks softly with the certainty of inner serenity of knowing who I am. I shall never invalidate or doubt myself again. To all of you I say hurry to make this major move. I see the world, my fellow Scientologists and myself for the first time ever. Oh, that you may join me in total ARC, therefore understanding.

Ronaye Hudyma (Singer)

I have just finished my Power Processing! It has been a most fantastic and exciting experience. I know I can handle POWER! I know I am Powerful! The entire universe has opened up into a new expanded vista. The stops are all gone. I know I will move on quickly to Clear, O.T. and Class VIII Auditor and help bring to all the other Beings throughout Earth the marvelous freedoms I have achieved through Ron Hubbard's incredible array of Truths he has gathered under the shining name: SCIENTOLOGY.

Freedom and Love to all,
Richard Sabia (Writer-Auditor)

Throughout my life I have had many interests and goals, some of which I attained. My main interest involved philosophy, which led me to question and figure. I had attained the knowledge that all answers lay within myself, but not until I studied Scientology did I know how to uncover the vast knowingness within myself. It is so beautiful knowing that every individual can have and know himself as a creator.

Sharon Sherrill (American Stewardess)

I have just had Power and Power Plus today. I feel great... One more step on the Road to Clear has been accomplished. I am looking forward to the Solo Course and Clear. With each step I'm taking on the Road to Clear I get better. So, let's all start taking steps and start getting better.

Pete Prieto (Draftsman)

I just finished Power Processing. I feel so self-confident. In the future when others don't validate me, I'll do it myself!

Tommy Lou Stepp (Housewife)

SUCCESS IS POWER.....

Love,
Jeff Avery
Director of Success ASHO

the Scientology POCKETBOOK LIBRARY

DIANETICS
Evolution of a Science

SCIENTOLOGY
A New Slant on Life
Fundamentals of Thought
Problems of Work



all by L. Ron Hubbard

all for only $5.00

send today

PLEASE SEND_____ POCKETBOOK LIBRARIES TO _____

AT $5.00 EACH. _____

ENCLOSED IS MY CHECK FOR _____ _____

CUT OUT THIS ORDER FORM AND SEND TO: THE DIRECTOR OF PUBLICATIONS
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIF.
AMERICAN ST HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 WEST TEMPLE ST
L. A. CALIF. 90026 213 386-7100

Copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard.,
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

ASHO
THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 W. TEMPLE ST., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90026

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

Rec 6/17/69 BCF

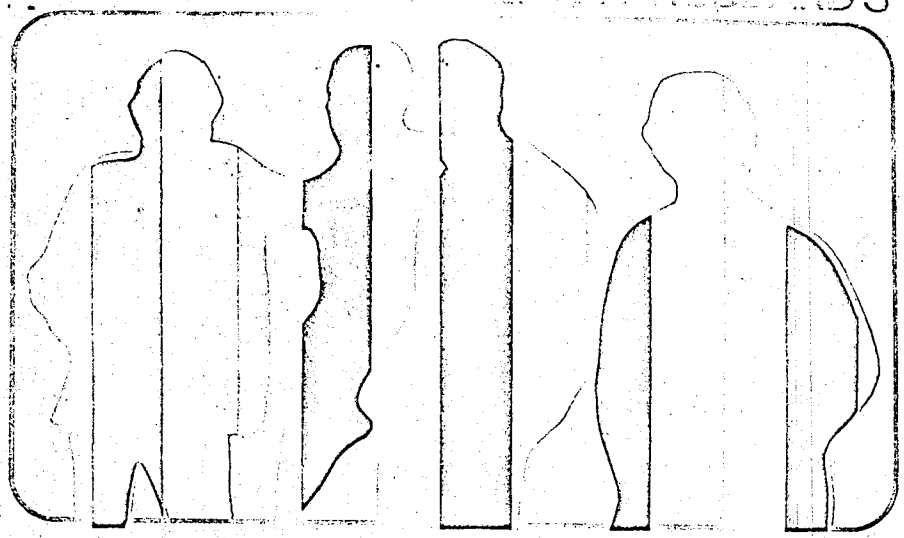
rec: 6/13/69 LL

ASHO

THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2723 WEST TEMPLE STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA 90026

Daily Data
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 20939
Los Angeles, Calif.

C[illegible] L. RON HUBBARD'S



INTERNATIONAL HUMAN RIGHTS CONGRESS

JULY 5th & 6th 9-5 Sat., 9-6 Sun.
HOLLYWOOD PALLADIUM

HEAR [illegible]'S TAPES

JOHN McMASTER
world's first CLEAR*, will lecture

Send me____ ticket(s). I have enclosed $____

Ticket prices for both days	
☐Couples	$21.00
☐Single	14.00
☐Academy Students	7.00
☐Children under 6	8.00
☐New Public per day	2.00

Name _____

Address _____

_____

Given by: The Los Angeles, American Saint Hill and Advanced Organizations

*CLEAR: A person freed from the destructive stimulus-response mechanisms of the sub-conscious mind.

Mail to Church of Scientology
2005 W. 9th St. Los Angeles
California 90006

COPYRIGHT ©1978 L. RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

RON'S JOURNAL 1968

JUNE 14
3:00PM

PRESENTED
IN A
SPECIAL

60 MINUTE CONGRESS

By Popular Demand--the repeat presentation of RON'S JOURNAL 1968! Success and advancement was the direction Scientology took in 1968 - a direction that is being taken by more people each day. Hear Ron speak about his fantastic gains in advance research in the field of human rights. Never before has so much been achieved for man.

Now there is an applied religious philosophy with 100 % STANDARD TECHNOLOGY that enables you to ensure success for You.

Hear Ron speak of the Success of Scientology in 1968 and his plans for 1969.

This is your opportunity to share your success with your friends --- Reserve this date June 14th 1969 -- to hear the repeat presentation of Ron's Journal 1968.

PRESENTED BY:

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

OF CALIFORNIA,

2005 WEST 9TH STREET,

LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA, 90006

PHONE: 388-3481

SATURDAY, JUNE 14TH, 3:00PM

AND EVERY SATURDAY

THEREAFTER AT 3:00PM

HELD IN THE WORLD FREEDOM CHAPEL

AMPLE PARKING AVAILABLE

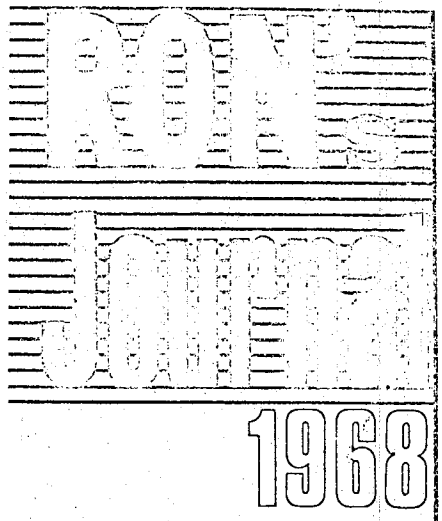
admission free

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L.RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

RESERVE THIS DATE

june 14 1968

FOR RON'S JOURNAL 1968



Discover SCIENTOLOGY
an applied religious philosophy

by popular demand
SPECIAL REPEAT PRESENTATION

FROM

FIRST CLASS
Permit No. 38794
Los Angeles, Calif.

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY

Church of Scientology of California
2005 West Ninth Street
Los Angeles, California 90006

A.R.C. QUESTIONNAIRE △

FILL THIS IN AND RETURN TO:

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
2005 WEST 9th STREET
LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA
PHONE: 388-3481 90006

NAME: _____ DATE: _____

ADDRESS: _____

LEVEL OF SCIENTOLOGY TRAINING _____

LEVEL OF SCIENTOLOGY PROCESSING _____

FIELD STAFF MEMBER ☐ YES ☐ NO

ARE YOU ON FRANCHISE LINES? _____

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS INTERNATIONAL

MEMBER: FREE 6 MONTH ☐ PAYING MEMBER ☐ LIFETIME ☐

YES	NO	
☐	☐	BEEN RECIEVING MAIL UNDER MORE THAN ONE NAME (PLEASE LIST) _____
☐	☐	BEEN OFFERED A SERVICE YOU ALREADY HAD
☐	☐	WAITED TOO LONG FOR A SERVICE
☐	☐	FELT YOU WERE TREATED UNFAIRLY BY THE USE OF ETHICS
☐	☐	HAD QUESTIONS ABOUT SCIENTOLOGY THAT WERE UNANSWERED
☐	☐	HAD TROUBLE TELLING OTHERS ABOUT SCIENTOLOGY
☐	☐	NOT BEEN INFORMED OF IMPORTANT SCIENTOLOGY EVENTS

COMMENTS:

COPYRIGHT © 1969 BY L. RON HUBBARD ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

Church of Scientology of California

[illegible] 5th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90036

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 23563

ADDRESS CORRECTION REQUESTED
RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

1321 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

RV 6/6/69

THE AUDITOR

SPECIAL A.S.H.O. EDITION

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

The American Saint Hill Organization Is Here

"HSS-Class VI-Taught only at Saint Hill until 1968.

L. Ron Hubbard

September 23, 1964

Ron's promise, made in 1964, has been fulfilled.

Out of the beautiful and rustic splendor of Saint Hill Manor in England, came the original 13 highly trained Staff Members who headed the all new . . . American Saint Hill Organization. A new era in Scientology was created.

United States of America. To carry out this order, two very capable Sea Org members were sent to Saint Hill in the United Kingdom.

Their Mission . . .

To choose and train professionals to head the American Saint Hill Organization!

The thirteen were carefully chosen and after two weeks of intensive and rugged training the small group was ready and very eager to begin the job that each had been thoroughly trained to do.

On August 10, 1968 the band of 13 boarded the airplane that was to jet them to America to begin another chapter of the exciting adventure of Scientology.

Upon arrival in the sunny city of Los Angeles, California, the Group was surprised and jubilant to hear the news of another first in Scientology history. Ron had ordered that a new Advanced Organization be situated right next door to the Class IV Los Angeles Organization. (The Los Angeles

The complete road from Introductory Lectures to O.T. was and is attainable in exciting L. A.

The Sea Org members of the OT Liason Office had made all arrangements to insure that L. Ron Hubbard's postulate for a new Saint Hill was a success. A new, sprawling, air conditioned building to house the American Saint Hill Organization was leased.

Word had been sent to all Org's that the new Saint Hill would be in operation on the 15th day of August 1968. The news spread like wildfire throughout the United States and Canada and shortly thereafter special Briefing Course Students and Power preclears were trickling into Los Angeles for their next step on the road to Clear.

On the 10th day of August, 1968 when the thirteen arrived, students were waiting to start their Class VI courses and Pcs were anxiously awaiting their Auditors.

The Sea Org trained thirteen were undaunted. ASHO "set up shop" on the porch of the Los Angeles Org and proceeded to get to the business of the day: Training the first American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Students and Auditing Power Preclears.

During this time, while the students were studying Ron's greatest gift to mankind — Standard Tech. — 10 Power PCs were released on the fabulous Power Processes.

On the 17th day of August, 1968 the thirteen (plus 8 more Staff Members who had been recruited) moved into the new building.

Ron's famous Saint Hill Special Briefing Course was begun in a huge, well lighted room . . . with 4 students!

Six months later there were 316 American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Students alone.

Since that eventful opening of the American Saint Hill students and Preclears from across the United States and Canada have been pouring into Ron's second Saint Hill for their next step on the Road to Clear.

Ron's promise has been fulfilled.

An American Saint Hill is established.

Rec: 5/29/69 LL

Church of Scientology of California
2723 W. TEMPLE ST., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90026
TEL. (213) 386-7100

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

FROM

FIRST CLASS
Permit No. 38794
Los Angeles, Calif.

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY

Church of Scientology of California

2723 W. TEMPLE ST

LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90026

Lt. Comdr. Fred Payer
Captain ASHO
New Era of
Sea Org Service

A.S.H.O.
is now a Sea Org. organization

UNDER THE COMMAND OF CAPTAIN FRED PAYER:

1. ASHO HAS BECOME A SEA ORG. ST. HILL ORGANIZATION
2. THERE IS NOW A NEW SEA ORG. EXEC. COUNCIL
3. STAFF IS NOW SEA ORG.

WE ARE NOW DELIVERING:

100% STANDARD TECH.

100% STANDARD TRAINING

100% STANDARD SERVICE

100% FAST FLOW

RON IS SEEING THAT YOUR ROUTE THROUGH THE ASHSBC, POWER AND THE SOLO COURSE IS UNDER HIS MOST DIRECT LINES AND SUPERVISION; CONDUCTED IN THE HAPPIEST, SAFEST ENVIRONMENT ON THE PLANET!

JOIN US AT S.O. ASHO

THE AMERICAN SAINT HILL ORGANIZATION
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, California 90026

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
Scientology is a Religious Philosophy
Scientology is Spiritual Freedom
Copyright (c) 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

FIRST CLASS
Permit No. 38794
Los Angeles, Calif.

FROM

_____

_____

_____

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE STAMP NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY

Church of Scientology of California
2005 West Ninth Street
Los Angeles, California 90006

Tech 5/23/69

THE AUDITOR

SPECIAL A.S.H.O. EDITION

THE MONTHLY JOURNAL OF SCIENTOLOGY

The American Saint Hill Organization Is Here

'HSS-Class VI-Taught only at Saint Hill until 1968.'

L. Ron Hubbard

September 23, 1964

Ron's promise, made in 1964, has been fullfilled.

Out of the beautiful and rustic splendor of Saint Hill Manor in England, came the original 13 highly trained Staff Members who headed the all new . . . American Saint Hill Organization.

United States of America. To carry out this order, two very capable Sea Org members were sent to Saint Hill in the United Kingdom.

'Their Mission' . . . ?

To choose and train professionals to head the American Saint Hill Organization!

The thirteen were carefully chosen and after two weeks of intensive and rugged training the small group was ready and very eager to begin the job that each had been thoroughly trained to do.

On August 10, 1968 the band of 13 boarded the airplane that was to jet them to America to begin another chapter of the exciting adventure of Scientology.

Upon arrival in the sunny city of Los Angeles, California, the Group was surprised and jubilant to hear the news of another first in Scientology history. Ron had ordered that a new Advanced Organization be situated

The complete road from Introductory Lectures to O.T. was and is attainable in exciting L. A.

The Sea Org members of the OT Liason Office had made all arrangements to insure that L. Ron Hubbard's postulate for a new Saint Hill was a success. A new, sprawling, air conditioned building to house the American Saint Hill Organization was leased.

Word had been sent to all Org's that the new Saint Hill would be in operation on the 15th day of August 1968. The news spread like wildfire throughout the United States and Canada and shortly thereafter special Briefing Course Students and Power preclears were trickling into Los Angeles for their next step on the road to Clear.

On the 10th day of August, 1968 when the thirteen arrived, students were waiting to start their Class VI courses

The Sea Org trained thirteen were undaunted. ASHO "set up shop" on the porch of the Los Angeles Org and proceeded to get to the business of the day: Training the first American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Students and Auditing Power Preclears.

During this time, while the students were studying Ron's greatest gift to mankind — Standard Tech. — 10 Power PCs were released on the fabulous Power Processes.

On the 17th day of August, 1968 the thirteen (plus 8 more Staff Members who had been recruited) moved into the new building.

Ron's famous Saint Hill Special Briefing Course was begun in a huge, well lighted room . . . with 4 students!

Six months later there were 346 American Saint Hill Special Briefing Course Students alone.

Since that eventful opening of the American Saint Hill students and Preclears from across the United States and Canada have been pouring into Ron's second Saint Hill for their next step on the Road to Clear.

Ron's promise has been fullfilled.

rec: 5/22/69
cc

Church of Scientology of California
2723 W. TEMPLE ST., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90026
TEL. (213) 386-7100

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
THE HUBBARD SCIENTOLOGY ORGANIZATION IN
LOS ANGELES
2005 WEST 9TH STREET

SUCCESS DIVISION ADVICE LETTER

Hi,

Scientology is expanding! Scientologists are winning! Around the world conditions are changing for the better! Here are some Success Stories from some Beautiful Scientologists.

"It is great to be able to handle any situation in communication and know you know. One really would have to experience all the beautiful wins, one receives to know what I mean. It is great."

Marie Marison

"Since I've joined the happy family of Scientology, I've really awakened. There have been so many marvelous changes in my life I really don't know where to begin. My first success was communications. The course is really fun for the ARC Triangle has been growing inside me ever since. When I first completed the HAS I didn't realize its priceless datum. My greatest gain has been an increased sense of belonging with mankind. For the first time I have a sense of identity in which I can live my life more successfully."

Dan P. Riggs

"My awareness is much sharper than it has ever been before in my life. One major win is my ability to confront people. It has always been a thing with me in the past. Scientology is GREAT!!"

Bill Tomers

"It's a great feeling to release yourself of all your losses and misemotions. "Do it Now". Get your processing, you'll love it.!"

Rudolph J. Ramirez

"To summarize briefly my wins through Scientology, I can say I FEEL FREE! I know <u>who</u> I am and what I want to do! I feel I have unlocked a huge door that points the road to <u>total</u> freedom! My abilities have increased tremendously and I realize now how wrong it is to invalidate one's self. I am now more than ever aware of the fact that I AM ME! It's so beautiful! I feel so much ARC for everyone I know. Life has become so much more real and beautiful for me. I know SCIENTOLOGY WORKS!!!

Susan Smith

ARC Triangle: the three components of Understanding, Affinity, Reality (Agreement), and Communication.
HAS: Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist Course in communication.
PROCESSING: The application of Scientology techniques, Processes, to help another.

Copyright © 1969
by L. Ron Hubbard ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

"SCIENTOLOGY IS HERE TO RESCUE YOU!"

READ
THE
FUNDAMENTALS
OF THOUGHT
BY L. RON HUBBARD

Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

A Non Profit Corporation

SCIENTOLOGY

THE FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT

By L. Ron Hubbard

This broad yet compact survey of Scientology - an applied philosophy for changing conditions - shows you how life works, how to change yourself and others for the better.

This book is of inestimable value to the beginner or advanced student of the mind and life. In it you will find the answers to the basic questions of 10,000 years of Man's philosophies. Learn about the parts of man, the basic conditions of existence, the anatomy of understanding, the game of life, the fundamental self-evident truths of this universe and much else you have always wanted to discover.

L. Ron Hubbard carefully defines any new terms so your reading progress is effortless.

Written in 1956 "The Fundamentals of Thought" remains one of the basic books in the Scientology library - was and is an essential landmark on the road to total freedom. It has been read by millions. It has been translated into various tongues and, as Scientology is the most rapidly expanding movement on earth today, through truth, this book is finding its way into countless more hands.

No such knowledge has ever existed before Scientology and no such results have ever before been attainable by man for man.

Give this book to any man or woman who seeks wisdom, any man or woman with associates who aspire to greater heights. And as a student of life you should buy this book to fully understand the basic principles of the subject discovered by Ron.

136 pages - an attractive book.

Order your copies now.

BUY THIS BOOK, READ AND APPLY IT.

PRICE $1.25 per copy

THIS IS THE BOOK FOR YOUR FRIENDS. BUY IT IN HALF DOZEN LOTS.

COSTS ONLY $7.50 FOR SIX.

ORDER YOUR COPIES NOW!

ORDER FORM

Please send me.....copies of THE FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT by L. Ron Hubbard, at $1.25 per copy, that's $7.50 for 6 copies.

I enclose cheque/money order for..... (Surface postage is paid to anywhere in the world.)

NAME .....

ADDRESS .....

.....

SEND TO: THE BOOK STORE, CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2005 WEST 9TH STREET, LOS ANGELES, CALIFORNIA. 90006.

Copyright © 1968 by L. Ron Hubbard

INTRODUCTION TO TOTAL FREEDOM

MAN HAS ALWAYS KNOWN THAT HE IS A SPIRIT, ESSENTIALLY GOOD AND CAPABLE OF GREATNESS. HE HAS NEVER CEASED SEARCHING FOR A WAY TO RESOLVE HIS OWN NATURE AND HIS RELATIONSHIP TO HIS ENVIRONMENT.

Philosophies have come and gone and have all fallen short of their goal to provide man with the means to understand himself.

Today we are the fortunate ones. We have a philosophy that works. It has a technology which enables us to use its truths. We can understand our motives, our moods, our aspirations. We can learn to change conditions around us, making a better world where we can be free men, standing a little taller each day.

THIS IS SCIENTOLOGY. ITS GOAL IS TOTAL FREEDOM FOR ALL MEN.

ITS AIMS ARE A CIVILIZATION WITHOUT INSANITY, WITHOUT CRIMINALS AND WITHOUT WAR, WHERE THE ABLE CAN PROSPER AND HONEST BEINGS CAN HAVE RIGHTS AND WHERE MAN IS FREE TO RISE TO GREATER HEIGHTS.

It has taken 35 years for one man, L. Ron Hubbard, to map the road for us to follow. 1965 saw the completion of long years of research. Since March 1966 men and women have been achieving this goal of TOTAL FREEDOM. This is a FACT.

You can start now to better yourself. You can work towards this goal of TOTAL FREEDOM for yourself.

It cannot be bought. It cannot be given away. BUT we can help you achieve it, and you can help others to achieve TOTAL FREEDOM too.

The first step to be taken when approaching any new field of Knowledge is to attend lectures which explain briefly some of its basic truths. Let us consider some of these.

WHAT IS UNIQUE ABOUT MAN? Is it his ability to communicate? Is it his ability to control himself and his surroundings? Is it his ability to understand and reason?

It may be all of these and more.

Have you ever defined Communication to your own satisfaction?

Have you ever given thought to the importance of Communication that because it is the golden thread that permeates our whole existence, we should know exactly and precisely what it is; and what this understanding of its nature can do for us?

Have you ever fully realized how your emotional state, your moods and reactions can affect the pattern of your whole life, your happiness and achievement of goals?

Do you want to be more effective at work, create a greater harmony around you and reduce the upsets that occur at home?

Have you ever considered that understanding could be defined, and that methods exist to improve it?

It is a well known fact that any body of knowledge which has its basic principles clearly defined, is then more readily understood in its later development.

If these basic principles can be immediately applied to daily living and their truths proved within each individual's understanding, we have the growth of wisdom.

This is the IMMEDIATE reward which can be gained from this practical philosophy.

This we give to you on the Free Course – the opportunity to learn the basic truths underlying communication, emotional behaviour and understanding.

OUR FREE LECTURE IS GIVEN EACH DAY AT 1:30 p.m. AND MONDAY TO FRIDAY AT 7:30 p.m.

Come and learn about Scientology. We want you to join us on the road we are walking to TOTAL FREEDOM.

We want to help you. We want you to help us.

We want peace and harmony on this planet.

Only TOTAL FREEDOM for us all will give, us this.

copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION
2005 W. 9th Street, Los Angeles, California 90006 • phone 388-3481
ON 9th and SO. WESTLAKE, ONE BLOCK EAST OF ALVARADO

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIF. – A NON-PROFIT ORGANIZATION

SCIENTOLOGY BRINGS

total freedom



Total Freedom and the Road to Total Freedom is ready and waiting. You just have to start walking it.

INTRODUCTION

have the result all philosophers, savants, sages and saviours have always dreamed of—and freedom as well.

As much of Scientology is true for you as you know of it, those who know it only by name react to the hope of it. And as one advances upon the road, one knows more and more of it and is more and more free. Unlike so many promises made to man and which have made him fear disappointment, Scientology delivers. It may be over a rough road. It may be over a smooth one. But Scientology eventually delivers all it says it can.

And that is what is new about it and why it grows. No other religion ever given Man delivered. They all waited until after the end for one to find his harp or his Nirvana.

For the first time in all the ages there is something that within one lifetime delivers the answers to the eternal questions and delivers immortality as well.

SCIENTOLOGY DEFINITIONS

Understand the meaning of any unfamiliar words before reading any further –

SCIENTOLOGY: Applied Philosophy; the study of knowledge in its fullest sense; a highly workable technology for changing conditions; the largest "mental health" organization in the world.

L. RON HUBBARD: the founder of Scientology.

PROCESSING: Exact techniques developed by L. Ron Hubbard through the application of modern scientific research procedure to solve the problems posed by life and the physical universe; the application of Scientology techniques and procedures to the individual to bring about increased awareness, ability and effectiveness.

CLEAR: an extremely high state of existence attainable through Scientology processing and training.

PRECLEAR: one receiving processing; one who is not yet Clear.

RELEASE: the state of being released from the factors in the mind which inhibit or enforce the individual. There are eleven levels of Release to pass through on the route to Clear. The state of Release is readily attainable through processing.

AUDITOR: one who listens; one who has been trained to apply processing with precision to bring about the state of Release in others; one who has successfully completed one or more of eight levels of training and has been awarded a valid Scientology certificate for the levels completed.

BOOK AUDITOR: one who has read Scientology books and has successfully applied the techniques taught therein. To obtain a Hubbard Book Auditor certificate, write to the Director of Certifications and Awards of your nearest Scientology Organization.

SCIENTOLOGIST: one who knows that Scientology works. There are millions of Scientologists in the world.

HUBBARD ASSOCIATION OF SCIENTOLOGISTS INTERNATIONAL: the non-profit world-wide service organization of Scientology with over 20 Central Organizations on all continents, thousands of Franchise centres and many thousands of Field Staff Members.

SCIENTOLOGY FOUNDATION: the evening and weekend public service organization of Scientology.

FRANCHISE CENTRE: a group of trained Scientologists that offers Scientology services to the public. One or more of the group have been licensed to practice Scientology professionally.

FIELD STAFF MEMBER: a Scientologist who is well informed about the services of Scientology, sells books to and selects people for the Central Organization training, processing and membership. To become a Field Staff Member apply to the Director of Clearing of your nearest Central Organization.

Copyright 1969 - By L. Ron Hubbard
The Church of Scientology of California
A non-profit organization.

SCIENTOLOGY SERVICES INCLUDE:

Book Sales—The over-forty Scientology publications contain all the data about life and Applied Philosophy. Here you find practical information about life that you can apply to your own livingness and increase your survival.

The Chaplain—A trained Scientologist who is an expert in personal and spiritual guidance who will give you concise and workable advice about your problems.

Reception Centre—A place where you can go to seek more information about Scientology, talk to Scientologists, meet people and make new friends.

Processing—The fastest and most effective way of changing things, increasing I.Q. and ability and reaching higher states of existence. Processing is the application of modern techniques which result in releasing the individual and restoring freedom of mind and spirit. For more information see the Registrar.

Advanced Courses—For the person who has certainty that he or she wants to learn how to handle life rather than be the effect of life. See the Registrar for more information.

The Foundation is the entrance point for those new to Scientology. You may visit it as often as you wish and your family and friends are always welcome. It is staffed by Scientologists who work at other jobs during the day and take on a part-time Foundation job evenings or weekends to service others who work or have other duties during the day.

When you come to the Foundation, see the Receptionist who will direct you to the person who can best serve you. Many Foundation services are not charged for, some have a small fee. Don't hesitate. Simply drop in. You are always welcome.

Introductory Lecture – This lecture is given every afternoon at 1:30 p.m. and each evening Monday through Friday at 7:30 p.m. Simply drop in. We'll enjoy having you. This is often the most direct way to learn about Scientology.

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
2005 WEST NINTH STREET - LOS ANGELES, CALIF. - 388-3481

This is rather startling.

We have come so far from Thales, Heraclitus, Parmenides and Democritus that we have almost forgotten what they were trying to discover. But if you consult writings of the work they did over two thousand years ago you will see what it was.

They wanted Man to know. They did not fail. They laid the ancient Greeks a firm foundation on which to build. And two thousand and more years later we can furnish all the evidence they need.

And that evidence and its truths and its great potential of betterment for the individual and all Mankind are completed work today in Scientology.

We have reached the star they saw. And we know what it is. You'll find its value when you become a Scientologist, a being who has come to know himself, life and the Universe and can give a hand to those around him to reach the stars.

Tom Esterbrook.

SCIENTOLOGY ANSWERS

Man has asked a great many questions about himself.

Such questions are "Who am I?" "Where do I come from?" "What is Death?" "Is there a Hereafter?"

Any child asks these questions yet Man has never had answers that long satisfied him.

Religions have various answers to these questions and they belong in fact in the field of religious philosophy, since this is the area of Man's knowledge that has sought to answer them.

Answers have varied through the ages and race to race and this variation alone is the stumbling block which brings disbelief into faiths. Old religions fade because people no longer find their answers to the above questions real.

The decline of Christianity is marked by modern cynicism about a Hell where one burns for an eternity and a Heaven where one plays a harp forever.

Materialistic sciences have sought to invalidate the entire field by shrugging the problem off with the equally impossible answers that one is merely meat and all life arose by spontaneous and accidental combustion from a sea of ammonia. Such "answers" sound more like pre-Buddhist India where the world was said to be carried on seven pillars that stood on seven pillars which stood on a turtle and, in exasperation to the child's question as to what the turtle stood on, "Mud! And it's mud from there on down!"

It is the nature of Truth that if one knows it, even more things get understood. The disease and decay of Asia tends to invalidate their concepts as Truth and in the West, war, where soldiers saw "Gott Mit Uns"

WHAT SCIENTOLOGY CAN DO FOR YOU

All that Scientology has to offer is understanding. What a simple statement that is and yet that one word, understanding, is the key to all of man's problems and opens the door to a future without fear, without sickness, without insanity, without death, for beyond that door is the road of truth, of beauty, of creation, of hope unlimited where a man can create a universe of his own.

Understanding is not a limited thing, it cannot be hedged with maybe's and guesses. A very wise man once said that if you could fully understand just one grain of sand then you could understand everything there is to know about this universe. To understand is defined in the dictionary as "Comprehend, to perceive the significance or explanation or cause or nature of, know how to deal with." Well, throughout recorded history and probably long before that, man has been attempting to understand things: why it rains, why the world turns, why the sun rises and sets, why things grow and why things die, but particularly he has tried to understand himself and the human mind.

It follows then, that if man has consistently tried to understand himself and his mind, there must be something to understand and that something must be very worthwhile indeed. If it was not it is hardly conceivable that after all these thousands of years man would still be seeking to understand. And the only road to understanding is truth.

This is the road that Scientology follows and by following that road, by refusing to deviate from that road no matter what, no matter what precious "traditions" had to be discarded, no matter what opposition he encountered, L. Ron Hubbard has broken through the seemingly insurmountable barriers that have frustrated man's attempts to understand the human mind. And it is this truth, this understanding of life, that Scientology offers you through its technology of processing and training.

With Scientology the able can be made more able than was dreamed possible by even the most optimistic of savants. Documented proof of this we have by the carload, but the proof that really matters is the proof you provide yourself by trying Scientology. We have nothing to hide. You are not asked to join a secret fraternity, for secrecy, mystery, is the enemy of truth. The knowledge of Scientology is available to all who reach for it. It is as simple as that.

Like most things in life, understanding is a gradient. One must first understand the operation of the controls before one can drive a car. Similarly, one must know the data of a subject before one can understand that subject. Understanding how to drive a car one can then go on to understand the much larger concept of traffic control and road planning. So it is with Scientology.

Through Scientology processing (the application of Scientology technology in order to remove unwanted unnecessary conditions in your life) and training you follow clear, concise and easy steps to full understanding of Scientology data, yourself, others and life. This combination of processing and training first of all remedies your problems of life in order that you may advance towards higher states of existence and understanding.

The primary aim of Scientology is to make the able more able, for only through so doing can we hope to turn back the tide of insanity and self-destruction which is sweeping the world today. That, too, is the aim of Scientology.

That we know how to do this and are doing it, every day, and are succeeding with each revolution of the earth cannot be overemphasized. We do not, for instance, say "You are a psycho-nutticas which is

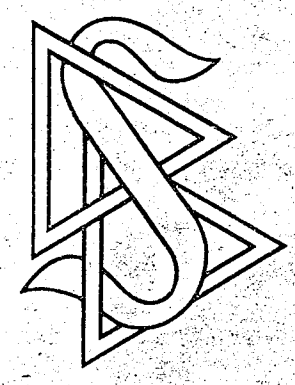
Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

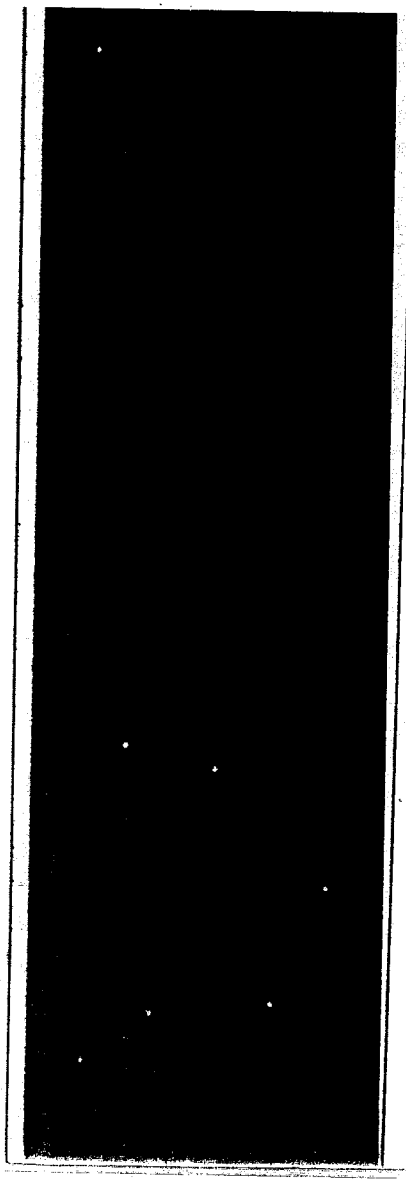
Philadelphia, Pa. 19106

FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
RECEIVED
JUN 20 1969
PHILADELPHIA DISTRICT



A Civilization

<u>can</u> Survive



L. RON HUBBARD

Scientology was developed by L. Ron Hubbard, an American writer and philosopher.

It was completed after 35 years of research.

Hubbard was born in Tilden, Nebraska, March 13, 1911.

Much of Hubbard's early youth was spent in the American West and he travelled extensively in Asia as a young man.

He studied Science and Mathematics at George Washington University and attended the Princeton University.

Before World War II he was well known in explorational circles and is to this day a member of the Explorer's Club.

He wrote and published over 15,000,000 words of articles and novels of all kinds before World War II.

During that war he served as a commander of corvettes and was extensively decorated.

Crippled and blind at the end of the war, he resumed his studies of philosophy and by his discoveries recovered so fully that he was re-classified in 1949 for full combat duty. It is a matter of medical record that he has twice been pronounced dead and that in 1950 he was given a perfect score on mental and physical fitness reports.

Revolted by war and Man's inhumanity to Man, he resigned his commission rather than assist government research projects.

He published his original thesis on his work and the startling popularity of a thesis brought publishers to offer him a contract for a popular work on the subject which in 1950 soared to the top of the best-seller lists and stayed there.

Hubbard has a lovely wife, Mary Sue Hubbard, and four charming children.

Unlike any other philosopher in any age, Hubbard has led a very full and adventurous life. He has been the hero of numerous novels and even of a famous motion picture.

Probably no philosopher of modern times has had the popularity and appeal of Hubbard or such startling successes within his own lifetime. And Mankind has had no better friend.

Philosophy Wins After 2000 Years

Philosophy did not die with Ancient Greece.

Out of the Natural Philosophy of those times came Science.

The wonders of chrome and metal cars, planes, the atom bomb and even the satellites have their roots in the firm base of Greek Philosophy.

But Socrates, Aristotle, Euclid, Thales, Heraclitus, Parmenides, Democritus, Pythagoras, Plato, Anaxagoras, Lucretius and all the rest did not have in mind the manufacture of material things when they released their knowledge to the world.

Even though all these great things developed out of Greek thought and mathematics, the great names of philosophy considered they had failed.

And so they had. Until today.

For their philosophic goal was the understanding of the spirit of Man and his relationship to the universe. And they could only speculate upon it. They never proved their contention that Man was a spirit clothed in flesh, they could only assert it.

And so they drowned in the avalanche of superstition which engulfed the world in the Dark Ages.

Why did they fail? They needed the higher mathematics and electronics which would, over two thousand years later, develop their philosophies.

These *were* developed. But they were used for different purposes than those intended, and Man turned his back upon their lofty dreams while building planes to bomb cities and atom bombs to wipe out the Mankind no one had ever understood.

Until Scientology.

And in it the goals of Greek Philosophy live again.

Using modern developments in the sciences, it became possible to approach again the basic problems: What is Man? What is his relationship to the Universe? What is the Universe?

Scientology, after a third of a century of careful research and investigation can answer, with scientific truth those questions and prove the answers.

incurable" or "Well, *maybe* we can help you. We know we can help you, we know what Scientology can do.

For instance, processing, like training, is done in stages or Grades. We call these the Grades of Release, in that at each grade you are released, in the true meaning of the word, from conditions in your own life and environment that prevent you from being more able than you are. For instance, the first eight Grades of Release attained in processing accomplish the following. There is no maybe or perhaps about it.

STRAIGHT WIRE RELEASE – Improves your memory and ability to recall. The ability to remember people places and events is a much admired achievement in our society. This process gives you a "straight wire" to your past.

SECONDARY RELEASE – The erasure of loss and misemotion. We so often carry with us past moments of loss and misemotion which affect the way in which we react to the world around us. This process will free you from these moments.

SENIOR DIANETIC RELEASE The erasure of pain and unconsciousness. If you have ever felt uncomfortable and upset when there seemed to be no reason for it, the chances are that you were being the effect of past moments of pain and unconsciousness. This process is about the erasure of such moments of pain and unconsciousness.

GRADE O–Improve your ability to communicate.

We instinctively revere the great artist, painter or musician, and society as a whole looks upon them as not quite ordinary beings. And they are not. They are a cut above Man. They are born this way and he who can communicate to others is a higher being who builds new worlds. A Grade O Release achieves this ability to communicate.

GRADE I–Enable you to handle problems.

The being who can recognize the actual source of problems and so see them vanish is too rare to be easily comprehended. Man "solves" problems. A being in a higher state looks at them and they vanish. There are fantastic phenomena here which Man has never, before Scientology, examined. When a being can do this–make problems vanish with a glance–he certainly is no longer Man. A Grade I Release is able to do this.

GRADE II–Give you relief from the hostilities and sufferings of life.

Man has never known, except in some of the rare miracle workers he regarded as saints, how to bring relief to various ills. The secret was that one is connecting oneself to what he abhors. To be able to easily bring relief to oneself and others from the hostilities and sufferings of life is a skill Man has seen only in healers. A Grade II Release has this ability.

GRADE III–Give you freedom from the upset of the past.

Man is chained to the upsets in his past. He has never known why he felt so upset and misunderstood about his family or people or situations. Most men dwell perpetually on troubles they have had. They lead sad lives. Freedom from the upsets of the past with the ability to face the future is almost an unknown condition to Man. It is attained as a Grade III Release.

GRADE IV–Give you the ability to face the future and to change conditions.

Man's abilities tend to be individually specialized. He is so intent upon some action that he is clumsy in performing others. Moving out of a fixed condition and being able to do other things is attained as a Grade IV Release.

on the slain enemy belt buckles tended to end the domination of the churches of those times–for God could not be on both sides of such Devil's work, or so the soldiers reasoned.

Even Christ's great commandment of "Love thy neighbour" seems to have less force today in a world of income tax, inflation and the slaughter of civil populations in the name of peace.

So without in any way condemning or scorning any man's beliefs, Scientology arose from the ashes of a spiritless science and again asked–and answered–the eternal questions.

That the answers have the force of truth is attested by the results. Instead of the sickness of religious India, Scientologists are seldom ill. Instead of internal warfare such as the riots of Alexandria, Scientologists live in relative harmony with each other and have skills that restore relations rapidly.

The world tends to attack new things and Scientology has had its share from vested interest groups and governments but it keeps rising eventually victorious from each clash without bitterness.

Various interesting results proceed from the practice of Scientology. One's intelligence increases and one's ability to handle his problems is markedly bettered.

One does not have to study Scientology very long to know that one does not have to die to find out what he is or where he is going after death, for *one can experience* it all for himself with no persuasion or hypnotism or "faith."

So Scientology is different mainly because one doesn't have to *believe* in it to have it work. Its truths are of the order of "Is this black?" "Is this white?" You can see for yourself something is black if it's black and that something is white when it's white.

No tricks of logic are needed to prove any point and Scientologists only ask people to look for themselves.

Thus, along with science, Scientology can achieve positive invariable results. Given the same conditions, one always gets the same results. And anyone given the same conditions can obtain the same results.

What has happened is the *superstition* has been subtracted from spiritual studies. And today this is a very acceptable state of affairs to Man.

The ultimate freedom depends on knowing the ultimate Truth. Truth is not what people *say* it is, it is what it *is*. And Truth, quite remarkably, sets one free, just like philosophers have said down the ages.

What the philosophers did *not* say was how free can one get? And that is the surprise contained in Scientology for everyone who walks the Road to Truth–one *can* be totally free.

Naturally this makes no friendly news to the person who wants slaves and Fascistic, Capitalistic and even some more liberal creeds forbid that utterly, for who could be a master, so they think, where no slaves wears his chains? They miss the point entirely, for who *has* to be a master?

When you yourself hold the Truth the shadows by which you are bound tend to slither away.

And when you at last know for yourself in your own experience that Scientology does have the answers, and when you have applied them, you

THE SEA ORGANIZATION - CELEBRITY CENTER

PRESENTS

PROJECT: "PEOPLE"

WHO ARE THE "PEOPLE": They are a Celebrity Rock and Roll Group consisting of four O.T.'s and one Grade VA Release, Robbie, Geoff, Albert, John, and Denny, who have just completed Sea Org Ship's training, and are members of the Sea Organization.

WHAT IS PROJECT:"PEOPLE": Celebrity Center, which is a SO Mission, has given the group a project. The Major Target of the project is for "PEOPLE" to become Number 1 Rock Group in the country FAST, and be able to disseminate and influence millions and millions of young and old and introduce them to Scientology.

CAN YOU THINK OF A GREATER TARGET OR PURPOSE FOR A ROCK AND ROLL GROUP?

They are the first Rock and Roll group to join the Sea Org. They are all dedicated to Scientology and it's expansion. LRH has approved their joining the SO and has welcomed them in to the team to help CLEAR THE PLANET.

WHAT DO THEY DO? WHAT HAVE THEY DONE TO HELP SCIENTOLOGY?
All of their performances end with a brief dissemination of Scientology on stage and an invitation to speak with them after the show.

They have an Organization set up on an Org Board, with targets and posts. They are preparing for tremendous expansion.

They have a new Record, recently released on Capital Records called "OLLA". Olla is the name of a Danish model, O.T. VI and a close friend to the group. The record is moving up the charts in the music industry. There is enthusiasm for this record, and for the group.

"PEOPLE" have had one hit record already. "I LOVE YOU". This was last year. The group then spent 5 months getting their training and processing. A few months ago they resumed their musical careers and have done more in those few months as a Rock group, have expanded and created , more than any other Rock and Roll Group.

They have performed and disseminated to thousands and thousands of young people. They have created an image of being happy and off on drugs. An image of intelligence and reliability. Something you rarely find in the non-Scientology Rock groups.

PEOPLE help Scientology Rock groups as well as help individuals to get on purpose and expand.

"PEOPLE" want more than anything in this universe, to help YOU CLEAR THE PLANET, FREE OTHERS, AND DO IT NOW.

It is important that PEOPLE know that you, a Scientologist, a Clear, or Release, or O.T. are behind them. Postulating quick success. Quicker than the Record Industry expects.

This is being sent to you so that you can know what they are doing. And for you to know that you CAN be a part of their project. You can aide them to make their success quicker, and thus bring about a Clear Planet soon.

The KEY to a successful group is RECORD SALES AND RADIO PROMOTION. One way that a Scientologist can influence this is by calling Radio Stations and buying records.

A FLOOD OF CALLS AND RECORD SALES IN AN AREA CAN MOVE THE GROUP TO NO. 1 IN A WEEK, IN THAT AREA.---CAN YOU THINK OF A BETTER WAY TO INFLUENCE AN AREA?

"PEOPLE" know you are behind them. Thank You.

Brooke Dale
Class VIII
CELEBRITY CENTER

Freedom Questionnaire

"As Man all too easily specializes in stops he tends to stress what SHOULDN'T be done. While this enters into it, remember that it's a STOP.
STOPS ALL OCCUR BECAUSE OF FAILED PURPOSES.
BEHIND EVERY STOP THERE IS A FAILED PURPOSE.
THERE IS A LAW ABOUT THIS - ALL YOU HAVE TO DO TO RESTORE LIFE AND ACTION IS TO REKINDLE THE FAILED PURPOSE. THE STOPS WILL AT ONCE BLOW.
That law (it comes out of OT VIII materials) is so powerful it would practically revive the dead!"

L. RON HUBBARD

Your answers to this questionnaire will speed your progress to Clear, OT and Class VIII, and will provide valuable information which will increase the speed and effectiveness of dissemination.

Complete the following questions and return this form today. Simply refold and drop this in the mail box. For your convenience, return postage is paid.

CLEAR is a state of Total Freedom. OT is the state of Total Power.

1. What times can you remember when you wanted to be free, or to free others?_____

2. How did you try to attain the above?_____

3. What aroused your interest in freedom?_____

4. What times can you remember deciding or wanting to get CLEAR or OT?_____

5. What times can you remember when you decided or wanted to help others become CLEAR or OT?_____

6. What aroused your interest in CLEAR and OT?_____

7. What do you think best arouses the interest of others in Clear and OT?

OVER/

Bulk Rate
U.S.Postage
PAID
Los Angeles,Cal.
Permit No. 20939

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION – LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

IMPORTANT

FREEDOM QUESTIONNAIRE

8. Fill out the below. Then re-fold and drop this questionnaire in the mailbox.

I plan to be at AOLA for the following courses:

☐ *CLEARING COURSE*

☐ *OT I* ☐ *OTII* ☐ *OTIII* ☐ *OTIV*

☐ *OTV* ☐ *OTVI* ☐ *OTVII* ☐ *OTVIII*

beginning on _____(approx. date).

Name _____

Address _____

_____Zip Code_____

Copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.
THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA - A RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

From_____

_____

_____ZIP_____

FIRST CLASS
PERMIT No. 38794
LOS ANGELES
CALIFORNIA

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
No postage stamp necessary if mailed in the United States

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY —

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION — LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

Rec 7/7/69

A.O.L.A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION – LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

Bulk Rate
U.S.Postage
PAID
Los Angeles, Cal.
Permit No. 20939

GO CLEAR

ENROLL IN ADVANCE AT AOLA

5% DISCOUNT ENROLLMENT COUPON

Fill in and return to Advanced Organization of Los Angeles
916 South Westlake, Los Angeles, California 90006

☐ I wish to enroll in advance on the Clearing Course.

☐ Enclosed is my remittance to take advantage of the 5% advance payment discount offer.

☐ Enclosed is a down payment on the Clearing Course.

I plan to begin the Clearing Course on _____ (approx. date)

Name _____

Address _____

_____ Zip Code _____

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION – LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

Bulk Rate
U.S.Postage
PAID
Los Angeles,Cal.
Permit No. 20939

COME TO AOLA FOR CLEAR & OT NOW

Rec. 6/30/69
Bck

improve your life

Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

ADDRESS CORRECTION REQUESTED
RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

Rec 6/19/73 BSF

Rec 7/24/69
Box 119

L.A. Calif. 90053

AMERICAN [illegible]
2723 W. TEMPLE ST.
LOS ANGELES
CALIFORNIA 90026

Bulk Rate
U.S. Postage
PAID
Los Angeles, Cal.
Permit No. 20939

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION – LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

IMPORTANT
FREEDOM QUESTIONNAIRE

8. Fill out the below. Then re-fold and drop this questionnaire in the mailbox.

I plan to be at AOLA for the following courses:

☐ *CLEARING COURSE*

☐ *OT I* ☐ *OTII* ☐ *OTIII* ☐ *OTIV*
☐ *OTV* ☐ *OTVI* ☐ *OTVII* ☐ *OTVIII*

beginning on _____(approx. date).

Name _____

Address _____

_____Zip Code_____

Copyright © 1969 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.
THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA - A RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

From_____

_____

_____ZIP_____

FIRST CLASS
PERMIT No. 38794
LOS ANGELES
CALIFORNIA

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
No postage stamp necessary if mailed in the United States

POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY —

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION – LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

FIRST AID

If somebody is injured, you can assist in many ways. A burn or bruise or even sprains or breaks heal much more swiftly with Scientology Assists.

The most elementary of this First Aid treatment is easily done. For ages Man has know that "laying on of hands" or Mother's kiss was effective therapy. Even gripping, in pain, an injured member, seems to help. But Man neglected the most important part of "laying on of hands". This follows:

Do this exactly and do it with a minimum of talk.

Place your index finger or fingers or palm on the injured member, very lightly, and say to your patient, "Put your attention on my hand." Now change the position of your finger or palm and say again, "Put your attention on my hand."

It is best to touch your patient on spots which are further from his head than the injury.

Do not talk excessively. But coax him, as you touch, briefly, spot after spot, to put his attention on your finger or fingers or palm.

Change the spot every moment or two. Be calm. Be reassuring.

If your patient experiences pain or trembling as a result, keep on for the therapy is working.

Continue in this fashion for many minutes or half an hour if necessary, until pain or upset is gone.

During this treatment the patient has his eyes closed.

It is not power from your finger which is healing him. It is power he generates by "looking" at your finger down through his body. You are putting him into communication with the injury. His communication with it heals it.

Ordinarily injuries, burns, sprains, burns, scalds, broken bones, headaches and colds heal slowly because the patient is avoiding their area with his own energy.

SCIENTOLOGY DEFINED

"Scientology" is a new word which names a new science. It is formed from the Latin word, scio, which means know (in the broadest sense of this word) and the Greek word, logos, which means study. Thus, "Scientology" means "knowing how to know".

A science is not merely a collection of facts, neatly arranged. An essential of a science is that observations give rise to theories which, in turn, predict new observations. When the new observations are made, they, in turn, predict new observations. A science grows. Its most important growth is not in numbers of facts but in the clarity and prediction-value of its theories. Many fields which call themselves sciences substitute fact-collecting for theorizing, others substitute theorizing for observation. Without both, there is no science. The "exact" sciences contradict each other daily. This is not because their observations are wrong, but because they cling to old theories that conflict instead of finding the newer, with which they could predict new observations which their present theories hide from them.

Scientology has introduced new simplicities of theory into the field of human thought and has brought the study of human thought up to a level at which it begins to embrace all thought and all life, not only of man, but of all organisms.

Scientology is not a therapy for the sick, although from Scientology such a therapy may be derived.

THOUGHT is the subject matter of Scientology. It is considered as a kind of "energy" which is not part of the physical universe. It controls energy, but it has no wave length. It uses matter, but it has no mass. It is found in space, but it has no position. It records time, but it is not subject to time. In Scientology, the Greek word (and letter), theta, is used as a symbol for thought.

The MIND may be said to be made up of the thoughts of a person. The mind is a theta entity.

The BRAIN is an organic physical entity. It is not the mind.

"MEST" is a coined word, meaning Matter, Energy, Space and Time, the physical universe. All physical phenomena may be considered as energy operating in space and time. All matter is reducible to energy operating in space and time. The movement of matter or energy in time is the measure of space. All things are MEST except theta.

An ORGANISM is a portion of MEST which has been organized and is being controlled by theta. Organisms are alive. They are the physical manifestation of LIFE. Theta is said, then, to be the "Energy" of life. (It is not to be confused with physical energy, which is the "E" of "MEST").

MEST is in a constant state of motion. All its parts are moving with respect to each other. Matter cannot exist without motion. Energy is motion. Space and time are defined by motion. A life organism, being partly MEST, must contain motion.

A STATIC is something which has no motion. The word is from the Latin, sto, meaning stand. No part of MEST can be static, but theta is static. Theta has no motion. Even when the MEST it controls is moving in space and time, theta is not moving, since theta is not in space or time.

PROCESSING is a procedure by which an individual recovers his self-determinism. No procedure which does not bring about increased self-determinism is processing.

AUDITING is the arrangement in which one individual helps another along the course of processing. To audit is to listen and compute. The presence of an auditor has a value far beyond the mere words which are spoken.

Sci #4

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
OF CALIFORNIA
258 S. OXFORD AVE.,
LOS ANGELES 4, CALIF.
PHONE: DUnkirk 8-3481.

NON PROFIT ORG.
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
PERMIT NO. 20039

Hope

"HOPE is a human feeling that no one can live without. If one loses it he is dead. The hope that things can be better is the corner-stone upon which all human progress has been made. Without the hope that things can be better one gives up, and does not even try. No matter how well off, or how badly off, a person is, things can be better. Scientology is the most hopeful thing on the face of the earth."

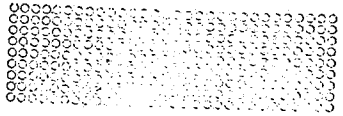
(Excerpt from new PERSONAL EFFICIENCY FOUNDATION information package.)

Personal Efficiency Foundation
258 S. Oxford Ave., L. A. 4, Calif.
DU 8-3481

FORM 3547 REQUESTED

V.F. SCIENTOLOGY #4

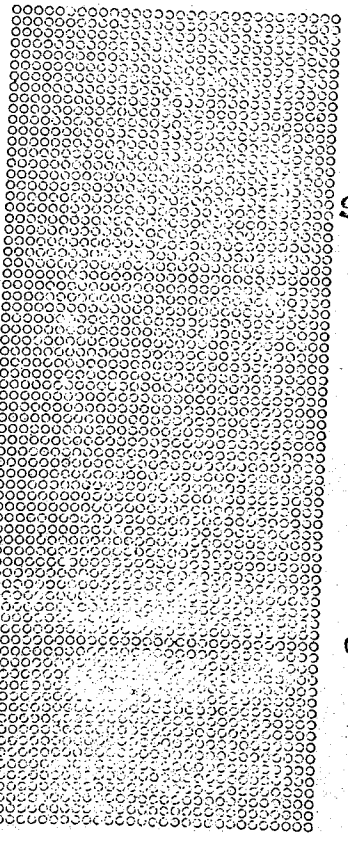
REFERENCE
DO NOT LOAN



reality

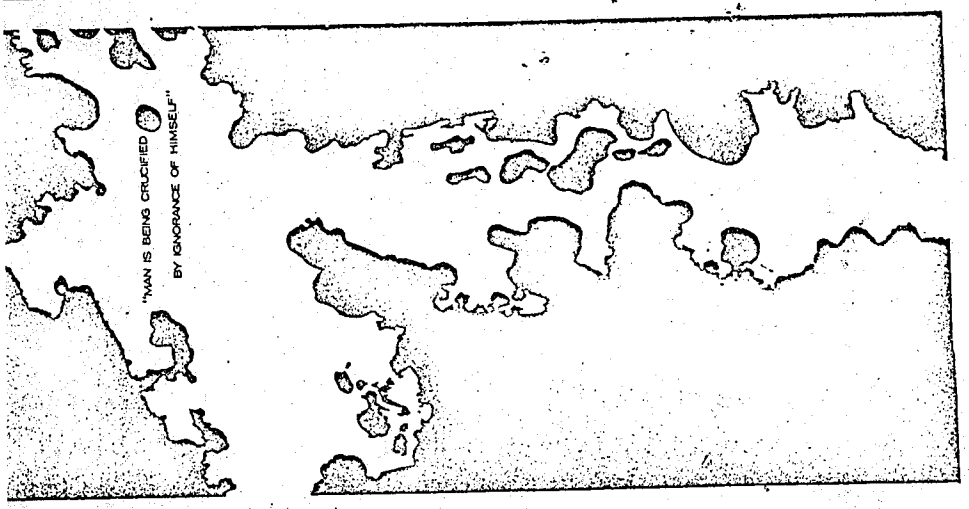
NUMBER 8

PHILOSOPHY & RELIGION DEPT.
LOS ANGELES PUBLIC LIBRARY



The Church of Scientology of California

THE CENTRAL ORGANIZATION OF SCIENTOLOGY IN THE WESTERN UNITED STATES



Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

ADDRESS CORRECTION REQUESTED
RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

Per 7/2/69

1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION - LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
LOS ANGELES, CAL.
PERMIT NO. 20039

Rec 11/24/69

[illegible] PICO BLVD
LOS ANGELES CA 90015

FROM_____

_____

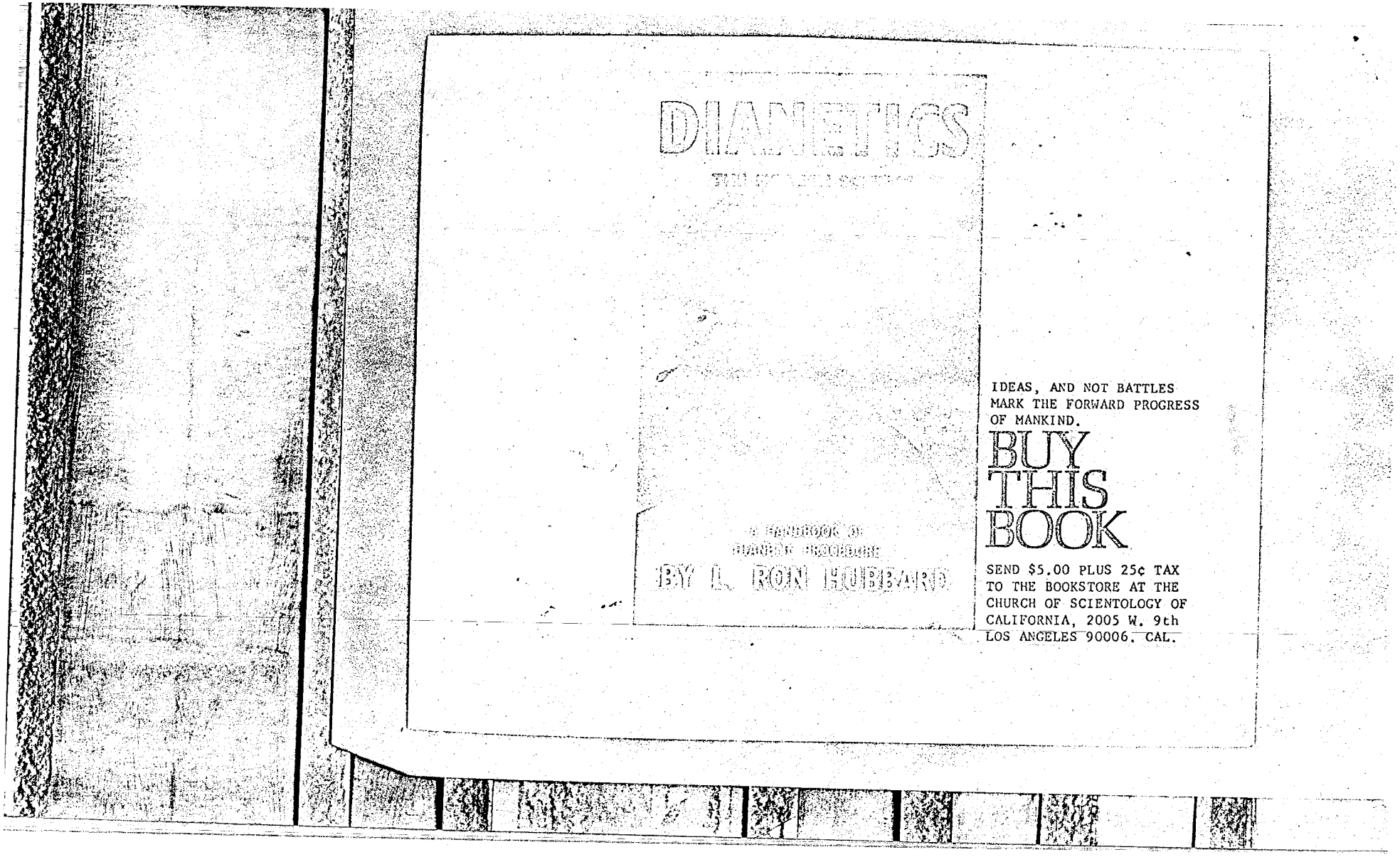
_____ Zip #_____

FIRST CLASS
PERMIT NO. 38794
LOS ANGELES, CALIF.

BUSINESS REPLY MAIL
NO POSTAGE NECESSARY IF MAILED IN THE UNITED STATES

— POSTAGE WILL BE PAID BY —

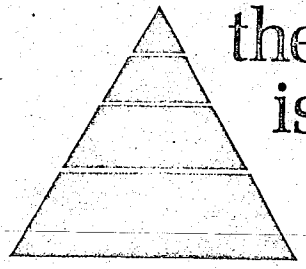
A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION - LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006



IDEAS, AND NOT BATTLES MARK THE FORWARD PROGRESS OF MANKIND.

BUY THIS BOOK

SEND $5.00 PLUS 25¢ TAX TO THE BOOKSTORE AT THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, 2005 W. 9th LOS ANGELES 90006, CAL.



the goal of DIANETICS is a well, happy human being

Dianetics is an adventure. It is an exploration into Terra Incognita, the human mind, that vast and hitherto unknown realm back of our foreheads.

The discoveries and developments which made the formulation of Dianetics possible occupied many years of exact research and careful testing. This was exploration, it was also consolidation. The trail is blazed, the routes are sufficiently mapped for you to voyage in safety into your own mind and recover there your full inherent potential, which is not, we now know, low but very, very high. As you progress in therapy the adventure is yours to know why you did what you did when you did it, to know what caused those Dark and Unknown Fears which came in nightmares as a child, to know where your moments of pain and pleasure lay. There is much an individual does not know about himself, about his parents, about his "motives". Some of the things you will find may astonish you for the most important data of your life may be not memory but engrams* in the hidden depths of your mind, not articulate but only destructive.

* engram:a mental image picture of an experience containing pain and unconsciousness

learn the technology of the mind on the HUBBARD STANDARD DIANETICS COURSE

Now Ron brings you triple grades!

Ron, through advanced research, has developed TRIPLE GRADES. Now each grade has 3 processes rather than 1.

This means you will have 3 times the number of releases, higher awareness, and a new stability from grade auditing.

On each grade you become able to see 3 viewpoints: that with you as Cause, you as the effect of another, and you with respect to the interactions of others.

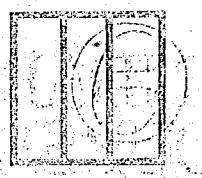
RELEASE means "to let loose again; to set free" (Webster). Through Scientology you are Released from those upsets and unwanted events of the past on which attention is still fixed. This brings about a new ability to change conditions. In Scientology there are several different kinds of Release, called Grades. Each one brings about the return of a different ability.

CONTACT THE REGISTRAR NOW



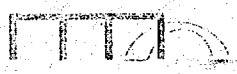
GRADE 0 – COMMUNICATION

Get rid of the unwillingness to talk freely to others. Did you ever feel that you could not express yourself to another? A Grade 0 Release can speak freely to anyone about anything.



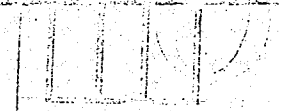
GRADE I – PROBLEMS

A person is usually stuck in certain problems which keep recurring. These make one uncomfortable in life and bring about needless worry. On Grade I you are Released from Problems and can handle them comfortably.



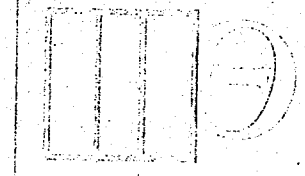
GRADE II – RELIEF

life. The secret of this is that one clings to the bad things he has done in order to keep them to himself. As a Grade II Release you gain Relief from harmful and regretted acts of the past. This is relief from secrecy and guilt.



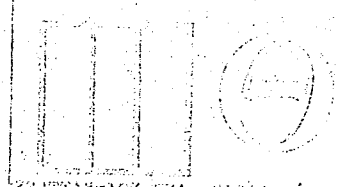
GRADE III – FREEDOM

Major upsets and misunderstandings from the past leave "scars" and give one the idea that it is dangerous to love. To be free of a past major upset you have to find out exactly how it was caused. A Grade III Release has done this and has the freedom to face the future without anxiety.



GRADE IV – ABILITY

On Grade IV you are freed of the compulsion to limit your ability by using Habits. A Grade IV Release can use his abilities without having to prove himself better than others. Therefore, he can be successful in any activity.



MARK THE FORWARD PROGRESS
OF MANKIND.

FREE
BOOK

Church of Dianetics of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

SEND $5.00 PLUS 25¢ TAX
TO THE BOOKSTORE AT
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
CALIFORNIA, 2005 W. 9TH
LOS ANGELES 90006

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 28080

ADDRESS CORRECTION REQUESTED
RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

Rec 11/13/69
BGF

1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

DISCOVER SCIENTOLOGY: AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

PLEASE SCHEDULE ME FOR:

	EACH LEVEL COMPRISES
LEVEL 0	TWO COURSES, ONE THEORY,
LEVEL I	ONE PRACTICAL. EACH COURSE
LEVEL II	CAN BE COMPLETED IN ONE
LEVEL III	WEEK. EACH COURSE
LEVEL IV	COSTS $125.00.
LEVEL 0 – IV	$1000

I'VE ENCLOSED A CHECK/MONEY ORDER FOR

NAME:

ADDRESS:

WRITE, PHONE, OR CALL ON THE REGISTRAR TODAY.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF LOS ANGELES – 2005 WEST 9th ST., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF SAN FRANCISCO – 414 MASON ST., ROOM 400, SAN FRANCISCO, CALIF. 94102
CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF WASHINGTON – 910 ELLIOT AVE WEST, SEATTLE, WASHINGTON 98119

WHY FEEL BAD?
WHY BE SICK?
WHY BE IN PAIN?

Standard Dianetics

The application of Standard Dianetics results in a well body, free of unwanted aches and pains, and a happy human being who no longer has unwanted emotions (we call them "misemotions") such as depressions, feelings of grief, apathy, fear, etc. A person thus becomes cause over his environment, and not the effect of it.

10 hour Dianetics intensive
$350

25 hour Dianetics intensive
$725

Triple Grades address the being (you) and through an exact series of processes, bring you to a higher awareness and greater understanding of yourself and all that is around you. This is the fantastic beginning on the way to total understanding; an experience of magnitude that YOU live every second of.

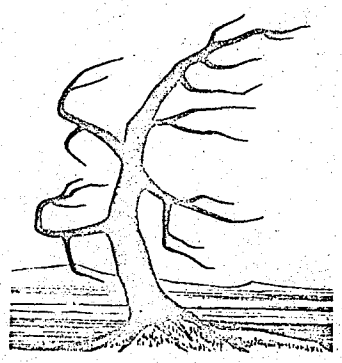
How many people do you know that would like to truly be able to help others?

SCIENTOLOGY & DIANETICS training gives you that skill.

Besides that, training is valuable because it will enable you to handle yourself, your life, and others with more certainty. In other words, training puts you in control of your environment.

Both Dianetics and Scientology processing are precise technologies and the fulfillment of dreams beyond your imagination lies along their path.

SCIENCE OF SURVIVAL
PREDICTION OF HUMAN BEHAVIOUR
BY L. RON HUBBARD



buy this basic book

BY L. RON HUBBARD

PRICE: $7.00 EACH

SEND TO: the church nearest you

COPYRIGHT © 1969 by L.RON HUBBARD
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

This course gives the basic mechanics of Real Communication: How to start a communication, carry on a communication, and end a communication. You will learn how to break through the barriers that keep you and others from communicating freely and well. On this course you will learn the difference between "Just talking" and Real Communication. This course is really a Must for anyone who wants to know how to communicate.

HUBBARD TRAINED SCIENTOLOGIST (HTS)
LEVEL I

Here is where you will learn the mechanics of PROBLEMS: Where they come from, how they endure, and what it takes to dissolve one in a hurry. Why do people have to have problems in the first place? Here's where you will learn the answers to this and much, much more. This course is a necessity for anyone who likes to have time to relax.

HUBBARD CERTIFIED AUDITOR (HCA)
LEVEL II

'He hit me first.' 'They did that first, so I can't possibly . . . ' 'He's got all the luck.' On this level you will find out what is Really going on here, with yourself and others. Once you know the WHAT, HOW and WHY of this level, you will have a much greater ability to spot what actually is happening with yourself and others, and at that point will be able to handle it. This course is the greatest benefit to personal, business, family or public relations ever produced by man.

HUBBARD PROFESSIONAL AUDITOR (HPA)
LEVEL III

WHY DO PEOPLE GET ANGRY ? ? ? ? ? The what, how and why of everyday upsets is the theme of this level. You will learn what it is that causes people to get upset, how to handle them when they do and how to prevent it in the first place. You will be able to take full control of a situation without making people angry and without having to get angry yourself. For handling the every day environment, this level is absolutely invaluable.

HUBBARD ADVANCED AUDITOR (HAA)
LEVEL IV

'I'd rather do it myself!" "He's wrong and he knows it, but he just can't admit it." A person who compulsively "must be right" is in for a lot of trouble. It is fine to BE right and most people are, but there is a compulsive factor you will discover in each individual that raises havoc. This level deals with this compulsive factor; where this "must be right" comes from, how to recognize it when it crops up and how to handle it when it does.

Church of Scientology of Washington
910 Elliot ave west, Seattle, Washington 98119

NON-PROFIT ORGANIZATION
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
PERMIT No. 267
SEATTLE, WA.

1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

Rec 12/16/69
BGC

DISCOVER SCIENTOLOGY: AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

Scientology training is for those who want to help others

HUBBARD RECOGNISED SCIENTOLOGIST (HRS)
LEVEL 0



Standard Dianetic Auditing (Pastoral Counseling) will Spiritually relieve any unwanted aches, pains, sensations, feelings or emotions a person may have. Every American needs Dianetic Auditing. Make America Healthy Day is Sept 27, 1969. Learn how you can help make America Healthy.

Hear special tape lectures by L. RON HUBBARD and special speaker Sea Org. Chief Officer Guy Eltringham

The Church of Scientology of California
2005 W 9th street, Los Angeles, Calif.
Tel. 3883481

SCIENTOLOGY IS AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

Copyright ©by L. RON HUBBARD ALLRIGHTS RESERVED

WHY BE BORED
WHY BE BAD
WHY BE ILL

DIANETICS IS THE TECHNOLOGICAL AND RATIONAL OUTGROWTH
WHICH HANDLES THE EFFECT OF THE SPIRIT ON THE BODY

Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 8th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 26563

[illegible]
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

Scientology of California

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in

LOS ANGELES

2005 Hyde Street,
Los Angeles, Calif.
90006. U.S.A.

Founder: L. Ron Hubbard
Cable: Scion LSA
Telex: 6-7262
Phone: Area 213. 383-3481

12/17/69

The Academy of Scientology

The Hubbard Guidance Center

(A NON-PROFIT CORPORATION IN U.S.A.)
PRESIDENT: RONALD F. SHAFRAN VICE PRESIDENT: W. G. NICHOLS, JR. SECRETARY: RONALD B. SCHOTZ

Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

Scientology is a religious philosophy which enables an individual to learn more about himself and life. Scientology is in favor of human rights.

[redacted]
L.A., CALIF. 90015

VA

Rec 12/18/69

Bdg

LOS ANGELES CALIF. REGISTERED DEC 18 1969 U.S. POSTAGE 20 CENTS

THE STATE OF CLEAR

A Clear is a being who can be at cause knowingly and at will over mental matter, energy, space and time on the first dynamic (or as regards his own survival).

CLEAR! For more than 2000 years Man has dreamed of this goal. Now for the first time in this universe you can become Clear — through the advanced mental technology of Scientology. Since the first Clear graduated from the Clearing Course in the spring of 1966 2000 more have achieved this wonderful state.

CLEAR! A Clear has emerged fully from the shadows of his own reactive (stimulus-response) mind into a brand new, bright dawn. Through Clearing this unwanted hidden mind is dispelled forever, no longer there to interject itself irrationally between you and loved ones, the pursuit of your basic purposes, the far away glimmer of stars, or the soft glow of flowers. A Clear is totally free, with respect to his own existence, to be, do and have. Clear is an ultimate personal state of unlimited potential. It is a totally stable state.

The road to Clear was blazed for you by L. Ron Hubbard who founded and developed the religious philosophy of Scientology and its precise technology of making the able more able.

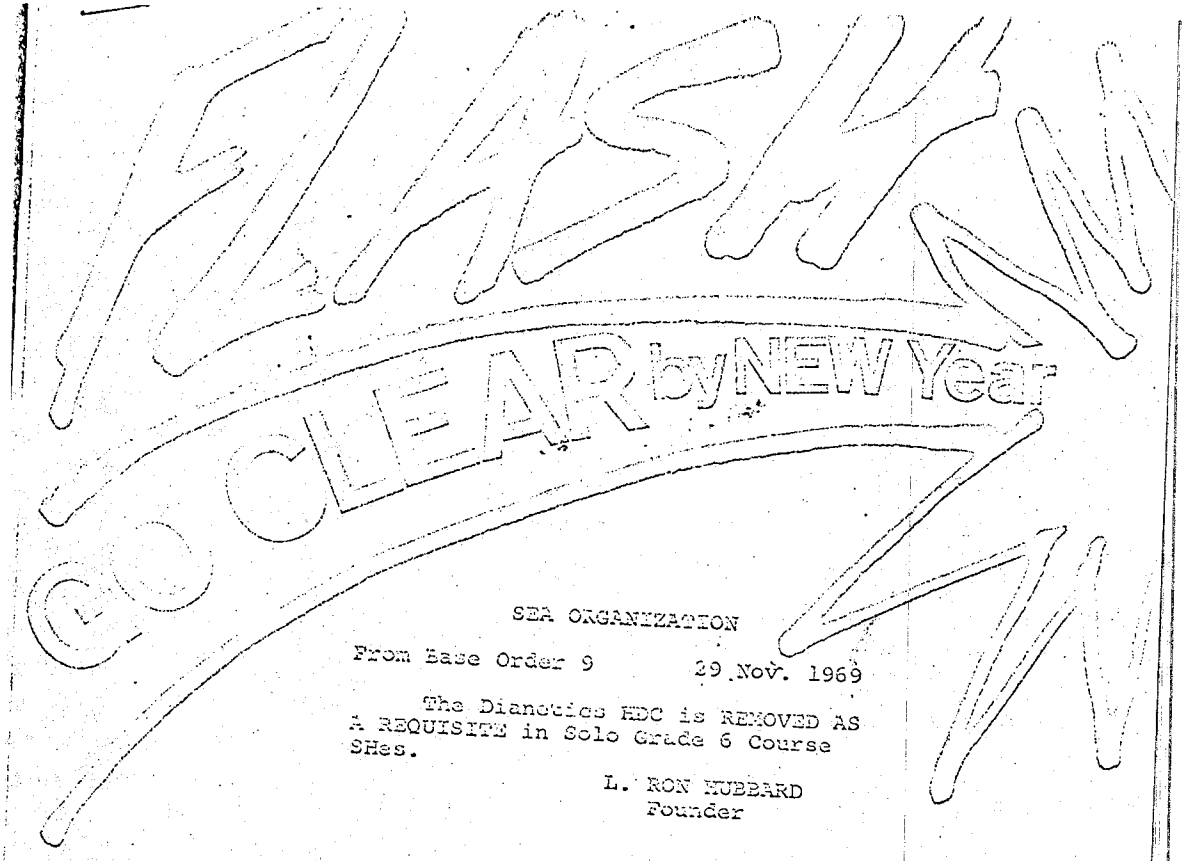
COPYRIGHT © 1968 BY L. RON HUBBARD. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED.

A. O. L. A.
THE ADVANCED ORGANIZATION - LOS ANGELES
916 SO. WESTLAKE AVE., LOS ANGELES, CALIF. 90006

BULK RATE
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
LOS ANGELES, CAL.
PERMIT NO. 29152

Rec. 12/15/69
BOT 7/9

1521 S PICO BLVD
LOS ANGELES CA 90015



SEA ORGANIZATION

From Base Order 9 29 Nov. 1969

The Dianetics HDC is REMOVED AS A REQUISITE in Solo Grade 6 Course SHes.

L. RON HUBBARD
Founder

Ron has flung open the doors wide. You no longer have to have your Hubbard Standard Dianetics Course to GO CLEAR. The fast, fast route to CLEAR is Grade IV Release at your local Church of Scientology or Scientology Mission. Get Power Processing and Solo Audit Course at The American Saint Hill Organization and The Clearing Course at The Advanced Organization.

This means that wherever you are on the bridge, you can GO CLEAR BY NEW YEAR. If you are a Grade IV Release go immediately to ASHO. Get your Power Processing and complete the new streamlined Solo Audit Course in a week or so. Then come straight to AOLA for the Clearing Course.

It's possible for you to GO CLEAR BY NEW YEAR. Complete both coupons below. Send one to ASHO and one to AOLA with your payment in Advance to collect 5% discount. Act immediately and you can GO CLEAR BY NEW YEAR.

C U T O U T A N D R E T U R N I M M E D I A T E L Y

The Registrar
ASHO
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90026

— Schedule me for Power Processing immediately.
— Enroll me on the Solo Audit Course now.
— Enclosed is my Advance Payment of $1876.25 for Power Processing and Solo Audit Course saving 5% over the full price of $1975.00.

NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

_____

The Registrar
AOLA
913 South Westlake
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

— Schedule me for the Clearing Course before New Years.

— Enclosed is my Advanced Payment of $760.00 saving 5% over the full price of $800.00.

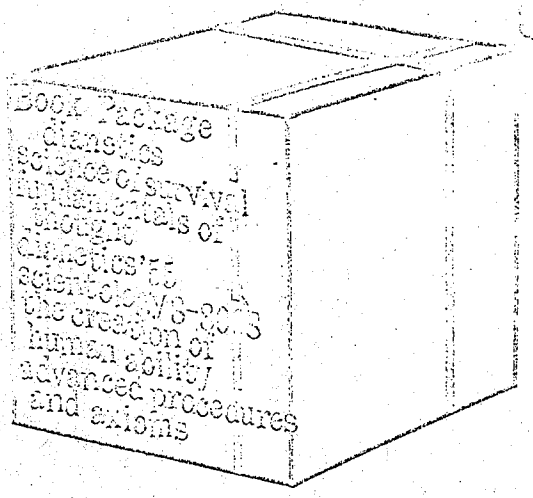
NAME _____

ADDRESS _____

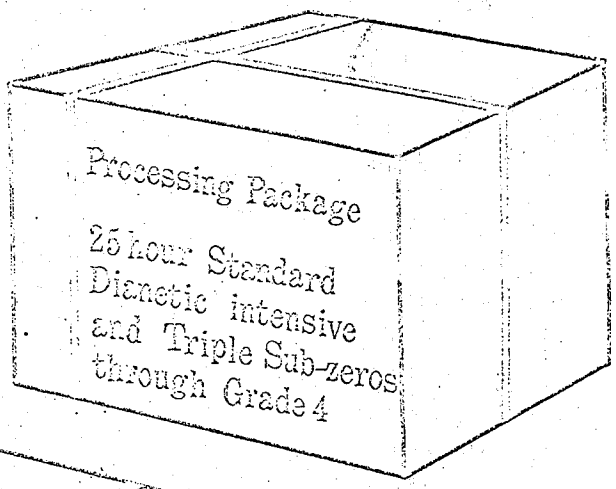
_____

give a gift of freedom

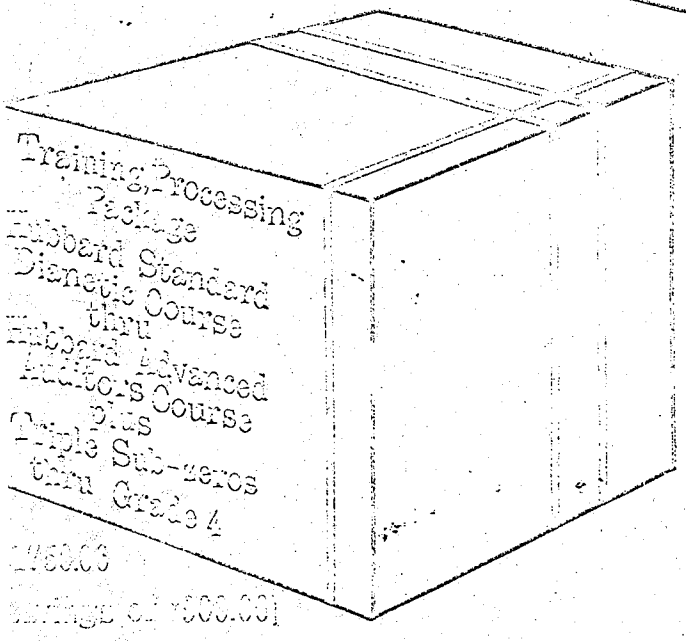
to a friend,
a loved one,
yourself!



$18.50
[a Savings of $8.25]



$1525.00
[a savings of $150.00]



$2650.00
[a savings of $300.00]

Contact the Registrar now

at the Church of Scientology
2003 W. 9th St.
L.A. Calif. 90006

Today, come wiser now
The chains gone weak
The tyranny of cult
Gone fired with the years
We look

We find we live
Not once
But on and on
From body's birth to
Body's grave and then
To birth again
And you to grave again
So to dispose possessions
Oft come undone
With livingness.

We go in march along
The path that leads
Forever up the countless
Tick of time.

We crawl, we walk, we fly
We win
From here and evermore
The heritage of all our lives
And spend it once again.

Why this is no sad and
Bleakish look
No sorrowed thing
This life.
This is an adventure pure
Where without knife or
Provender we leap
Aloft into eternity

And span forever in a breath.
This is adventure wh[illegible]
Come the free[illegible]
Take me
And go
Our way.

-LRH

To be a Class V Auditor you will do an Internship at the Los Angeles Organization under a Class V Auditor for a period of [illegible] six weeks. You will learn to audit Simple Rehabilitation cases, Lower level Review Auditing cases, [illegible] and HV Cases [illegible] the setting up of a case for Auditing with expert [illegible] Form handling.

If also a Dianetic Case Supervisor. You will obtain [illegible] on completion. You also learn Book and Qual Services and [illegible].

(Prerequisite: HDC and Class IV Auditor and Grade IV Release.)

START DATE: ONLY 6200.

Church of Scientology of California

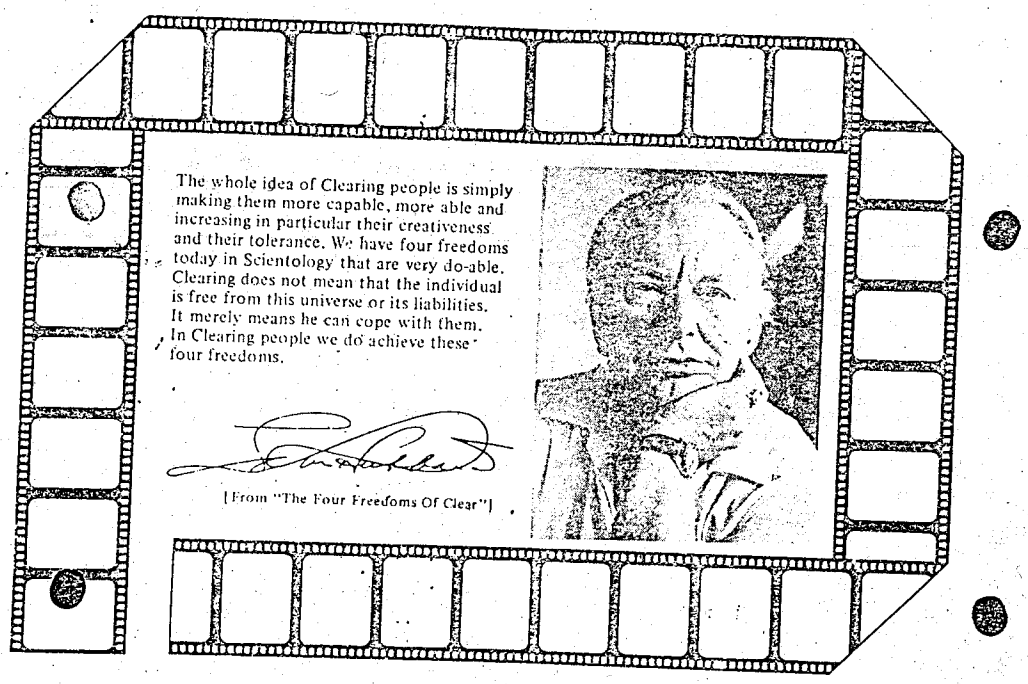
2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

Rec 12/15/69
BOF 109

DISCOVER SCIENTOLOGY: AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

FIND OUT ABOUT CLEAR SEE THE LRH FILM "THE FOUR FREEDOMS OF CLEAR". HEAR THE WINS OF CLEARS AND OTs. YOU WILL REALLY WANT TO GO CLEAR AT CLEAR NIGHT!



This special Clear Night will be showing the highlights of the AOLA Freedom Tour now touring throughout North America

---

Come to Clear Night.
Gain much more reality on CLEAR and going CLEAR!

Featuring: The fantastic film 'THE FOUR FREEDOMS OF CLEAR' by L. Ron Hubbard!

A film from Ron about Clear, in which he will give you more data on the Dynamics, on the subject of Negative Gain, the spiritual side of physical illness, and much much more!

Find out about CLEAR and OT! With a special speaker and Clears and OTs giving their incredible wins.

See the AOLA Expansion Unit. See the safe, OT environment where it really is faster and more convenient to go Clear and OT.

Guided Tours

The AOLA Expansion Unit is for Advanced Courses Students who live at the Manor or in the Hollywood area.

See a live Solo Auditing Demonstration! Right there in front of you!

Get more reality on the technique of auditing on upper levels delivered at AOLA.

BE THERE for the refreshments and fun. IT's FREE! All you have to do is BE THERE, Monday, June 10th, 1974, 8:00pm at the AOLA Expansion Unit 5930 Franklin Ave., Hollywood Calif. 90028 Telephone: 464-5192.

BACK AGAIN
BY POPULAR
DEMAND

THE
FOUR
FREEDOMS
OF
CLEAR

CLEAR NIGHT!
MONDAY
JUNE 10th AT THE
AOLA EXPANSION
UNIT!!

The Church of Scientology of California
The Advanced Organization of Los Angeles
916 South Westlake Avenue
Los Angeles, California 90006

NON-PROFIT ORG
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
LOS ANGELES, CALIF.
PERMIT NO. 20939

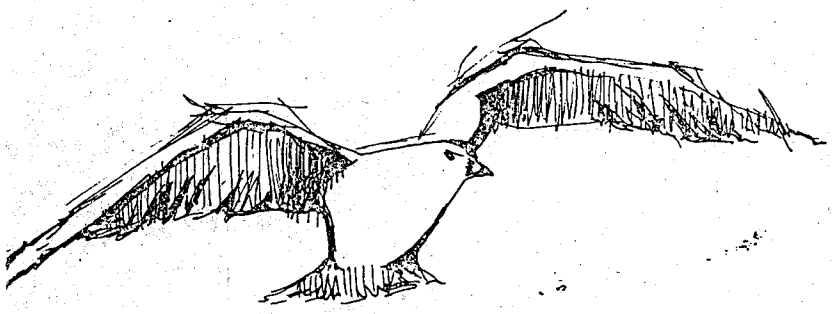
1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

Copyright © 1965, 1974 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA – a non-profit organization. Scientology is an applied religious philosophy. Scientology® and Dianetics® are registered names.

IF YOU MISSED
THIS INCREDIBLE
COLOR FILM
BY RON, OR IF
YOU WANT TO
SEE IT AGAIN –
BE THERE AT
THE AOLA
EXPANSION UNIT
MONDAY
JUNE 10th AT
8:00 PM!
BRING YOUR
FRIENDS!

CLEAR
NIGHT



dianetic boom congress

TO CELEBRATE THE PHENOMENAL EXPANSION OF DIANETICS

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY PRESENTS

THE DIANETIC BOOM CONGRESS
SATURDAY 25th OCTOBER

ONE DAY ONLY

GUEST SPEAKERS

TAPED LECTURES BY L. RON HUBBARD
ON DIANETICS AND STANDARD DIANETICS

FREE ADMISSION

HELP BUILD THE CRUSADE TO MAKE A HEALTHY AMERICA

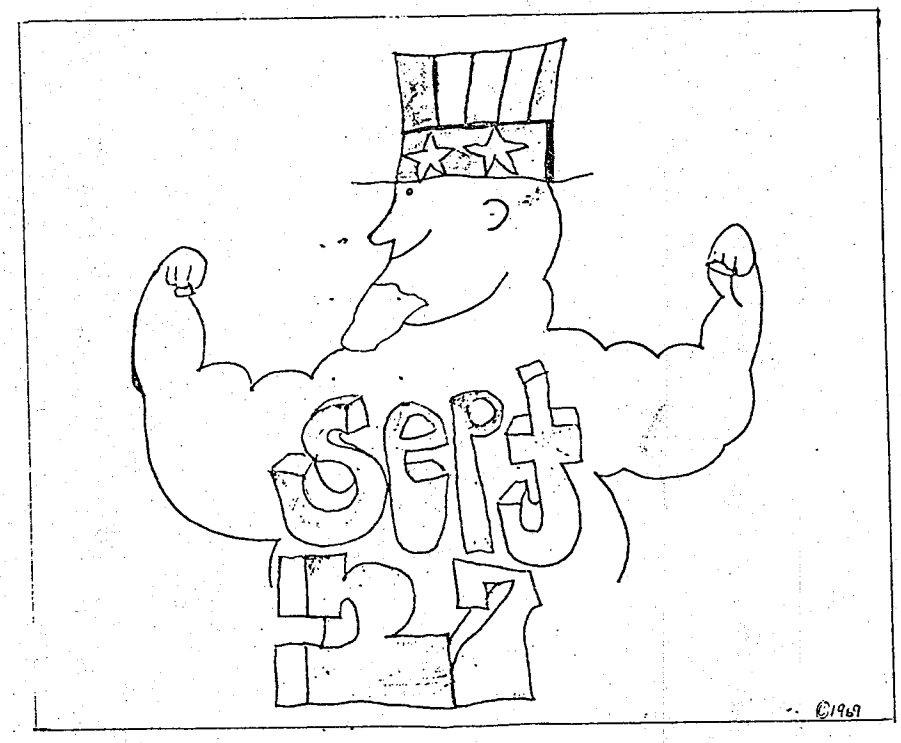
DIANETICS: IS THE TECHNOLOGY OF PASTORAL COUNSELING

SCIENTOLOGY IS AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

the church of scientology
of california
2005 w. 9th st.
los angeles
388-3481

STARTS 1:00 p.m.

COPYRIGHT ©1967 L. RON HUBBARD. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED



Standard Dianetic Auditing (Pastoral Counseling) will Spiritually relieve any unwanted aches, pains, sensations, feelings or emotions a person may ~~have~~. Every American needs Dianetic Auditing. Make America Healthy Day is Sept 27, 1969. Learn how you can help make America Healthy.
Hear special tape lectures by L. RON HUBBARD
and special speaker Sea Org. Chief Officer Guy Eltringham

The Church of Scientology of California
2005 W 9th street, Los Angeles, Calif.
Tel. 3883481

SCIENTOLOGY IS AN APPLIED RELIGIOUS PHILOSOPHY

Copyright ©by L. RON HUBBARD ALLRIGHTS RESERVED

Rec 9/22/69
Briefing

WHY BE TIRED
WHY FEEL BAD
WHY BE IN PAIN

DIANETICS IS THE TECHNOLOGY OF PASTORAL COUNSELING
WHICH HANDLES THE EFFECT OF THE SPIRIT ON THE BODY

Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

BULK RATE
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
Los Angeles, Calif.
Permit No. 20939

Dec 9 1/2 19
Book 19

1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

There are two beginning courses in Scientology. The first one you should take is the Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist Course. Known as the H.A.S. or Communication Course, it is designed to increase your ability to confront life's situations and help return to you your ability to communicate effectively. After taking the Communication Course, you should take the Hubbard Qualified Scientologist Course (H.Q.S.). On this course, you will study the background of Scientology, further increase your ability to communicate, learn actual auditing* procedures and learn how to audit. Study techniques are also an important part of the course material.

The Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist Course

The beginning course in the application of Scientology, this course exposes the new Scientologist to training routines (TR's), the basic communication drills. These drills are designed to return to the student the ability to confront life and it's many unpredictable situations.



H.A.S. Students Doing TR's

All Scientology Courses are expertly supervised by highly trained individuals, and the H.A.S. course

An H.A.S. Supervisor assisting a student



*AUDITING: The application of Scientology processes and procedures to someone by a trained auditor. The exact definition of auditing is: The action of asking a person a question (which he can understand and answer), getting an answer to that question and acknowledging him for that answer.

course material or reference. Every student gains a personnel understanding of each area in the course, and is not "led by the hand" or "told the answers". One of the most important reference materials available is a dictionary, as most study problems are the result of misunderstood words.



A Word Clearing session

Should a student have difficulty with a word or an area of the course, a word clearer is consulted. This person is specially trained to locate problem areas and misunderstood words. There is always at least one Word Clearer in each course room.



A demo-kit in use.

Scientology study technology enables a student to totally understand the materials in the course. It is not necessary to use memory aids. A "demo-kit" (demonstration kit) is used to make an actual physical representation of the desired item of study. When this is done, total understanding of the material is easily attained. Demo-kits are usually made of a number of different items in a small container.

Halfway through the course, Upper level TR's are done. These involve the comfortable control of another person. After mastering these upper level TR's, you should have no trouble handling unreasonable people in unusual situations.



Upper level Tr's

As the final part of the course, you will be reading a book by L. Ron Hubbard on the individual's relationship to the various parts of the mind.

The Hubbard Qualified Scientologist Course

The H.Q.S. Course is the more advanced basic course, and is the obvious next step. On this course TR's are done with increased proficiency. TR's are the most important asset of a skilled auditor. An auditor is a person who listens and directs questions to an individual in a private counseling session, in order to bring the person to a higher condition of happiness and awareness.

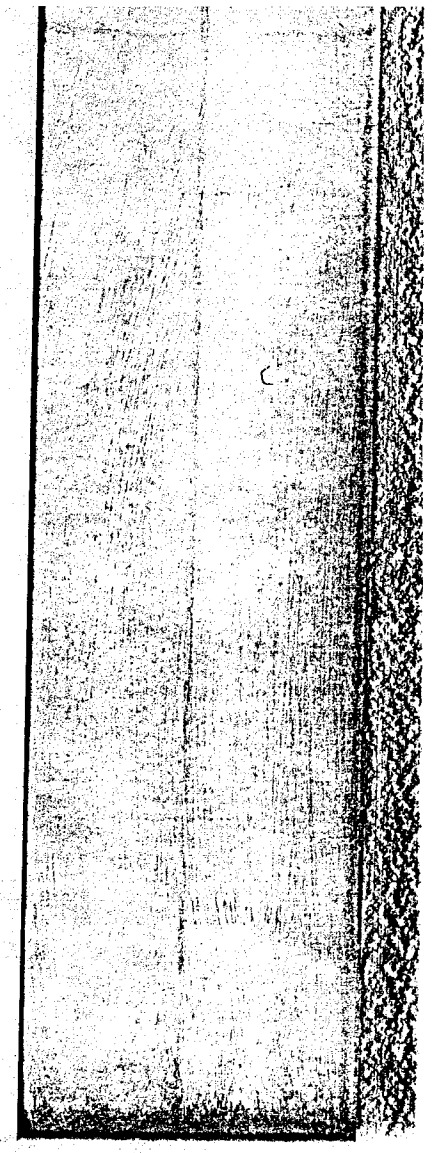


TR's on the H.Q.S. course

Probably your first contact with clay demonstration takes place on the H.Q.S. Course. Clay is

A Clay Demonstration





used to demonstrate many of the important points of the course material, especially auditing procedures. Clay demos, as they are known, are used throughout Scientology courses to give a student something that can be seen and touched and changed. In this way a student actually experiences what is being studied.



Drilling an auditing procedure

Basic auditing procedures make up a major portion of this course. Six processes are studied and applied and practical drilling of the processes is done so that a person can comfortably do them. Co-auditing (when students actually audit each other), is another major portion of the course. Basic processes which increase self control and memory are run on each student by his "twin", another student, One of the most desirable aspects of the H.Q.S. Course. Co-auditing greatly increases personal well-being.

A co-auditing session



The Emotional Tone Scale, a chart of human emotions, is studied so that the student can determine the emotional attitude of an individual in any situation.

This knowledge is applicable to everyday life, and the ability to use the tone scale when dealing with people is invaluable.

Several books by L. Ron Hubbard, Founder of Scientology, concerning the mind and it's operation, are also a part of the course. After finishing this course you'll have a firm understanding of the applications of Scientology.

SUCCESS
On The Basic Courses

One of my biggest wins on the H.A.S. course was the evening I lost my course pack (training material). It disappeared somewhere. Before I came on course I was mostly unable to confront one person, let alone a whole group. When I did say something in a group my voice would shake, my stomach became upset, and I'd tremble the whole time. But by the time I lost my course pack I just naturally faced the class and told them to check their packs to see if one was mine. I felt completely at ease and, even better, everybody did look at their packs. And the next evening they asked me to go on staff and become a course supervisor.
Terry Mecum

Since I've been on the H.A.S. course I have improved in my communicating. I know how to confront people and get my point across to them. I am now more confident in myself. I feel that through my communicating I will get what I want out of life much easier. I really feel great.
James Bush

While on the H.Q.S. course, I have made fantastic gains. I have much more control of my mind, I am more causative, and most important, I am happier every day. At this point in my training, my biggest ambition is to continue learning as much about Scientology as I possibly can, as I am convinced, for me, it is the only path in life to follow.
Kim Hopkins.

You can be the Solution

Start Now

at

The Church of Scientology of California

2005 W. 9th St.

Los Angeles, California 90006

(213) 385-9051

Copyright © 1974 by L. Ron Hubbard. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA – a non-profit organization. Scientology is an applied religious philosophy. Scientology® is a registered name.



No Solution?

Start The Basic Courses

Learn to Communicate

There are three factors in Scientology which are of the utmost importance in handling life. These three factors answer the questions, How should I talk to people? — How can I sell people things? — How can I give new ideas to people? How can I find what people are thinking about? — How can I handle my work better?

We call this in Scientology the A-R-C triangle. It is called a triangle because it has three related points. The first of these points is Affinity. The second of these points is Reality. The third of these points and the most important is Communication.

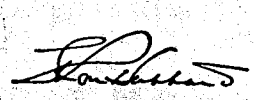
By Affinity we mean emotional response. We mean the feeling of affection or lack of it, of emotion or misemotion connected with life. By Reality we mean the solid objects, the *real* things of life. By Communication we mean interchange of ideas between two terminals. Without affinity there is no reality or communication. Without reality there is no affinity or communication. Without communication there is neither affinity nor reality. Now these are sweeping statements but are nevertheless very valuable and true.

Have you ever tried to talk to an angry man? An angry man's communication is at a level of misemotion which repels all terminals from him. Therefore his communication factor is very low, even though very loud. He is attempting to destroy something or some other terminal, therefore his reality is very poor. Very likely what he is being angry about apparently is not what has made him mad. An angry man is not truthful. Thus it could be said that his reality, even on the subject he is attempting to voice, is poor.

There must be good affinity (which is to say affection) between two people before they are very real to each other (and reality must here be used as a gradient, with things being more real than other things). There must be good affinity between two people before they can talk together with any truth or confidence. Before two people can be real to each other there must be some communication between them. They must at least see each other, which is in itself a form of communication. Before two people can feel any affinity for each other they must, to some degree, be real.

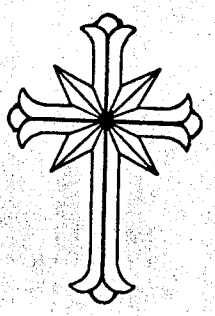
These three terms are interdependent one upon the other, and when one drops the other two drop also. When one rises the other two rise also. It is only necessary to improve one corner of this very valuable triangle in Scientology in order to improve the remaining two corners. It is only necessary to improve two corners of the triangle to improve the third.

If one really communicates and communicates well to these people, listens to what they have to say and acknowledges what they say and says what he has to say to them gently enough and often enough so that it is actually received by them, he will regain to a very marked degree his ability to associate and co-ordinate the actions of those people with whom he is immediately surrounded.



L. Ron Hubbard

THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA
2005 W. 9th St., Los Angeles California 90006 (213) 385-9051



L. Ron Hubbard, Founder

Hello,

This information packet is designed to introduce you to the Basic Courses in Scientology — The Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist Course (H.A.S., known as The Communication Course), and the Hubbard Qualified Scientologist Course (H.Q.S.). The H.A.S. Course is the first step towards knowing the technology of Scientology. With the information from this course alone, life becomes less the every day struggle it seems to most people. After taking the H.A.S. Course, the next step is the H.Q.S. Course. Here you actually learn techniques which enable you to help others effortlessly. After completing the H.Q.S. Course, your ability to handle life and the world around you will have increased tremendously.

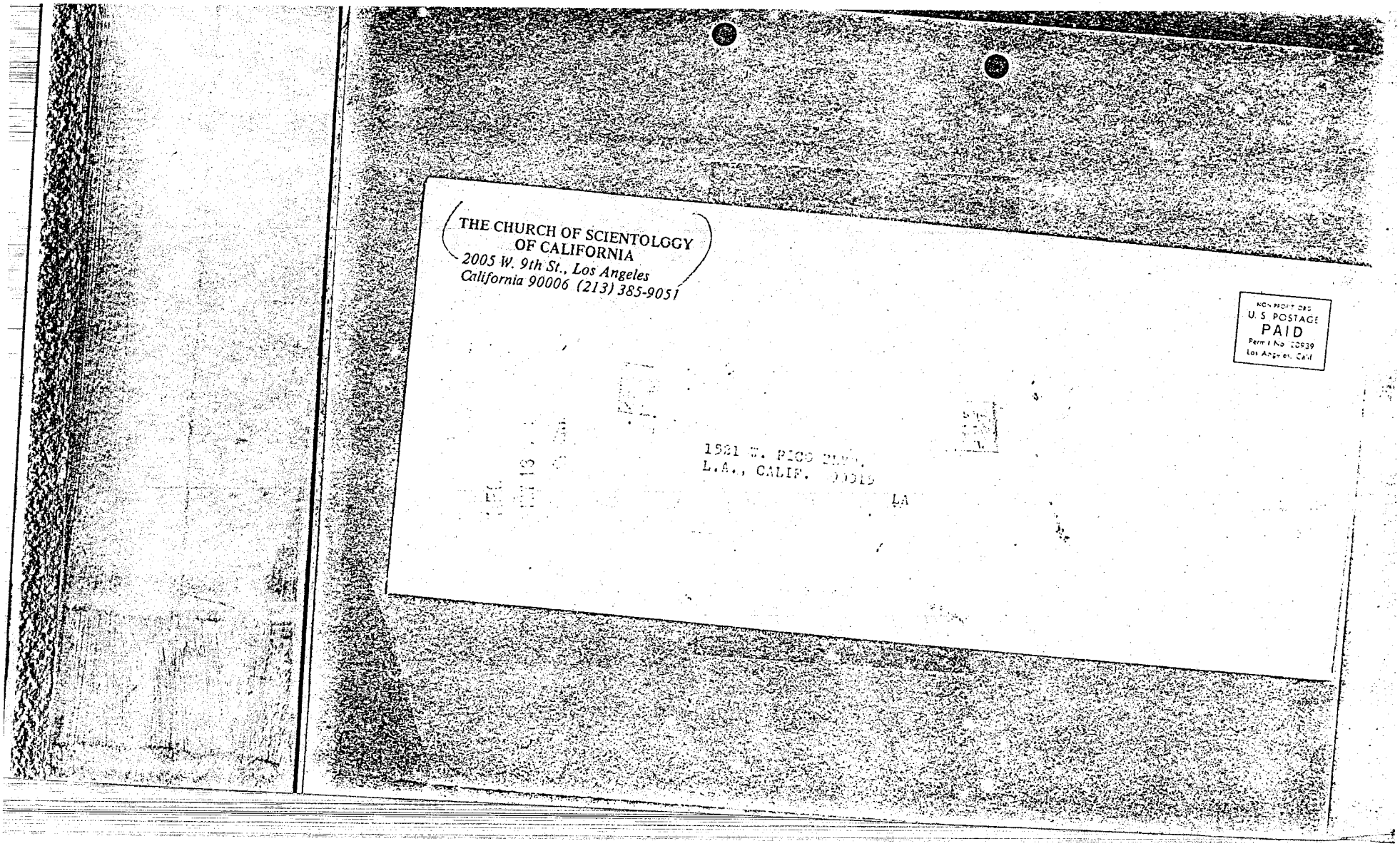
I'll be happy to answer any questions you might have about the information in this packet. A registration form is enclosed to aid you in enrollment.

Sincerely,

Mike Shainuk

Letter Registrar

REV. J.C. MULLIGAN, PRESIDENT **REV. CRAIG BEENEY, VICE PRESIDENT** **REV. DONNA BRONDER, SECRETARY**
A non-profit corporation in the U.S.A. registered in California
Copyright 1974 L. Ron Hubbard


THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
OF CALIFORNIA
2005 W. 9th St., Los Angeles
California 90006 (213) 385-9051
NON-PROFIT ORG.
U.S. POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 20939
Los Angeles, Calif.
1521 W. PICO BLVD.
L.A., CALIF.
LA

H.A.S.

Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist, the communication course.

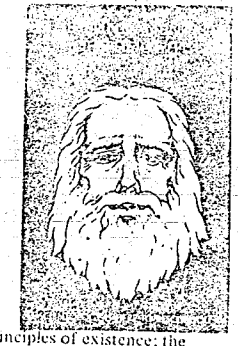
HAS introduces the student to the basic components of communication. Each student experiences for himself great improvement in his own ability to communicate and bring about desirable changes in his life.

HAS Price – $15.00

Take the H.A.S. Course
Have your friends take the H.A.S. Course.
Use the ORDER FORM in the back TODAY!



Read this book!



This book delivers the principles of existence; the principles which lie under the questions – "What is Man's basic purpose?" – "What is the relationship between spirit, mind and body?" and "What is the spirit?"

In this book are some of the techniques of Scientology which have produced miracles in the expanding of awareness and ability.

No such knowledge has ever existed before and no such results have ever before been attainable by Man as those which can be reached by a study of this book.

****

TO: THE PUBLIC REGISTRAR, The Church of Scientology
2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006 – 385-9051

Please send me, my friend . . . . .

- ☐ Free information about Scientology
- ☐ Enroll me on the HAS Course, $15.00 enclosed.
- ☐ FUNDAMENTALS OF THOUGHT by L. Ron Hubbard $1.25 enclosed.

****

Name *Friend's Name*

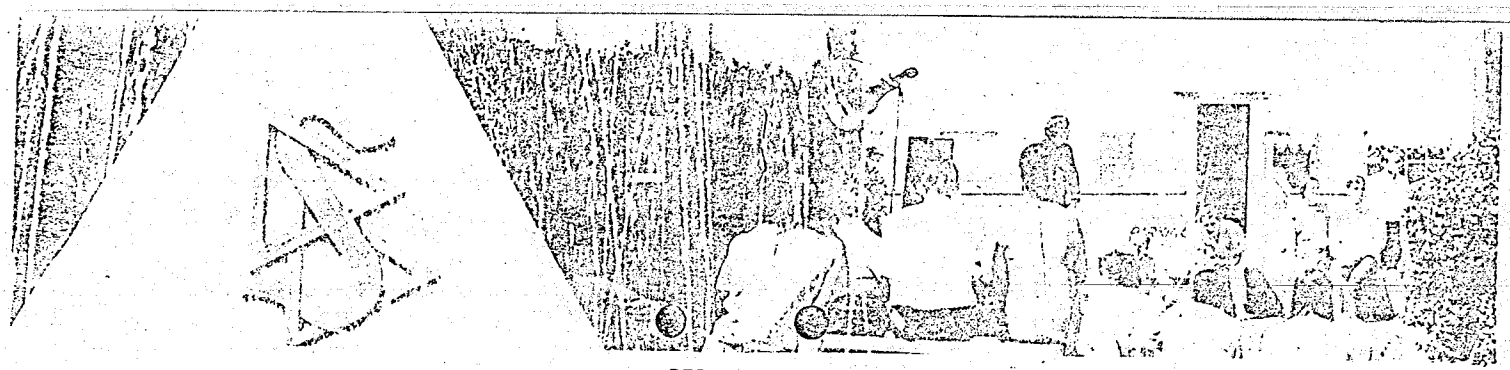
Address *Address*

City *State* *Zip* *City* *State* *Zip*

Phone *Phone*

****

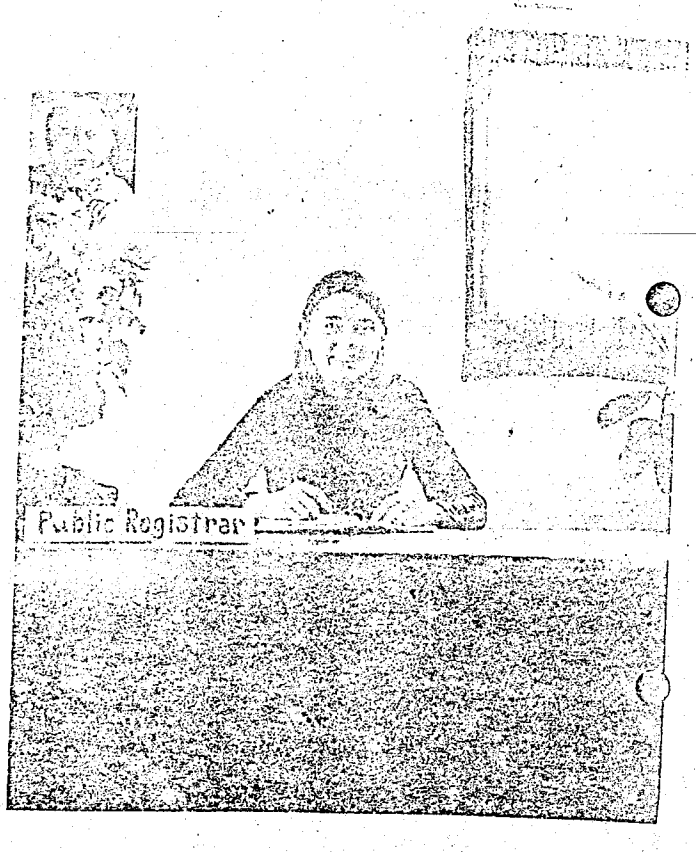
Copyright©1970 by L. Ron Hubbard.
ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
The Church of Scientology of California
Non-profit Organization. Scientology is



DECEMBER CALENDAR

All events taken from the writings & lectures of L. RON HUBBARD

sunday	monday	tuesday	wednesday	thursday	friday	saturday
		1	2	3	4	5 1:30 p.m. Love, Sex & Marriage - Lecturer Seaton Thomas, guest speaker. Taped lecture by L. Ron Hubbard on Marriage.
6 11:00 a.m. Sunday Service 1:00 p.m. Love, Sex & Marriage - Lecture - Seaton Thomas, speaker. Taped lecture by L. Ron Hubbard 8:00 p.m. Auditors Night	7	8	9	10	11	12 1:30 p.m. A definition of Freedom - David Light, guest speaker Taped lecture by L. Ron Hubbard
13 11:00 a.m. Sunday Service 1:30 p.m. A definition of Freedom - Yvonne Gillham, guest speaker Taped lecture by L. Ron Hubbard 8:00 p.m. Auditors Auditors Night	14	15	16 Introductory Lecture 1:00, 4:00 & 7:30 p.m.	17	18	19 7:30 p.m. Xmas Party & Open House Seaton Thomas - Band "Back Pocket" Refreshments & Surprises - Free
20 11:00 a.m. Sunday Service 1:00 p.m. Introductory Lecture 8:00 p.m. Auditors Night	21	22	23	24	25	26 1:30 p.m. Practical Demonstrations of Scientology Techniques
27 11:00 a.m. Sunday Service Practical demonstration of Scientology techniques Craig Beeney, lecturing 8:00 p.m. Auditors Night	28	29	30	31	*Donation $1.00 / $.50 for Students	

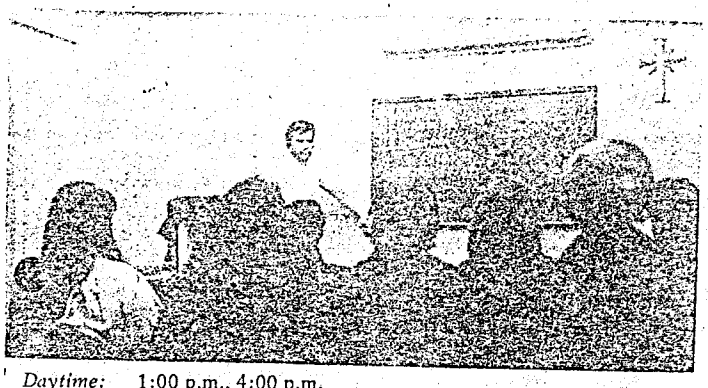


Hello. I'm one of the public registrars at The Church of Scientology in Los Angeles. On the following pages I'm going to tell you about the events, lectures and courses that are going to be going on this month. If you are new to Scientology, you'll find all our services an exciting experience. If you're already a Scientologist, you'll enjoy them yourself and will want to bring a friend.

Introductory Lectures

Taken from the writings & lectures of L. RON HUBBARD.

Come in and find out HOW to change the unwanted conditions in your life!



Daytime: 1:00 p.m., 4:00 p.m.
FREEDOM FILM with STEPHEN BOYD and Introductory Lecture

Evenings: Monday, Tuesday, Wednesday – 7:30 p.m.
SEATON THOMAS
Thursday, Friday – 7:30 p.m.
MAX PRUDENTE

Weekends: 1:00 p.m. – FILM and LECTURE



Church of Scientology of California

2005 West 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

Non-Profit Org.
U. S POSTAGE
PAID
Permit No. 20939
Los Angeles, Calif.

[illegible]
L.A., CALIF. 90015

LA

Church of Scientology – Folder 27

To His Excellency Major-General Sir Rohan Delacombe, Knight Commander of the Most Distinguished Order of St. Michael and St. George, Knight Commander of the Most Excellent Order of the British Empire, Companion of the Most Honourable Order of the Bath, Companion of the Distinguished Service Order, Governor of the State of Victoria and its dependencies in the Commonwealth of Australia.

MAY IT PLEASE YOUR EXCELLENCY :

I, KEVIN VICTOR ANDERSON, Q.C., having been constituted and appointed by Order in Council made the 27th November, 1963, and published in the *Victoria Government Gazette* of the 28th November, 1963, No. 931, at p. 3547, to be a Board to inquire into, report upon, and make recommendations concerning Scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria, HAVE THE HONOUR TO REPORT that, pursuant to and in accordance with the said Order in Council, I have inquired into Scientology and I herein report upon and make recommendations concerning Scientology as known carried on, practised and applied in Victoria.

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter		Page No.
	Prefatory Note	1
1	Preliminary	3
2	Introduction	11
3	Scientology and Claims Made for it	16
4	The Organization of Scientology	19
5	Financial Aspects of Scientology in Victoria	22
6	Hubbard—The Founder of Scientology	40
7	Hubbard's Scientific Deficiencies	48
8	Hubbard's Research	54
9	Dianetics	58
10	Association between Dianetics and Scientology	61
11	Scientology Theories	64
12	The Teaching of Scientology	80
13	Scientology Auditing Processes	85
14	The E-Meter	94
15	Procurement and Dissemination	98
16	The Preclear's Progress	111
17	Dedication to Scientology	113
18	Scientology and Hypnosis	115
19	The Healing Claims of Scientology	119
20	Alleged Benefits of Scientology Processing	123
21	General Effects of Processing	126
22	Hostility to Medical Profession	130
23	Dangers to Mental Health	133
24	Dangers of Coercion	136
25	Moral Laxity	141
26	Family Discord	145
27	Scientology and Religion	147
28	Scientology and Politics	154
29	On the Fringe	158
30	Conclusions	160
31	Recommendations	167
	Appendices	175

CHAPTER 1

PRELIMINARY

Appointment of the Board.

This Board of Inquiry into Scientology was appointed by Order in Council made the 27th November, 1963, and published in the *Victoria Government Gazette* of the 28th November, 1963, No. 931, at p. 3547. The Order in Council was in the following terms :

BOARD OF INQUIRY INTO SCIENTOLOGY.

At the Law Courts, Melbourne, the twenty-seventh day of November, 1963.

PRESENT :

The Lieutenant-Governor as Deputy for His Excellency the Governor of Victoria.

Mr. Mack | Mr. Hamer.

WHEREAS it is deemed expedient that a Board of Inquiry be appointed to inquire into and report upon Scientology :

Now therefore, the Lieutenant-Governor as Deputy for His Excellency the Governor of State of Victoria, in the Commonwealth of Australia, by and with the advice of the Executive Council of the said State, doth by this Order constitute and appoint—

KEVIN VICTOR ANDERSON, Q.C.,

a Board to inquire into, report upon, and make recommendations concerning Scientology known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria and in particular and without derogating in the generality of the foregoing—

1. The aims, objects and purposes thereof and whether it is capable of achieving to any and what extent such aims, objects and purposes.
2. The persons and organizations by whom and the place or places at which the same is so carried on, practised, or applied.
3. The methods, processes, practices, techniques, principles and treatment involved or used or applied in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof.
4. The circumstances in which and the conditions under or in accordance with which the same is carried on, practised or applied.
5. The circumstances surrounding, the principles involved in, the conditions relating to, and the methods applied in the teaching thereof.
6. The nature and amount of fees charged or remuneration received by persons or organizations engaged in the carrying on, practice, application and teaching thereof.
7. The instruments, machines, devices or other apparatus used in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, and the manner of use of and the effectiveness of the same.
8. The illnesses or ailments, mental or physical, treated in the course of the carrying on, practice or application thereof, the effectiveness of such treatment, and whether such treatment is in any and what way harmful or beneficial or likely to be harmful or beneficial to the persons treated.
9. The advertisements used in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, and whether the same have been in any and what manner false or misleading, and whether the same should be prohibited, regulated, or restricted in any and what way.
10. Whether persons or organizations engaged in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof have indulged in any and what unlawful, improper, harmful or prejudicial practices or activities.
11. Whether children under the age of sixteen years have been treated by any and what persons or organizations in the carrying on, practice, or application thereof, the circumstances and conditions under which such children have been treated and whether such treatment has been or was likely to be in any and what manner harmful or beneficial.
12. The terms and conditions under which and the circumstances in which persons are engaged for employment and employed by persons or organizations carrying on, practising or applying the same.

I am hereby directed that the said Kevin Victor Anderson shall, with as little delay as practicable, report under his hand on this inquiry.

And I do hereby direct that the said Kevin Victor Anderson and all other persons whom it may concern are to take notice and govern themselves accordingly.

And I do hereby direct that the Honorable Rupert James Hamer, for and on behalf of Her Majesty's Chief Secretary for the State of Victoria, shall give the necessary directions herein accordingly.

J. COLQUHOUN,
Clerk of the Executive Council.

PREFATORY NOTE

There are some features of scientology which are so ludicrous that there may be a tendency to regard scientology as silly and its practitioners as harmless cranks. To do so would be gravely to misunderstand the tenor of the Board's conclusions. This Report should be read, it is submitted, with these prefatory observations constantly in mind. Scientology is evil; its techniques evil; its practice a serious threat to the community, medically, morally and socially; and its adherents sadly deluded and often mentally ill.

Its founder is Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, an American now resident at Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England, who falsely claims academic and other distinctions, and whose sanity is to be gravely doubted. He is the governing director of, and has absolute power in, a world-wide organization named Hubbard Association of Scientologists International (the HASI), which promotes the practice of scientology and canvasses for adherents in most of the countries of the Western World. In eight years to 1964, scientology became strongly entrenched in Victoria.

For many years Hubbard was a prolific and successful writer of science fiction; the theories of scientology which he has developed have altogether extraordinary and novel qualities, rivalling in fantasy the most advanced science fiction.

Many scientology techniques, beyond the elementary stages, are essentially those of command or authoritative hypnosis, and are potentially dangerous to mental health. Scientology processing or "auditing" is administered by scientology trained "auditors" who have no knowledge or appreciation of, or skill in, orthodox psychiatry or psychology; they are generally unaware of the dangers of the techniques which they practise and are unable to detect in their patients a variety of symptoms which would indicate to a medical practitioner or a trained psychologist mental and physical conditions which may require professional treatment.

A pseudo-science called "dianetics", also founded by Hubbard and claimed by him to be "the modern science of mental health", is an important part of scientology and categorically but falsely claims to cure 70 per cent. of man's ailments. Though scientology formally professes not to treat or cure physical or mental ailments, in a covert way it creates the impression that it does, and it frequently processes individuals for the purpose of curing or alleviating their ailments.

Scientology procedures have done very considerable mental harm to individuals who have been persuaded to undergo processing and training. In many cases, mental derangement and a loss of critical faculties have resulted from scientology processing and have continued long after the individuals concerned have ceased active association with scientology. In a number of instances the direct result of scientology processing has been to produce mental derangement which has required hospital treatment.

In the initial stages of scientology, its practitioners, using recognized psychological methods commonly found in schools, clubs and welfare and social organizations, have on occasions produced some apparent benefit for some people; but the enthusiasm resulting from such transient gains is deliberately exploited by the HASI to produce a subservience amounting almost to mental enslavement, from which, because of fear, delusion, debilitation and other conditions induced by scientology processes, the individual finds it extremely difficult, and often impossible, to escape. The dubious and temporary benefit which some people claim to have received from scientology processing does not justify the continuance by unskilled and ignorant operatives of practices which are positively harmful to mental health.

Though there was no evidence of blackmail in the popular sense, yet because of the domination which scientology asserts over its adherents who have been persuaded to reveal their innermost secrets in the course of processing, the potentiality for the misuse of confidences reposed in the HASI is great; the existence of files containing the most intimate secrets and confessions of thousands of individuals is a constant threat to them and is a matter of grave concern. This aspect is the more serious because copies of these reports are also held at [illegible] Hill Manor in England.

The appeal of scientology is at times deliberately directed towards the weak, the anxious, the disappointed, the inadequate and the lonely—those unduly concerned about themselves, who in some cases are mentally unwell. At other times it is directed at university and senior school students, ambitious business men and women, public servants, school teachers, housewives and others.

Scientology offers to "make the able more able", to remove "suppression", to improve IQ and personality, to proof people against mental and physical illness and to bestow a variety of other benefits, offering sure success by allegedly infallible means. All these claims are entirely unjustified. Public advertisements generally make no mention of scientology theory or advanced techniques; they merely offer lectures and benefits "without obligation" and make extravagant promises.

The principles and practices of scientology are contrary to accepted principle and [illegible] mental health of the community. Expert opinion to this effect was fully confirmed by a considerable number of specific cases of damage to mental health of which the Board has evidence.

Many individuals have paid very large sums of money to the HASI for processing and other services, amounts of over £1,000 not being uncommon. The hourly rates for processing range from four and a half guineas downwards. Frequently, courses of processing extend over hundreds of hours; for these there are reduced rates. Financial hardship to the customer is the usual concomitant of processing. For the six years ended the 30th June, 1964, the gross income of the HASI was over a quarter of a million pounds, on which a flat 10 per cent. levy was payable to Hubbard's headquarters in England. In addition, considerable sums have been received by the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong and the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency at Hawthorn, two offshoots of the HASI.

Scientology has highly undesirable processes, many of which are hypnotic, wherein normal inhibitions and restraints are in abeyance. Sexual matters, normal and abnormal, are frequently dwelt upon extensively and erotically.

Scientology is not, and does not claim to be, a religion. The general attitude of its founder is hostile to and disparaging of religion.

Scientology is a grave threat to family and home life. As well as causing financial hardship, it engenders dissension, suspicion and mistrust amongst members of the family. Scientology has caused many family estrangements.

The Board has been unable to find any worth-while redeeming feature in scientology. It constitutes a serious medical, moral and social threat to individuals and to the community generally.

Hubbard	..	[illegible] Centre, a section of the Melbourne HAS.
PAB	..	Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, founder of scientology.
Tampion	..	Professional Auditors' Bulletin.
Tampion, Mrs.	..	Ian Kenneth Tampion.
Williams	..	Annie Tampion, wife of Tampion.
Williams, Mrs.	..	Peter Rogers Williams.
		Penelope Elizabeth Berncastel Williams, wife of Williams.

CHAPTER 2

INTRODUCTION

The Pattern of the Report.

In order to facilitate the reading of this Report, it is considered advisable to set out in this introductory chapter a very brief review of what follows and a conspectus of the contents of the Report, so that initial references to scientology theory and practice, which occur before these aspects are fully dealt with, will be more readily understood.

In Appendix 6 is a list of abbreviations used in this Report and a glossary of scientology terms.

The subject matter of the Report has been divided into chapters. Though there is inevitably a degree of overlapping in the topics dealt with, an attempt has been made to deal reasonably completely in each chapter with a specific aspect of scientology. Where necessary, however, there are cross references to other chapters. The latter part of this Chapter is devoted to a reference to salient aspects of the Report.

Though the whole of the Report deals with scientology generally, Chapter 3 makes some reference to Hubbard's descriptions of scientology and the claims which he makes for it.

Chapter 4 deals with the organization of scientology, both on a world-wide basis and in Victoria.

Chapter 5 deals with the financial aspects of scientology in Victoria. This is given in some detail and serves to show the ramifications of scientology. One significant feature is the control that Hubbard exercises over scientology, extending even to retaining to himself and his wife exclusive control of at least two bank accounts in Victoria in which money is regularly deposited. At the conclusion of Chapter 5 reference is made in summary form to certain important financial aspects of scientology in Victoria.

Chapter 6 relates to Hubbard, the founder of scientology, and gives biographical and other details about him. His importance to scientology cannot be over-emphasized.

Hubbard makes highly extravagant claims to learning and he parades as a scientist of colossal capacity. He claims also that the theories and practices of scientology are based upon scientific research. All these claims are entirely unjustified ; his own deficiencies and those of his "research" are dealt with in Chapters 7 and 8.

Scientology developed out of a pseudo-science called "dianetics", which is still a significant and dangerous part of scientology. Chapters 9 and 10 deal with dianetics and its association with scientology. The link is an intimate one and, though scientologists claim that dianetics is not now practised, such a claim is false.

Chapter 11 deals with sufficient of scientology theory to give a fair picture of its entirely ridiculous qualities. There is the danger that when one seeks to classify and codify nonsense, the subject matter may acquire a deceptive quality of reasonableness. It would be unfortunate if any such quality were bestowed upon scientology theories by reason of the attempt in Chapter 11 to codify them.

Chapter 12 deals with the teaching of scientology.

Chapter 13 deals in some detail with scientology processing or auditing. A number of processes are dealt with at length.

Scientologists frequently use an electric instrument, called an E-meter, in processing. Very extravagant but unjustified claims are made for this meter, which is dealt with in Chapter 14.

Interest in and adherence to scientology is procured by cunning methods of deceptive advertising and carefully calculated and developed techniques for mental coercion and restraint. These are dealt with in Chapter 15.

Chapters 16 and 17 deal with a person's progress in and dedication to scientology.

One of the most alarming features of scientology, which is denied by Hubbard and his followers but abundantly proved by reliable and convincing evidence, is that beyond its elementary stages scientology techniques are mainly, or almost identical with, those of command or authoritative hypnosis and are potentially harmful to mental health. Chapter 18 illustrates the parallel between scientology and hypnotic techniques.

Scientology, in an indirect way, claims to heal. Chapter 19 deals with those claims.

Other benefits claimed by scientology are dealt with in Chapter 20.

In dianetics, Hubbard dealt with " the clear " who was the optimum individual and was the [illegible] with an intelligence high above the current norm. In later years the concept of a clear developed and changed somewhat, but the state of clear became seductively more desirable of attainment, yet remained for all an elusive will o' the wisp. Adherents of dianetics and scientology vaguely thought and still think of the state of clear as being a worthy goal and something highly desirable and, as " preclears ", they strive to attain it. For many years Hubbard, both in dianetics and scientology, has been promising his followers that they would very soon be clear ; but few have been recognized by scientology as having attained that state or, if they attained it, to have remained long in it, in spite of the award of a silver bracelet by Hubbard to those whom he certified as clear. Beyond the " clear " lies the ultimate goal of scientology, namely, " operating thetan " or " OT ", said sometimes to be a purely hypothetical state but, according to Hubbard, readily attainable if only scientology practitioners could do their jobs properly. The accolade on attaining such an ecstatic state is a gold bracelet bestowed by Hubbard. Hubbard has claimed that the state of OT has been attained, but that for the time being those so exalted are remaining incognito. (See Chapter 11.)

Many of the processes of dianetics and scientology are essentially hypnotic and induce hallucinations. (See Chapter 18.) As the practice of dianetics developed, processing purported to bring to light engrams which related to periods long before the prenatal period. Hubbard assumed that these hallucinations were real and he developed the theory that the incidents had occurred in a " past life ", that is, in a previous lifetime of the person. On this basis he claimed to have discovered the thetan, which was really the person, the " I ", which he declared had survived the deaths of countless bodies to which it had been successively assigned over the untold trillions of years of the thetan's existence.

In 1950 Hubbard had founded the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation in California. In 1951 differences between him and the board of control of that organization caused him to withdraw from it, and he then founded scientology. He proceeded to build up his scientology organization to promote the theories and practices which his prolific mind and pen produced. He is a man of great imagination and energy, and Hubbard Association of Scientologists International (commonly referred to as " the HASI "), which he incorporated in 1954 in Phoenix, Arizona, now has branches in many countries of the Western World. (See Chapters 4 and 6.)

Hubbard is the governing director of and is all powerful in his organization. He directs and controls everything and everyone to an astonishing degree. Though this is a report of an inquiry into scientology, it must necessarily and equally be a report on its founder and master, for his personality pervaded the whole Inquiry and an understanding of Hubbard is necessary for an understanding of scientology. Hubbard will be referred to constantly in this Report. Though Hubbard did not attend the Inquiry and presently resides at East Grinstead, Sussex, England, and was last in Victoria in 1959, scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria is as much under Hubbard's direction and control as though he had been, for the past eight and more years, sitting in the chair behind the desk in the room at the Melbourne HASI which is always kept ready for him. Hubbard's writings, which are very voluminous, appear in several books, many magazines and pamphlets, a multitude of bulletins and many other communications. The Board considered that an important part of its inquiry related to Hubbard, the power which he exercised over the organization in Victoria, the influence which he wielded over members of the community who became interested in scientology and the literature and other communications and instructions emanating from him which were the foundation of scientology practice in Victoria. (See Chapters 4 and 8.)

Hubbard's theories developed along astonishing lines ; he had been a successful science fiction writer before 1950, and it is fair to say that in his scientology writings thereafter he continued to demonstrate his remarkable flair for fiction and fantasy. He wrote thousands of pages and spoke millions of tape-recorded words about thetans, operating thetans, past lives, time tracks, engrams, implants, galaxies, events of countless trillions of years ago and a multitude of other similar topics. He propounded axioms, factors, logics and prelogics ; and he wrote about dynamics and emotional tone scales. Parallel with and incorporated in his theoretical writings are the details of ever changing techniques which he claims to have developed by research at his home at Saint Hill Manor. (See Chapter 8.)

So far at least as Victoria is concerned—but the same seems to be generally true for other countries, too—scientology does not claim to be a religion. It claims to be an exact science. Hubbard claims, amongst other things, to have discovered by exact scientific method rather than by humanitarian or other means the existence of what he called the " thetan ", which is imprecisely defined in scientology but which, for convenience of forming a concept of it, is sometimes described as being like the soul in Christian belief or a spirit or something to that effect. Hubbard claims that scientology changes no man's religion and changes no man's politics and that a person could consistently belong to any religious denomination and at the same time be a scientologist. In America, there are what are called " founding churches of scientology ", founded by Hubbard. In Victoria there is no such establishment as the founding church of scientology, though in the early days of scientology in Victoria some of its adherents referred to

themselves as "the reverend" and for a time there was even "a bishop", the illusion being heightened by their clerical garb. The title of "Doctor of Divinity", designated by the letters "D.D.", is used by some scientologists and on occasions even by Hubbard himself. This "doctorate" was bestowed by some Hubbardian institution in the United States. But these and a few other trappings do not make scientology a religion or its practices or beliefs religious. Nor do belated claims that scientology is a religion, made towards the close of the Inquiry in an attempt to obscure the real issues involved in the Inquiry, transform scientology into anything even remotely religious. (See Chapter 27.)

Dianetics specifically claimed to cure mental and physical ills. Though it was said that dianetics was not now practised, that is not so. Dianetics is said to be a part of scientology and in Victoria scientology has been actively practised in the fields of mental and physical health. The HASI claims to be "the world's largest mental health organization" and has frequently claimed that it "proofs people against mental and physical ills." The Board heard a large body of expert professional evidence which proved conclusively that from a psychiatric and psychological point of view there are grave dangers to mental health attendant upon treatment by scientology, and that the extravagant claims that dianetic and scientology processing could effect cures of mental and physical ailments or would proof against illness were entirely unjustified. The scientologists have devised means whereby, though not in terms claiming to heal, they nevertheless manage in a very skilful and deliberate way to spread the belief that scientology cures both mental and physical ills. Dianetic theory and practice are so interwoven with scientology theory and practice as to be often indistinguishable. All dianetic literature is recommended reading for scientologists and the two names are constantly linked. (Chapters 3, 9, 10, 19.)

From an early stage in dianetics, and thereafter consistently in dianetics and scientology, many of the techniques used were and still are potentially harmful hypnotic processes. They are administered by the wrong people, on the wrong people, for the wrong reasons and in the wrong way. Hubbard has said that his techniques are not hypnotic and some witnesses have stated they were not, but they plainly are, as the evidence of expert psychiatrist witnesses made clear; and it is obvious that in Victoria for the last ten years and more an increasing number of scientologists, quite unfitted for the task, have been meddling in an unskilled and dangerous way with the mental health of thousands of persons, some of them in urgent need of proper psychiatric treatment and care. (Chapters 18, 21, 23.)

Scientology practitioners are called "auditors". These auditors are often young persons, some still in their teens or just beyond, sometimes ill educated, and with only a few months' training in scientology techniques to equip them for their task of taking control of the minds of their patients. They are persons who earlier have found their way into scientology, lured by the promises of scientology which they accepted against reason and without question. In some instances, auditors are persons who themselves are or have been mentally ill and this circumstance has predisposed them to espouse scientology. (See Chapters 12, 13, 15, 16, 17.)

Scientology "infiltrates" in an insidious way. In its early stages, its practitioners pretended to be ministers of religion and, so garbed, they effected entry to various places. This practice is now discontinued. Instead, a system of apparently innocuous advertising has taken its place. Scientology organizations, under various names, advertise free lectures and courses, where "the able are taught to be more able", and promises are made that techniques are available to increase IQ and improve personality. None of the theories or advanced practices of scientology is mentioned in the advertisements. The appeal is made in the advertisements to the anxious, the worried, the inadequate, the lonely, the gullible, and (though he may not know of his condition) the mentally ill. The pleasant surprise of the free lectures and the impression made by the apparent efficiency and the glibness of the HASI staff hold promise of greater things to come, the unsuspecting individual is persuaded to undertake processing or a course of training and eventually, even if he realizes the deception, he is generally so indoctrinated as to be beyond caring. (See Chapters 15, 16, 17.)

Scientologists frequently have a strange and obsessive dedication to scientology, which enables them cheerfully to make considerable personal and economic sacrifices in the interests of scientology. (See Chapter 17.) This dedication arises because of the bemused state produced by its processes and the insidious appeal which it makes to those persons who seek escape from the realities of everyday existence and its problems. Adherence to scientology is sustained by a mixture of mental conditioning and fear. The mental conditioning is effected by hypnotic techniques and procedures which have a "brainwashing" effect. The fear develops because of the dependency in the preclear on the HASI which the various processes engender and because of the realization that the organization possesses detailed written records of intimate and shameful disclosures made by the preclear during processing. The Board did not hear any evidence of blackmail in the sense that money was extorted under threat of exposure; but it is satisfied that the knowledge that the organization possesses such records acts as a very potent force in compelling obedience to the organization, which generally involves continuing communication with it and the undergoing of repeated sessions of auditing. (Chapter 24.)

themselves as "the reverend" and for a time there was even "a bishop", the illusion being heightened by their clerical garb. The title of "Doctor of Divinity", designated by the letters "D.D.", is used by some scientologists and on occasions even by Hubbard himself. The "doctorate" was bestowed by some Hubbardian institution in the United States. But these and a few other trappings do not make scientology a religion or its practices or beliefs religious. Nor do belated claims that scientology is a religion, made towards the close of the Inquiry in an attempt to obscure the real issues involved in the Inquiry, transform scientology into anything even remotely religious. (See Chapter 27.)

Dianetics specifically claimed to cure mental and physical ills. Though it was said that dianetics was not now practised, that is not so. Dianetics is said to be a part of scientology and in Victoria scientology has been actively practised in the fields of mental and physical health. The HASI claims to be "the world's largest mental health organization" and has frequently claimed that it "proofs people against mental and physical ills." The Board heard a large body of expert professional evidence which proved conclusively that from a psychiatric and psychological point of view there are grave dangers to mental health attendant upon treatment by scientology, and that the extravagant claims that dianetic and scientology processing could effect cures of mental and physical ailments or would proof against illness were entirely unjustified. The scientologists have devised means whereby, though not in terms claiming to heal, they nevertheless manage in a very skilful and deliberate way to spread the belief that scientology cures both mental and physical ills. Dianetic theory and practice are so interwoven with scientology theory and practice as to be often indistinguishable. All dianetic literature is recommended reading for scientologists and the two names are constantly linked. (Chapters 3, 9, 10, 19.)

From an early stage in dianetics, and thereafter consistently in dianetics and scientology, many of the techniques used were and still are potentially harmful hypnotic processes. They are administered by the wrong people, on the wrong people, for the wrong reasons and in the wrong way. Hubbard has said that his techniques are not hypnotic and some witnesses have stated they were not, but they plainly are, as the evidence of expert psychiatrist witnesses made clear; and it is obvious that in Victoria for the last ten years and more an increasing number of scientologists, quite unfitted for the task, have been meddling in an unskilled and dangerous way with the mental health of thousands of persons, some of them in urgent need of proper psychiatric treatment and care. (Chapters 18, 21, 23.)

Scientology practitioners are called "auditors". These auditors are often young persons, some still in their teens or just beyond, sometimes ill educated, and with only a few months' training in scientology techniques to equip them for their task of taking control of the minds of their patients. They are persons who earlier have found their way into scientology, lured by the promises of scientology which they accepted against reason and without question. In some instances, auditors are persons who themselves are or have been mentally ill and this circumstance has predisposed them to espouse scientology. (See Chapters 12, 13, 15, 16, 17.)

Scientology "infiltrates" in an insidious way. In its early stages, its practitioners pretended to be ministers of religion and, so garbed, they effected entry to various places. This practice is now discontinued. Instead, a system of apparently innocuous advertising has taken its place. Scientology organizations, under various names, advertise free lectures and courses, where "the able are taught to be more able", and promises are made that techniques are available to increase IQ and improve personality. None of the theories or advanced practices of scientology is mentioned in the advertisements. The appeal is made in the advertisements to the anxious, the worried, the inadequate, the lonely, the gullible, and (though he may not know of his condition) the mentally ill. The pleasant surprise of the free lectures and the impression made by the apparent efficiency and the glibness of the HASI staff hold promise of greater things to come, the unsuspecting individual is persuaded to undertake processing or a course of training and eventually, even if he realizes the deception, he is generally so indoctrinated as to be beyond caring. (See Chapters 15, 16, 17.)

Scientologists frequently have a strange and obsessive dedication to scientology, which enables them cheerfully to make considerable personal and economic sacrifices in the interests of scientology. (See Chapter 17.) This dedication arises because of the bemused state produced by its processes and the insidious appeal which it makes to those persons who seek escape from the realities of everyday existence and its problems. Adherence to scientology is sustained by a mixture of mental conditioning and fear. The mental conditioning is effected by hypnotic techniques and procedures which have a "brainwashing" effect. The fear develops because of the dependency in the preclear on the HASI which the various processes engender and because of the realization that the organization possesses detailed written records of intimate and shameful disclosures made by the preclear during processing. The Board did not hear any evidence of blackmail in the sense that money was extorted under threat of exposure; but it is satisfied that the knowledge that the organization possesses such records acts as a very potent force in compelling obedience to the organization, which generally involves continuing communication with it and the undergoing of repeated sessions of auditing. (Chapter 24.)

Scientology possesses certain features which are morally highly undesirable. Many of the processes are of a hypnotic nature and normal inhibitions and restraints are relaxed, with the result that when matters of sex and perversion are introduced into processing, as is frequently the case, they are discussed and probed and dwelt upon sometimes for hours on end. The quality of the filth and depravity recorded in the HASI files as being discussed between preclears and auditors almost defies description. One highly disturbing feature of the dangerous hypnotic techniques used is that the perverted and erotic disclosures of a preclear are very frequently merely hallucinatory, yet they persist as realities to the preclear who is thereby often morally disturbed. (Chapter 25.)

Though scientology affords for some people an escape from the realities of life, it is not in any way a healthy diversion or recreation. It is quite the reverse. It robs people of their initiative, their sense of responsibility, their critical faculties and sometimes their reason. It induces them mentally to debase and enslave themselves. It has done, and is capable of doing, grave harm to the mental and physical health of its victims by the practice of dangerous procedures and by persuading them that orthodox medical care and treatment, which some of them may urgently require, is evil and to be avoided. It consistently relieves them of large sums of money in payment of fees for processing and training. (See Chapters 16, 17, 21, 22, 23.)

The income of the Melbourne HASI for the six years ended the 30th June, 1963 was well over a quarter of a million pounds. During that period many preclears paid large sums of money for auditing and other services ; in several individual cases the sum paid was substantially in excess of £1,000. (See Chapters 5, 17.)

Many of the theories and teachings of scientology are so fanciful that the reaction of the normal individual on hearing them is generally one of amusement and incredulity. On this account, the impression may exist in the community that scientology is just harmless nonsense and its followers merely queer people, that its theories are foolish but funny and that not much harm is being done by allowing silly people to have their silly beliefs and carry on their silly practices. Such an attitude is welcomed by the scientologists, for it serves to obscure the real nature of scientology. A tolerant "live and let live" attitude is what scientologists fervently desire, for it is on the inertia of the community, generated by tolerance and polite disinterest, that scientology thrives.

Hubbard is well aware of the value to him and his organization of good-natured tolerance and incredulity, and he trades on it. In *HCO Bull.* of the 29th July, 1963, he writes,

> "Incredulity of our data and validity. This is our finest asset and gives us more protection than any other single asset. If certain parties thought we were real we would have infinitely more trouble. There's actual terror in the breast of a guilty person at the thought of OT, and without a public incredulity we never would have gotten as far as we have. And now its too late to be stopped. This protection was accidental but it serves us very well indeed. Remember that next time the ignorant scoff."

Tolerance of the beliefs of another, however silly they may seem to be, is one thing. Inaction, when the practice of those beliefs is positively harmful to others and may be permanently damaging, is quite another thing. The damage done and likely to be done by the practice of scientology is alarming and if this Report fails to make clear the great danger to the mental health of the community which scientology has been and is, the appointment of the Board will have been in vain.

CHAPTER 3

SCIENTOLOGY AND CLAIMS MADE FOR IT

Although no adequate definition of scientology is found in Hubbard's millions of written and spoken words, many extravagant claims for it have been made, some of which may appropriately be considered at this stage.

"Scientology," writes Hubbard in *Scientology:* 8-80, "is a new word which names a new science. It is formed from a Latin word, 'scio', which means know, or distinguish, being related to the word 'scindo' which means cleave. (Thus, the idea of differentiation is strongly implied). It is formed from the Greek word 'logos', which means the word, or outward form by which the inward thought is expressed and made known: also, the inward thought or reason itself. Thus, scientology means knowing about knowing, or science of knowledge."

Such is the arrogance of Hubbard that he assumes that, having explained with some pomp that "scientology" is a hybrid term formed of the misalliance of two classical words, scientology is actually that which he says it means.

Scientology, says Hubbard, thus means "the study of knowledge"; it is the "science of knowing how to know; it is a route to knowledge, it is not knowledge itself"; it is a "gnostic faith in that it knows it knows"; "the science of scientology is an engineering science"; it is "a precision science"; it is "the common people's science of life and betterment". In 1965 it claims to be the science of "learning how to learn".

From Hubbard's writings and lectures comes an almost inexhaustible flow of pretentious claims. Scientology is "the first major breakthrough by the exact sciences in the field of the humanities—dedicated in the finest tradition of human dignity and freedom espoused by brilliant men in all periods of man's ascendancy over his relationship to the animal"; it is "the only successfully validated psycho-therapy in the world"; it is "the first precision science in the field of the humanities". It lays claim to a great number of other "firsts", which need not be enumerated.

Scientology is claimed to be "that branch of psychology that treats of human ability". It is said to do "things for people where nothing has been done before. It makes people well from illnesses which were once considered hopeless. It increases their intelligence. It changes their competence and betters their behaviour. In addition to those it brings them a better understanding of life". "Scientology, the science of knowing, came out of the same crucible as the atom bomb. It is developed for good, not evil. For that reason Scientology has been called that branch of atomic science which deals with human ability. As its founder has been trained as one of the first nuclear physicists it can been seen why."

"Scientology is a system of organized axioms resolving problems of the spirit, life and thought, developed through the application of the methodology of the exact sciences to the humanities by L. Ron Hubbard, an American engineer and philosopher."

"The science of scientology is a broad well articulated science in the fullest sense of the word, which covers the mind, spirit, livingness and beingness of man. Scientology is the first and only Anglo-American development in the field of the human mind."

"Scientology covers livingness as a complete subject. Dianetics covers only that part of livingness which applies immediately and directly to the human mind."

"Scientology brings order and knowingness out of confusion and chaos. Scientology is an exact science of the human mind and spirit. It used the methodology of mathematics and nuclear physics to create precise knowingness in a hitherto unknown field. Scientology and Dianetics are the only Anglo-American developments in the field of the mind."

"Scientology is psychology in a different form, or rather a step further ahead. The scientologist unlike the psychoanalyst needs to know nothing about you. Your problem is everbody's problem. His work is not primarily directed towards the mentally ill, but rather for those who are able in that they may become more able. After 14 hours processing the average normal person's IQ can be raised by anything up to 20 points."

"Scientology is used on life, and its forms and products. The chief uses of scientology are in the fields of education, organization, mental disability, social order and religion. Scientology is the first to give scientific meaning to these." "A Scientologist is a first cousin to the Buddhist, a distant relative to the Taoist, a feudal enemy of the enslaving priest and a bitter foe of the German, Viennese and Russian defamers of Man."

evidence given before the Board has shown that these claims are not justified. However, the constant repetition of these assumed qualities and virtues has been so effective that the gullible have accepted their validity without reservation, question or criticism.

Two of Hubbard's books are *Scientology :* 8-80 and *Scientology :* 8-8008 ; the "8-8", explains Hubbard, stands for "Infinity-Infinity" written upright, and the "0" represents the Greek, theta, *θ*.

Scientology was founded by Hubbard in 1951, though the word "scientology" was used by him probably as early as 1935. One claim made for Hubbard by Jack Horner in *Summary of Scientology* was that as early as 1935 Hubbard had already formulated some of the basic principles of scientology. Hubbard himself in an article entitled "Scientology : A New Science", published in *Scientology*, issue 28-G about 1954, writes, "The basic science was named 'Scientology' in 1938. In 1947 L. Ron Hubbard changed its name to 'Dianetics' in order to make a social test of publication and popularity. The test completed, in 1952 he changed the science back to its original name, scientology. This was done to inhibit its being monopolized for private purposes." There are several inconsistencies in references which the Board was given as to the early history of scientology and dianetics. The foregoing quotation from Hubbard himself clearly states that dianetics and scientology are inseparably interwoven parts of the same subject. Whatever was the precise date on which names were changed, scientology from 1951 onwards developed out of what dianetics was at the time, and the two have remained inseparable and, as to substantial parts, indistinguishable. It will be necessary to consider at length various aspects of dianetics. At this stage it is perhaps sufficient to mention that fundamental to both dianetics and scientology is the proposition that a person has at least two minds, the conscious or analytical mind, and the reactive or irrational or subconscious mind. (Reference is sometimes made to a third, the somatic mind). It was Hubbard's contention both in dianetics and scientology that at the seat of every aberration was a basic cause, a basic-basic. In dianetics, this was said to be the engram, most frequently experienced in the prenatal period ; in scientology, it has been said at various times to be an engram in an earlier lifetime, facsimile one, an implant, a non-cellular engram, the goals-problems-mass, on the lastnamed of which newly discovered basic-basic Hubbard seems currently to be working. These various causes were advanced in succession as being the new basic cause of aberrations and, as each such basic cause was discovered, it was proclaimed as the "ultimate" or a "breakthrough" or some other last word. Around aberrations of the mind and the causes which Hubbard says he has discovered for such aberrations, he has built a fantastic body of theory and has developed numerous practices or techniques for the resolving of such aberrations. In scientology, Hubbard claims to have found that the aberrative cause might have existed long before the prenatal period, that it could have occurred in some previous existence ; and to explain how the past could be linked with the present he introduced the thetan.

The essence of scientology was said by Williams to be "the stating of an objective or goal along the lines of increased efficiency or well being, and the process used to obtain that object". By a process was meant a mental exercise designed to delete aberration from the human mind and to improve the performance of the innate faculties of the human mind. The "mental exercises" of scientology take many forms which, despite vehement protests to the contrary by scientologists, are, in a great number of cases, evidently hypnotic or based on hypnotic techniques. Some of these "mental exercises" are of a repetitive nature, involving sustained questioning of the individual for many hours and even days on many topics, often of the most intimate kind. This processing frequently produces in the subject mental pictures which are in reality of a hallucinatory nature, and which are treated by the scientologist as being recollections of actual experiences of the thetan and as conclusive evidence of past lives and other scientology theories. These hallucinations frequently persist with the individual as realities and expert medical evidence makes it clear that they are potentially harmful.

The processes are conducted by scientologists who are called "auditors", and the individual who is undergoing processing is called the "preclear". There are numerous processes which have developed and changed from time to time, but whatever process is run in an "auditing session", the procedure "in session" is carried out on unvarying lines. Each session commences with a strict ritual and ends with a strict ritual. On occasions, an electrical instrument which is called the "E-meter" is used. Almost magical powers are attributed to the E-meter which is used with great reverence by scientologists and regarded with awe by preclears as being infallible in the determination of the truth or otherwise of statements made by them.

Extravagant and unjustified claims are made for scientology processing. Many of the practices are potentially detrimental to the mental health of the persons processed. In some cases harmful results are produced, and such apparent success as scientology processing may superficially appear to achieve is generally illusory. It is clear from the evidence that scientology involves the wholesale use of potentially harmful hypnotic procedures conducted by ignorant and sometimes mentally ill persons who are quite unaware of the potential dangers of the practices

and the great harm which they may be doing. This Report deals with numerous features of scientology and its practices [illegible] general picture to be presented.

One difficulty which faces anyone concerned to obtain a comprehensive picture of scientology is that since 1956 no attempt has been made to produce a comprehensive and unified thesis on the theories and practices of scientology. From about 1956 the dissemination of scientology theory and practice has been by means of small books, periodical magazines, pamphlets, a system of communications called variously bulletins, policy letters, &c., and tape-recordings by Hubbard. Such publications as merit the description of books, as distinct from pamphlets, have dealt only with limited aspects of scientology. In the result, there exists in an uncodified or unclassified form tape-recordings which are said to contain 30,000,000 words spoken by Hubbard and writings by Hubbard which run into tens of thousands of pages. The Herculean task of reducing to manageable size the content of these Hubbardian emanations must await the labours of a dedicated scientologist with the time, money, capacity, and compulsion to undertake such a useless exercise.

CHAPTER

THE ORGANIZATION OF SCIENTOLOGY

On an International Basis.

Scientology is organized on a world-wide basis. Its "world", however, does not include Communist countries, for Hubbard is very hostile to Communism.

Administrative international headquarters are at Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England, where Hubbard resides with his present wife and family. The headquarters, it is said, undertake research, provide technical information, advice, and managerial services, publish research material and conduct special courses. The organization of scientology is somewhat complex, for the parent company appears to be a company incorporated in Phoenix, Arizona, U.S.A., on the 19th May, 1954, under the name of Hubbard Association of Scientologists International. There is also a company incorporated in England under the name of Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Limited.

The articles of incorporation of Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, i.e., the American company, disclose that the company is in the nature of a company limited by guarantee to an amount of indebtedness not exceeding 250,000 American dollars. The company is empowered among other things to have and enjoy all the powers and privileges granted by law to non-profit corporations organized under the laws of the State of Arizona; to conduct and carry on any and all scientific research and more particularly the dissemination and advancement of knowledge of the human mind in mental, psychosomatic, and allied fields; to conduct schools and classes; to establish clinics; to publish and have published books, articles, letters, papers, magazines, and other periodicals; and to do and perform any and all acts not inconsistent with the laws of the State of Arizona.

There are central organizations of scientology in London, Washington, Los Angeles, Auckland, Melbourne, Cape Town, Sydney, and Perth. There are what are called city offices in New York City, San Diego, Port Elizabeth, Durban, Johannesburg, Berlin, Paris, Adelaide, Detroit, Dallas and Twin Cities, and Toronto. Hubbard claims there are franchise holders or licensed auditors in various parts of most of the continents and in various levels of governments and armed services in several countries.

Highly efficient lines of communication are maintained between Hubbard's headquarters at Saint Hill and the central organizations. The central organization in Melbourne is in direct communication with Hubbard and it is understood that other organizations are similarly linked. An English company, Hubbard Communications Office (World Wide) Ltd., is the channel through which all written communications from Hubbard are despatched. The function of HCO (WW) Ltd., is described in HCO Infm. Lr. of the 18th February, 1964, in these terms: HCO (W.W.) Ltd., is concerned with the Organizations of Scientology on a world wide basis. It deals with Ron's personal communications to and from the HCOs, Orgs and Field, and with the Franchise Holders. It sends out Ron's policies and technical data. It has its own direct line to the HCOs, Orgs and City Offices all over the world." It keeps a close supervisory eye on local scientologists to ensure conformity to a "proper standard of Scientology ethics".

There is an almost constant stream of communications flowing from Hubbard in England, from the HCO, to the various branches throughout the world. These communications contain instructions on a great variety of matters and are variously described as bulletins, policy letters, information letters, technical data, newsletters and the like.

The Hubbard Communications Office, commonly referred to as HCO, is a highly important part of the scientology organization, not only in Victoria but generally throughout the world. The sole proprietor of the business name in Victoria is Hubbard, and the local HCO, secretary, in the name of Hubbard, wields great power. Though it has the same address as the HASI in Melbourne, the HCO is a distinct organization.

One witness, a former scientologist, described the HCO thus, "It is a police force which governs the HASI. It is Hubbard's own police force which governs the HASI organizations throughout the universe. It is separate from the HASI and it ensures that the policy of the HASI is carried out, and it has power to hire and fire members of the HASI. Whether it was put there this way, I do not know". Allowing for such prejudice as the witness might have had against scientology, he appears to have described fairly well what the evidence, both oral and contained in scientology documents, showed the HCO to be.

Though as a matter of formality the HASI and the HCO are separate legal entities and Hubbard is merely a director of the American company, he is nevertheless the executive or governing director and in fact exercises complete and autocratic control over each organization and all phases of their activities and all members. His name it is that the organizations bear; his "discoveries" and techniques they exploit and practise; his books are their literature; his prestige amongst scientologists is such that he felt the need to direct that students be instructed that he is merely a human being; persistently to disagree with him brings punishment ruthless and severe, no matter how highly placed the offender.

Organization in Victoria.

The organization, direction, and control of scientology in Victoria is effected through and by the American company, Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, which is registered in Victoria under the Companies Act as a foreign company, with its registered office at 157–159 Spring-street, Melbourne.

The English company, Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Limited (formerly Hubbard Association of Scientologists Limited), is also registered in Victoria as a foreign company with its registered office at 157–159 Spring-street, Melbourne. This company appears to have been inactive in Victoria at all relevant times.

During the course of the Inquiry a company, Hubbard Association of Scientologists International (Victoria) Pty. Ltd., was incorporated in Victoria on the 6th February, 1964, with its registered office at 157–159 Spring-street, Melbourne. The apparent intention was that this company should take over the duties and functions of the American company but, so far as the Board is aware, it had not done so at the time the evidence was concluded.

It seems, therefore, that at all material times, of three companies bearing Hubbard's name, it has been only the American company which has been functioning.

There are, however, several registered business names which are associated with the Melbourne HASI. The businesses or firms to which these names refer are in some cases inactive. At the time of the Inquiry at least the following business names were registered with their addresses as 157 and/or 159 Spring-street, Melbourne, though some may now have become de-registered pursuant to the operation of the *Business Names Act* 1962:

Melbourne Test Centre, proprietor, Peter Rogers Williams;
Test Bureau of Australia, proprietor, Peter Rogers Williams;
Academy of Personal Efficiency, proprietor, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard;
Hubbard Guidance Centre, proprietor, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard;
Academy of Scientology, proprietor, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard;
Hubbard Communications Office, proprietor, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard.

A business name, The College of Applied Philosophy, was registered as recently as the 15th February, 1965, by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International.

Williams was the continental director of the HASI for Australia, New Zealand, and Oceania, and in that capacity he had general supervision of the offices of the HASI in those areas. Scientology appears to be active in Perth, Adelaide, and Melbourne. At the stage when the Board heard evidence, the HASI was not flourishing in Sydney; this was mainly due to the activities of one, Marcus Tooley, formerly a leading scientologist, who had broken away from the HASI and had set up in business on his own account, practising what he called "Dynamic Psychology" in the same premises and with the same business name, "The American College," as he had earlier used when a loyal scientologist. He took most of the HASI business with him, and, in the language of scientology, he had become a "squirrel". Scientology is active in New Zealand and has been since the early 1950's. "Oceania," it seems, is intended to describe "the northern islands," but its precise meaning in scientology is not material as there are no branches there at the present.

In Victoria, the HASI headquarters are at 157–159 Spring-street, Melbourne, and until some undefined date in 1964, the HASI also occupied premises at 2 Coates-lane, Melbourne, where the Academy of Scientology was conducted. The officer in charge of the Melbourne HASI is the Association Secretary (Assoc. Sec.) who was Gogerly at the beginning of 1964, but, in a subsequent reorganization, Williams assumed that office.

The Melbourne HASI, which is organized and conducted along lines indicated by Hubbard, is divided into two sections, the Technical Division with Tampion as Technical Director, and the Administrative Division of which Gogerly was formerly in charge. Each of these Divisions are further subdivided. The Technical Division is concerned, as its name

... with the practical side and deals with the training of students and the conducting of ... It is divided into two subdivisions, one of which deals with the courses conducted at ... HASI. The elementary courses are conducted in the Department of Personal Efficiency of ... Peter Gallop was the director, and the more advanced courses are conducted in the ... of which Mrs. Tampion was the director.

Also in the Technical Division is the Hubbard Guidance Centre (generally referred to as ... ") which was under the control of Ross Turnbull; this centre deals with preliminary ... of preclears, professional auditing, and co-auditing.

The Administrative Division, as its name implies, deals with registration and correspondence, ... and materials.

To lend stature to the positions which various staff members hold, titles are freely ... Thus there are Directors of the various divisions and subdivisions, such as the ... of Processing, Director of Government Relations, Registrar, Letter Registrar, &c.

A highly complex and elaborate office system involving a tremendous amount of clerical ... is in operation. Files are commenced, it would seem, on every person of whose name ... address the HASI can make a note. Thereafter, these persons are regular recipients of ... from various members of the staff, inviting and urging the addressees to come in to the ... fold. This system of frequent letter writing is one of the "procurement" methods ... by Hubbard to be used as a means of eventually luring interested people into the HASI ... undergo processing or training.

Once a person has embarked on a course of processing or training the most detailed ... are kept concerning him. Report forms, containing even the most trivial details, are ... in respect of each session, and memoranda on every conceivable subject are filed away. ... every communication is in writing, even complaints as to favouritism in tea making, and ... commands by a junior officer to a senior staff member for being late.

On the first day of the hearing the Board received as a bulk exhibit over 35 filing cabinets, ... as well as a large quantity of other files. These were left in the custody of Williams on his ... personal undertaking to produce them as required. Thereafter, counsel assisting the Board and ... Board secretary had access to the files whenever required. These files, containing as they do ... detail of every auditing session of every preclear, reveal a most alarming feature of ... scientology, namely, the tremendous power which the HASI is in a position to exercise over its ... preclears, for they contain the record of intimate disclosures made by thousands of preclears at a ... when normal inhibitions and restraints were suspended and they were revealing their most ... secret hopes and fears, their shame and grief and guilt. This alarming aspect is dealt with in ... Chapter 24.

The system in operation involves sending to Hubbard in England each week a report on ... processing of every preclear. These reports are retained by Hubbard in England and ... constitute a further disturbing feature of scientology.

At the time of the Inquiry there were two "district offices" functioning in Victoria. ... were the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong, of which Eric Bruce Lake, ... his wife, June Margaret Lake, were the proprietors; and the Melbourne College of Personal ... Efficiency at Hawthorn, of which Peter Francis Gillham and his wife, Yvonne Doreen Gillham, ... were the proprietors.

CHAPTER 5

FINANCIAL ASPECTS OF SCIENTOLOGY IN VICTORIA

At the request of the Board Mr. John Herbert Joseph Campbell, an officer of the Victorian State Audit Office, made an examination of financial records kept by and the general financial administration of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International and the Hubbard Communications Office at 157-159 Spring-street, Melbourne. It was made in the early half of 1964 and presented in evidence on the 4th May, 1964, and subsequent dates. It did not, therefore, include the period of operations subsequent to 31st December, 1963, except on a few incidental matters. The investigation was thorough and the evidence given by Mr. Campbell was not challenged by the scientology organization.

As the Melbourne organization has kept separate books and accounts in respect of the transactions of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International and the Hubbard Communications Office and has employed different public accountants to prepare and audit the financial statements of each business undertaking, Mr. Campbell's evidence, as far as practicable, dealt with each undertaking separately.

Hubbard Association of Scientologists, International.

1. Accounting.

The system of accounting appears to be based on instructions issued by the Hubbard Communications Office World Wide under the direction of Hubbard. These instructions set out the accounting records which are to be kept and the procedures to be carried out and contain various directions as to financial policy. A very large measure of financial control is exercised by HCO.WW.

The accounting system is largely manual with few mechanical aids. The system is stated by the HASI to be designed for the duties of the Director of Accounts to be carried out by unskilled clerical labour. A method of invoicing is used to account for both income and expenditure. In respect of income, serially numbered invoices are placed in an invoicing machine for issue as receipts and debit and credit notes. A separate invoicing machine is in use for disbursements. An invoice is issued for each payment.

The Director of Accounts is responsible for the receipts and disbursement of all moneys. The duties of the position include the issuing of receipts for cash collections ; the posting of debit and credit entries to debtors' accounts ; the banking of cash collections ; the allocation of fixed proportions of cash collections to the appropriate bank accounts ; the preparation of salaries sheets and the payment of salaries ; the preparation of cheques for signature ; the preparation of an invoice for each payment ; the recording of weekly summaries of receipts and payments, and the opening of inwards mail.

Each week's transactions are treated as a single accounting period and copies of receipts and payments invoices together with the summary for each week are filed separately from the records applicable to other weeks' transactions. An orthodox cash book in a continuous form is not kept. A firm of public accountants and auditors is employed to collate the total of each week's transactions; to reconcile the bank accounts ; to prepare periodical financial statements, and to carry out the audit of the books and accounts of the organization.

The following matters indicate a weakness in internal control in relation to cash collections :—

(*a*) Contracts entered into by individuals in respect of processing or training are not serially numbered and a contract register is not kept.

(*b*) Although account cards are kept in respect of individual debtors, a sundry debtors control account is not in existence. It is, therefore, impracticable to reconcile the outstandings with a control figure and to verify that all of the individual debtors' cards are on hand.

(*c*) Cash collections are not always banked in the form received.

(*d*) It appears that the Director of Accounts usually opens the mail working alone. A remittance book to record remittances received in the mail is not kept.

BANKING.

Definitions of expressions used by the organization and adopted in this Chapter are:—"corrected gross income" is the weekly gross income less refunds or provision for refunds and incidental receipts such as international membership subscriptions, telephone recoups and proceeds from the sales of soft drinks; "proportionate amount" is the weekly corrected gross income less a 10 per cent. levy payable to HCO.WW.

The cash collections are required to be banked weekly.

Bank accounts are maintained at the Australia and New Zealand Bank Limited, Exhibition-street, Melbourne, in respect of the following accounts:—

(a) *Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Main Account.*

Apart from life membership subscriptions, cash collections are banked in this account in the first instance. After providing for refunds and remitting 10 per cent. of the corrected gross income to HCO.WW, the practice has been and is for all amounts standing to the credit of the account to be rebanked each week in other bank accounts.

The persons authorized to draw cheques on the account are either Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard or any two of the following persons:—Peter Williams, Ronald Masters, Denzil Gogerly.

(b) *Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Salary Account.*

An amount equal to 55 per cent. of the "proportionate amount" is transferred to this account each week. The amount so credited is expended on staff salaries in respect of the Melbourne HASI and the Melbourne HCO. Prior to February, 1963, the weekly proportion so credited was 50 per cent. as the salaries of the HCO personnel were paid by that organization.

The persons authorized to draw cheques on the account are Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard or any two of the following persons:—Peter Williams, Ronald Masters, Denzil Gogerly.

(c) *Hubbard Association of Scientologists Building Account.*

A sum equal to 15 per cent. of the "proportionate amount" is transferred to this account each week. The main purpose of the account is stated to be to provide funds for the purchase of buildings. However, expenditure incurred on the rental of premises and other expenditure at the direction of Hubbard, including Christmas bonuses for the staff, have been defrayed from these funds.

It is of interest to note the only persons authorized to draw cheques on this account are either Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard. Cheques are prepared in the Melbourne office, sent to Saint Hill Manor for signature, and subsequently returned to the Melbourne office for payment to the creditors concerned.

(d) *Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Disbursement Account.*

A sum equal to 30 per cent. of the "proportionate amount" plus the total of incidental receipts is credited to this account each week. The funds provided are used to defray expenditure not readily chargeable to any of the three previously mentioned accounts.

The persons authorized to draw cheques on the account are either Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard, or any two of the following persons:—Peter Williams, Ronald Masters, Denzil Gogerly.

(e) *Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Life Membership Account.*

Life membership subscriptions of £31 5s. each were received during the financial years 1961–62 and 1962–63 for banking to this account. It appears that the intention was later to convert the subscriptions into shares in Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Limited. However, certain difficulties made this course impracticable and no such conversion has taken place.

The acceptance of life membership subscriptions has been discontinued as a result of an HCO Pol. Lr. of the 5th July, 1963. This letter states:—"Due to projected changes in the tax rate status of Scientology organizations, no further sales of HASI Ltd. shares or lifetime memberships are permitted anywhere in the world, effective immediately".

Life membership entitles the holders thereof to receive discounts of 20 per cent. on the cost of processing, training courses, and the purchase of books.

The persons authorized to draw cheques on the account are Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard.

Details of transactions within the account are given hereunder :—

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
1961–62						
Receipts						
Subscriptions (270 at £31 5s. each)				8,437	10	0
Disbursements						
Loan to HASI, Melbourne	300	0	0			
Loan to HASI, Sydney	231	0	0			
Loan to HASI Ltd.	1,480	2	11			
Refund of membership	31	5	0			
Bank Charges	1	7	6			
				2,043	15	5
Cash at bank, 30th June, 1962				6,393	14	7
1962–63						
Credits						
Balance forward from 1961–62				6,393	14	7
Subscriptions (46 at £31 5s. each)				*1,437	10	0
				7,831	4	7
Disbursements						
Transfers to main account *re*—						
Refunds	62	10	0			
Registration of HASI, Adelaide	44	2	0			
				106	12	0
Cash at bank, 30th June, 1963				7,724	12	7
Period ended 31st December, 1963						
Credits						
Balance forward from 1962–63				7,724	12	7
Subscriptions				—		
Disbursements						
Transfers to Disbursement account *re*—						
Cost of Instructor Training, E. Williams (inc. air-fare)	717	17	3			
Legal expenses	1,000	0	0			
Transfer to main account *re* refund	1,550	0	0			
Refund of membership	31	5	0			
				3,299	2	3
Cash at bank, 31st December, 1963				4,425	10	4

* Does not include an amount of £93 15s., which represents three subscriptions for life membership banked in the Disbursement account.

3. FINANCE.

The following financial statements are attached to this Report :—

(*a*) A consolidated statement showing the combined income and expenditure and the profit or loss of the Melbourne HASI and the Melbourne HCO for the period the 7th February to the 30th June, 1955, and for each completed financial year since then. (Appendix 7.)

(*b*) A comparative statement of the Income and Expenditure of the Melbourne HASI for the financial years ended the 30th June, 1961, 30th June, 1962, and 30th June, 1963, together with Balance-sheets as at the close of those years set out in a comparative form (Appendices 8 and 9.)

(*c*) A statement of receipts and payments for the six months ended the 31st December, 1963. (Appendix 10.)

Details and comments in respect of various items contained in the financial statements referred to above are given hereunder :—

Income.

Income is derived mainly from fees received either for processing or for training courses conducted by the organization. Amounts shown in the financial statements under these headings represent cash collections only and do not include amounts due from debtors.

Very substantial amounts have been received from [illegible] in respect of services rendered by the organization. Examples are :—

(*a*)	£3,065	paid between 1957 and 1963
(*b*)	£1,801	paid between 1960 and 1963
(*c*) (wife of (*b*))	£1,777	paid between 1960 and 1963
(*d*)	£1,631	paid between 1957 and 1963
(*e*)	£1,579	paid between 1961 and 1964
(*f*)	£1,014	paid between Oct., '62, and March, '63
(*g*) (wife of (*f*))	£1,086	paid between Oct., '62, and March, '63
(*h*)	£1,275	paid between 1958 and 1963

The above amounts do not include sums, if any, paid to HCO, Melbourne, for books, [illegible], advanced clinical courses, &c.

Mr. Campbell carried out an examination of various aspects of the procedures relating to [illegible] receipts and a selective check was made of the transactions. These investigations revealed [illegible] following :—

(*a*) Agreements are entered into between the organization and individuals for the services to be rendered. Agreements are also entered into in certain cases in which no charge is to be made for processing or training.

(*b*) Persons may contract to pay for the services on either a cash or time payment basis. In some instances, payments are made in advance of the signing of agreements. Additional charges are payable in respect of contracts for certain services involving the payment of fees on a time payment basis, in the following instances :—

Processing.—Under the scales of fees dated 15th and 16th November, 1960, the fee for 25 hours processing was £105 cash or £124 on terms of £40 deposit and the balance payable over a period of six months. The additional charges for terms represent a flat interest rate of approximately 45 per cent. per annum on the balance owing. However, the flat interest rate per annum would be approximately 12 per cent. in cases in which a rebate of £14 for prompt payment was applicable. Casual processing was available at various rates ranging from £4 14s. 6d. per hour downwards.

Hubbard Qualified Scientologist Course.—As from the 2nd January, 1964, the fee payable for this course was £40 cash or £44 on terms of £8 deposit and the balance payable over a period of ten weeks. The additional charges for terms represent a flat interest rate of approximately 58 per cent. per annum on the balance owing after payment of the deposit.

Hubbard Professional Auditor Course.—Under the scale of fees dated the 2nd January, 1964, the fee payable for this course was £140 cash or £160 on terms of £40 deposit and the balance payable over a period of six months. The additional charges for terms represent a flat interest rate of 33⅓ per cent. on the balance owing after payment of the deposit. By November, 1964, the fees for training had changed ; the following is the latest scale of which the Board has information :—

	£
HQS—(Hubbard Qualified Scientologist)	75
HCA—(Hubbard Certified Scientologist)	75
HPA—(Hubbard Professional Auditor)	75
HCS—(Hubbard Clearing Scientologist, a course not being conducted but in contemplation)	100

(*c*) Upon entering into an agreement for either processing or training under which payment is to be made on terms, the individual is usually required to sign a promissory note or promissory notes post-dated to the due date of the final instalment.

(*d*) Instances have occurred in which blank cheque forms have been provided by the organization and used by individuals to pay accounts (approximately 40 blank cheque forms were issued between April, 1963, and January, 1964). It was said by the HASI staff that these forms were held by the organization for the convenience of people who did not have their cheque books with them at the time of signing contracts. The forms were also in effect used as promissory notes, because, although certain of the cheques were not banked, cash [illegible] to the value of the respective cheques was brought to account shown on the cheque butts.

(e) The fee charged for [illegible] and [illegible] was the prices paid for the services were generally in accordance with the scale of fees. Discounts were allowed to life members on processing and training, and to professional auditors, students and persons aged under 18 years in respect of processing. Staff were usually charged concession rates. In addition, a sliding scale of fees for processing, providing for a reduction in the hourly rate charged according to the number of hours processing contracted for, was operative from April, 1961, to October, 1963. Price reductions under the sliding scale were applicable not only in cases in which individuals contracted to undertake a large number of hours processing in the first instance, but also in instances in which they contracted to undertake additional processing at the time the previous contract expired.

(f) Managerial Fees received represent cash received for managing the financial affairs of the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency, Hawthorn, and the HASI Sydney, for the period February to June, 1963.

(g) Miscellaneous Income includes amounts received in respect of sales of soft drinks, hire of E-meters and sales of testing materials. Compared with the financial years 1960–61 and 1961–62, there was an increase in income under this heading in 1962–63. This was attributable to the receipt of international membership subscriptions amounting to £673 which, in former years, would have been payable to HCO, Melbourne. However, the income for that year does not include all amounts chargeable to other Australian branches of the organization in respect of testing materials, magazines and bulletins, &c., supplied.

Refunds of Income.

The policy in respect of refunds of fees is set out in HCO Pol. Lr. of the 12th October, 1961 and subsequent policy letters. (See Appendix 11.) The manner in which this refund policy was applied appears from correspondence set out in Chapter 15.

Refunds made in 1962–63 included sums of £254 12s., £200 and six Life Memberships totalling £187 10s.

Refunds made for the period 1st July to 31st December, 1963, included sums of £175 7s., £1,517 3s., £58 15s., £90.

By letter dated the 28th November, 1963, the HASI undertook to refund £397 16s. to one individual and this was done on the 4th March, 1964.

Expenditure.

Details and comments in respect of certain of the items of expenditure are set out hereunder :—

Rent.

The premises leased by the organization in Melbourne and the respective rentals payable were :—

157 Spring-street	£130 per calendar month.
159 Spring-street	£130 per calendar month.
2 Coates-lane	£108 6s. 8d. per calendar month.

Salaries.

An employment contract is entered into by each member of the staff prior to taking up employment in the organization. Each employee is allotted a certain number of "units" based upon the position to be occupied. Generally speaking, the respective salaries vary from week to week according to the weekly income of the organization and to the number of units allotted to the respective officers or employees. Officers may be employed on a full-time or part-time basis.

As mentioned previously, 55 per cent. of the weekly gross income is transferred to the Salary Account each week. After the deduction of fixed rates, for example, cleaner's wages and allowances to officers undertaking courses at Saint Hill, the balance of the weekly proportion is divided by the total number of staff units. The unit value so ascertained is multiplied by the number of units held by the respective officers or employees and the resultant amounts represent the salaries payable for the week.

Christmas bonuses financed from funds in the Building Account were paid to the staffs of both the HASI and HCO in the financial years 1961–62 and 1962–63. No such bonuses were paid in respect of Christmas 1963. The sums so paid amounted to £385 4s. and £295 in the respective years.

A perusal of the lists of the weekly salaries paid to the staff of both the HASI and HCO discloses that the earnings were moderate and, in very many instances, were less than the Basic Wage.

For example, for the week ended the 24th May, 1962, where the unit appears to have been N., a person on 16 units received as little as £4 8s. for 40 hours' work. Other salaries for that week were :—

No. of Units		Hours Worked		Gross Salary £ s. d.
25	..	40	..	6 17 6
19	..	42½	..	5 4 6
28	..	42½	..	7 14 0
20	..	40	..	5 10 0
13	..	32½	..	3 11 6
3	..	7½	..	0 16 6
33	..	47	..	9 1 6

The highest paid employee in the HASI in this week was the cleaner, who was paid at the rate of 10s. per hour. HCO staff fared a little better than the HASI, two of them getting £14 and £16 respectively.

For the week ended the 26th September, 1963, where the unit was valued at 10s. 9d., the following are examples of the salaries paid :—

No. of Units		Hours Worked		Gross Salary £ s. d.
21	..	40	..	11 5 9
18	..	40	..	9 13 6
20	..	40	..	10 15 0
36½	..	40½	..	19 1 9
29	..	40½	..	15 11 9
18	..	40	..	9 13 6
23	..	40	..	12 7 3
13	..	32½	..	6 19 9
14	..	35	..	7 10 6
32	..	40½	..	17 4 0
41	..	40½	..	22 0 9

For the week ended the 23rd January, 1964, where the unit was valued at 7s. 3d. the following are examples of the salaries paid :—

No. of Units		Hours Worked		Gross Salary £ s. d.
18	..	40	..	6 10 0
16	..	40	..	5 16 0
26	..	40½	..	9 8 6
23	..	40	..	8 6 9
29	..	40½	..	10 10 3

Advertising.

Expenditure under this heading includes amounts expended on :—

(a) Renting of space for the display of posters in Melbourne trams for the period 4th December, 1961, to 3rd December, 1963.

(b) Advertisements in suburban newspapers, magazines, such as "Australasian Post" and "Pix", and sporting publications, e.g., the "Soccer Weekly".

(c) Advertisements in the "pink pages" of the Melbourne Telephone Directory.

(d) Screen advertising in picture theatres.

(e) Distribution of leaflets and brochures in certain Melbourne suburbs.

Travelling Expenses.

Apart from an amount of £52 included in 1961–62 in respect of travelling expenses incurred by Williams in U.S.A., the expenses were incurred by officers of the organization travelling in Australia. Overseas travelling expenses are included under the heading "Cost of Staff Training".

The expenditure is in respect of tape recordings supplied by HCO.WW. and the Washington Office of the organization. All payments are made to HCO.WW.

Hire of Office Machines and Telex.

The sum expended in 1961–62 includes an amount of £422 5s. payable to HCO, Melbourne in respect of part of the cost of operating telex equipment. Expenditure borne by the organization in respect of telex equipment amounted to £450 11s. 1d. in 1962–63.

Cost of Instructor Training.

Details of the expenditure in each of the years are as follows:—

1960–61

	£ s. d.
Payable to HCO.WW.—	
P. Williams—	
Special briefing course fees at Saint Hill	317 3 9
One E-meter	35 12 6
Special briefing from Hubbard at Johannesburg	312 10 0
Fares and expenses trip to Johannesburg	339 0 7
Two instructors—special briefing course at Saint Hill (March, 1961) ..	625 0 0
	1,669 6 10
Payable to HASI, New Zealand—	
Messrs. Watters and Verity—	
Two HPA retreads *	375 0 0
Hotel expenses	187 16 3
Fares	263 8 9
	826 5 0

(*—Refresher Course.)

1961–62

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
P. Williams—Air fares (U.S.A. and London)		728 8 3
B. Pesco—		
Air fares (London)	284 3 0	
HPA retread	75 0 0	
		359 3 0
D. Gogerly—		
Fares (Melb/London and return)	560 2 0	
Travellers cheques	150 0 0	
		710 2 0
		1,797 13 3
Less Credit for P. Williams account 1960–61 expenditure		5 12 6
		1,792 0 9

1962–63

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
D. Gogerly—		
Expenses	257 15 0	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		616 7 3
B. Pesco—		
Fares	126 10 1	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		485 2 4
R. Turnbull—		
Fares	428 6 9	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		786 19 0
B. Painter—		
Fares	460 19 10	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		819 12 1
I. Tampion—		
Fares	58 0 0	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		416 12 3
A. Tampion—		
Fares	58 0 0	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		416 12 3
E. Watson—		
Fares	330 0 0	
Course fees	358 12 3	
		688 12 3
P. Williams—expenses		769 8 2
		4,999 5 7

...ended 31st December, 1963

	£	s.	d.
Saint Hill Course Fees—E. Williams	358	12	0
Fares—			
E. Williams	598	11	0
R. Turnbull and B. Painter	375	0	0
E. Watson	30	0	0
	1,362	3	0

Research Expenses.

Details of the expenditure in each of the three years are as follows :—

1960-61

An account from HCO.WW. dated 16th February, 1961, states :—

"Organizational share of expenses incurred in researches for Routine 3D Researches at WW Horticultural labs (1960-61) .. ..

Sundry Loan Accounts.

Details of the amounts outstanding in respect of loans made by the organization for the three years ended respectively the 30th June, 1961, 30th June, 1962, and 30th June, 1963, were £200, £238 8s. 8d. and £524 15s. 11d., granted in all but one instance to assist staff members while on training courses at Saint Hill.

Amounts owed by other Branches and Associated Companies.

HCO, Melbourne—Loan Account.

Details are as follows :—

	£	s.	d.	£	s.	d.
Net value of assets taken over from HASI, Melbourne				1,448	5	3
Payments on behalf of HCO *re* ACC course				106	14	0
Rebate due from Customs Dept. received by HCO				210	0	0
				1,764	19	3
Less Remittances—						
1960–61	106	14	0			
1960–61	1,448	5	3			
1961–62	36	0	0			
				1,590	19	3
Amount outstanding at 30th June, 1963				174	0	0

HASI, Perth—Loan Account.

The outstandings are in respect of amounts due to S. Richards for the purchase of the business operated by him in Perth. The amounts were required to be paid by HASI Melbourne, and refunded by HASI, Perth.

HASI, Sydney—Current Account.

The amount outstanding includes the cost of materials supplied to that branch.

HASI Ltd.—Loan Account.

Details are as follows :—

1961–62

	£	s.	d.
Preliminary expenses paid on behalf of HASI Ltd.	237	10	0
Advance to HASI Ltd., London	1,480	2	11
Balance outstanding at 30th June, 1962	1,717	12	11

1962–63

	£	s.	d.
Balance forward from 1961–62	1,717	12	11
Postage *re* share certificates	4	3	2
Registration fees and costs Adelaide and Canberra branches	55	8	9
Balance outstanding at 30th June, 1963	1,777	4	10

Liabilities.

Sundry Unsecured Loans.

The amount outstanding at the 30th June, 1963, represents the balance of sums loaned to the organization without security and not yet repaid.

The loans were given mainly during the financial year 1957–58, in which year amounts totalling £4,448 15s. were received. These loans came from some 25 scientologists and ranged from £30, £40, £50, £100, £255, to £410 and £620.

Amount Owed to S. Richards.

The amount outstanding at the 30th June, 1961, is in respect of the purchase of the American College, Perth, from S. Richards for the establishment of a branch of the organization in that city. The amounts paid to S. Richards have been shown in the accounts as a loan to HASI, Perth

Amounts Owed to Other Bureaux

HCO.WW.

Details are as follows :—

	£	s.	d.
Managerial Expenses from date of commencing business in Melbourne to 30th June, 1959	4,021	3	1
Purchases of books to 30th June, 1959	3,404	9	7
A credit transferred to London (April, 1960)	41	5	7
Research Expenses, 1960-61	937	10	0
Cost of Instructor Training 1960-61	1,324	13	9
Additional Managerial Expenses 1960-61	625	0	0
Cost of Cables, 1961-62	27	2	2
*Supplementary Expenses 1961-62	7,191	5	4
	17,572	9	6
Less Remittances—			
April, 1960	400	0	0
March, 1961	14	17	11
May, 1961	200	0	0
June, 1961	1,448	5	3
February, 1962	388	14	9
April, 1963	52	14	3
	2,504	12	2
Amount outstanding at 30th June, 1963	15,067	17	4

* See footnote under Profit and Loss Account

HCO, Washington.

Of the amount outstanding at the 30th June, 1963, the sum of £52 2s. 4d. is owed in respect of hotel expenses for Mr. P. Williams.

HCO, Melbourne—Current Account.

The amount outstanding includes a proportion of charges for rental of telex equipment, cost of *Communication* Magazine, cables and freight.

HASI, New Zealand.

The sum outstanding at the 30th June, 1963, was arrived at as follows :—

	£	s.	d.
Cost of Instructor Training—Watters and Verity (2 HPA retreads, air-fares and hotel expenses)	826	5	0
Debt incurred by J. Roberts in New Zealand	644	17	6
Test materials supplies	48	9	7
	1,519	12	1
Less Remittance	87	12	0
	1,432	0	1

Hubbard Communications Office.

ACCOUNTING.

In many respects the accounting system is similar to that of the HASI and is based also on instructions issued by HCO.WW. However, unlike the other Melbourne organization, cash books are kept to maintain a continuous record of the receipts and payments.

Financial policy is determined largely by HCO.WW. A return of income from all sources and a report on stocks of books and publications is required to be furnished each week to that body.

BANKING.

Although the organization is required to bank weekly, it was noted that in the financial year 1962-63 and in the six months ended 31st December, 1963, delays of up to one month had occurred in the banking of cash collections. The comparatively large sums of cash on hand at the 30th June, 1963, and the 31st December, 1963, reflect the position. Further, several instances of under- and over-bankings had occurred.

During the financial years 1960-61, 1961-62 and 1962-63, the following bank accounts in respect of the organization were maintained at the I.C.I. House branch of the Bank of New South Wales :—

(*a*) Hubbard Communications Office Area Account.
(*b*) Hubbard Communications Office Book Account.

Generally, proceeds from sales of books, tapes and E-meters were banked in the Book Account, while cash collections in respect of franchises, congresses and membership subscriptions, &c., were deposited in the Area Account. Authorities held by the bank empowered either one of L. Ron Hubbard or Elizabeth Williams to draw cheques on the Accounts.

These bank accounts were closed on the 1st November, 1963, and balances at that date were merged in a new account opened under the name of Hubbard Communications Office Continental Account. Persons authorized to draw cheques on this Account were any two jointly of L. Ron Hubbard, Elizabeth Williams, Catherine Layton, Betty Miles and Lindsay Norman Bromley.

Another account in the name of Hubbard Association of Scientologists International A.C.C. Account is maintained at the Australia and New Zealand Bank Limited, Exhibition-street, Melbourne, for the purpose of accounting for the cash receipts and payments in respect of advanced clinical courses held in Melbourne. The persons authorized to draw cheques on the account are either Lafayette Ronald Hubbard or Mary Sue Hubbard.

3. FINANCE.

A comparative statement of the income and expenditure of the Hubbard Communications Office, Melbourne for the financial years ended 30th June, 1961, 30th June, 1962, and 30th June, 1963, together with Balance Sheets as at the close of those years set out in a comparative form are printed as Appendices 12 and 13.

The following details and comments in respect of various items contained in the financial statements are given under appropriate headings :—

Income.

Apart from income derived from the sale of books, tapes and E-meters, it was found that all income had been brought to account on a cash received basis.

Books, Tapes and E-meters.

Books, tapes and E-meters are purchased mainly from HCO.WW. for resale to persons and other branches of the organization within Australia. However, it was noted that 35 E-meters at a cost of £25 10s. each were purchased from H. A. Wentworth Pty. Ltd., Melbourne, in August-September, 1961. Expenditure in respect of local purchases of books included a progress payment of £750 in December, 1963, to the Glenhuntly Printing Works Pty. Ltd. for the printing of 10,000 copies of the book, *This is Life*.

Excluding assembling and testing costs, the prices paid for a Mark IV and a Mark V E-meter were approximately £36 and £40 respectively. The selling prices after deducting discount were usually £56 8s. and £62 respectively. The current selling prices of books range from 1s. to £2 4s. per copy.

The holders of international membership of the HASI are allowed discounts on cash purchases of E-meters, tapes and books. Franchise holders (and district offices) have also been allowed discounts on such purchases.

In respect of the accounting for books, it would appear that there was a discrepancy in the value of the stock on hand as at the close of one or both of the financial years 1961-62 and 1962-63. However, as satisfactory records have not been kept to record stock movements, the reason for the apparent discrepancy cannot be readily ascertained. The following trading statement illustrates the position :—

	1960-61		1961-62		1962-63	
	£	£	£	£	£	£
Sales	..	3,378	..	3,245	..	2,509
Stock on hand at beginning of each year	1,869	..	2,571	..	2,728	..
Purchases	3,262	..	1,419	..	2,138	..
	5,131	..	3,990	..	4,866	..
Stock on hand at close of each year	2,571	2,560	2,728	1,262	2,036	2,830
Gross Profit	..	818	..	1,983	..	..
Gross Loss	..	..	..	..	..	321
Percentage of Gross Profit to Sales	..	24%	..	61%	..	..

The apparent discrepancy could have been due to a number of reasons of which the most likely appear to be :—

(*a*) Incorrect stocktaking.

(*b*) Disposing of books at a price below cost.

(*c*) Gifts of books.

(*d*) Misappropriation either of books or of proceeds from the sale of books.

Franchise Receipts.

This item includes a contribution of 5 per cent. of the "Proportionate amount" of the gross income of HASI, Melbourne and varying percentages of income of the branches of the organization and other persons carrying on the practice of scientology in Australia. However, in accordance with a direction received from HCO.WW., the payment of franchise fees by HASI, Melbourne was discontinued as from the 7th February, 1963. The payment of franchise fees by other branches and persons to the HCO, Melbourne also ceased during the financial year 1962–63.

In HCO Pol. Lr. of the 14th June, 1962, a direction was given to franchise holders that "Franchise or Field Auditor should charge less for services than the Central Organization in that Continent. They may, however, charge more . . ." (At least one franchise holder charged £10 10s. per hour.)

The following information has been collated from the financial records for 1961–62 to show the persons and organizations from whom franchise fees were receivable during that year together with the respective amounts shown to be received or receivable :—

	£	*s.*	*d.*
HASI, Melbourne	*2,069	6	10
„ Perth	732	1	9
„ Sydney	638	17	9
HCO, Perth	23	15	0
„ Sydney	34	14	3
„ Brisbane	86	17	8
Australian College of Personnel Efficiency, Geelong	177	2	10
American College of Personal Efficiency, Adelaide	1,683	16	10
Brisbane College of Personal Efficiency	156	13	6
Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency, Hawthorn	575	7	10
R. Garlick, Townsville, Q'land	45	7	6
K. Steele (Eaglemont, Vic.)	1	1	9
F. Van Der Linde (W.A.)	6	3	8
J. Blythe (Sydney, N.S.W.)	33	10	0
North Shore Scientology (N.S.W.)	85	0	0
I. and B. Scott (N.S.W.)	472	3	10
P. Walsh (N.S.W.)	14	1	0
Mrs. Holburn (N.S.W.)	5	0	0
B. Salmon (W.A.)	1	16	0
H. A. Wentworth Pty. Ltd. (Melbourne)	202	12	6
	7,045	10	6

* Does not include an amount of £29 10s. 10d. stated to be in transit.

Membership Fees.

The fees comprise mainly annual international membership subscriptions (£5 5s. each) and associate membership subscriptions (5s. each).

Advanced Clinical Course Fees.

Advanced clinical courses conducted by HCO.WW. were held in Melbourne in 1959 and 1961. Fees were payable on either a cash or time payment basis.

Income from the courses has been accounted for on a cash basis.

Twenty-two undertook the 2nd Melbourne Clinical Course in April, 1961. The fees charged for this course varied ; nine contracted to pay over £400 and three others over £300, with some discounts for prompt payment.

Congress Receipts.

The receipts are mainly in respect of proceeds from the sales of admission tickets and dinner dance tickets at various congresses conducted by the organization.

Sums equal to 50 per cent. of the gross receipts were payable to HCO.WW. in respect of congresses held prior to the 16th March, 1963. However, HCO Pol. Lr. of 16th April, 1963, directed that in future, in lieu of the previous levy, a payment of 10 per cent. of the gross receipts was to be remitted. Personal congresses given by Hubbard are not included in this directive.

Sundry Income

Amounts received under this heading are mainly in respect of tape replays.

Expenditure.

Salaries.

The weekly salaries paid to officers and employees of this organization are stated to be calculated on the unit value determined for HASI, Melbourne.

Congress Expenses.

The expenditure includes amounts paid to hotels for accommodation, &c., and printing, stationery and postage charges incurred in respect of scientology congresses.

Course Expenses.

The sum shown as expenditure in 1960-61, £814, is in respect of the cost of production of instructional films for scientology courses by HCO, Washington.

Expenditure of £195 14s. incurred in 1961-62 related to the purchase of books and stationery for use at an advanced clinical course.

Legal and Detective Agency Fees.

The expenditure in 1961-62 included an amount of £100 paid to a Mr. Huston on the 16th October, 1961.

Expenditure during the period 1st July to 31st December, 1963, included payments totalling £436 12s. 8d. to a W. D. Northcott, of Perth, for services rendered or to be rendered as a security consultant, and a payment of £59 14s. 10d. to Astoria Rent-a-Car on account of W. D. Northcott.

Managerial Expenses and Service Charges.

Amounts payable to HCO.WW. in each of the years under review were calculated as follows :—

1960-61	Income £ s. d.		Amount due to HCO.WW. £ s. d.
Franchise Receipts—			
10 per cent. levies	2,644 15 2	— 33⅓ per cent. =	881 11 9
15 per cent. levies	1,747 4 1	— one-third of two-thirds (one-third of £1,164 16s.) =	388 5 4
Book Sales—General	3,317 18 5	— 10 per cent. =	331 15 10
Sales of tapes after 2.5.1961		— 10 per cent. =	..
Sales of E-meters after 2.5.1961 (excl. Sales Tax)	66 15 5	— 10 per cent. =	6 13 6
Administrative Expenses *re* Advanced Clinical Course			510 0 0
Typing and Paper			593 15 0
		Total	2,712 1 5

1961-62	Income £ s. d.		Amount due to HCO.WW. £ s. d.
Franchise Receipts—			
10 per cent. levies	3,051 4 5	— 33⅓ per cent. =	1,017 1
15 per cent. levies	74 18 0	— one-third of two-thirds =	16 13
Book Sales	3,243 19 10	— 10 per cent. =	324 8
Sales of certain E-meters (excl. Sales Tax)	1,251 7 6	— 10 per cent. =	125 2
		Total	1,483 5

1962-63	Income £ s. d.		Amount due HCO.WW. £ s.
Franchise Receipts—			
10 per cent. levies	1,001 5 10	— 33⅓ per cent. =	333 15
Book Sales	2,403 5 5	— 10 per cent. =	240 6
Sales of E-meters (excl. Sales Tax)	2,829 7 6	— 10 per cent. =	282 18
			857 0

The expenditure in 1962-63 is in respect of the rental of premises for HCO, Adelaide.

Telex and Telephone Cables.

The expenditure includes the rental of a teleprinter and the costs of printergrams and cables.

Travelling Expenses.

Apart from expenses incurred by Mr. and Mrs. P. Williams, G. Jensen and E. Cooper on within Australia, a sum of £451 payable to HCO, Washington, representing fare for one was charged as expenditure in 1960-61.

The expenditure in 1961-62 and 1962-63 appears to be in respect of executive officers ing within Australia.

Advances to Employees.

Advances to four employees amounting to £210 7s. 10d. were out-standing at the 30th 963.

Sundry Debtors.

This item includes outstandings in respect of sales of E-meters, books, tapes and congress

Amounts due for advanced clinical courses were not included in the total outstandings, check of the individual debtors accounts disclosed that about £6,000 had not been collected 30th June, 1963.

Amounts owed by other Branches.

The balances represent the net amounts outstanding in respect of sums paid by the Home organization on behalf of other branches together with amounts owed for materials, supplied to the branches.

Liabilities.

Amounts owed to other Branches.

HCO.WW.

The following are details of the amounts payable to HCO.WW. as at the close of each of financial years from 1959-60 to 1962-63 :—

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
General Account			
Balance owing at 1st July, 1959		197 12 7	
Add Cash transfers from HASI		333 13 9	
Royalties on E-meters (from B. Penberthy) ..		37 6 8	
Books, tapes, &c., received during year		2,171 10 0	
Percentage on books sales (10 per cent. on £2,846 8s. 6d.)		284 12 6	
Managerial Expenses and Services Charges (33⅓ per cent. on 10 per cent. Franchise receipts) ..		989 9 9	
		4,014 5 3	
Less Cash remitted during year	3,207 18 5		
Cost of Cables	17 4 4		
		3,225 2 9	
			789 2 6
Advanced Clinical Course			
Managerial Expenses and Administration Charges due to HCO.WW.		4,000 0 0	
Cost of Cables		175 15 10	
		4,175 15 10	
Less Cash remitted		2,000 0 0	
			2,175 15 10
Balance owing as at 30th June, 1960 ..		.. ..	2,964 18 4

1960–61

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Balance owing at 1st July, 1960		2,964 18 4	
Add—Administrative Expenses and Service Charges..		1,608 6 5	
Books and tapes supplied for year		1,697 0 0	
E-meter Costs		187 0 0	
Administrative Expenses (typing)		593 15 0	
Postal (airmail)		281 5 0	
Cables and Telex Expenses		246 15 0	
Freight on books		128 5 0	
Magazine Printing and Distribution (PAB Magazine)		307 0 0	
Adjustment *re* 30th June, 1960, Credit (Previously treated as Australian currency instead of Sterling)			
Administrative Expenses	510 0 0		
Cost of Cables	44 17 2		
		554 17 2	
			8,569 1 11
Less Cash remitted during year		.. ..	2,945 1 6
Balance owing as at 30th June, 1961 ..		.. ..	5,624 0 5

1961–62

Balance owing at 1st July, 1961		5,624 0 5	
Add Meters, Books, Tapes, &c., supplied for year ..		3,987 0 0	
Managerial Expenses and Service Charges for year ..		1,483 0 0	
Share of Congress Receipts		715 1 6	
			11,309 1 11
Less Cash remitted during year		4,515 7 3	
Books transferred to HCO.WW.		62 10 0	
			4,577 17 3
Balance owing at 30th June, 1962		.. ..	7,231 4 8

1962–63

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Balance owing at 1st July, 1962 ..	3,367 19 6	3,863 5 2	7,231 4 8
Add Meters, Books, Tapes &c. supplied for year	..	3,040 2 5	3,040 2 5
Managerial Expenses and Service Charges for year	857 0 6	..	857 0 6
Share of Congress Receipts ..	423 2 2	..	423 2 2
	4,648 2 2	6,903 7 7	11,551 9 9
Less Cash remitted during year ..	192 4 8	1,700 19 7	1,893 4 3
Balance owing at 30th June, 1963 =	4,455 17 6	5,202 8 0	9,658 5 6

HCO, Washington.

The amount due and still unpaid as at 30th June, 1963, is in respect of

	£ s. d.	£ s. d.
Fare *re* Halpin (1960–61)	451 0 0	
Cost *re* Film (1960–61)	814 0 0	
		1,265 0 0
Expenses *re* Tapes (1961–62)	..	101 5 0
		1,366 5 0

Personal Loans.

This item shown under receipts for the period 1st July, to 31st December, 1963, is in respect of sums received in December, 1963, to finance the printing of the book, *This is Life*. Sums ranging from £44, £50 to £350, £400 and totalling £1,494 were received from seven persons and the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency, Geelong.

Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong.

Mr. Campbell conducted in respect of the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong a similar thorough investigation. The proprietors of this college are Eric Bruce Lake and his wife, June Margaret Lake, who earlier held a franchise to carry on the practice of scientology, and later had the status of a "district office".

... is unnecessary for the purposes of this report to give extensive details concerning this ...

... the three years ended the 30th July, 1964, the following income was obtained :—

	£	s.	d.
Year ended 30th June, 1961—			
Gross Income from—			
Processing	2,822	16	0
Training	987	4	0
	3,810	0	0
Year ended 30th June, 1962—			
Processing	3,718	3	6
Training	792	12	0
	4,510	15	6
Year ended 30th June, 1963—			
Processing	4,070	6	3
Training	825	17	0
	4,896	3	3

... levy of 10 per cent. on these gross receipts was payable by the Lakes to HCO.WW. ... Melbourne HCO.

The fees charged by this college for processing varied, ranging generally from 3 guineas to ... guineas per hour.

Very substantial sums were received from several persons for processing and training. ... July, 1960, and March, 1964, £1,442 was paid in respect of three members of one family. ... amounts over the same or shorter periods were £1,131 (for two persons), £712, £706 (for ... persons), £662 (for two persons), £634, £583, £473, £387.

This college advertised over the radio through 3GL, Geelong, and in the "Geelong ...".

... Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency at Hawthorn.

The Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency at Hawthorn, conducted by Peter Francis ... and his wife, Yvonne Doreen Gillham, was also investigated by Mr. Campbell. ... Gillhams earlier held a franchise to practise scientology, and later had the status of a ...ast office".

Income is derived mainly from processing, co-auditing and training courses conducted ... the college. The following table shows a classification of fees received or receivable in ... of the completed financial years in which the college has carried on business :—

	1958–59	1959–60	1960–61	1961–62	1962–63
	£	£	£	£	£
Processing	157	1,827	2,778	4,161	5,294
Training Courses	292	827	1,022	329	195
Co-Auditing	..	..	144	1,588	1,388
Conventions, Recordings, &c.	..	15	18	..	26
	449	2,669	3,962	6,078	6,853

A franchise fee of 10 per cent. on the gross monthly takings was payable to HCO.WW. ... Melbourne HCO.

The fees charged varied from no charge for the personal efficiency course up to £4 14s. 6d. ... for processing. There were intermediate fees for co-auditing at from 15s. to £1 6s. 8d. ... later standardized at £1 per hour, and fees of £5, £10 and £40 for the HAS courses ... level 1 and level 2 respectively.

Where fees were not paid in cash, processing or training was usually on a time payment ... terms being arranged with Conquest Investments (Australia) Pty. Ltd., a company the ... capital of which was £5,000, of which £2 was paid up, and of which the directors and ... shareholders were Noel Stanley Barton and Peter Francis Gillham.

Very substantial amounts were received from or on behalf of several persons in respect of services rendered by the college. They include amounts of £1,179, £936, £784, £703, £595, £562, £468, £479. The person paying the sum of £593 also paid an aggregate of £551 to the Melbourne HASI and the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong, making a grand total of £1,144.

This college advertised in city and suburban newspapers, Melbourne trams, the "pink pages" of the Melbourne Telephone Directory, on the radio and by a notice board at the Hawthorn railway station.

General.

Though the system of accounts used by the Melbourne HASI and the Melbourne HCO left something to be desired from an accountancy point of view, the investigation by Mr. Campbell was thorough and there is no reason to believe that the material available to him does not completely cover the financial aspect of these organizations' activities. Likewise, there is no reason to suppose that the organizations received any other income than from the sources indicated, or that there were any other amounts remitted abroad than those indicated above.

Certain significant figures emerge from the investigation by Mr. Campbell, the most important being the large income (well over a quarter of a million pounds) of the scientology organizations in Melbourne for the six years ended the 30th June, 1963.

The following figures show such income and the rate of growth :—

Year ended—	£
30th June, 1958 ..	12,150
30th June, 1959 ..	30,500
30th June, 1960 ..	47,075
30th June, 1961 ..	57,640
30th June, 1962 ..	71,977
30th June, 1963 ..	54,071
	273,373

The Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency, conducted by Gillham and his wife at Hawthorn, had a gross income from fees alone of nearly £17,000 for the three years ended the 30th June, 1963.

Year ended—	£
30th June, 1961 ..	3,962
30th June, 1962 ..	6,077
30th June, 1963 ..	6,852
	16,991

For the same three-year period, the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency, conducted at Geelong by Lake and his wife, had a gross income from fees alone of over £13,000.

Year ended—	£
30th June, 1961 ..	3,809
30th June, 1962 ..	4,510
30th June, 1963 ..	4,895
	13,214

The income of the Melbourne HASI for processing and training respectively for the three years ended the 30th June, 1963, amounted to nearly £130,000, being made up as follows :—

	£
Year ended 30th June, 1961—	
Processing ..	26,837
Training ..	14,284
Year ended 30th June, 1962—	
Processing ..	29,023
Training ..	17,267
Year ended 30th June, 1963—	
Processing ..	32,610
Training ..	9,342
	129,363

The total income of the Melbourne HASI and the Hawthorn and Caulfield [illegible] the three years ended the 30th June, 1963, was £213,753, as follows :—

Year ended—	£
30th June, 1961	65,411
30th June, 1962	82,564
30th June, 1963	65,778
	213,753

The income of the three organizations from processing alone for the same period was £115,971, as follows :—

Year ended—	£
30th June, 1961	33,621
30th June, 1962	38,818
30th June, 1963	43,532
	115,971

For the five-year period from the 1st July, 1958, to the 30th June, 1963, the total amount of money remitted to the HCO.WW. in England by the Melbourne HASI and the Melbourne HCO was £26,166, averaging £5,233 a year, or £101 a week. Included in this sum was £17,183 for managerial expenses and service charges, which in turn included most of the 10 per cent. on gross receipts.

The HCO.WW. claimed that a further £17,231 was owing to it as at the 30th June, 1963, in respect of managerial expenses, service charges and expenses said to be unpaid as at that date. This last mentioned item included an amount of £7,191 5s. 4d. in respect of a proportion of the cost of the development of research equipment abroad, the production costs of instructional and educational materials and some other items, the account for which was rendered by HCO.WW. after the Melbourne HASI's books for the financial year 1961–62 had been closed and a substantial profit for that year had been revealed. This aspect was an unresolved problem with the Federal taxation authorities at the time the Board heard evidence.

CHAPTER 6

HUBBARD—THE FOUNDER OF SCIENTOLOGY

Biography.

Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, the founder of scientology, was born at Tilden, Nebraska, U.S.A., on the 13th March, 1911, the son of H. R. and Ledora May (*née* Waterbury). He claims to be descended from Count de Loup "who entered England with the Norman invasion and became the founder of the English de Wolfe family which emigrated to America in the 17th century." His father's family came to America in the 19th century. His father's mother was a Scot; his maternal grandfather was a cattleman in Montana, on whose ranch Hubbard was raised till he was ten. In his later childhood and adolescence Hubbard travelled extensively in Northern China and India with his father whose duties as a United States naval officer took him to the Orient. His sojourn in the East aroused in him an interest in Eastern philosophies and he learned something of the Buddhist and other teachings from fakirs and yogas whom he met. His early formal education seems to have been sporadic. One of his friends and early tutors is claimed to have been a Commander Thompson, a doctor in the United States Navy, who is said to have been a student of Sigmund Freud in Vienna.

From 1930 to 1932 Hubbard was a student at the George Washington University where he claims to have studied engineering and to have been one of the first men to have studied nuclear physics. He has claimed, or allowed the claim to be made and repeated frequently without denial by him, that he is a graduate of that University in civil engineering, and he uses, and allows to be used in relation to himself, the letters "B.S." and "C.E.", intending to convey the impression that he has so graduated. In fact, he has no such qualification. He claims other academic distinctions also—"many degrees" it is said—but the only "university" degree which is identified is that of Doctor of Philospohy at the Sequoia University, Southern California. The Board caused inquiries to be made as to the identity of this university and was informed by the Australian Consul-General in San Francisco that the Sequoia University was a privately endowed institution which was not accredited, that is, not registered with the Western Association of Schools and Colleges, which is the accrediting body for the west coast of America.

This somewhat suspect degree and a self-bestowed doctorate of scientology enable Hubbard to describe himself and be described as "Doctor" Hubbard. Though he writes extensively on medical matters, there is no basis for regarding him as a doctor in the medical sense.

Between 1932 and 1941 he travelled extensively in Central America and developed as a prolific writer of books of fiction, travel, science fiction and fantasy, finding time "to write seven million words of published fact and fiction". In dianetics and scientology it is evident that his output of science fiction has continued unabated. He finds his early reputation as a science fiction writer irksome, and in biographical information disseminated to scientologists his science fiction proclivities are sometimes discreetly omitted.

During World War II he served as an officer in the United States Navy and appears to have been seconded to the Royal Navy for a period.

As early as 1935 he appears to have been formulating some of the "axioms" which later bloomed into 57 scientology and nearly 200 dianetic "self evident truths". It is said that he wrote in 1938 a never-published work called by the code name *Excalibur*, on the subject of the basic principles of human existence.

Both before and after World War II he studied hypnosis, and, as his writings indicate, he practised it for some time. Out of the hotchpotch of his experiences, his imagination and hypnosis he developed the theories which led to the publication in 1948 of his first book on dianetics, entitled *Dianetics: The Original Thesis*. His theories found little or no acceptance in orthodox medical or psychological circles, but his extravagant ideas found some targets on the fringe of learning and his writings appealed to some who accepted uncritically and without proof the astonishing claims which he made.

In 1950, he wrote his first major book on dianetics, entitled *Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health*. This book he claims to be of 300,000 words, but it is less than two-thirds that size, and his boast is that it was written in three weeks. He claims that it was an instant success, a best seller, which over the years has reached the million copy mark. The nature of dianetics is dealt with later in this Report. A definition of the word has crept into Funk and Wagnall's New Standard Dictionary in these terms, "A system for the analysis, control and development of human thought evolved from a set of co-ordinated axioms which also provide techniques for the treatment of a wide range of mental disorders and organic diseases: the term and doctrines introduced by L. Ron Hubbard, C.E., D.Sen., American engineer".

Other books on dianetics followed, the next substantial volume being *Science of Survival* first published in 1951, which deals extensively with the "dynamics of behaviour" and "dianetics processing".

In about 1951 Hubbard established the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation in California, but he appears to have had disputes with its board of management, largely if not entirely because of his desire to explore advanced theories which he had developed concerning the thetan and its past existence. Accordingly, he severed his association with the Research Foundation about 1952 and proceeded to found scientology which is the burden of this Report.

The development of dianetics into scientology and the continued close association of both of these "sciences" with one another is dealt with later in this report.

The first scientology book appears to have been *Scientology: A History of Man*, published in manuscript in 1952 under the title of *What to Audit* and subsequently reprinted several times under the first mentioned title. *Scientology:* 8-80 also appeared in 1952, *Scientology* 8-8008 in 1953, *Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought* in 1956. Several others small books appeared between 1952 and 1956, one of them being *Self Analysis in Scientology* in 1954. Since 1956 no substantial definitive book on scientology has come from Hubbard's pen though he has written many hundred of bulletins, letters and directives and dozens of books and booklets on specific aspects of scientology practice. He has further disseminated his ideas by a great number of tape recordings, containing an estimated 30 million words.

In addition to his books, he has produced or inspired the production of several scientology magazines in several countries, e.g., Great Britain, U.S.A., Australia, South Africa and New Zealand, with such titles as *Ability, Certainty, Reality, Affinity, Communication.* For several years these magazines have provided a very effective means of disseminating Hubbard's teachings amongst his followers and advertising his books, courses and congresses. His bulletins and other communications are frequently reproduced in these magazines. *Communication* magazine is "The Official Periodical of Dianetics and Scientology in Australia".

After Hubbard withdrew from the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, it experienced certain difficulties, the nature of which did not clearly emerge, but seems to have been at least partly financial. In about 1954, Hubbard "acquired" the Foundation and in 1955 the "Unification" Congress was held to celebrate the occasion. Now that dianetics was once more his own, he wrote a book, *Dianetics* 1955," described as "The Text Book of Human Communication," which dealt with dianetic techniques. Hubbard, however, had long been impatient with the slowness of dianetic techniques. Further, dianetics claimed to alleviate or cure man's mental and physical ailments. As a "science" claiming to cure illnesses, Hubbard feared that dianetics was likely to be vulnerable to scrutiny by civil authorities. Scientology, which officially did not claim to cure, ran no such risk, so Hubbard felt, and, furthermore, it covered a wider canvas and afforded better and more rapid methods of exploiting the gullible. Hubbard accordingly proceeded actively to promote scientology, ostensibly allowing dianetics to fade into the background. There is, however, a close and continuous link between the two "sciences," and, notwithstanding attempts at the Inquiry to assert the contrary, dianetics, if not in name, at least in reality is still very actively engaged in by scientologists. Many of their processes are virtually indistinguishable in essence. Dianetic and scientology techniques are frequently hypnotic and of a kind which are potentially harmful to mental health.

Hubbard had his headquarters in the U.S.A. for some years but about 1958 he transferred them to England and he now operates from Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England.

He has conducted congresses in various countries, visiting Victoria for that purpose in 1959. These congresses are an important source of revenue for Hubbard. A congress held in America in 1958 returned 800 dollars per head from at least 140 people. "The Games Congress," held in America in 1956, was attended by about 450 people.

By frequent and repeated reference to his qualities, Hubbard has built up for himself in the eyes of his followers a mighty image. The adulation and obeisance which they offer him is almost unbelievable. Scientology students are specifically taught that he is not God, lest they think he is. He himself insists in *The Creation of Human Ability*, that preclears must be taught that he is only a man. He poses as a benign father to his scientology family. He stresses that he is always available to his flock. He is very approachable, and he encourages preclears to write directly to him, facilities for such communications being provided at the HASI. Frequently such communications are of a confessional nature, as Hubbard suggests they should be, and on this account his control over his followers becomes stronger.

In appearance he seems to be a solidly built man, perhaps a little over average height with sandy or red hair, thick but receding slightly, and a broad face and ruddy complexion. A larger than life bronze bust of Hubbard stands in the reception office of the Melbourne HASI, little the worse for the damage done by an assault on it by a disturbed scientologist.

Other books on dianetics followed, the next substantial volume being *Science of Survival* [illegible] dealing extensively with the "dynamics of behaviour" and dianetics processing".

In about 1951 Hubbard established the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation in [illegible], but he appears to have had disputes with its board of management, largely if not entirely because of his desire to explore advanced theories which he had developed concerning the thetan and his past existence. Accordingly, he severed his association with the Research Foundation about 1952 and proceeded to found scientology which is the burden of this Report.

The development of dianetics into scientology and the continued close association of both of these "sciences" with one another is dealt with later in this report.

The first scientology book appears to have been *Scientology: A History of Man*, published in manuscript in 1952 under the title of *What to Audit* and subsequently reprinted several times under the first mentioned title. *Scientology: 8 80* also appeared in 1952, *Scientology 8-8008* in 1953, *Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought* in 1956. Several others small books appeared between 1952 and 1956, one of them being *Self Analysis in Scientology* in 1954. Since 1956 no substantial definitive book on scientology has come from Hubbard's pen though he has written many hundred of bulletins, letters and directives and dozens of books and booklets on specific aspects of scientology practice. He has further disseminated his ideas by a great number of tape recordings, containing an estimated 30 million words.

In addition to his books, he has produced or inspired the production of several scientology magazines in several countries, e.g., Great Britain, U.S.A., Australia, South Africa and New Zealand, with such titles as *Ability, Certainty, Reality, Affinity, Communication*. For several years these magazines have provided a very effective means of disseminating Hubbard's teachings amongst his followers and advertising his books, courses and congresses. His bulletins and other communications are frequently reproduced in these magazines. *Communication* magazine is "The Official Periodical of Dianetics and Scientology in Australia".

After Hubbard withdrew from the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, it experienced certain difficulties, the nature of which did not clearly emerge, but seems to have been at least partly financial. In about 1954, Hubbard "acquired" the Foundation and in 1955 the "Unification" Congress was held to celebrate the occasion. Now that dianetics was once more his own, he wrote a book, *Dianetics 1955*," described as "The Text Book of Human Communication," which dealt with dianetic techniques. Hubbard, however, had long been impatient with the slowness of dianetic techniques. Further, dianetics claimed to alleviate or cure man's mental and physical ailments. As a "science" claiming to cure illnesses, Hubbard feared that dianetics was likely to be vulnerable to scrutiny by civil authorities. Scientology, which officially did not claim to cure, ran no such risk, so Hubbard felt, and, furthermore, it covered a wider canvas and afforded better and more rapid methods of exploiting the gullible. Hubbard accordingly proceeded actively to promote scientology, ostensibly allowing dianetics to fade into the background. There is, however, a close and continuous link between the two "sciences," and, notwithstanding attempts at the Inquiry to assert the contrary, dianetics, if not in name, at least in reality is still very actively engaged in by scientologists. Many of their processes are virtually indistinguishable in essence. Dianetic and scientology techniques are frequently hypnotic and of a kind which are potentially harmful to mental health.

Hubbard had his headquarters in the U.S.A. for some years but about 1958 he transferred them to England and he now operates from Saint Hill Manor, East Grinstead, Sussex, England.

He has conducted congresses in various countries, visiting Victoria for that purpose in 1959. These congresses are an important source of revenue for Hubbard. A congress held in America in 1958 returned 800 dollars per head from at least 140 people. "The Games Congress," held in America in 1956, was attended by about 450 people.

By frequent and repeated reference to his qualities, Hubbard has built up for himself in the eyes of his followers a mighty image. The adulation and obeisance which they offer him is almost unbelievable. Scientology students are specifically taught that he is not God, lest they think he is. He himself insists in *The Creation of Human Ability*, that preclears must be taught that he is only a man. He poses as a benign father to his scientology family. He stresses that he is always available to his flock. He is very approachable, and he encourages preclears to write directly to him, facilities for such communications being provided at the HASI. Frequently such communications are of a confessional nature, as Hubbard suggests they should be, and on this account his control over his followers becomes stronger.

In appearance he seems to be a solidly built man, perhaps a little over average height with sandy or red hair, thick but receding slightly, and a broad face and ruddy complexion. A larger than life bronze bust of Hubbard stands in the reception office of the Melbourne HASI, little the worse for the damage done by an assault on it by a disturbed scientologist.

All important requirements by Hubbard is that a weekly report on the processing of each preclear should be forwarded to him at Saint Hill. His condescension in considering each preclear's processing report is stressed as an indication of his magnanimity and the preclear is suitably impressed, not realizing until it is too late that he is very effectively acquiring domination over the awe-struck preclear.

He makes for himself, and allows others to make for him, the most exalted claims. He repeatedly asserts that he has perfected the techniques necessary to audit preclears to clear and beyond, and he complains that it is the fault of auditors who are unable to audit and use the E-meter that preclears have not yet become clear and OT. Jack Horner, the author of *Summary of Scientology*, writes of Hubbard, "I wish to state that L. Ron Hubbard is, in my opinion, one of the great geniuses of the 20th century, and that his discoveries will make possible a new era of living for Man." Such eulogies are not infrequent and are not discouraged by Hubbard. In the eyes of his followers he is infallible. Their attitude fervently expressed, is, "Ron is right," "What Ron says goes," whatever he says or does. His mighty stature if heightened by permitting, and indeed encouraging, his followers to address him as "Ron". Everyone is on first-name terms with him.

His manor house at Saint Hill is the Mecca of his followers. The optimum state in scientology, that of being operating thetan (or OT), is said to be attainable only through the portals of Saint Hill or, at the very least, through processing by a graduate of Saint Hill.

He resides and presides at the manor house, a Georgian building of perhaps eighteen or so rooms, attended by a domestic staff consisting of a butler, housekeeper, two cleaners, a butler's assistant, tutor for the children, a nanny, and an estate staff which includes a chauffeur and maintenance staff.

He claims to be a man of substantial private means, making no charge, so he says, for the use of Saint Hill by the organization for conducting advanced courses and for experimental and administrative purposes. He claims that he does not benefit financially from the 10 per cent. of all gross takings which the HASI's throughout the world are required to pay as a levy to scientology headquarters. Nor does he benefit financially, so he claims, from the fees which advanced students pay for the courses they attend at Saint Hill. He says that his own means are provided by the proceeds of the sale of property in America and of a yacht.

He married his present wife, Mary Sue, in 1950. She is as enthusiastic about scientology as he is. It is said that when Hubbard works out a new auditing process, she first of all tries it out on him. It is certain that at least on several occasions she has been his auditor. Psychiatric evidence which the Board heard was to the effect that preclears tended to become dependent upon and under the domination of their auditor, because of certain undesirable features of scientology processing techniques. The extent to which Hubbard has become dependent on and under the domination of Mary Sue has not clearly appeared. That she is a person of considerable misdirected ability seems evident. Her contribution to scientology is substantial.

Hubbard is a man of restless energy, with tremendous enthusiasm in everything he undertakes. He is constantly experimenting and speculating, and equally constantly he confuses the two. He has acquired in a frenetic but superficial way a smattering of knowledge of many subjects. In very many instances, however, his knowledge is fragmentary and inaccurate and sometimes positively incorrect, yet it serves as the foundation for pretentious and completely misleading pronouncements on scientific matters of which he is ignorant. In other instances where he has not even "enough of learning to misquote," he gives full rein to his imagination to produce incomprehensible and absurd results.

All that he writes and says is either accepted by his followers or, at the very least, it is not rejected. They are taught that they are entitled to question his pronouncements, but they are conditioned to the belief that whatever he says is right.

He has revised the calendar by renumbering the years, starting with the year 1950, the year in which he founded dianetics. Thus, "AD 10" means in the tenth year of dianetics and scientology, or 1960 to those who have not "cognited" on his "sciences".

To keep the illusion of greatness and condescension, he purports to establish what in effect is a Hubbardian dynasty by instituting the International Council of Dianetics and Scientology which is "legalized by the legal structure of HCO Ltd. and by my will of December 26, 1960" to which (amongst others, including Williams and his wife), are appointed two quite young children, both surnamed Hubbard, as inheriting members for whom various properties may be held in trust.

On his birthday in 1963, in *HCO Bull.* of the 13th March, he aspired to almost regal dignity in his "Amnesty," which read :—"On my birthday and on achieving my own fourth goal in clearing, and in celebration of the first Eight first goal Clears by 3M, I hereby extend and direct all the organizations, officials and staff of Scientology Organizations to grant all Dianeticists and Scientologists penalized before this date a complete amnesty . . . Any and all offences of any kind before this date, discovered or undiscovered, are fully and completely forgiven. Directed at Saint Hill, on March the thirteenth, 1963, in the 13th year of Dianetics and Scientology. L. Ron Hubbard".

This condescension is further evidenced by newer circulars which he periodically distributes of the busy life he leads, with barely sufficient time for his Pepsi-cola in the afternoon, and how he is improving on the organ which Mary Sue gave him as a present.

Despite his apparent graciousness, he is intolerant of opposition and is autocratic and ruthless in his treatment of the dissident. By the imposition of many extra hours of auditing he threatens the unfortunate who is out of step. He excommunicates the rebellious or threatens that they will be denied further auditing. These threats to an indoctrinated preclear are frightening.

He is governing director of Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, the executive company of the HASI, over which he exercises complete and autocratic control.

In what passes for research in scientology circles, he is constantly claiming major breakthroughs," each "discovery" being hailed by him as the ultimate and accompanied by the most extravagant promises (none of which is realized), only to be superseded by his next remarkable "discovery".

Some of his claims are that he has a cure for radiation burns, that he has been up in the Van Allen Belt, that he has been on the planet Venus where he inspected an implant station, that he has been to Heaven. He even recommends a protein formula for feeding non-breast fed babies, stating that he "picked it up in Roman days".

He has an insensate hostility to psychiatrists and "medical doctors," psycho-analysts, psychologists, and those in other similar professions whose field of study and practice is the human mind. His writings about such professions are quite rabid at times. They are, in his estimation, frauds, charlatans, butchers, and neurotics, and their techniques are, he says, antiquated 19th century practices based on discredited continental procedures and not since developed. By contrast, he offers the pure lily that is scientology.

Hubbard is not concerned with logic as the following passage from *Dianetics : MSMH*, shows, "Aristotle's syllogism in which two things equal to the same thing are equal to one another simply does not begin to work in logic . . . . It is an abstract truth that two and two equal four. Two what and two what equal four ? There is no scale made, no yardstick or caliper or microscope manufactured which would justify the actuality, for instance, that two apples plus two apples equal four apples. Two apples and two apples are four apples now if they are the same apples. They would not equal four other apples by any growth or manufacturing process ever imagined".

On his own admission he is not a philosopher. In *Scientology*, issue 15H, copyright 1953, he wrote, "I am not, and never will pretend to be, a philosopher. The task of a philosopher is to go off and philosophise. Philosophers normally philosophise all the years of their lives, and in the books of philosophers all the absurdities and wisdom can be found. My entrance into this field of better minds was a forced one ; I had a feeling that man ought to progress. It was with astonishment that I discovered that man, for all his prate of science, psychotherapy, all his crop of mysticism and philosophy in general, did not even vaguely know how to improve himself".

However Hubbard may appear to his devoted followers, the Board can form no other view than that Hubbard is a fraud and scientology fraudulent. In forming these conclusions, the Board has considered both the oral evidence and the great volume of Hubbard's own writings ; the following pages of this Report will reveal that the conclusions at which the Board has arrived in relation to Hubbard are based almost entirely upon his own writings.

One further appraisal of Hubbard, based on his writings, has been made. Expert psychiatric opinion is that the many books, pamphlets, articles, bulletins, and the like which bear Hubbard's name indicate in their author symptoms of paranoid schizophrenia of long standing with delusions of grandeur. This aspect is more fully dealt with later in this Chapter.

At an early stage of the Inquiry, Hubbard indicated that he did not intend to come from England to give evidence before the Inquiry, being, as he said, quite satisfied with the way Williams was handling the matter. Later, an application was made to the Victorian Government and to the Board that Hubbard's expenses be paid to enable him to give evidence. Such application was made, knowing it would be refused—as it was. It was made for the purpose of providing a basis of criticism of the report of this Board, which Hubbard knew by that time must be hostile to him and to his "science". Hubbard had no intention of attending the Inquiry. His dilemma was that if he were to repudiate his writings his deceit would be confessed ; and unless he repudiated them he stood condemned by their content. The Board has been conscious of the fact that Hubbard did not attend and give evidence but the decision not to attend lay with him, as also did the decision in the closing days of the Inquiry to withdraw the legal representation of the HASI before the Board.

The falsity of Hubbard's claims concerning himself and his "science" will be examined later in this Report.

Much of Hubbard's writings show a morbid preoccupation with matters relating to abnormal behaviour of women, sex, rape, abortions, and similar topics. Especially in his books on dianetics, which are still recommended reading without which it is said one cannot succeed in scientology, he shows a prurient and distinctly unhealthy attachment to abortions, rape, perversion, and similar matters. This attachment, however, is by no means limited to his dianetic writings ; there are several such references in his scientology writings also.

In *Dianetics : MSMH* and elsewhere, Hubbard declares that the engram and only the engram causes aberration and psychosomatic illness. An engram is a moment of "unconsciousness" containing physical pain or painful emotion. Most engrams were prenatal, so Hubbard taught, and he goes to fanciful and quite ridiculous lengths to illustrate how a prenatal engram is caused. There is no medical or other rational justification for his wild theories, and most of them are quite contrary to medical knowledge and to reason. Their ridiculous nature is perhaps best illustrated by using his own words, for to paraphrase his writings on this subject may give to them a suggestion of rationality which they certainly do not possess.

In *Dianetics : MSMH* he writes,

> "Mama sneezes, baby gets knocked 'unconscious'. Mama runs lightly and blithely into a table and baby gets its head stoved in. Mama has constipation and baby, in the anxious effort, gets squashed. Papa becomes passionate and baby has the sensation of being put in a running washing machine. Mama gets hysterical, baby gets an engram. Papa hits Mama, baby gets an engram, Junior bounces on Mama's lap, baby gets an engram. And so it goes.
>
> People have scores of prenatal engrams when they are normal. They can have more than two hundred. And each one is aberrative. Each contains pain and 'unconsciousness'.
>
> Engrams received as a zygote are potentially the most aberrative, being wholly reactive. Those received as an embryo are intensely aberrative. Those received as the foetus are enough to send people to institutions all by themselves."

In the same book he writes :

> "The prenatal child can, of course, experience terror. When the parents or the professional abortionist start after it and thrust it full of holes, it knows fear and pain . . . however . . . Being surrounded by amniotic fluid and dependent for nutrition on its mother, being in a state of growth and easily reformed physically, it can repair an enormous amount of damage and does."

The Board heard expert medical evidence to the effect that the foetus could not know fear and that, if thrust full of holes, it most certainly would not survive.

The following ridiculous statement appears in the same book :

> "A large proportion of allegedly feeble-minded children are actually attempted abortion cases, whose engrams place them in fear paralysis or regressive palsy and which command them not to grow but to be where they are forever.
>
> However many billions America spends yearly on institutions for the insane and jails for the criminals are spent primarily because of attempted abortions done by some sex-blocked mother to whom children are a curse, not a blessing of God . . .
>
> The case of the child who, as this is read, is not yet born but upon whom abortion has been attempted, is not hopeless. If he is treated with decency after he is born and if he is not restimulated by witnessing quarrels, he will wax and grow fat until he is eight and can be cleared, at which time he will probably be much startled to learn the truth. But that startlement and any antagonism included in it will vanish with the finishing of the clear and his love of his parents will be greater than before".

The chapter from which the above extracts are taken concludes :

> "All these things are scientific facts, tested and rechecked and tested again. And with them can be produced a clear on whom our racial future depends."

All this, of course, is untrue and is nonsense. The Board heard evidence from an impressive body of expert medical witnesses which completely negatived Hubbard's pretention nonsense, including the passages quoted and many others in *Dianetics : MSMH*. No good purpose would be served in painstakingly dealing separately with every incorrect statement of Hubbard and illustrating precisely how it was wrong. Such procedure would be to flattering to Hubbard's writings, which are largely self-condemnatory, and if they are to be commented upon, deserve no more comment than is sufficient to condemn them for the dangerous nonsense that they are.

"And in the case of the ulcers, here was baby poked full of holes (Mama is having a terrible time trying to abort him so she can pretend a miscarriage, and she uses assorted household instruments thrust into the cervix to do it) and some of the holes are through and through his baby's abdomen and stomach : he will live because he is surrounded by protein and has a food supply and because the sac is like one of these puncture-proof inner tubes that seals up every hole. (Nature has been smart about attempted abortion for a long, long time.) . . . Grandma lives next door and she comes over unexpectedly, shortly after the latest effort to make baby meet oblivion. Grandma may have been an attempted abortionist in her day but now she is old and highly moral."

In this book Hubbard tells of other cases :

"A standard class of prenatal engram has as its content the worry of the parents that the child will be feeble-minded if not now aborted in earnest. This adds an emotional overload to such engrams and it adds, as importantly, an aberrative condition to the now grown patient that he is 'not right,' 'all wrong,' 'feeble-minded,' and so forth. The difficulty of aborting a child is nearly always underestimated : the means used are often novel or bizarre : the worry because the child has not come out of the womb after the abortion attempt is acute, and the concern that he is now damaged beyond repair all combine to make severely aberrative engrams."

Again :

"Fathers, for instance, suspicious of paternity, sometimes claim while trouncing and upsetting mothers that they will kill the child if it isn't like Father. This is a very unhappy type of token to say nothing of being, usually, a bad engram ; it can go to the extent of remodelling structure, of making noses long or hair absent ; it may compel an aberree into a profession he does not admire and all out of the engramic command that he must be like the parent."

And again :

"It is very noisy in the womb. A person may think he has sonic and yet hear no 'womb' sounds, which means that he does not have sonic but only 'dub-in'. Intestinal squeaks and groans, flowing water, belches, flatulation and other body activities of the mother produce a continual sound.

It is also very tight in later prenatal life.

In a high blood pressure case, it is extremely horrible in the womb.

When mother takes quinine a high ringing noise may come into being in the foetal ears as well as her own—a ringing which will carry through a person's whole life.

Mother gets morning sickness, has hiccoughs, and gets colds, coughs and sneezes.

This is prenatal life.

The only reason anybody 'wanted' to 'return to the womb' was because somebody hit mother and yelled 'Come back here!' so the person does."

And again Hubbard writes :

"The standard attempted abortion case nearly always has an infanthood and childhood full of Mama assuring him that he cannot remember anything when he was a baby. She doesn't want him to recall how handy she was, if unsuccessful, in her efforts with various instruments . . . . In the normal course of work the auditor will have his hands full of Mama screaming objections about her grown son's or daughter's entering into therapy because of what they might find out : Mama has been known, by auditors, to go into a complete nervous collapse at the thought of her child's recalling prenatal incidents. Not all of this, by the way, is based on attempted abortion. Mama often has had a couple of more men than Papa that Papa never knew about ; and Mama would very often rather condemn her child to illness or insanity or merely unhappiness than let a child pursue the course of the preclear."

The interpretation which Hubbard seeks to put upon the mother's objection to her child's [illegible] auditing is that she fears that her guilty secrets will be revealed ; this is in line with [illegible] assertion made in his pamphlet. *Why some fight scientology* (see Chapter 26) where that families and friends of preclears oppose their interest in scientology because [illegible] some shameful secret which they fear will be revealed to the preclear.

Again, in *Dianetics : MSMII*, Hubbard writes, "Engrams, particularly in the prenatal [illegible] chains" and he lists a number of such chains which include coitus chain, father ; [illegible] lover ; constipation chain ; contraceptive chain ; attempted abortion chain ;

masturbation chain. He explains that these chains are a series of incidents of similar types and the burden of his writing is that the unborn child records and remembers them, being able to distinguish each particular kind of event. It would seem, from Hubbard's notes, that the child can distinguish between the father and the lover because the father is either drunk or sober and the lover is always more enthusiastic.

In the same book, he writes :

> "It may be that a patient is urgent in her insistence that her father raped her when she was nine and that this is the cause of all her misery. Large numbers of insane patients claim this. And it is perfectly true. Father did rape her, but it happened she was only nine days beyond conception at the time. The pressure and upset of coitus is very uncomfortable to the child and normally can be expected to give the child an engram which will have as its content the sexual act and everything that was said."

The Board heard expert medical evidence that an embryo nine days old, hardly visible to the eye, does not possess an ear, is not capable of being aware of anything and has no nervous system or brain capable of recording anything or of having an understanding, intelligent or otherwise, of anything said or done. Further, Hubbard's assertion that the embryo records and understands what has been said involves the embryo being capable of intelligent understanding of language which the child, after birth, would not attain to for several months or even years.

In *Scientology*, issue 28-G, 1954, Hubbard gives three case histories selected at random. In the first :

> "The basic consisted of a severe quarrel between his mother and father with several abdominal blows being received by the mother. The mother was protesting that it would make her sick all of her life. At the same time the mother was coughing from a throat blow. The father was insisting that he was master in his own home and that people had to do what he told them. This quarrel occurred at about four and a half months after conception and resulted in the temporary paralysis of the preclear's right side."

The second case was of an eighteen-year-old girl in a condition of apathy " bordering upon a break and worsening."

> "The basic proved to be a mutual abortion attempt by the mother and father. The mother said she would die if anyone found out . . . . The father said the baby was probably like her and he didn't want it. Eighteen penetrations of the head, throat and shoulders with a long orange-wood stick—probably in third month. Several similar incidents completed this chain. Coitus followed each attempt at abortions. Another incident proved to be basic without a chain and with innumerable locks : an attempted abortion by a professional abortionist who used some form of needle and scraper."

The third case related to a male negro who had convulsions when audited on prenatal life

> "The convulsion proved to be twenty engrams nearer birth than the basic which lay on another chain and which was discovered by dream technique. The convulsion was caused by the dramatization of an engram involving the injection of turpentine into the uterus by the mother in an attempted abortion. The main engramic chain consisted of the mother's efforts to abort herself. From engramic content it was gathered that the mother was a prostitute, for as many as twenty experiences of coitus succeeded two of these abortion attempts. . . The basic chain contained many quarrels about money between the mother and her customers. . . The basic incident. . . was found to lie about twenty days after conception, when the mother first discovered her pregnancy."

This man's IQ was stated to be " about eighty-five "; the auditor's was not stated.

Hubbard is particularly concerned to show that the act of sexual intercourse while the woman is pregnant is likely to cause an engram to the unborn child, and he considers that intercourse only a few days after conception could have a highly aberrative effect on the barely existing embryo. Hubbard's theories involve the embryo at that early stage being aware of and registering in an aberrative way conversation between the parties to an act of intercourse. On several occasions he actually sets out the conversation between the parties ; not infrequently the conversation is between the mother and her paramour and the topic of conversation is in one case at least the conveniently absent husband.

In *Dianetics : MSMH*, Hubbard writes,

> "Attempted abortion is very common. And remarkably lacking in success. The mother, every time she injures the child in such a fiendish fashion, is actually penalizing herself. Morning sickness is entirely engramic, so far as can be discovered, since clears have not so far experienced it during their own pregnancies. And the act of vomiting because of pregnancy is via contagion of aberration. Actual illness generally results only when mother has been interfering with the child either by douches or knitting needles or some such thing . . . . Morning sickness evidently gets into a society because of these interferences such as attempted abortion, and, of course injury."

Comment would be superfluous.

Though Hubbard did not attend and give evidence at the inquiry, his personality pervaded the whole of the proceedings. As the person who claims to have founded scientology, and is acknowledged as such by all his adherents, the significance of his personality and his contribution to scientology theory and practice cannot be overestimated. His contribution to theory and practice will emerge later in this Report. His personality is complex and is reflected in his writings and the tape recordings of his lectures.

Expert psychiatric evidence was to the effect that Hubbard's writings are the product of a person of unsound mind. This opinion emerged from a combination of the qualities observable in his writings, which contain great histrionics and hysterical, incontinent outbursts, which, by the very nature of their language, indicate their author to be mentally abnormal. They abound in self-glorification and grandiosity: Hubbard claims that he is always right, that he has all knowledge on all subjects and that he has had supreme experiences, including visits to the Van Allen Belt, Venus and Heaven; he claims equality with Einstein, Freud, Sir James Jeans and others, and immeasurable superiority to all leaders in learning, past and present, whose teachings do not agree with or support his propositions; he has instituted his own calendar, his own dynasty, and he grants amnesties as would a potentate.

Failure is unknown or unacknowledged by him. In his own estimation and that of his followers he can do no wrong. Any lack of success is attributed to the incompetence of others, never to him, whose burden in this lifetime is to have only incompetents available to execute his plans.

He has many bizarre ideas on many topics. Some of these are mentioned in this Report. His teachings about the thetan and past lives, claimed by him to be cold-bloodedly factual, are quite nonsensical. His concretization of abstract thought, his making mechanical the mind by establishing the memory banks and the file clerk who operates them and other associated ideas based on the electronic computer, his tractor and other beams projected from the mind which attract and repel and wrap round, are, in conjunction with other matters, significant signs of mental abnormality.

He is brimming over with the most fanciful theories and propositions based on imperfect and incorrect data. He is irresponsible to the utmost degree in the many erroneous ideas which he promulgates on a multitude of sciences, including psychiatry, medicine generally, psychology, physics, and chemistry; and in the quite intemperate attacks which he makes on all branches of the medical and psychological professions, on governments and on religion.

He has a great fear of medical treatment, especially psychiatric, and some of his superlativity rabid abuse is reserved for "medical doctors and psychiatrists".

He has a persecution complex, complaining that he is persecuted by people who have not read his books and know nothing about him. In the supplement to *Communication* magazine Vol. 3, No. 7, he writes, "These howls come from both conservative and liberal groups—the A.M.A., the Commies, the Socialists, the Roman Catholics". Included amongst his "persecutors" are governments, British Medical Association, American Medical Association, newspaper editors and reporters (see Appendix 17).

He has a great fear of matters associated with women and has a purient and compulsive urge to write in the most disgusting and derogatory way on such subjects as abortions, intercourse, rape, sadism, perversion, and abandonment.

Hubbard's propensity for neologisms, or new words, which he coins is not without its significance, for such a propensity is common in the schizophrenic. A person so afflicted condenses words and thoughts by running together a number of items into a single item. Hubbard has invented a number of new words to convey the burden of his teachings, such as "mest," which stands for matter, energy, space, and time, and is used to describe those things of the finite universe such as the mest body, and other things which are sometimes just "mest"; "obnosis" which is a condensation of "observing" and "the obvious"; "anaten" which means "analytical attenuation"; "preclear," the state of a person before he is "clear"; "randomity," "ded," "dedex," "denyer" meaning one who denies, and many others.

He has hallucinatory experiences such as his trips to the Van Allen belt, Venus, and Heaven. Alternatively, he pretends to have had such experiences, exploiting the credulity of his followers for his further aggrandisement. Whether Hubbard believes he has had these impossible experiences or not, they serve to place him a little above and beyond his duped adherents who uncritically follow him. He seems compelled to invent theories and experiences which are increasingly bizarre, evidencing the behaviour of the typical paranoid schizophrenic of some years standing who can never satisfy himself of reaching his own limits of expansion. The basis of his paranoid illnesses is to push everybody down, to belittle them and treat them oppressively and sadistically in order to build up his own stature. Such a person may feign the experiences and illusions he claims to experience, but he can come to believe them to be real and in seeking for a logical reason for illusions of greatness, he may arrogate super human qualities.

These qualities which are apparent in Hubbard's writings and on his tapes, and the whole disorder and fragmentation of thought which permeates all his pronouncements, constitute an imposing aggregation of symptoms which, in psychiatric circles, are strongly indicative of a condition of paranoid schizophrenia with delusions of grandeur—symptoms common to dictators,

CHAPTER 7

HUBBARD'S SCIENTIFIC DEFICIENCIES

Hubbard makes for dianetics and scientology a great many preposterous, ridiculous, and entirely untrue claims. He is a great propagandist and believes that, if he repeats sufficiently often his false claims for his "sciences", his pretence to knowledge in all the other sciences, his rabid denunciation of the medical profession, and the imagined villainy of those who criticise him, there will be sufficient people who will uncritically accept his nonsense as true.

In his books and other writings he frequently repeats the same weird idea in a multitude of alternative ways, often becoming quite didactic in an urgent and frenzied fashion. Any statement, even though initially only tentatively made, is thereafter asserted and repeated as true without any further proof as to its truth than Hubbard's repeated assertion. A common practice of Hubbard is to assert that something "could" be so, without any proof that it is, and upon such a foundation to build his false thesis. In most of his writings, as well as writing for the gullible and the anxious who may be mentally ill or on the verge of mental illness, he is writing for the uninformed and ill educated, who are unable to challenge his confident assertions of "fact", and who accept uncritically what he writes because its deceptive simplicity appeals and they think they are reading about facts, scientifically established, simply because Hubbard has said so. They are happy to read science fiction and to regard it as scientific fact.

It would be wasteful of time and energy to take each and every one of Hubbard's untrue or inaccurate statements and condemn it in specific terms, with detailed reasons in each case. Hubbard continually distorts and misrepresents, frequently asserting as fact propositions which are positively wrong. His writings and theories stand condemned *en masse* as being entirely contrary to conventional learning and experience in the many sciences in which he falsely claims to be knowledgeable. So far as his own theories are concerned, they are either contrary to existing scientific learning or are unsupported by any proof and are generally contrary to reason. If there is a scintilla which Hubbard has written or said that is justifiably excluded from the foregoing general denunciation of his works, it is of negligible content, and cannot serve as a foundation for the fabric of falsehood, fraud and fantasy which he has forged.

The Board heard many expert witnesses, of high integrity, holding the highest qualifications in their respective sciences. The roll call of such experts is imposing. Their names, qualifications, and appointments are listed in Appendix 3. They were uniformly of the opinion that Hubbard's writings revealed him as ignorant and ill-informed in those sciences in which they were expert. In varying degrees they considered that what he wrote was harmful to those who embarked upon Hubbardian treatment and to the community in general. They expressed, in various terms and with varying emphasis according to their personalities, their concern that such nonsense should circulate under the flattering cloak of science and that such pernicious techniques should be practised on the victims of Hubbard's deception. Again, it is unnecessary to repeat *in extenso* what each individual expert had to say concerning Hubbard and his works.

One remarkable feature of the expert evidence which the Board heard is that the scientology interests, though they were concerned to cross-examine the several experts searchingly and at length, did not call any, or any appreciable, evidence to controvert the opinions and conclusions stated by the experts. It is proper to say that, though the cross-examination was skilfully and painstakingly done on instructions from the HASI, it served only to confirm, and indeed to strengthen, the several opinions expressed by the expert witnesses in their evidence in chief.

The only effect which the cogent and uncontradicted evidence of such an imposing gallery of expert witnesses could have on any tribunal of fact would be that the tribunal should accept it. Such evidence was inherently probable, and the material which it condemned so improbable that the Board has no hesitation in accepting and acting upon it.

During the course of the Inquiry, the Board made repeated comments on the continued absence of any substantial scientific evidence in support of scientology teaching, in the hope that if such evidence existed, it would eventually be tendered. The scientology interests evidently had no intention of tendering any such evidence—if, indeed, it existed—and, though they were given the opportunity and were invited to do so, they declined to lead any such evidence. A few scientology witnesses who gave evidence had scientific or technical qualifications and experience but their evidence was not, except in the most tenuous way, directed towards justifying scientology on any scientific basis. These witnesses merely sought to justify scientology empirically and subjectively. Typical of their defence or justification of Hubbard's theories which were contradicted by expert evidence, was the comment of one scientology witness,

medical practitioner who, in relation to Hubbard's [illegible] as to engrams [illegible] that illness were due to attempted abortions, said, "I don't see how anybody could prove that it was not so. How can you prove it was not so?" Several witnesses sought to justify Hubbard's theories on the basis that they could not be proved wrong, and they took this stand, notwithstanding that they acknowledged that Hubbard's theories were contrary to generally accepted scientific principles. The qualifications and appointments, without names, of these scientology witnesses appear in Appendix 2.

As already indicated, although Hubbard claims that he has degrees, he has no worthwhile academic distinction. He seeks to remedy this deficiency by ridiculing those who possess academic degrees and by denouncing them as rogues and charlatans who perpetuate outmoded and evil ideas and disproved techniques of an earlier century. The Board finds it unnecessary to attempt a vindication of the several professions which Hubbard so abuses. The subject of this Report being scientology, this Chapter is devoted to some discussion of the standards of research said to be engaged in by the founder of scientology, and an examination of the validity of his claims to knowledge in the several sciences on which he claims to write with authority.

Hubbard and Medicine.

Hubbard's completely unjustified claims to speak with authority on medical matters are not confined to psychiatry and psychology. His writings range the gamut of medicine, and many of his theories are based on entirely erroneous ideas of several branches of medicine. A great part of this Report is concerned with the errors of Hubbard in relation to psychiatry and psychology. In this Chapter, other branches of medicine, particularly anatomy and gynaecology, regarding which Hubbard has many fanciful and incorrect ideas, are briefly dealt with. In relation to the matters dealt with in this part of this Chapter, the expert medical evidence which the Board heard included evidence from Professors of Anatomy and Gynaecology and Obstetrics and a Dean of Medicine.

As already mentioned, no good purpose would be served in dealing with the multitude of untrue or inaccurate statements which Hubbard has made in relation to medicine. For the purpose of illustrating the fallacies in his theories, it is sufficient to deal with a few matters which are fundamental to his whole teaching.

Of prime importance to both dianetics and scientology is the "engram" which Hubbard has defined as a moment of unconsciousness containing pain or painful emotion. It was one of the fundamental axioms of dianetics that the engram was the single source of aberration and psychosomatic ills. The most prolific period for engrams was said to be the prenatal period, and Hubbard's writings contain many examples of the ways in which engrams are said to be received in this period. Several examples are set out in Chapter 6.

Briefly expressed, Hubbard's view was that, when a pregnant woman was struck in the abdomen or engaged in intercourse, the child she was carrying suffered pain, and aberratively heard words which accompanied such incidents, and so received an engram.

"Birth," wrote Hubbard, "is a very aberrative affair," and engrams were frequently received at birth because the child, in the process of being born, was experiencing pain, and, accordingly, words spoken at that stage were said to be aberratively heard and recorded.

Hubbard further considered that a person apparently unconscious under an anaesthetic was in such a condition as to be highly receptive of engrams because of the "injury" which the accompanying surgery inflicted upon him.

The Board heard expert medical evidence that the engram as developed in scientology is unknown to medical science, and that Hubbard's engram theories are based on assumptions which are contrary to or unknown to orthodox medical knowledge and principles. Of course, many of them are also contrary to reason. For instance, Hubbard wrote of engrams being received within a few days of conception. He even goes so far in *A History of Man* as to write, "Pre-sperm recordings are quite ordinary . . . . Pre-ovum sequences are on record but are not common", the implication being that engrams may be received, even though conception has not taken place. The Board heard expert medical evidence that such things were not possible. Such assertions as Hubbard makes require that the sperm or the ovum before conception, or the embryo when it is barely visible to the naked eye, is capable of hearing without any aural equipment and of understanding and remembering without a nervous system or a brain. It involves, too, that the sperm or the ovum or the embryo, as the case may be, already knows a language which, when the child is eventually born, has slowly to be acquired over many many months and even years. The development of any equipment capable of receiving sounds does not take place till the foetus is substantially advanced, and the hearing of sounds by an unborn child, except very shortly prior to birth and then only if they are very loud, is not possible; any sort of intelligent understanding or appreciation of the meaning of words spoken prior to or at birth is, of course, impossible.

Hubbard further wrote that auditing procedures produce prenatal recollections of light. In *A History of Man*, he wrote that "There is a visio [illegible] of the r[illegible]. There is quite often a light, a spark, in the sequence" and that "Actual prenatal visio, of course, is black except at such times as when light may be entered for surgical purposes, at which time light is sometimes recorded". The Board heard expert medical evidence that such suggestions were nonsense.

Hubbard has written in many places that many aberrations are the result of injuries inflicted on the unborn child when abortions have been attempted. He writes of the child experiencing terror, fear, and pain, "when the parents or the professional abortionist start after it and thrust it full of holes", and that ulcers in later life are caused by attempts at abortion in which household instruments are used and "some of the holes are through and through the baby's abdomen and stomach", and a lot more besides. He writes that attempted abortions are very frequent but generally fail, because "the ability of the foetus to repair the damage is phenomenal", brain damage being ordinarily "repaired perfectly regardless of how many foreign substances were introduced into it", and other damage is also attended to, because the child "is surrounded by protein and has a food supply and because the sac is like one of these puncture-proof inner tubes that seals up every hole".

The Board heard expert medical evidence that all these statements were incorrect. An unborn child does not know terror; a number of holes thrust into a foetus would certainly destroy it; once brain damage occurs it does not repair itself; the punctured sac does not seal itself, and a punctured sac is fatal to the child, unless it shortly precedes the birth of the child.

Hubbard's claim in *Dianetics: MSMH* that "a large proportion of allegedly feeble-minded children are actually attempted abortion cases" is medically absurd.

Hubbard has made many claims to the effect that dianetics and scientology can cure ailments. The broad claims are dealt with in Chapter 19. At this stage it is sufficient to mention some specific claims and to outline expert medical evidence which indicates that the claims to cure are quite unjustified.

Hubbard claimed that "recording begins in the cells of the zygote—which is to say, with conception", and that "Cancer has been eradicated by auditing out conception and mitosis". Expert evidence was that what was suggested was impossible. Cancer is not of psychological origin and is not cured by any type of psychological treatment. In Chapter 19 are the details of a tragic case where the Melbourne HASI attempted to cure, by auditing, a cancer sufferer. Hubbard's claims that scientology cures cancer, leukaemia, and radiation burns are entirely unjustified and dangerous.

Often Hubbard's ideas are so loosely expressed, and his terminology so inexact, that little meaning can be given to what he writes. In *Self-Analysis in Scientology*, he writes:

> "Arthritis of the knee, for instance, is the accumulation of all knee injuries in the past . . . The fluids of the body avoid the pain area. Hence a deposit which is called arthritis. The proof of this is that when the knee injuries of the past are located and discharged, the arthritis ceases, no other injury takes its place and the person is finished with arthritis of the knee. And this happens in ten cases out of ten—except in those cases where age and physical deterioration are so well advanced towards death that the point of no-return is passed."

The Board heard expert medical evidence that the assertions in this quotation, if intelligible at all, are quite contrary to accepted medical facts. The fanciful accumulation of "all knee injuries in the past" does not make sense; it is quite incorrect to say that in traumatic arthritis fluid avoids an injured knee, the reverse is the fact; where traumatic arthritis progresses to chronic arthritis due to repetition of injury, the osteo-arthritic condition which develops involves irreversible changes in the cartilage linings of the joint, producing a calcification or ossification of the cartilagenous joints. Such a condition is permanent, and spontaneous retrogression or cure by some mental process is not possible.

In the same book, Hubbard writes:

> "Consider the bad heart. The person has a pain in his heart. He can take medicine or voodoo or another diet and still have a bad heart. Find and eradicate or nullify an actual physical injury to the heart and the heart ceases to hurt and gets well."

Expert medical evidence was that such a statement did not make sense, and that any actual heart condition, whether congenital or arising from injury or disease, could not be cured by psychological means.

The Board heard expert medical opinion at length on other medical claims made by Hubbard which were quite alien to accepted medical knowledge; but the foregoing selection is sufficient to illustrate the impossibility of Hubbard's pseudo-medical theories and knowledge.

Hubbard and Psycho-Analysis.

From the [illegible] the various professions concerned with the treating of the mentally ill, has singled out for particular attack and abuse the practice of psycho-analysis. In a long article entitled "A Critique of Psycho-Analysis", published in Com. Mag. Vol. 4, No. 10, October, 1962, Hubbard, while seeking to terrify his followers as to the imagined evils of psycho-analysis, in fact shows both his ignorance and his misconceptions of this particular branch of psychiatric medicine by the patently absurd and erroneous statements contained in the article. For instance, he writes:

> "The first solid criticism of psycho-analysis is inherent in its failure to advance . . . Psycho-analysis did not advance or did not evolve. There is little, if any, difference between the writings of Freud in 1894 and the declarations of analysts to-day unless it is a deteriorated difference . . . Psycho-analysis has not [succeeded], and to-day is almost a lost subject. There are fewer analysts in the world to-day than there were twenty years ago despite the enormous wages which could have been earned by them."

All this is quite incorrect. Throughout the world there are several thousand practising psycho-analysts, and their number is growing. In selected cases, where psycho-analytical methods are indicated, psycho-analytical techniques are successfully practised, and they are being constantly developed. Hubbard shows ignorance of the general literature, learning and development of psycho-analysis. He does not know or understand the meaning of many technical terms which he uses. Though using psycho-analytical terms he gives to them a meaning different from their accepted meaning in psycho-analysis, indicating that he has not understood the underlying concepts. Psycho-therapy has not stood still as at 1894 as Hubbard asserts but has made great advances. He has the mistaken idea that Freud alone is responsible for psycho-analysis as practised to-day, and he ignores or is unaware of the many famous psychiatrists who, since Freud's time, have assisted in developing psycho-analysis into what is practised to-day. He suffers from the popular but erroneous belief, formerly current amongst some to whom Freud was little more than a name, that, as he puts it, "the practitioner (i.e., the psycho-analyst) reads sexual significance into all discourse and evaluates it for the patient along sexual lines".

Such acquaintance as he has with the teachings of Freud seems to be limited to Freud's earlier writings. Many of Hubbard's theories as to the significance of recollections of "past lives" and "engrams", show that he is unfamiliar with Freud's later work.

His acquaintance with Freud's teachings is claimed to have been initiated by and come through a Commander Thompson, a doctor in the United States Navy, but not otherwise identified, who is said by Hubbard to have been a personal student of Freud and a source of inspiration to Hubbard. For no other reason than this attenuated connexion between Freud and himself, Hubbard writes:

> "Better than others, then, some sixty-eight years after Freud's original declarations, I could be considered qualified to criticize not only the failure of the basic work of Freud but the later offshoots which, while following his original tenets, yet sought to expand information on psycho-analysis . . . . Very few living analysts today have as a direct connexion with the subject as I have. . . Having established then my possible qualifications to criticize and having compounded such right by having bettered the results of Freud, I feel it is necessary to overhaul rapidly the points of failure of psycho-analysis as we understand the mind today."

All this is patently false. He claims, "I have used psycho-analysis as a practitioner", but his writings show almost complete ignorance of what it really is, and such practice as he may have made of psycho-analysis must have been as twisted as his practice of other therapies, good and bad, which he has prostituted. How he, as a science fiction writer, who has spent years travelling the world investigating the customs of peoples in many continents and, during the last fifteen years promoting an impudent fraud, can claim to speak with authority on a subject of which he is almost completely ignorant, makes sense only to Hubbard and his deluded followers.

His critique of psycho-analysis contains such dangerous statements as

> "The treatment of the insane today is far worse than it was two centuries ago and the brutality practised under the name of 'mental healing' cannot be regarded with equanimity by any civilized man,"

Such a statement would be likely to cause a person in need of psychiatric care to avoid psychiatric treatments at all costs; and, if a mentally ill person, having read such a dangerous statement, later did undergo proper psychiatric treatment, the prospect of treating such a person successfully would be greatly diminished because of the grave obstacle which fear of the psychiatrist had presented.

the accurate. The second part of the book is entitled "Man's Inhumanity to Man". Hubbard is its author. In the book he is described as "Dr. Hubbard" and as "A Nuclear Physicist".

The Board heard evidence from a highly qualified radiologist who has made a special study of radiation and its effects. He said that Hubbard's knowledge of radiation, as displayed in his writings in *All About Radiation*, was the "sort of knowledge that perhaps a boy who had read Intermediate Physics might, with a lot of misapprehensions and lack of understanding, demonstrate". One of Hubbard's assertions is that "a 16-foot wall cannot stop a gamma ray in a body, that is to say human, can". This witness said that this was a complete denial of physical truths and was a basic scientific fallacy which would lead to disastrous consequences in the community at this time if it were not resisted. He said that such a statement "shows complete and utter ignorance of physics, nuclear science and medicine". Speaking in general terms about Hubbard's contribution to *All About Radiation* which he described as "ravings and ramblings", the witness said :

> "There is no attempt to present precise data or conclusions from precise data ; no attempt to clearly present his views coherently and progressively in terms the reader can follow ; colloquial and extraordinary terminology is used to confuse rather than enlighten ; the more basic fundamental established truths of science are ignored and replaced by imaginative fiction without a vestige of corroborative experiment designed to support such hypotheses."

In *All About Radiation*, Hubbard states that "the danger in the world today in my opinion is not the atomic radiation which may or may not be floating through the atmosphere but the hysteria occasioned by that question". This is in line with much of his teaching that most illnesses are caused by the mind, and he claims that man can be exposed to radiation and escape illness or damage, so long as no hysteria is associated with the event. This contention, the witness pointed out, is absolutely untrue and contrary to all authority on radiation which is uniformly of the view that damage done by radiation is quantitatively related to the magnitude of the physical dose received. "Radiation", writes Hubbard, "is more of a mental than a physical problem". This, said the witness, is completely false. Hubbard's ignorance and confusion of thought are further illustrated by his contention that sunburn is the same sort of burn as that caused by atomic radiation. This, of course, is not so, as the evidence made clear.

The witness gave many other examples as appearing in *All About Radiation* of Hubbard's lack of knowledge, misunderstanding and positively wrong views on matters of radiation and biology. It is unnecessary further to itemize instances of Hubbard's ignorance on the subject of radiation except, perhaps, to refer to a formula which he claims to have evolved for a tonic called "dianazene", for which he claims almost magical powers. He wrote :

> "Dianazene runs out radiation—or what appears to be radiation. It also proofs a person against radiation in some degree. It also turns on and runs out incipient cancer. I have seen it run out skin cancer. A man who didn't have much liability to skin cancer (only had a few moles) took Dianazene. His whole jaw turned into a raw mass of cancer. He kept on taking Dianazene and it disappeared after a while. I was looking at a case of cancer that might have happened."

This, said the witness, was "utter nonsense". Hubbard gave the formula for dianazene in the book, but there was, as the witness said, nothing remarkable about it ; it was much the same sort of formula which is found in many proprietary medicines which are given for vague ill health, though the dosage in dianazene may be a little higher than is generally the case in such medicines. The fact that many Melbourne scientologists have taken dianazene is indicative of the degree of influence exercised by Hubbard over them.

One cannot but agree with the witness that it is a tragedy that anything so ridiculous should be inflicted on the general public.

From this witness's evidence it is apparent that Hubbard is completely incompetent to deal with the subject of radiation and that his knowledge of nuclear physics is distorted, inaccurate, mistaken and negligible. No evidence was called which disputed in any way these conclusions.

The dissemination of such nonsense as Hubbard has written in *All About Radiation* may well have dangerous consequences, for people reading and accepting it may develop a sense of false security or neglect or mistreat a condition which might otherwise respond to appropriate treatment.

CHAPTER 8

HUBBARD'S RESEARCH

If one excludes as "research" the fanciful imaginings of Hubbard, his research material appears to have been almost entirely what preclears have revealed in their processing. Almost if not entirely subjective and based on subjective standards, the "data" which Hubbard uses is that obtained from preclears who, while in a state of hypnosis induced by auditing, or otherwise mentally conditioned by processes which produce hallucinations, imagine fantastic, ludicrous and unusual experiences and thoughts, which Hubbard accepts as conclusive proof and on which he builds his theories. The evidence before the Board shows that processing reports of preclears from the several countries where scientology is practised are sent to Hubbard in England where they are examined and collated and the results reduced to some order, from which Hubbard then draws conclusions or gets ideas.

Williams described the development of a particular process called, "listing", wherein the goals of preclears were being sought. He said that preclears were required to provide a list of about 850 goals. These lists were compared and it was found that certain similarities began to emerge. There were many other goals, said Williams, "which were not in common, but there were certain plots of those goals that were in common. The strange thing was, even though a person did not know the plot, with very little steering they could originate the plot. This was rather peculiar. Unless there was telepathic communication, how did the person know of the plot?" The question was rhetorical but the answer obvious. Preclears in auditing session are in a highly suggestible condition, and a "very little steering" would go a very long way. There was an abundance of evidence that preclears came up with particular past experiences only after they had become aware of Hubbard's theories on that particular topic. Furthermore, it is probable that in a list of 850 goals there would be at least some which would be found in another list of similar size. The thoughts, hopes and aspirations of mankind follow a fairly common pattern and their similarity in different people does not require a fanciful theory that they were electronically implanted in thetans trillions of years ago. Early in their sojourn in scientology, preclears become aware of Hubbard's ideas on a great variety of matters, and the evidence shows that when being audited they obligingly provide "data" on these matters, which "data" is taken as confirming Hubbard's theories.

The power of suggestion on preclears is strikingly illustrated by the disclosures by preclears as to helatrobus implants. During 1963 Hubbard promulgated information concerning the helatrobus implants, stating the periods at which these implants were laid in. Thereafter, when preclears were audited on the helatrobus implant of the goal "to forget", they told of the implanting of that goal at some date between those indicated by Hubbard, namely, 38 to 43 trillion years ago.

A further indication of the dependence of Hubbard on the evaluations of preclears during processing is Williams' evidence on "theta traps". In *A History of Man* Hubbard, in writing of "theta traps", states:

> "There is no subject more interesting than that of theta traps. It is of vast interest to any invader. It is of vaster interest to your preclear. How can you trap a thetan? By curiosity, by giving him awards and prizes (of an implant), by retractor screens, by mock-ups, by ornate buildings which he will enter unsuspectingly only to be electronicced down; by many such means the thetan is reduced from knowing to a colonist, a slave, a mest body.
>
> All theta traps have one thing in common: they use electronic force to knock the thetan into forgetting, into unknowingness, into effect . . .
>
> The thetan feels himself, in some traps, being drawn up to a post. He fights it with his force. It cannot be successfully fought. He succumbs. A day or a hundred years later, he is picked off and elsewhere used . . . there was a theta trap called the fly trap. It was of a gummy material."

Williams said in evidence that Hubbard had no other way of acquiring such knowledge about thetans than from what preclears had revealed.

Hubbard's "research" is done at Saint Hill by himself and a small team of assistants. The facilities for "scientific research" into all the fields with which Hubbard claims great familiarity are very meagre.

Mrs. Williams, the most recently returned advanced Australian student to visit Saint Hill and to study there for about eight months, told the Board that "there is really not a laboratory at Saint Hill". She said that the manor house had three large halls and other rooms, a T.V. room, and a room with tape recording equipment, &c.; that the "experiments" comprised, in effect, auditing experiments on the advanced students and a consideration of auditing results, supplemented by reports from all over the world as to what has been produced by auditing in the way in which Hubbard has directed the auditing to be conducted; that Hubbard first puts

...ed to the students at Saint Hill whatever is to be audited and when it is successful with ... be promulgated for wider application, even though at that time research on it may not ... been finalized ; that the student groups which are the subject of such tests at Saint Hill ... contain up to about 100 students from various parts of the world, and that the staff consists ... from thirteen to twenty individuals, functioning as instructors, assistant instructors, case ... visors, clerks, auditors, and others and performing associated duties.

Gillham, who was also a Saint Hill graduate, said :

"We never saw Ron actually engaged in research, but then, because, as I understand, a lot of research was done in the early hours of the morning, but from the fact that the course was going, was also part of the research programme, as he would observe students and see what they were doing, and then, in his own time, what was going wrong and correct it, and I was there for that."

Gillham did not know of anyone else apart from Hubbard who was engaged in research, and, as far as Gillham knew, Hubbard's "research" was done in his own private room.

Mrs. Gillham, another Saint Hill graduate, said that the only research she observed at Saint Hill was amongst the students, and that :

"Sometimes Ron would say if he wanted to do research on a certain process and there was at one time a number of students selected to run this process, but the majority of research he gets Mary Sue [his wife] to run. So whatever he worked out, Mary Sue runs on him before he uses it."

Mrs. Tampion, who also was at Saint Hill, said that the research there consisted of auditors, pc's and students running new processes on each other to see how they fared".

How Hubbard, without laboratory, equipment or scientific assistants, could carry out experiments in all the sciences in which he claims to speak as an expert remains unexplained.

Notwithstanding the absence of such indispensable aids, Hubbard claims that all his work in dianetics and scientology is validated by scientific proof and, early in the Inquiry, Williams went to great lengths in evidence in an endeavour to explain and prove that Hubbard and scientology proceeded by the scientific method to experiment, test, evaluate, prove and draw justifiable conclusions. However, his evidence was purely argumentative and mere empty words and no evidence in fact was called which remotely suggested that there was anything scientific —or for that matter any real method—in Hubbard's experiments and "research".

One witness, a former ardent scientologist, and now a bachelor of science, who languished in the slough of scientology for a few years during which his University course was halted, had the opportunity of observing at close quarters the validity of Hubbard's claims for scientology. His verdict was, "unproven, a lot of words, no evidence".

Hubbard makes claims that he has the proofs, that these proofs are in Washington and elsewhere, that his books and other writings tell of his experiments and their results. Judging the standard, value and extent of his research methods by what he has chosen to make public in his books and other writings, Hubbard fails ignominiously. Several expert scientific witnesses gave evidence to the effect that Hubbard's methods as revealed by his writings have not the slightest resemblance to scientific method.

Experts in many scientific fields criticized the so-called scientific method and research of Hubbard, and out of the evidence which the Board heard emerged the following criticisms, with which the Board wholly agrees :—

(1) Hubbard is satisfied with, and regards as sufficient, subjective standards of proof ;

(2) He does not test the data obtained by subjective means even when there are means of objective testing ; e.g., Hubbard's claims as to exteriorization could be tested objectively, but no such tests appear to have been undertaken. Hubbard and a scientology witness claimed that scientology processing could add 30 pounds of weight to a body by mocking up a mass and bringing it into the body. The Board invited the scientology interests to arrange a demonstration, but the invitation was declined ;

(3) He does not give sufficient detail to establish the validity of his conclusions ;

(4) There is no confirmation of any of his findings by experiments carried out by other workers in the same field ;

(5) The experiments are not described and there is no way of testing his conclusions ;

(6) The material which he uses is—

(*a*) not capable of being tested,

(*b*) obtained under conditions which do not admit of any control or check,

(*c*) necessarily suspect for the reasons, amongst others, that it is generally obtained from persons who are hypnotized or who are in some illusory state, and to whom suggestions have frequently been made ;

(7) A great part of the material [illegible] more than categorical pronouncements by Hubbard without any suggestion that there is any evidence to justify them ;

(8) An enormous proportion of Hubbard's so-called evidence, alleged results of experiments, findings and conclusions is totally at variance with orthodox theory and actual known facts which are the results of scientifically conducted experiments made under proper control conditions and capable of being duplicated, tested and confirmed.

Hubbard's attitude and that of his followers, as shown by several who gave evidence before the Board, is in effect, " I say such and such is possible, therefore it is. Now you prove me wrong, and since you can't, it must be right." Hubbard categorically asserts as a fact that " a few mornings ago " he was up in the Van Allen belt and that he then went on to Venus, where he inspected an implant station. Prove him wrong !

Each new " discovery " he hails as the ultimate, the final " breakthrough ", the answer to all problems, requiring only that auditors develop sufficient skills in the techniques he has devised to " clear " the world. Yet very soon that " breakthrough " is superseded by another, more wonderful and more promising than the last. And so it goes on.

Reliance on the data provided by preclears in auditing, where hallucinatory images are generated, does not of course bear any resemblance to scientific method. Yet it is on such a foundation that Hubbard has built the whole structure of his teaching. In *A History of Man*, which Hubbard claims is " a cold-blooded and factual account of your last sixty trillion years ", Hubbard writes the most fanciful nonsense. Examples of the material contained in *A History of Man* and on which Hubbard based his " research " are set out in Chapter II. Hubbard published this book in 1952, before the Piltdown man hoax was exposed. In it, Hubbard writes,

> " The Piltdown contains freakish acts of strange ' logic ', of demonstrating dangerous on one's fellows, of eating one's wife and other somewhat illogical activities. The Piltdown teeth were enormous and he was quite careless as to whom and what he bit and often very much surprised at the resulting damage. Obsessions about biting, efforts to hide the mouth and early familial troubles can be found in the Piltdown. It is a wonderful area in which to locate GE overt acts."

How preclears could recall " real " incidents which could not have happened has yet to be explained by scientology. Hubbard's research on the Piltdown man is surely a hoax upon a hoax.

It is the claim of scientology that it must be valid because it works, the test being " workability ". In *Dianetics : MSMH*, Hubbard wrote—

> " The only test is whether or not a fact works. If it does work and can be used, it is a scientific fact. And the prenatal engram is a scientific fact. Tested and checked for objective reality, it still stands firm. And as for subjective reality, *the acceptance of the prenatal engram as a working fact alone makes possible the clear.*"

Hubbard finds his proof of workability in the claims made that preclears frequently say they feel better after auditing. Leaving aside for the time being the likelihood that post-hypnotic suggestion may well explain a preclear's statement that he feels better after auditing, workability of itself really proves nothing. This is evident from, for example, the research of Freud whom, incidentally, Hubbard acknowledges as one on whose work he has drawn. Early in the history of psycho-analysis his experiments led Freud to regard recent sexual trauma as being solely responsible for the production of hysterical, neurotic symptoms. He noted that, when his patients recalled a sexual trauma, they tended to lose their symptoms. However, Freud soon noticed that the " cures " were not permanent and he then assumed that the symptoms might have had their origins in more distant sexual traumas. When he investigated this theory he found that patients reported sexual traumas occurring in adolescence and that when they recalled those incidents their symptoms disappeared, but these gains likewise tended to be temporary. Further experiments which brought to light sexual trauma experienced in early childhood once more brought in its train some relief, often only temporary, of the patient's symptoms. However, Freud found that, in some cases where patients reported such incidents as having occurred in early childhood and they appeared to be benefiting from this recall, there was no possibility whatsoever that the incident could have occurred. Thus, " workability ", the fact that a patient may benefit from " recall " of an incident which did not happen, was no proof that the incident happened.

As already mentioned, Hubbard's acquaintance with Freud's work appears to be very superficial and to be confined to Freud's early writings. If Hubbard was aware of Freud's later work and theories, in which Freud later considerably modified his earlier tentatively propounded theories, Hubbard entirely ignores them, for whereas Freud accepted the position that temporary relief was experienced by conjuring up incidents which did not happen, Hubbard wrongly treats the hallucinations of the preclear in relation to things that could not have happened as conclusive proof of such happenings, and on this entirely unwarranted assumption he bases the great bulk of his theories and teachings on the thetan, the time track, past lives and many other fantasies.

The following extracts from *Dianetics : MSM I"* illustrate the nature of Hubbard's "engrams" and the standard of his research. They are examples of how engrams are said to be created ; one relates to engrams said to have been received at birth and the other relates to engrams said to have been received during a dental operation.

Hubbard considers that " birth is a very aberrative affair " ; and to make his point tells us where, by processing a patient on his birth, it was established that

" his asthma had been caused by the doctor's enthusiasm in yanking him off the table just when he was fighting for his first breath. He had had conjunctivitis. That came from the eye drops. He had had sinusitis. That had come from the nose swabs used by the pretty nurse."

The " second case is described in the following terms :

" Let us make this an example : a man is under nitrous oxide (the most vicious anaesthetic ever invented as it is actually not anaesthetic but a hypnotic) undergoing exodontistry. As usual everybody present around the ' unconscious ' patient chatters and yaps about the patient, the weather, the most popular movie star, or baseball. The exodontist is a tough character, bossy to the nurse, apt to be angry about trifles ; he is also very sympathetic toward the patient. The nurse is a blue-eyed blonde, who is socially aberrated. The patient, actually in agony, receiving an engram amongst engrams which may ruin his life (terrible stuff, nitrous oxide ; really hands out a fancy engram as any dianeticist can attest) is unanalytical. Everything said to him or around him is taken literally. He takes the valence of the exodontist as both the top valence present and the sympathetic valence. But every phrase uttered is aberrative and will be interpreted by that happy little moron, the reactive mind, on the order of Simple Simon who was told he had to be careful how he stepped in the pies, so he stepped in them carefully. These people may be talking about somebody else but every ' I ' or ' he ' or ' you ' uttered is engramic and will be applied to others and himself by the patient in the most literal sense. ' He can't remember anything ' says the exodontist. All right, when the engram keys-in, this patient will have an occlusion on memory in greater or lesser degree. ' He can't see or feel it ' : this means an occlusion on sight, pain and tactile. If the patient has his eyes watering in agony at the moment (though completely ' under ') he may get actual bad vision as well as poor visual recall from this experience. Now they put him in the hands of this blonde nurse to let him sleep off the drug and recover. She is an aberree amongst aberrees. She knows patients do weird things when they are still ' out ' so she pumps him for information about his life. And she knows they are hypnotic (yes, she sure does) so she gives him some positive suggestions. Amusing herself. She says he'll like her. That she'll be good to him. And stay there now for the present.

So the poor patient, who has had two wisdom teeth, impacted, taken out, has a full anger-sympathy dramatization. The general tone he takes is the tone the exodontist showed to the others in the room. The exodontist was angry at the nurse. With his recalls all messed up, the patient a few years later meets a woman similar to this nurse. The nurse has given him compulsions towards her. The silly little moron, the reactive mind, sees in this entirely different person enough similarity to create an identity between the nurse and this new woman. So the patient divorces his wife and marries the pseudo-nurse. Only now that he has married the pseudo-nurse the dental engram seems to key-in in earnest. Physically he gets ill : the two molars adjacent to where the wisdom teeth came out develop large cavities and begin to rot (circulation shut down, pain in the area but can't be felt because there's a pain recall shut-off). His memory goes to pieces. His recalls become worse. He begins to develop eye trouble and a strange conjunctivitis. Further (because the dentist leaned on his chest and stomach with a sharp elbow from time to time) he has chest and stomach pains. This nitrous oxide hurt his lungs and this pain is also in chronic restimulation. But most horrible : he believes that this pseudo-nurse will take care of him and he stops to some degree taking care of himself in any way ; his energy dissipates ; and analytically he knows it is all wrong and that he is not himself. For he is now fixed in the valence of the exodontist who is angry with this nurse and so he beats the pseudo-nurse because he senses that from her all evil flows. The girl he married is not and was not the nurse ; she sounds something like her and is a blonde. She has her own engrams and reacts. She attempts suicide.

Then, one day, since this is one engram among many, the mental hospital gets our patient and the doctors there decide that all he needs is a good solid series of electric shocks to tear his brain up, and if that doesn't work, a nice ice-pick into each eyeball now and during electric shock, the ice-pick sweeping a wide arc to tear the analytical mind to pieces. His wife agrees. Our patient can't defend himself : he's insane and the insane have no rights, you know.

Only the cavalry, in this one case, arrived in the form of dianetics and cleared the patient and the wife and they are happy today. This is an actual engram and an actual case history. It is a sympathy engram, pro-survival on the moronic reactive mind level ".

DIANETICS

Dianetics is described by Hubbard as " the modern science of mental health ". He explains that its derivation is from two Greek words, " dia " meaning " through " and " noos " meaning " mind ". An examination of the content of dianetic teaching suggests that its derivation would more aptly be from Diana, the moon goddess, and that a word with a Latin root but much the same meaning would have been more appropriate.

Hubbard wrote a number of books about dianetics and it has been the subject of a substantial number of articles in scientological publications. Before discussing dianetics in the light of the evidence placed before the Board some excerpts from the books and articles written by Hubbard can conveniently be referred to for an idea of the fanciful claims which Hubbard made for it.

The word " dianetics " is said to be " a term employed to embrace the science of thought and including a family of subsciences by which the individual collective activities of mankind may be understood and bettered ".

Hubbard writes that dianetics is " a sub-subject of scientology and covers the anatomy of the mind rather than the brain " ; it is " that branch of scientology that covers mental anatomy " ; it is " a form of science of thought applicable to psychosomatic ills and individual aberrations ". Its purpose is " to pass man across the abyss of irrational, solely reactive thought and to enter a new stage of constructive progression to the ultimate goal."

The goal of dianetics is " a world without insanity, without criminals and without war ". It looks for a simpler course to the achievement of its aims than through the conventional therapies. In *Science of Survival*, which was first published in 1951, Hubbard wrote

> " It took four to twelve years to get an inkling of these [conventional] therapies and all evidence to hand, carefully compiled, shows that they do not work, that the problems of criminality, insanity and war still remained, with these systems of ' therapy ' far out of control."

He then claimed that dianetics was a simpler solution, which did not require twelve years of schooling and practice to learn, but which provided " an understanding of life, man, and mind operation which could resolve the 19,000,000 insane, our millions of criminals, and international madness ".

Dianetics is, wrote Hubbard in *Dianetics : MSMH*,

> " actually a family of sciences . . . . With the techniques presented in this handbook the psychiatrist, psycho-analyst and intelligent layman can successfully and invariably treat all psychosomatic ills and inorganic aberrations. More importantly the skills offered in this handbook will produce the dianetic *clear*, an optimum individual with intelligence considerably greater than the current normal, or a dianetic *release*, an individual who has been freed from his major anxieties or illnesses. The release can be done in less than twenty hours of work and is a state superior to any produced by several years of psycho-analysis, since the release will not relapse."

The principal books on dianetics are *Dianetics : MSMH*, *Science of Survival*, and *Dianetics* 1955. These books contain an exposition of the principles of dianetics and instructions for the practice of dianetic therapy as well as a large number of instances of the alleged beneficial application of dianetics. Fundamental to dianetics is " survival ", towards which all activity should be directed. " The dynamic principle of existence is ' survive ' ". The first axiom is : survive. " We do not know ", writes Hubbard, " to what end we are surviving and in our field of the knowable and in our choice of only the workable axioms we do not know and have no immediate reason to ask why ".

Survival, considered as a single and sole purpose, is said by Hubbard to subdivide into four dynamics.

> " Dynamic One is the urge of the individual towards survival for the individual and his symbiotes. [' Symbiotes ' means all energies and entities which aid survival.]
>
> Dynamic Two is the urge of the individual towards survival through procreation ; it includes both the sex act and the raising of progeny, the care of children and their symbiotes.
>
> Dynamic Three is the urge of the individual towards survival for the group or the group for the group and includes the symbiotes of that group.
>
> Dynamic Four is the urge of the individual towards survival for Mankind or the urge toward survival of Mankind for Mankind as well as the group for Mankind, &c. and includes the symbiotes of mankind."

The mind of an individual so dianetics teaches, has really three parts. They are the analytical, the reactive and the somatic.

The analytical mind, sometimes referred to as the conscious mind, is that portion of the mind which perceives and retains experienced data to compose and resolve problems and directs the organism along the four dynamics. It thinks in differences and similarities.

The reactive mind is that portion of the mind which files and retains pain and painful emotion and seems to direct the organism solely on a stimulus-response basis. It thinks only in identities.

The somatic mind is that mind which, directed by the analytical or reactive mind, places solutions into effect on the physical level.

Williams understood the "somatic mind" as a term used to describe

> "that package of information or data appertaining to the automatic function of the body, and automatic responses of the body. The somatic mind, functionally, would include such things as the automatic heart beat and breathing and this sort of thing."

In *Dianetics: MSMH*, Hubbard wrote that "the hidden source of all psychosomatic ills and human aberrations has been discovered and skills have been developed for their invariable cure". The goal of dianetics being to cure psychosomatic illness and remove aberrations, dianetics was therefore dedicated to "running out" and so removing what Hubbard said was the cause of all the trouble, the engram. According to dianetics, psychosomatic ills are caused by engrams, the engram being the single source of psychosomatic ills and aberrations. "The engram and only the engram causes aberrations and psychosomatic illnesses." Aberrations include all deranged or irrational behaviour. Moments of "unconsciousness", when the analytical mind is attentuated in a greater or lesser degree, are the only moments when engrams can be received. The engram is a moment of "unconsciousness" containing physical pain or painful emotion and all perceptions and is not available to the analytical mind as experience.

Hubbard declared that all psychosomatic illnesses, "which constitute 70 per cent. of man's illnesses, can be positively cured by dianetic processing". This, he said, was effected by auditing the preclear or sufferer and thereby discovering and running out the engram. The source of the aberration was said to be the reactive mind which acted more or less irrationally and fed information to the conscious mind and body, without the knowledge or consent of the individual, save that sometimes the individual might perceive that he was acting irrationally in relation to some matter, but could not understand why. An individual, according to Hubbard, thus possessed two minds; the analytical mind, which is the conscious mind which becomes aware of things learned by actual experience and functions logically; and the reactive mind, which is the unconscious mind and which operates irrationally or irresponsibly and is the cause of all aberrations. The problems of life are complicated by the functioning of the reactive mind, and it is the cause of ill-health and mental troubles.

The reactive mind, so Hubbard claims, received engrams in the past. Initially, the "past" was earlier in the life of the individual concerned but quickly Hubbard propounded the theory that many engrams, perhaps most, were incurred in the prenatal period, i.e., during the pregnancy of the mother; and at this period the reactive mind of the unborn child became aware of events happening and words spoken at a time when it, the unborn child, received some injury, e.g., by the father hitting the mother in the stomach, or much more frequently by an injury received by the embryo or foetus during intercourse between the parents, the embryo being aware of and suffering injury and remembering such incidents and accompanying words from as early as eight days after conception. As these theories further developed, Hubbard claimed that engrams could be experienced by the individual even before conception! All of this, of course, is nonsense, and a large body of expert evidence was called to prove that it and much more fantastic theorising was nonsense. However, Hubbard, disdaining to admit such theories as fantasy, boldly asserts them to be scientifically proven facts.

An attempt was made by scientology witnesses at the Inquiry to show that dianetics is now, in effect, in abeyance, but that is clearly not so; it was the forerunner of scientology, and out of it scientology developed; and it is claimed by Hubbard that dianetics is part of scientology. Hubbard has consistently maintained that an understanding of his book, *Dianetics: MSMH*, is essential to an understanding of scientology, and he has repeatedly, right up to very recent times, directed that every effort be made to sell this book, a million copies, so he claims, having already been sold. Its present price is £2 3s. 6d.

In dianetics Hubbard considered that

> "The entire physical pain and painful emotion of a lifetime, whether the individual 'knows' about it or not, is contained, recorded, in the engram bank. Nothing is forgotten. And all physical pain and painful emotion, no matter how the individual may think he has handled it, is capable of reinflicting itself upon him from this hidden level, unless that pain is removed by dianetic therapy."

Hubbard writes in *Dianetics* . . . . . :

" ' Dianetic therapy ', may briefly be stated. Dianetics deletes all the pain from a lifetime. When the pain is erased in the engram bank and refiled as memory and experience in the memory banks, all aberrations and psychosomatic illnesses vanish, the dynamics are entirely rehabilitated and the physical and mental being regenerate ".

Hubbard claimed that in dianetics had been discovered the method of refiling pain and that " wide awake and without drugs an individual can return to any period of his entire life providing his passage is not blocked by engrams ". The technique or therapy is done by what is called " dianetic reverie ", and is applied by an auditor, who

" directs the attention of the patient to the patient's self and then begins to place the patient in various periods of the patient's life merely by telling him to go there rather than remember. All therapy is done, not by remembering or associating, but by travel on the *time track*. Every human being has a *time track*. It begins with life and it ends with death. It is a sequence of events from portal to portal as recorded ".

That many of the processes used in dianetics were hypnotic is evident both from their nature and their operation but Hubbard either ignores or denies this fact. In these processes the processing was towards *clear*, which was at the time said to be the optimum state attainable by man. In such a state, all illness and aberrations fell away. An intermediate stage was the *release*.

" In a release, the case is not progressed to the point of complete recall. In a clear, full memory exists throughout the lifetime, with the additional bonus that he has photographic recall in colour, motion, sound, &c., as well as optimum computational ability ".

Dianetics taught that past experiences were recorded, " that the engram recording was probably done on the cellular level, that the engram bank was contained in the cells ", that " the engram is a recording like the ripples in the groove of a phonograph record ". Hubbard was emphatic in pointing out that what were impinged on the cell were not *memories* but actually prenatal *engrams* or *recordings*, and that these recording at a cellular level were capable of being made from the earliest stage of prenatal development onward ; even at the zygote stage. The most prolific source of engrams was, so Hubbard considered, in the prenatal period, and his dianetic writings are cluttered to a degree which is obsessive with examples of how the prenatal engrams were experienced by the embryo, sometimes only a few days after conception, and by the foetus, as a result of violent assaults on or other physical injury to the mother, attempted abortions and intercourse which is often described as promiscuous. In Chapter 6, aspects of prenatal engrams and Hubbard's morbid preoccupation with abortion and sexual perversion are dealt with.

About 70 per cent. of the physician's " current roster of diseases ", so Hubbard claims, falls into the category of pyschosomatic illness. " Psychosomatic illnesses ", Hubbard explained, " are those which have a mental origin but which are nevertheless organic ". Hubbard writes,

" Arthritis, dermatitis, allergies, asthma, some coronary difficulties, eye trouble, bursitis, ulcers, sinusitis, &c., form a very small section of the psychosomatic catalogue. Bizarre aches and pains in various portions of the body are generally psychosomatic. Migraine headaches are psychosomatic and, with the others, are uniformly cured by dianetic therapy. (And the word cured is used in its fullest sense.) "

CHAPTER 10

ASSOCIATION BETWEEN DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY

Hubbard founded the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation in California in 1950. By ... experiments in dianetic processing had reached the stage where he wished to develop the ... theory beyond merely the prenatal period. He found in dianetic processing that ... came up with incidents which could not have happened either in this lifetime or in the ... period. He accepted the incidents as real, though it appeared that they had occurred ... the prenatal period, sometimes very many years earlier. In 1951, because of differences ... himself and the board of control of the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation, he ... from that organization and continued alone his probing of the past. In this way, he ... scientology, which involved his "discovery", by what he claimed to be scientific methods, ... man or the soul or the spirit, which he claimed had existed for all time and had possessed ... bodies over millions of years. There now opened before him the entrancing and ... vista of the past with boundless scope for his imagination.

... Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation seems to have fallen on hard times by about ... Hubbard acquired it in some way which did not clearly emerge in the evidence. By ... dianetics was Hubbard's once more, and he held a congress to celebrate the reunion which ... the Unification Congress.

Scientology witnesses repeatedly asserted during the Inquiry that dianetics was not now ... Their anxiety to establish this contention was understandable, because of the ... claims made by dianetics to cure with certainty a great number of man's ills. Hubbard ... retracted any of the claims which he had earlier made for dianetics, and the scientology ... did not resile in any way from the claims which had been made as to the efficacy of ... to cure with certainty 70 per cent. of man's psychosomatic illnesses and aberrations. ... however, that at the present time scientologists were not interested in curing ills but only ... the able more able. Tampion said that, though the highly efficacious skills of dianetics ... able to cure the mentally ill, it was uneconomic to do so, as far quicker results were ... "making the able more able" than by making the less able, able.

The scientology witnesses pointed out what they claimed were important distinctions between ... and scientology. For instance, Hubbard in *HCO Bull.* of 1st July, AD 13 (1963), wrote, ... the advent of Scientology with its complete shift from Dianetic goals, healing went out as ... for running engrams and concern about the body vanished as an auditing target .... running has vanished as a healing process. Engram handling by chains has emerged as ... reoriented subject, not even vaguely connected with the body and with the target not of ... clear but of Operating Thetan."

It was said that since the discovery that the thetan had engrams the theory that the engram ... was cellular did not exist in scientology (notwithstanding the positive assertion in ... as a proven fact that the engram recording was cellular), because the recording was now ... engram of the thetan which had no cells on which the recording could be impinged.

Williams explained what he described as the "principal changeover" from dianetics to ... thus: "The early dianetic work said that what aberrated the individual was what was ... the individual, whereas in scientology we see introduced the concept that it is what the ... himself has done that can aberrate him," that is, the individual takes responsibility for ... condition. Williams further expressed the distinction between dianetics and scientology ... "At the end of a dianetics session he [the preclear] would say, 'I have recovered from ... someone did to me.' At the end of the scientology session he would say, 'I have ... from something as a result of what I have done.' So, it is contradictory".

One important aspect of scientology auditing is that a person should be "at cause," just ... is said to be at cause, and that a person should be responsible and should accept ... Of whatever may be the situation being audited, he will understand how and why the situation ... He is said then to have a clearer understanding of things and to accept responsibility, ... tends to explain whatever may have happened—or the preclear believes happened—as ... himself and to decisions made or acts done or thoughts entertained by himself. Nobody ... asserts Hubbard, unless he wants to be sick; even a soldier wounded by enemy action is said ... responsible for his wound because of his own non-survival thought or action. Anything ... has happened to a person, so it is said, is because of some non-survival act which he ... is responsible for. The preclear thus examines his past in an accusative way, accepting ... and acknowledging guilt for happenings in respect of which he was in no way

culpable. The quality of guilt is thereby given to the most innocent action, and the acceptance of responsibility in this distorted way, far from benefiting the preclear, leaves him prey to great anxieties and predisposed to undertake more auditing to find relief from the very anxieties that auditing produces.

Williams, in pointing out a distinction as to responsibility according to whether the preclear has been dianetically or scientologically processed, merely illustrates an immaterial distinction, for the techniques are essentially the same, and if scientology preclears soliloquize differently from dianetic preclears it is merely because they have been so indoctrinated.

Though there do exist these and other distinctions between dianetics and scientology, though the techniques which have developed in recent years are called by scientological names and are said to be directed towards the thetan or spirit rather than the body, there has continued to be a close and unbroken association between the two. As already mentioned, dianetics is repeatedly referred to in scientological writings as a sub-subject of scientology—as that part of scientology which deals with mental anatomy—and scientology witnesses agreed that dianetics was still a part of scientology. Even during the Inquiry the two names appeared boldly across the front of the HASI premises at 157–9 Spring-street, Melbourne.

In HCO Pol. Lr. of the 26th February, 1961, Hubbard refers to the " International Council of Dianetics and Scientology ", which " is legalized by the legal structure of HCO. Ltd. and by my will of December 26, 1960 " to which Council Williams and Mrs. Williams were appointed, the purpose of the Council being stated to be, " to ensure the smooth running of Dianetics and Scientology throughout the world, to safeguard and increase their money and properties and to provide good administration, excellent service and justice ".

Numerous bulletins contain references to dianetics which indicate that it is still very much alive.

Hubbard has been most insistent in numerous bulletins that the sales of his book, *Dianetics : MSMH* should be pushed virtually to the exclusion of other literature. In *HCO Bull.* of the 28th April, 1960, Hubbard writes, " *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* contains today a perfectly workable therapy. But more importantly it contains a bridge between the uninformed and the informed public on the subject of scientology ".

In the same bulletin, Hubbard writes,

> " When people are asking you questions about Dianetics and Scientology, no matter how obtuse or abstruse the questions are, your best answer to these questions was my earliest answer and that was, Read *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* and that will answer your question . . . . We have made a break-through. The moment of the break-through is recorded at public level with *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health*. If people do not read this book, they just will not have broken through . . . . To all Central Orgs. Push this book with every possible display and mention . . . . Play down all other PE books, display *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* as *the* book they must now buy . . . . We've lost the people in a maze of many titles. Take down all your modern book displays. Concentrate on *one*, *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* ".

This direction makes it clear that dianetics is a current study and very much alive. Obediently to Hubbard's command the Melbourne HASI gave precedence to *Dianetics : MSMH* and prominently displayed the book in its window.

In *HCO Bull.* of the 6th October, 1960, Hubbard directs that professional auditors be written to telling them that there are unlimited supplies of *Dianetics : MSMH* available and that " As we feel that this book is the best possible dissemination for Scientology, we want to get it out to people with the least possible delay ". As an inducement to the auditors, the instruction continued, " For each and every copy of *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* that you buy from us for cash you will get a credit of £1 in the HGC. This offer is only open to professional auditors—the public will buy the book from you in the usual way ".

The Melbourne HASI monthly magazine *Communication* of which Mrs. Williams was at least until October, 1964, the editor, bore at that date the legend " The Official Periodical of Dianetics and Scientology in Australia ".

The Com. Mag. of May, 1960, states in relation to *Dianetics : MSMH* that to say it was " invaluable both to the Student of Scientology and to anyone wishing to find his way in the labyrinth of human behaviour, is an understatement : the book is, in fact, essential reading ". The Com. Mag. of June, 1961, reprints part of the first chapter of *Dianetics : MSMH*.

The Com. Mag. of November, 1962, refers to *Dianetics : MSMH* thus : "This book describes the states of 'release' and 'clear' obtainable through Scientology processing". The Com. Mag. of February–March, 1963, describes *Dianetics : MSMH* as "the basic text book on the mind and clearing".

The Com. Mag. of May, 1965, is mainly an advertisement for *The Original Thesis* written by Hubbard in 1948, which is described as "The Original Text on Dianetics" and is said to be "an excellent beginning text for anyone starting in Scientology".

Many ideas developed in dianetics were adopted into scientology, e.g., the engram, the time track, the clear, the release. It may well be that emphasis and direction have changed, but dianetics has always remained and is still an integral part of scientology. Witnesses were constrained to admit that it was important to scientology. Williams conceded that "it has key importance", but the explanation of the HASI for the continued association of *Dianetics : MSMH* with scientology was that it provided helpful background material and enabled the history of scientology to be appreciated and understood, so that the inquirer "can read through Dianetics and can understand the rest of it".

The connexion between dianetics and scientology and the continued prominence given to *Dianetics : MSMH* were of much more significance and importance in this Inquiry than historical or background material. As will appear later in this Report, for a considerable number of years, scientology, in a guarded and veiled manner yet nonetheless deliberately and consistently, has been purporting to treat illnesses and effect cures.

Protestations that scientology does not claim to cure are idle, because at the same time the HASI offers to inquirers its dianetic literature which proclaims the efficacy at wholesale healing of one of the branches of scientology. In the Melbourne HASI Com. Mag. Vol. 1, No. 10, there appears in bold type the announcement that "All you have read about in scientology and Dianetics can be achieved by you with processing from the Hubbard Guidance Centre". The two subjects are deliberately woven together in this confusing way in order to deceive the uncritical who are led to believe that scientology has healing techniques, and at the same time to enable the HASI, when challenged by government authority, to reply that is does not *claim* to heal. The scientological attitude is, in effect, "Scientology does not claim to cure, but in the past it has done the wonderful things set out in *Dianetics : MSMH* and other books. Of course it does not *claim* to cure but . . . ." The success of this technique is measured by the number of mentally and physically ill people who have patronised the Melbourne HASI. Such number does not admit a precise definition, but it is evident from an examination of numerous files that the technique adopted by the HASI of disclaiming to heal but pointing to past achievements was effective in many cases.

CHAPTER 11

SCIENTOLOGY THEORIES

In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, written by Hubbard in 1956 and described as "The Basic Book of the Theory and Practice of Scientology for Beginners", Hubbard seeks to discuss and explain the basic principles of scientology. In quoting from this and other writings of Hubbard, the Board has not followed Hubbard's practice of printing in capitals the many words, phrases and even sentences which he dignifies with capital letters for the purpose of emphasis.

It is also to be noted that, in many of his writings, Hubbard puts in parenthesis after certain words other words with the same or substantially the same meaning for the assistance, so he explains, of translators. In quoting Hubbard's actual texts this Report includes the words which Hubbard has put in parenthesis.

One further preliminary observation should be made: the attempted codification or description of scientology theories in this Chapter—and, indeed, in any other part of this Report—should not be taken as indicating in any way an acceptance of their validity.

Cycle of Action.

Hubbard writes in *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought* that fundamental to scientology is what he calls the "Cycle of Action" which is "an apparency as follows : Create, then survive ; then destroy ; or Creation, Survival, Destruction". Hubbard illustrates the apparent cycle of action by this example : "A child is born, he grows, he reaches manhood, he grows old, he dies". However, he stresses that this is only the apparent cycle of action and that "The actual cycle of action is as follows : Create, create-create-create, create-counter-create, no creation, nothingness" : "create-counter-create" being to "create something against a creation", which equals "to create one thing and then create something else against it", which equals to "destroy".

Hubbard says that an actual cycle of action consists of various activities, each of which is creative. By way of illustration he takes a wall which is seen to be standing.

> "To be apparent it is necessary that the wall be constantly created. The act of 'destruction' is to exert against the wall another creativeness that of the action or activity of knocking the wall down. Both the wall standing there and the action of knocking it down are 'creative' actions. Because we may object (to argue against, dislike) to a wall being knocked down, we vilify (swear at, scorn) the creativeness involved in knocking it down with the word 'destructive'. Actuality tells us there is no such thing as destruction. There is only creation against a creation. There is another 'type of destruction' and this is no more creation. By no longer being a party to (a member of) the wall's creation, the wall, in theory, can cease to exist for one. This is true in actual practice in Scientology".

Reality.

From this line of "reasoning", which is reminiscent of discarded oddities of earlier philosophic speculation, Hubbard then propounds the proposition that what is real for a person is real for that person and what is unreal for that person is unreal for that person, and his followers carry this proposition to extreme lengths. On this basis, several witnesses were prepared to accept Hubbard's claim to have gone to Venus on a particular occasion in this lifetime, because Hubbard had said he had been there a few days before and if it was real to him then it was real to him.

"Reality," writes Hubbard, "is the way things appear. Reality is apparency . . . . Reality is fundamentally agreement. What we agree to be real is real". This statement and the confusion of the use of the word "create" illustrates the wholesale distortion of the meaning of words in which Hubbard engages. His writings abound in instances of words being assigned meanings different from their accepted or conventional meanings and he frequently invents new words for his purposes. Of course, each branch of learning has its own vocabulary, and a person, whether he be a lay person or the founder of scientology, may make his own dictionary. But Hubbard confuses his followers by the use of common words in a quite artificial and contradictory way, and obscures the meaning which he is endeavouring to convey.

Throughout the Inquiry, the Board has been aware of the difficulty caused by Hubbard's misuse and abuse of common English words, and it has endeavoured to bear in mind the distorted meanings which Hubbard has given to such words. However, allowing for Hubbard's peculiar deviation from standard English meanings, the Board finds no more acceptable to reason the great body of Hubbard's teaching on scientology theory.

The cycle of action thesis which he propounded may appeal to some as an interesting view of of life, but one cannot ignore the fallacies which it contains, such as reality being an apparency and the claim that for a thing to exist it must be constantly created, and that in scientology a thing may cease to exist if one ceases to think it exists.

There are three conditions, writes Hubbard, which comprise life, and they are "be, do and have": the conditions of "being" or "beingness", "doing" and "havingness". Hubbard teaches that people's beingness, doing and havingness may vary greatly according to their mental conditions and that scientology processing can produce in a person a greater degree of beingness and havingness, as well as raise his ability to do things.

"This is Life".

One of the highly recommended books on scientology, described as standard reading for beginners, is a volume of about 100 pages entitled, *This is Life, An Introduction to Scientology* by Reg Sharpe, an American. This book was written in 1961 and reprinted on several occasions, including once in Australia. Sharpe somewhat simplifies the cycle of action, stating it to be simply "Create–Survive–Destroy (Decay)" or, as applied to a human body "Birth–Life–Death"; and he quotes axiom 13 of the "Axioms of Scientology" in which Hubbard has written "The cycle of action of the physical universe is Create, Survive (persist), Destroy".

This is Life is a simply written book, in which the author takes simple examples to illustrate his points, but lacks logic and assumes a multitude of premises without proving them—in effect, leaving it until later when the student will become more advanced in scientology thought and able then to "cognite" on them without having to be satisfied that such premises are valid.

Stable Datum.

Sharpe stresses the need for a person to have "stable data" in all matters, and he quotes axiom 52 as follows, "A Stable Datum is necessary to the alignment of data". It emerges from a consideration of Hubbard's and Sharpe's writings on stable data that so long as the stable datum is true for you, all is well, even though it may not be true for others; and, further, if a stable datum which you have chosen turns out to be untrue for you, you start off with a new stable datum and again all will be well. Sharpe readily assumes that the reader will cognite on scientology and requests him to read the book uncritically by the following exhortation:

> "the reason I have drawn your attention to all this is because in studying this book and, indeed, anything Scientological, I want you to be sure that the data presented is true. If you sit and try to prove it wrong you will be in trouble. On the other hand I do not wish to try to prove it right. I just want you to read it and make up your mind as to its truth or otherwise. I do hope you will neither accept nor reject anything just because you do not understand . . . . Above all I want you to discover for yourself what is true".

He then deals with people who are sure of themselves and who, he writes, have "certainty", because they have the most stable data.

> "There are so many things on which they are certain. In consequence they are better able to sum up situations and act to the best advantage. At worst we have the insane. There is little if anything that they are certain about. Certainty you will observe is closely allied to sanity. The more certainties a man has the more sane he is."

In this insidious way, the reader of *This is Life* is led to read the rest of the book, always with the subconscious thought that what he is reading is right and that his own deficiences are the explanation for his failure to understand and accept, and the further subconscious thought that to lack certainty about any proposition in the book is, to that extent, to be insane.

The Eight Dynamics.

In *Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard writes, "As one looks out across the confusion which is life or existence for most people, one can discover eight main divisions to each one of which applies the conditions of existence. Each division contains a cycle of action." These divisions are called "dynamics" and there are eight dynamics which, according to Hubbard, are:—

> THE FIRST DYNAMIC—is the urge towards existence as one's self. Here we have individuality expressed fully. This can be called the self dynamic.
>
> THE SECOND DYNAMIC—is the urge toward existence as a sexual or bisexual activity. This dynamic actually has two divisions. Second Dynamic (*a*) is the sexual act itself and the Second Dynamic (*b*) is the family unit, including the rearing of children. This can be called the sex dynamic.

THE THIRD DYNAMIC—is the urge toward existence in groups of individuals. Any group or part of an individual could be considered a part of the Third Dynamic. The school, the society, the town, the nation are each part of the Third Dynamic, and each one is a Third Dynamic. This can be called the group dynamic.

THE FOURTH DYNAMIC—is the urge toward mankind whereas the white race would be considered a Third Dynamic. All the races would be considered the Fourth Dynamic. This can be called the mankind dynamic.

THE FIFTH DYNAMIC—is the urge toward existence of the animal kingdom. This includes all living things whether vegetable or animal. The fish in the sea, the beast of the field, or of the forest, grass, trees, flowers or anything directly and intimately motivated by life. This can be called the animal dynamic.

THE SIXTH DYNAMIC—is the urge toward existence as the physical universe. The physical universe is composed of matter, energy, space and time. In Scientology we take the first of each of these words and coin a word MEST. This can be called the universe dynamic.

THE SEVENTH DYNAMIC—is the urge toward existence as or of spirits. Anything spiritual, with or without identity, would come under the heading of the Seventh Dynamic. This can be called the spiritual dynamic.

THE EIGHTH DYNAMIC—is the urge towards existence as Infinity. This is also identified as the Supreme Being. It is carefully observed here that the *science* of Scientology does not intrude into the Dynamic of the Supreme Being. This is called the Eighth Dynamic because the symbol of infinity stood upright makes the numeral '8'. This can be called the infinity or God dynamic."

It will be noted that dianetics had the first four dynamics only. Scientology, so Hubbard writes, "embraces dynamics one through seven as known territory, scientifically demonstrated and classified". This claim is not borne out by any material placed before the Board, whether orally or as written material. Such written material as dealt with dynamics beyond the third dynamic was patently speculative. Indeed, in practice, scientology has rarely, and barely, gone as far as the third dynamic. The self dynamic and the sex dynamic have been the dominant themes, if one wishes to classify scientology processing in Victoria in terms of dynamics.

Of the eighth dynamic, Sharpe writes, "*The 8th Dynamic.* This with all humility I'll leave to you. God. The Supreme Being. The Creator. The Infinite. Nature. But you are certainly interested in It's survival. Nothing would be here without It".

Though Hubbard claims that "the science of scientology does not intrude into the Dynamic of the Supreme Being", this is not so, as Chapter 27, which deals with Hubbard's disparagement of religion, makes clear.

The dynamics are constantly referred to in scientology practice, preclears being processed on, and their aberrations being described as being in respect of, one or more of the dynamics.

ARC Triangle.

In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought* Hubbard writes,

"There is a triangle of considerable importance in Scientology and understanding of it gives a much greater understanding of life, and an ability to use it.

The ARC triangle is the keystone of living associations. This triangle is the common denominator to all of life's activities. The first corner of the triangle is called Affinity . . . . The word 'affinity' is here used to mean love, liking or any other emotional attitude . . . .

The second corner of the triangle is Reality. Reality could be defined as 'that which appears to be. Reality is fundamentally agreement. What we agree to be real is real'.

The third corner of the triangle is Communication. In human relationships this is more important than the other two corners of the triangle in understanding the composition of human relations in this universe. Communication is the solvent for all things. It dissolves all things . . . . .

ARC are understanding. If you would continue a strong and able communication with someone there must be some basis for agreement. There must be some liking for the person and then communication can exist . . . . Communication is essentially something which is sent and which is received. The intention to send and the intention to receive must both be present in some degree before an actual communication can take place . . . .

Original with Scientology, as are all these concepts, the ARC triangle understood is an extremely useful tool or weapon in human relationships. For instance, among the ARC triangle laws, a communication to be received must approximate the affinity level of the person to whom it is directed.

As people descend the tone scale they became more and more difficult to communication with, and things [illegible], [illegible] more and more [illegible]. Thus we have friendly discourse high on the scale and war at the bottom. Where the affinity level is hate, the agreement is solid matter, and the communication . . . bullets."

ARC is stated to be "the component parts of understanding," and in scientology practice great emphasis is placed on the ARC triangle, especially on communication. Several highly placed HASI witnesses explained at great lengths the intricacies of the ARC triangle. Indeed, so detailed and protracted was their evidence on this particular phase that the Board was at first puzzled by the repeated insistence of these witnesses as to the importance of this aspect. It was explained that unless there was affinity, a readiness or willingness to receive the communication, there could be no communication; and, further, unless both the sender and receiver had a reality on what was being communicated the triangle was not functioning and there would be no communication and, of course, if there was no communication there was no triangle. It was said, further, that for the triangle to function effectively there had to be an acknowledgement of the communication by the recipient, and an acknowledgment of the acknowledgment by the sender. For how many stages such acknowledgments should go back and forth was not determined. The acknowledgment could take various forms, and witnesses explained the way in which auditors acknowledged the acknowledgment of preclears to whom they had communicated a reality. Each individual auditor, it was said, had his own pet phrases, such as "good", "right", "O.K.", "beauty", or some other similar pleasantry.

Summary of Scientology by Jack Horner confirms the teaching concerning the travelling back and forth of acknowledgments. He writes, "There are actually five lags in one-half of the cycles; between origination and receipt, between receipt and answer, between answer and its receipt by originator, between receipt of answer and acknowledgment, between acknowledgment and its receipt". In *Scientology: The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard stipulates the necessity of repetition and of acknowledgments. He writes that auditing ability includes "an ability to place one question worded exactly the same way over and over again to the preclear no matter how many times the preclear has answered the question. It should include the ability to acknowledge with a 'good' and 'all right' every time a preclear executes or completes the execution of a command."

As the Inquiry proceeded it became evident that the scientology witnesses were proceeding on the basis that scientology was real to them but at that stage not real to the Board, and that for the Board to "cognite" on and so understand scientology, it was necessary to establish affinity with the Board and to communicate to the Board the reality which they had on scientology. And so the witnesses sought to indoctrinate the Board, and, as far as circumstances allowed, they applied techniques appropriate to ARC which, however, were merely techniques of salesmanship, whereby they sought to obtain the Board's assent to each statement they made or proposition they advanced. Witnesses even went so far as to seek the Board's actual acknowledgment of each proposition advanced. In this preoccupation to receive the Board's assent to whatever might be said lay the explanation, in part at least, for the thoroughness of their treatment of the ARC triangle.

The Board believes that the processes so practised on it did not extend beyond the elementary personal efficiency course level, probably because graduation or promotion to higher levels in scientology requires a "cognition" on all that has gone before.

When one is in disagreement with the HASI or a person, there is said to have been an "ARC break". A person who endeavours to break away from scientology finds it very difficult to do so, because he has been conditioned to believe that any hostile attitude he develops towards scientology is due to an ARC break for which he must accept responsibility and that it is in his own interests to have the break repaired. If the ARC break is with the HASI, it makes great efforts to repair the break. Frequently many hours of processing are directed towards repairing an ARC break. One very common method by which the preclear is lured back is by the letter writing technique. This technique, devised and directed by Hubbard, involves the writing of letters, sometimes dozens of them to the one person, requesting the recipient to come to the HASI and talk things over and so repair the ARC break.

If a preclear during a course of auditing has an ARC break with HASI it is said that it is because of a "by-passed charge", the auditing being faulty, as for example where the auditor has wrongly found as the "basic" in a chain of engrams an engram later in time than the real basic. In such a case Hubbard directs that the preclear be telephoned and told that there is a more basic incident or RI (reliable item) or GPM (goals-problems-mass), and the rebellious but worried preclear is induced to return for further processing.

Axioms of Scientology.

"Scientology as a science", writes Hubbard in *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, "is composed of many axioms (self-evident truths, as in geometry)". There are 57 axioms in scientology. In dianetics there are 190 axioms. There are also 7 prelogics and 24 logics. Hubbard described the first 10 axioms in scientology as the most fundamental "truths", by which he means "commonly held considerations". In propounding the axioms of scientology Hubbard makes entirely unfounded assumptions and is quite illogical. The whole list of scientology and dianetic axioms and the prelogics and logics appear in various scientology publications, including *Ability*, issue 80, and the New Zealand *Affinity Magazine* issue No. 8 : and no good purpose would be served in setting out at length in this Report the text of the axioms, prelogics and logics. It will be sufficient to refer in detail to the first 10 axioms of scientology which Hubbard regards as fundamental, and which he sets out as follows in *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought* :

"Axiom 1. .. Life is basically a static. (Definition : A life static has no mass, no motion, no wave-length, no location in space or in time. It has the ability to postulate and to perceive.)

Definition : In Scientology, the word 'postulate' means to cause a thinkingness or consideration. It is a specially applied word and is defined as causative thinkingness.

Axiom 2. .. The static is capable of considerations, postulates, and opinions.

Axiom 3. .. Space, energy, objects, form and time are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon or not by the static, and are perceived solely because the static considers that it can perceive them.

Axiom 4. .. Space is a viewpoint of dimensions. (Space is caused by looking out from a point. The only actuality of space is the agreed upon consideration that one perceives through something and this we call space.)

Axiom 5. .. Energy consists of postulated particles in space. (One considers that energy exists and that he can perceive energy. One also considers that energy behaves according to certain agreed upon laws. These assumptions or considerations are the totality of energy.)

Axiom 6. .. Objects consist of grouped particles.

Axiom 7. .. Time is basically a postulate that space and particles will persist. (The rate of their persistence is what we measure with clocks and the motion of heavenly bodies.)

Axiom 8. .. The apparency of time is the change of position of particles in space.

Axiom 9. .. Change is the primary manifestation of time.

Axiom 10. .. The highest purpose in the universe is the creation of an effect."

The Board heard by way of final address an analysis of the axioms of scientology by Mr Phillip Wearne. He submitted that a cursory glance at the axioms may give the impression that they are aligned somewhat with early Christian gnostic faith, and the axiomatic thetan-theory may appear to be a statement in Greek symbols of spirit as created of the physical universe, so that axioms 1 and 2 describe God as Spirit and axioms 2 to 10 describe the creation of the physical universe by God and subsequent axioms state the separation of souls from God by the interposition of MEST, the human soul being then finally designated as the "thetan" in axiom 50. Mr Wearne submitted, however, that Hubbard really means that a life static is an entity which partakes of the quality of thought and not matter, and is not one Supreme Being by which all life and all things were created but that the physical universe was created jointly and severally by a conglomeration of thetans, that is, by individual souls, each of which had the capacity of infinite and eternal intelligence as distinct from temporal and spatial existence of material substance. The concept of a thetan or thetans creating the physical universe is, as Mr. Wearne pointed out, quite the reverse of Christian belief. Mr. Wearne developed this thesis in a way which would be of interest to the philosopher or theologian minded to embark upon controversy with Hubbard. For the purpose of this Report, it is sufficient to say that Hubbard's dogmatic assertions and assumptions as expressed in the axioms, are unsupported by reasons or proof. As axioms they claim to be self evident truths, but they are neither self evident, nor are they true. One scientologist was quite enthusiastic about Hubbard's axioms of scientology which he regarded as "a gem of literary expression", and as being "the finest piece of writing in the English language" but, to use his own words, "I have found that the axioms were very confusing to me for a start and I will say that it was a couple of years before they began to make sense". So much for their self evident qualities ! Gillham, co-principal of the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency said that after being a scientologist for many years he still did not understand the axioms.

Not only do some of the axioms contain startling and unproved assertions, but some of the terms used by Hubbard in the axioms are in effect defined in the axioms themselves, so that one goes round in a circle and finds axioms proving each other but little else and with no acceptable premises as a starting point. Hubbard further confuses himself and the reader by equating concepts to substances. For instance, in axiom 3 Hubbard states that space, energy and time, all of which are concepts, may be perceived, presumably in the same way that objects are perceived, and that all or any of them are the result of considerations made and/or agreed upon or not by the static by which presumably he means they exist, only because they are in any given case considered or agreed upon by the static to exist. In axiom 7 he defines "time" as being basically a postulate that space, which is a concept, and particles, which are substances, will persist. So too, in axiom 5, he writes that energy, which is a concept, consists of postulated particles, which are substances, in space, which is a concept.

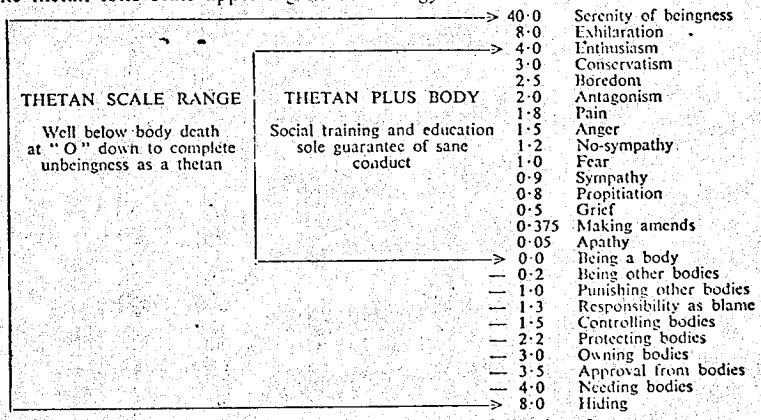
In the axioms, Hubbard thus confuses abstract concepts with concrete objects and treats the existence of each as purely subjective to and dependent on the considerations and/or agreements of the individual static.

The Tone Scale.

In scientology, constant reference is made to the tone scale. The tone scale was first developed by Hubbard in dianetics and its purpose was to classify a variety of human emotions in a graduated order from the most dismal or lowest, which is said to be apathy, to the highest which is said to be enthusiasm. Each emotional level is given a number and the emotions are arranged in a descending order of desirability. The tone scale has been produced in various forms and representations of this tone scale have not been entirely consistent one with the other. So far as the numbering is concerned it is said that the numerical gradation of the emotions is incidental and any other set of numbers could equally well have been chosen ; the significant feature is that the emotions are in a descending order of desirability. Some representations of the tone scale have been very detailed and comprehensive, one such representation or a variant of it being the "Hubbard Chart of Human Evaluations" which is a chart with 12 columns vertically and about 50 columns horizontally, and reproducing what is, in effect, a detailed table of much of the contents of *Science of Survival*. In this book of several hundred pages, which is "built around a chart", Hubbard has set out what he considers the significance of the tone scale and the way in which persons rise up the tone scale in response to dianetic processing, and, as he would now have it, in response to scientology processing.

For the purpose of this Report the reproduction of Hubbard's highly elaborate Chart of Human Evaluations is unnecessary. It is sufficient to produce here two variations of the tone scale, one appearing in *Scientology* : 8–8008, and the other appearing in *This is Life*.

The thetan tone scale appearing in *Scientology* : 8–8008 is as follows :



The tone scale appearing in *This is Life* is in the following form :

4·0	..	Enthusiasm
3·5	..	Strong Interest / Mild Interest
3·0	..	Contentment
2·5	..	Indifference / Boredom
2·0	..	Expressed Hostility
1·5	..	Anger
1·1	..	Unexpressed Resentment / Fear
0·5	..	Grief
0·1	..	Apathy

It will be observed that the tone scale as shown in *Scientology : 8-8008* is rather more extensive than that shown in [illegible] "thetan scale range well below body death at '0' down to complete unbeingness as a thetan". Hubbard explains this extension of the tone scale by saying that "This sub-zero tone scale shows that the thetan is several bands below knowingness as a body and so he will be found in the majority of cases. In our homo sapiens he will be discovered to be below zero on the tone scale". This remarkable statement is consistent with Hubbard's proposition that most persons are in such a low state that it is not until they have been processed for a substantial time that they are lifted up the tone scale sufficiently to feel apathy. And Hubbard writes in *Scientology : 8-8008* that the auditor must not be dismayed that the preclear, who may be otherwise acting normally, becomes irrational in the course of auditing, but should "persevere until he has the thetan up into rational scale. A raving mad thetan is far more sane than a normal human being". Hubbard used this particular argument to explain and justify what one would normally regard as the reduction of a person's condition to what is sometimes referred to by Hubbard as the "sad effect". This is a condition in which the preclear is in such a depressed state after scientology processing as to be likely to contemplate suicide, yet the preclear has been so conditioned by scientology as to believe that, in reaching this state, he is in fact progressing.

Confusion frequently arises because of the loose way in which the word "preclear" is used. The preclear is the real person, *is* the thetan, which for the time being is in association with the body which it has picked up. The thetan functions through the reactive mind, not the analytical mind which is the adjunct of the "meat body", the mechanism of the physical object which is visible to the eye. Thus the purist does not say "my thetan", but "the thetan which is I", and such refinement of language is to be kept in mind when considering the adventures of a thetan as it journeys up and down the tone scale and ranges beyond emotions experienced when in the state of body-plus-thetan.

The whole purpose of scientology auditing is said to be to raise a person up the tone scale and as one rises up the tone scale one is said to shed undesirable qualities and to assume more desirable qualities, not only mental but also physical.

Thus a person at 4·0, which is the conventional number given to enthusiasm on the tone scale, would be, writes Sharpe, "excellent at anything he undertakes", be rarely ill, have a high concept of truth, be a truly courageous man, be very much aware of the existence of any danger in a set of circumstances, have a very high sense of responsibility, be excellent as a friend and liked by many, understand and be understood very well.

A person on 2·5 (boredom), so Sharpe writes, whilst capable of some action, would be relatively inactive, bored or indifferent, be occasionally ill and susceptible to the usual diseases, be insincere and careless of facts, just could not be bothered about the truth, have neither courage nor cowardice, be too careless to be trusted with more responsibility, have only fair friendship value and be liked only by a few, misunderstand and be often misunderstood.

In these days of personal hygiene, Hubbard's note in *Science of Survival* is of passing interest : "The body is normally sweet-smelling down to 2·0 but begins to exude chronically certain unpleasant effluvia from 2·0 down. Individuals from 2·0 down commonly have bad breath. Their feet may have a considerable odour . . . in the orient wives are commonly selected by the sweetness of their perspiration. This is apparently a very reliable test for position on the tone scale."

As to the unfortunate person who is 1·1 (the quality of unexpressed resentment and fear on Sharpe's scale—fear being shown on Hubbard's scale as 1·0), Sharpe writes that he is "only capable of minor executions," is sulky and has a chip on his shoulder, has frequent illnesses and gives way to them and goes to the doctor for the most trivial reasons, is a plausible liar, is scared of the truth and fearful of the consequences, is definitely cowardly, has an incapacity for responsibility, is in fact utterly irresponsible, is almost certainly unable to cause anything, on the score of friendship is a dangerous liability and usually despised and has no real understanding at all.

The tone scale is a great "conditioner" of preclears : it conditions them to listen to the claims by Hubbard that scientology processing effects personality improvements. The expanded tone scale really incorporates almost all human qualities and defects and is sure to contain some reference to a trait as to which an individual is self-conscious and has a secret fear of inadequacy. The friendless person finds himself classified as perhaps 1·1 ; he desperately wants to be loved, to be appreciated, to have friends ; the scientology practitioner finds him very ready to grasp at the rewards which processing is said to achieve with certainty.

There have been other classifications of human emotions in the past and there will no doubt be others in the future ; Hubbard's chart does little more than set out in an expansive way his particular classification of recognized emotions and a variety of other human qualities, real and assumed. The existence of emotions and their graduated classification is one thing. The completely unfounded claims by Hubbard that scientology auditing is capable of producing improvements in any real sense is quite another.

Thetan.

Science of Survival, Hubbard tells about a life force to which he has assigned the ... which is the eighth letter of the Greek alphabet, and is symbolized by *θ*. Theta, he ... "thought, life force, elan vital, the spirit, the soul, or any other of the numerous ... it has had for some thousands of years". Hubbard elsewhere has described theta ... it may be one of his quirks that the letter, theta, in ancient Greece was synonymous ... being the symbol by which the people marked ballots when voting for a verdict of ... an accused person.

... cientology, the thetan, or theta being, is an individual entity. It is said that there is ... possession of each human being and that the thetan is infinitely more important than ... body" with which it is associated in this lifetime. The meat body is frequently ... as "mest" body, the letters M, E, S, T, standing respectively for matter, energy, ... time.

... n a preclear is audited, the thetan, according to scientology theory, is contacted and ... many things which are hidden from the conscious mind. The individual man, so ... claims, is divisible into three parts, "The first of these is the spirit called in Scientology, ... The second of these parts is the *Mind*. The third of these parts is the *Body*".

... thetan is fundamental to scientology. It is described in scientology as having "no ... wave-length, no energy and no time or location in space except by consideration or ... In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard wrote in 1956 :

"Probably the greatest discovery of Scientology and its most forceful contribution ... the knowledge of mankind has been the isolation, description and handling of the ... human spirit. Accomplished in July, 1951, in Phoenix, Arizona, I established along ... scientific rather than religious or humanitarian lines that that thing which is the person, ... the personality, is separable from the body and the mind at will and without causing ... bodily death or mental derangement."

... thing, the person, the spirit, is the theta being or thetan. Though said by Hubbard ... spirit, the soul or something like it, it is *sui generis* and finds no parallel in any other ... or teaching, sacred or profane. It is said to possess immortality, to have existed from ... and to be destined to exist for ever in the future.

... *Scientology :* 8–80, first published in 1952, and reprinted as recently as 1957, ... writes :

"Thetan is the word given to the awareness of awareness unit, the life source, ... the personality, and the beingness of homo sapiens . . . . It is the person . . . . The ... thetan is a glowing unit of energy source. He seems to himself to be anything from a ... quarter of an inch to two inches in diameter. His capability is knowing and being. He ... exudes and uses energy in many forms. He can perceive and handle energy flows ... easily. The thetan enters sometime in early infancy. This may be before, during or ... following birth. He comes in a state of personal unknowingness, desiring to have an ... identity which he considers he has not without a body. He throws capping beams at ... the genetic entity, takes over the body . . . . The thetan in most preclears is within ... the skull. It shifts on auditing (which is to say the P–C shifts) from behind to in front of ... the head . . . . Standing behind anybody the thetan can adjust and change any error ... in the body at will. He sees these as black spots. To get rid of them one has only to ... set the flows necessary to make and keep them white . . . . The thetan collapses into ... the body when the body feels pain. This was how he got trapped . . . . A thetan can ... get partly out of himself on a ridge. Then the preclear seems to be inside himself and ... get outside . . . . The thetan is the preclear. The body-plus-thetan is no increase of ... personality. The body is a sort of vegetable run by the genetic entity. The thetan can ... clean up and heal his own body and those of others at will."

... thetan "is the 'I', it is WHO the preclear is . . . . is both outside and inside the ... Though the usual residence of the thetan is said to be in the skull or near, it can, ... explains in *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, be in one of four ... entirely separate from the body or even from this universe, near the body and ... controlling the body, in the body, and compulsively away from the body and unable ... it.

... *History of Man* (originally called *What to Audit*), Hubbard writes that the "very ... for the thetan is "out of contact with the mest body entirely and fully alive as 'I'. His ... is inside the mest body." He further writes that "his second best place is just outside ... body" and that "the thetan in most cases, is behind and above the mest body". ... however, he may be in front of the body, and this causes a

"direction reversal on the part of the person so that he doesn't know right from ... people can teach him continually but he will still say his right is his left and his left ... his right, and so it is, for 'I' in this person is the thetan and the thetan is in front, ... ing the mest body and right is the thetan's right, of course."

The thetan has, of course, many skills and attributes [illegible] hesitated to enumerate, leaving it to the preclear, who is the thetan, to find out for himself. Some of its skills and attributes he did mention. Thetans communicate by telepathy, they can move material objects by throwing an energy flow at them. They emit a considerable electronic flow, can be rendered unconscious by wave action, can be hypnotized, can be made to sleep. They can quarrel with each other, feel pain, live on some planets. "A theta body with its alertness restored is capable of remoulding the human body within its field, taking off weight here, restoring it there, changing appearances and even height."

Of equal importance to scientology theory and practice is the doctrine of "past lives," in which the thetan had weird experiences, the influences of which are of great significance to the thetan in its present sojourn on earth. In the early stages of the Inquiry the scientologists endeavoured to create the impression that, at the present time, the concept of past lives played very little part in scientology. However, as the Inquiry proceeded, it became evident that past lives were today as significant and important in scientology as they have always been.

In its long existence through the ages, the thetan has been on earth many times before this lifetime and has had many bodies. It has been picking up bodies and dropping bodies from time immemorial. In scientology it is generally thought that the thetan picks up a body at or about birth but it can be after birth and it can be before birth; in some cases it can even be many months before birth. In his writings Hubbard tells of auditing bringing to light incidents which occurred eight days after conception and even before conception. When one witness, a former scientologist, gave evidence before the Inquiry that in scientology some took the view that sometimes a thetan, looking for a body, would follow around a woman who looked as though she was likely shortly to become pregnant, the Board at first doubted the veracity of the witness; but this witness was later vindicated, for Lake, one of the principals of the Geelong scientology centre, gave evidence that he had experienced two well authenticated cases of this phenomenon.

It is said that a thetan, when it newly picks up a body, is in a state of unknowingness and may be confused because, though it is aware of the body it has taken over operating, it has never been told the identity of its body, and, while there are quite a few adults around, it has not been told that there are specific adults who will care for its body until it can manoeuvre the body thoroughly. So in the ceremonies of the American founding church of scientology there is a "christening" ceremony whereby the thetan is introduced to the human parents of its body. An account of Hubbard's performance of the "christening" ceremony is a travesty.

Apparently, in Hubbard's view, a thetan can take over a body already occupied by another thetan. The extent to which thetans had any choice of bodies did not clearly emerge, though one witness threatened counsel assisting the Board that she would return as his grandson's thetan thirty years hence.

The origin of thetans, whether they reproduce and how many thetans there are, witnesses could not say. Whether there would be sufficient thetans to go around when the population explosion occurs is not known. A scientologist in Hong Kong, corresponding with a highly placed staff member of the Melbourne HASI, has adverted to a gloomy prospect for those thetans which have bodies in this present lifetime. He writes,

> "I do know that the population of China is 650 million, and that babies are being born at the rate of 17 million per year. Work this out for the next hundred years keeping in mind that three-quarters of the world's population at present is Chinese . . . . The chances are that next lifetime one would be a Chinese body, be indoctrinated with Communism from birth, have a minimum of education, be overworked and underfed and eventually die of malnutrition when one should be in the prime of life",

with the prospect, it seems, of picking up yet another Chinese body and repeating the same procedure forever.

When a thetan drops off a body, it goes to an implant station, where it is implanted with various goals, the goal to forget being, if not invariable, very common. The thetan waits until it can pick up another body, for which there is sometimes competition amongst disembodied thetans, for to be without a body can be a somewhat uncomfortable experience for a thetan. In one of his taped lectures, Hubbard states that the minimum period spent on an implant station is sixty-nine days, though the period was earlier thought to be shorter. Hubbard claims to have visited Venus and to have inspected an implant station there. There are other implant stations throughout the universe to which thetans report. In *A History of Man* Hubbard writes,

> "The report area for most has been Mars. Some women report to stations elsewhere in the Solar System. There are occasional incidents about Earth report stations. The report stations are protected by screens. The last Martian report station on Earth was established in the Pyrenees."

Hubbard has worked out processes which he claims will rehabilitate the thetan by removing all aberrations. If this is achieved in this lifetime, the thetan will be able to enjoy future lives without being troubled by problems. If the aberrations are only "keyed out" the death of

and a large quantity of other records of the HASI. These records were left in the custody of Peter Rogers Williams, then the Continental Director of the HASI, on his undertaking to produce them as and when required.

The Board resumed sitting on the 17th February, 1964, in the National Herbarium, Birdwood-avenue, Royal Botanic Gardens, Melbourne, and thereafter sat at the Herbarium, except on four days when it sat at Department of Health premises at 19 Park-street, South Yarra, and four days when it sat at Owen Dixon Chambers, 205 William-street, Melbourne. On some occasions, the Board adjourned to the HASI premises at 157–59 Spring-street, Melbourne, and at 2 Coates-lane, Melbourne, to hear evidence, witness demonstration sessions of scientology processing and listen to tape-recorded lectures of the founder of scientology, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard.

The final sitting of the Board was on the 21st April, 1965.

Appearances.

Mr. Gordon Just of counsel (instructed by the Victorian Crown Solicitor) appeared to assist the Board.

Mr. J. R. O'Shea of counsel (instructed by Peter E. and Ewart F. Norris) appeared, until 25th May, 1964, for the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International Limited, Peter Rogers Williams, and Ernest Denzil Stephen Gogerly. On the 25th May, 1964, Mr. O'Shea announced that after the 26th May, 1964, he would not be further appearing before the Board and that Mr. Ian G. Abraham of counsel would be appearing instead. Mr. Abraham appeared with Mr. O'Shea on the 25th and 26th May, 1964, and thereafter he appeared alone for the clients formerly represented by Mr. O'Shea. Mr. Abraham continued to appear until the 30th November, 1964, when, on instructions from his clients, he withdrew from the hearing.

Mr. Warren C. Fagan of counsel (instructed by J. Robertson McMillan and Company) appeared for the Committee for Mental Health and National Security (an unincorporated association opposed to scientology) from the first sitting of the Board until the 6th May, 1964. (See below as to appearance permitted in lieu of Mr. Fagan.)

Mr. M. Ashkanasy, Q.C., with Mr. O'Shea (instructed by Peter E. and Ewart F. Norris), appeared on one occasion on the 28th April, 1964, for Mr. Peter Rogers Williams.

Mr. Richard Searby of counsel (instructed by Keith Ness and Son) appeared on the 18th May, 1964, for Southdown Press Pty. Ltd., the publisher of the *Truth* newspaper.

Mr. A. R. Bieske appeared as solicitor, on the 1st September, 1964, for a person whose evidence at that stage was heard in camera.

Mr. Mervyn Kimm of counsel (instructed by Cedric Ralph) appeared on the 10th September, 1964, for a person concerning whose possible interest in the Inquiry proceedings were held in camera.

Mr. J. F. Hill appeared as solicitor, on the 10th September, 1964, for three persons concerning whose possible interest in the Inquiry proceedings were held in camera.

In neither of these instances did the Board consider the matters raised in camera relevant to the terms of reference, and they were not further pursued.

Mr. B. L. Agapis, solicitor, of Sydney, was given leave on the 7th September, 1964, to appear for David Maxwell Tooley (commonly known as Marcus Tooley) the proprietor of the Australian Centre of Applied Psychology and The American College, both of 21 Bourke-street, Melbourne.

Mr. Phillip Bennett Wearne, the executive officer of the Committee for Mental Health and National Security, was given leave on the 27th May, 1964, to appear on behalf of that committee and himself, after Mr. Fagan of counsel ceased to appear for the Committee.

Mr. Douglas Moon was given leave to appear on the 18th August, 1964, in relation to an aspect of the Inquiry which related to him.

Mr. Michael Andrade Birch, the Melbourne representative of Marcus Tooley, was permitted to appear on the 17th August, 1964, on his own behalf.

Evidence and Witnesses.

Though the Board was not bound by the rules of evidence, it endeavoured to conduct the inquiry, as nearly as the subject-matter and circumstances would allow, along lines conventionally followed by judicial and quasi-judicial tribunals.

Development of Official Interest in Scientology

For a few years before the appointment of this Board there had been an uneasy stirring in various places in respect of scientology. The harm which scientology was likely to cause has been of continuing and increasing concern to the Mental Health Authority. This Authority, which is the successor in law of the Mental Hygiene Authority, is now constituted under the *Mental Health Act* 1959, which provides by section 12 that the "The functions of the Authority shall, subject to this Act and the powers of the Governor in Council and the Minister under this Act, be to formulate control and direct general policy and administration in respect of the treatment and prevention of mental illness and intellectual defectiveness, and, in particular, and without affecting the generality of the foregoing—

(*a*) to make provision for the improvement of the treatment and take measures for the prevention of mental illness and intellectual defectiveness;

(*b*) to provide for the carrying out of research and investigations in relation to the causation and treatment of mental illness and intellectual defectiveness. . . ."

The Authority's increasing concern developed because of information which it received of people being persuaded to take scientology courses and in some instances pay large sums of money, and particularly because such people had done so consequent upon misrepresentations concerning mental health and the mentally ill. The interest of the Authority in scientology did not develop because of any desire to interfere with people's beliefs, religious or otherwise. From as early as 1957, when the Chief Commissioner of Police raised the matter with the Authority, scientology had been to an increasing degree under the surveillance of the Authority because of the fear that it would influence people in such a way as to be injurious to their mental health.

The University of Melbourne was also alert to the potential harm which scientology could do to University students and, in 1961 and 1962, the University Student Counsellor became concerned at the attempts being made by scientology to exploit the anxieties of students. Students in their teens and early twenties frequently experience considerable anxiety concerning their courses and the manner in which they are coping with their studies, and this anxiety has been accentuated in recent years by the introduction of quotas, when failure in a year may mean the end of a student's academic career. In most cases such anxieties are normal, and the University of Melbourne has a staff of trained psychologists who act as student counsellors to assist students to cope with their difficulties. There are, however, no short-cut methods, and the University of Melbourne viewed the dangers inherent in scientology so seriously that the Vice-Chancellor on two separate occasions warned students against "city practitioners" who were offering services purporting to be psychological to assist them in their studies. The case of a University student who was attracted by scientology advertisements is dealt with in Chapter 15.

The Australian Medical Association was also alive to the potential harm arising from the activities of the scientologists, and an occasional statement in the press by the Medical Secretary of the Victorian Branch of that Association provoked scurrilous attacks on him by the scientologists.

Melbourne newspapers were also aware of undesirable features of scientology and the daily newspapers declined in 1961 to accept advertisements from the HASI. The Melbourne *Truth* newspaper made pointed attacks on scientology in a series of feature articles.

There was thus a growing public interest in Victoria in the activities of scientology, which culminated in statements in the Legislative Council by the Honorable J. W. Galbally, M.L.C., and the Honorable J. M. Walton, M.L.C.

Debate on aspects of scientology took place in November, 1963, in the Legislative Council, and a Private Member's Bill "to prohibit the teaching and practice of scientology for fee or reward and the use in relation to such teaching or practice of any apparatus or device for recording or measuring personal reactions, impulses or characteristics" was introduced into the Council by the Hon. J. W. Galbally, M.L.C., on the 26th November, 1963.

On the 27th November, 1963, this Board was appointed in the terms of the foregoing Order in Council.

Sittings of the Board.

The terms of reference required the Board to inquire into, report upon, and make recommendations concerning scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria; they were in very wide terms which explicitly mentioned many matters and implicitly required the Board to investigate all phases of scientology in Victoria.

The Board sat to receive evidence and hear submissions and addresses on 160 days. The first formal sitting was on the 6th December, 1963, at the Flemington Court House, when counsel appeared for various interested parties, certain formalities took place, and some preliminary evidence was heard. On that day the Board adjourned to the premises of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International (the HASI) at 157-59 Spring-street, Melbourne, where counsel assisting the Board tendered in evidence the contents of 35 steel or wooden filing cabinets

The Board heard oral evidence on oath from 151 witnesses. The names of witnesses who gave evidence in public and without restriction as to their identity, or whose names may be published without undue embarrassment, are listed in Appendix 1. The names of a small number of persons who gave evidence in public but in respect of whom the Board ruled that their identity be not disclosed are not included in Appendix 1, nor are the names of witnesses who gave evidence entirely in camera (except where no undue embarrassment is attendant upon the inclusion of such names).

The evidence of all witnesses was taken in shorthand by the Government Shorthand Writer's staff and transcribed. It comprised nearly four million words, covering 8,920 pages of transcript. The transcript of other than the strictly in camera evidence accompanies and forms part of this Report.

At all times, including during the in camera sessions, the scientology interests were permitted to be present, to participate in proceedings, to lead evidence and test evidence by cross-examination. This right was fully exercised until the 30th November, 1964, when counsel appearing for them was instructed by his clients to withdraw. Thereafter, they did not seek to exercise such right. The Board was thus denied the assistance of a final address by counsel for the scientology interests, and the burden imposed on counsel assisting the Board was greatly increased.

Unless there were compelling reasons to the contrary, the Board heard evidence in public. There were, however, a number of occasions when the Board considered it proper to sit in camera to hear evidence or submissions of and concerning people and matters, the general publication of which was considered undesirable because of the intimate, personal and embarrassing nature of the subject-matter. At times, the Board sat strictly in camera; on other occasions, though not in camera, the Board directed that the name or any information which might identify a particular person or witness be not published. The Press co-operated, and observed directions given as to non-disclosure of identity in such circumstances.

Though many witnesses gave evidence in support of scientology, very few of them possessed any qualification which entitled them to speak authoritatively on scientific or technical matters. The Board repeatedly pointed out to the scientology interests the notable absence of any credible evidence to justify scientology theories and techniques; however, this deficiency was not remedied.

Some persons with scientific or technical qualifications gave evidence before the Board on behalf of the scientology interests; two of such witnesses were medical practitioners. However, none of these witnesses gave any reliable or acceptable evidence in attempted justification of scientology; and, in particular, neither of the two medical practitioners was able to explain or justify scientology.

Scientology witnesses with scientific or technical qualifications found it impossible to reconcile, and did not attempt to reconcile, their scientific and technical learning with the theories and practices of scientology, but they sought to justify such theories by saying that they were in a different frame of reference from conventional scientific knowledge.

Out of consideration for such witnesses the Board has decided to adopt the course of not separately listing the names of the scientology witnesses mentioned in the last two preceding paragraphs. It is aware that persons who are known to be scientologists have sometimes suffered ridicule and even opprobrium, and it has no desire unduly to expose these witnesses, some of them highly qualified and competent in their chosen professions, to the embarrassment which might be visited upon them should their association with scientology be publicized. They were not scientology practitioners in any real sense but were preclears who had "cognited" to some extent on scientology. Accordingly, Appendix 2 lists the particular qualifications of a number of unidentified persons.

Contrasting with the virtual absence of any reliable scientific evidence in support of scientology was the testimony of an imposing array of highly qualified experts in many fields, whose evidence was to the effect that scientology was entirely unscientific, at variance with well established principles and practices of medicine and other sciences and possessed many dangerous features. Much of this Report will be concerned with the detail of their evidence and the conclusions of the Board drawn from that evidence. These expert witnesses are listed by name, qualifications, and appointments in Appendix 3.

Non-attendance of Hubbard.

As the founder of scientology, Lafayette Ronald Hubbard was an important figure in the Inquiry. He did not attend, though the Board indicated from time to time that it would have found his evidence informative and important. It appeared early in the Inquiry that Hubbard had no intention of visiting Victoria, having expressed himself as quite satisfied with the manner in which the Continental Director for Australia, New Zealand and Oceania, Peter Rogers Williams, was dealing with the Inquiry.

Subsequently, in October, 1964, the Melbourne scientologists [illegible] requested the Government to pay the cost of bringing Hubbard from England to give evidence before the Board. This request and a similar request to the Board were refused. The Board is satisfied, however, that Hubbard had no intention of appearing before it. The applications for his expenses to be paid were made, knowing they would be rejected; they were made merely for the purpose of founding a criticism of the conduct of the Board and of this Report. Hubbard's evidence would have been of great interest to the Board; to what extent it would have been of assistance to the Board it is, of course, impossible to say. The Board had before it a very large quantity of Hubbard's writings, and this Report is based to a very substantial extent on these writings. It is not to be expected that Hubbard would have repudiated all that he has been writing since 1950. As this Report will show, he stands sufficiently condemned on his writings. In any event, it was for Hubbard to decide whether or not he attended the Inquiry. His financial resources and those of his organization were more than adequate to defray the expenses of his attendance at the Inquiry. It was his decision alone which resulted in his non-attendance.

Exhibits.

The Board received in evidence a vast quantity of documentary material. Though this material is listed as 621 numbered exhibits (see Appendix 4), in fact it comprised many thousands of documents, including books, magazines, brochures, pamphlets, bulletins, policy and other letters, correspondence files, processing files, transcripts of tape-recorded lectures, and a variety of other documents.

Parliamentary Privilege.

As already mentioned, one of the events which eventually led to the appointment of this Board was the debate in Parliament concerning scientology. The Hon. J. W. Galbally, M.L.C., in the course of his second reading speech in the Legislative Council on the 27th November, 1963, said that he was prepared to give evidence before a Board of Inquiry into scientology. In answer to a request by the Board, Mr. Galbally attended before the Board on the 4th May, 1964. Counsel assisting the Board announced that, though Mr. Galbally had stated that he was prepared to give evidence before the Board of his knowledge of scientology, the question had arisen as to whether he was eligible to give evidence and whether the Board had jurisdiction to receive evidence from him, because of what appeared to be the very wide effect of Parliamentary privilege attaching to anything said by a Member of Parliament in the course of proceedings in Parliament. After considering argument by counsel, the Board was of the view that privilege of Parliament attached to the statements made by Mr. Galbally in the Legislative Council, and that such privilege was not that of the member but of the House in which the statements were made. Notwithstanding Mr. Galbally's stated desire to give evidence before the Board and his desire, if he were able, to waive the privilege, the Board considered that it should not allow him to enter the witness box and be sworn and thereafter be questioned concerning the subject matter of his statement in Parliament. Accordingly, Mr. Galbally was not called as a witness.

Because of the importance of the privileges of Parliament, the Board's ruling and the reasons therefor are set out in Appendix 5.

Secondary Sources of Information.

As already mentioned, a number of articles in the Melbourne *Truth* newspaper over a period of about three years had directed attention to the practice of scientology in Victoria. One of the articles indicated that the newspaper had information which would be of assistance to the Board. Accordingly, the Editor of *Truth* was requested to arrange for the attendance before the Board of such of his staff as might be able to assist the Board. On the 18th May, 1964, the Editorial Director of Southdown Press Pty. Ltd. (the publisher of *Truth* newspaper) and another journalist employed by that company attended and gave evidence before the Board as to the source of the information contained in certain of the articles above referred to.

The evidence which Mr. Galbally was prepared, but not permitted, to give and the evidence which the representatives of Southdown Press Pty. Ltd. gave would have been and was of a secondary nature. It did not relate to anything which the individuals concerned knew of their own knowledge, but consisted of information which they had received from other sources.

As events turned out, the Inquiry was not handicapped by the non-availability of Mr. Galbally's evidence, as other evidence given before the Board indicated the probable source of most of his information.

Course of the Inquiry.

At the beginning of the Inquiry, consultation between the Board and counsel resulted in the adoption of a course of procedure whereby the Board would be informed at an early stage of the nature and purpose of scientology. This plan involved calling initially a number

of executive officers of the [illegible] principles and practices of scientology. It was further proposed that a number of witnesses who claimed to have benefited from scientology would be called at an early stage to give evidence of such benefits.

There were many other persons who were available to give evidence. They may broadly be divided into two groups :

(*a*) persons who had formed unfavourable opinions concerning scientology, either because they had formerly been associated with it and had broken away, or because they had observed its effects on other persons. Included in this group was a body of persons who had formed themselves into an unincorporated association which they named " The Committee for Mental Health and National Security.". Its executive officer was Phillip Bennett Wearne, who had formerly been an active scientologist.

(*b*) a number of professional persons—professors, medical practitioners (particularly psychiatrists), psychologists, physicists, scientists and the like whose evidence counsel assisting the Board considered should be heard because scientology purported to deal with a number of subjects which were their specialties.

Shortly after the Board commenced its regular sittings in February, 1964, the exceptionally wide scope of the terms of reference began to be appreciated and it became evident that the Inquiry would be of longer duration than originally expected. The subject-matter of scientology is dealt with in many thousands of pages of books, magazines, and pamphlets and in perhaps 30 million spoken words recorded on tapes. While, of course, the Board did not read and listen to all that material, much of which was repetitive, the subject matter of the Inquiry involved an investigation of a great variety of theories and practices and the effects, good and bad, of those practices.

After some 40 witnesses called at the request of the scientology interests had given evidence in favour of scientology (including Williams, whose evidence to that stage had occupied nineteen days and was not concluded) the Board heard evidence from several witnesses from each of the two categories mentioned above, namely, those opposed to scientology and expert witnesses.

Thereafter, the Board resumed hearing pro-scientology witnesses. At the beginning of September, 1964, the Board, after consultation with counsel, saw the prospect of finishing the hearing of evidence by the end of September or, at the latest, early in October. It was with surprise, therefore, that on the 9th September, 1964, which was the one hundred and first day on which the Board had sat, counsel for the scientology interests complained that " at this stage we have not heard the case of my clients at all, and that one hundred days have been taken up hearing hostile evidence ". (This manifestly incorrect statement deserves no further comment than that, at that stage, 56 pro-scientology witnesses had given evidence out of a total of 93 witnesses then heard.) Counsel then announced that he had somewhere in the vicinity of 50 more witnesses whom his clients desired to be called. (These had not even been hinted at when consultations had taken place as to the prospect of finishing the evidence by the end of September or early October.) The additional evidence which it was proposed to call, so counsel said, " ranges from some witnesses who wish to give evidence of a general nature against that already given to witnesses who are medical practitioners and who hold various University qualifications who will be giving expert evidence. They will cover the whole range of matters already dealt with in a way hostile to scientology ".

Though the announcement that the scientology interests wanted many more witnesses called was entirely unexpected, the necessity of hearing them was, of course, evident, and thereafter the Board heard evidence from an additional 44 pro-scientology witnesses called at the request of the HASI. The promise that there would be witnesses giving expert evidence in support of scientology had not been fulfilled by the end of November, 1964, when there were no more witnesses whom the scientology interests desired to be called. (The significant failure by the HASI to call any evidence to refute the evidence of the expert witnesses is dealt with in Chapter 7.)

Thereafter, on the 30th November, 1964, counsel for the HASI announced that, upon instructions from his clients, he was withdrawing from further participation in the Inquiry. This was at a stage when all the evidence which the HASI had wanted to place before the Board had been received, and when the only evidence then remaining to be heard was that of one expert witness attending that day and of a few witnesses to be recalled to complete minor details of their earlier evidence.

Co-operation by the HASI.

At the beginning of the Inquiry, the HASI hailed the appointment of the Board with great jubilation, proclaiming that the Inquiry would completely vindicate scientology and dianetics. In fact, Hubbard went so far as to declare that the Board had been appointed in response to scientology's demands. The HASI appeared to co-operate in the Inquiry by being represented

before the Board and by complying with requests by the Board for literature and the like. It readily provided facilities for counsel assisting the Board, the Board secretary and an audit officer to examine its records. It presented a number of demonstration sessions of scientology auditing for the instruction of the Board and also provided facilities for the playing of a selection of Hubbard's taped lectures.

It was, however, noticeable that, as the inquiry proceeded, the general attitude of the scientology interests, while appearing to be helpful and informative, tended sometimes to cloud and confuse issues by too great attention to non-essentials and extremely lengthy expositions of certain aspects of scientology. Later reflection suggests the probability that this approach was deliberate and was really designed, notwithstanding the apparent readiness to co-operate, to so exhaust the patience of the Board or so overwhelm it with minute detail that it would be persuaded against prolonging the Inquiry until the conclusion of all relevant evidence. Such a devious plan may well have been inspired by the *Brain-washing* Manual (a remarkable document often referred to by Hubbard and dealt with at length in Chapters 12 and 28) which scientology appears to have followed in other respects, for that manual gives directions as to " conduct under fire ", and directs that one " must have to hand innumerable documents which assert enormously encouraging figures . . . . Not one of these cases cited need be real, but they should be well documented and printed in such a fashion as to form excellent court evidence ". The manual further directs that " In order to defend . . . a great complexity should be made of psychiatric, psychoanalytical, and psychological technology. Any hearing should be burdened by terminology too difficult to be transcribed easily ". The manual further directs that :

> " Various types of insanity should be characterized by difficult terms. The actual state should be made obscure, but by this verbiage it can be built into the court or investigating mind that a scientific approach exists and that it is too complex for him to understand. It is not to be imagined that a judge or a committee of investigation should inquire too deeply into the subject of insanity, since they, themselves, part of the indoctrinated masses, are already intimidated . . . . "

Mental Health.

The task of the Board in giving effect to the very extensive terms of reference inevitably involved the investigation of certain aspects of mental health, but only so far as they related to scientology and its practice. The terms of reference did not involve investigation into the techniques or practices of psychiatry or psychology as such. From time to time attempts were made by the scientology interests to widen the scope of the Inquiry into a general investigation of the medical profession, or more particularly the practices of psychiatry and psychology, in an endeavour, it would seem, to deflect attention from scientology by attacking orthodox practices of medicine. The Board consistently declined to pursue such irrelevant exercises.

Glossary and Abbreviations.

A glossary of scientology terms appears in Appendix 6.

Simplicity may be achieved by the abbreviation of common words, names, and phrases which will constantly recur in this Report. Unless some reason exists for amplification, the following abbreviations will generally be used for the words shown opposite them :

Com. Mag.	..	*Communication* Magazine, official magazine of the Melbourne HASI.
Dianetics : MSMH	..	" *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health* ", the first major work by Lafayette Ronald Hubbard on dianetics.
Gogerly	..	Ernest Denzil Stephen Gogerly.
Gogerly, Mrs.	..	Mrs. Catherine Mary Gogerly, wife of Gogerly.
HASI	..	Hubbard Association of Scientologists International, the name given to the scientology organization, which has branches in several countries. This abbreviation, unless the context otherwise requires, will be used generally to refer to the Victorian headquarters of the organization and its administration at 157-59 Spring-street, Melbourne.
HCO	..	Hubbard Communications Office, the organization whereby the founder of scientology keeps in communication with scientologists throughout the world and through which he promulgates directives, &c.
HCO Bull.	..	Hubbard Communications Office Bulletin, a bulletin issuing frequently from HCO, containing directives, instructions, exhortations, reports on discoveries, &c.
HCO Infm. Lr.	..	Hubbard Communications Office Information Letter.
HCO Pol. Lr.	..	Hubbard Communications Office Policy Letter.

The principles and practices of scientology are contrary to accepted principles and practices of [illegible] and [illegible] and [illegible] mental health of the community. Expert opinion to this effect was fully confirmed by the considerable number of specific cases of damage to mental health of which the Board heard evidence.

Many individuals have paid very large sums of money to the HASI for processing and other services, amounts of over £1,000 not being uncommon. The hourly rates for processing range from four and a half guineas downwards. Frequently, courses of processing extend over hundreds of hours; for these there are reduced rates. Financial hardship to the customer is the usual concomitant of processing. For the six years ended the 30th June, 1964, the gross income of the HASI was over a quarter of a million pounds, on which a flat 10 per cent. levy was payable to Hubbard's headquarters in England. In addition, considerable sums have been received by the Australian College of Personnel Efficiency at Geelong and the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency at Hawthorn, two offshoots of the HASI.

Scientology has highly undesirable processes, many of which are hypnotic, wherein normal inhibitions and restraints are in abeyance. Sexual matters, normal and abnormal, are frequently dwelt upon extensively and erotically.

Scientology is not, and does not claim to be, a religion. The general attitude of its founder is hostile to and disparaging of religion.

Scientology is a grave threat to family and home life. As well as causing financial hardship, it engenders dissension, suspicion and mistrust amongst members of the family. Scientology has caused many family estrangements.

The Board has been unable to find any worth-while redeeming feature in scientology. It constitutes a serious medical, moral and social threat to individuals and to the community generally.

[illegible]	..	[illegible] Centre, a section of the Melbourne HASI.
Hubbard	..	Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, founder of scientology.
PAB	..	Professional Auditors' Bulletin.
Tampion	..	Ian Kenneth Tampion.
Tampion, Mrs.	..	Annie Tampion, wife of Tampion.
Williams	..	Peter Rogers Williams.
Williams, Mrs.	..	Penelope Elizabeth Berneastel Williams, wife of Williams.

CHAPTER 2

INTRODUCTION

The Pattern of the Report.

In order to facilitate the reading of this Report, it is considered advisable to set out in this introductory chapter a very brief review of what follows and a conspectus of the contents of the Report, so that initial references to scientology theory and practice, which occur before these aspects are fully dealt with, will be more readily understood.

In Appendix 6 is a list of abbreviations used in this Report and a glossary of scientology terms.

The subject matter of the Report has been divided into chapters. Though there is inevitably a degree of overlapping in the topics dealt with, an attempt has been made to deal reasonably completely in each chapter with a specific aspect of scientology. Where necessary, however, there are cross references to other chapters. The latter part of this Chapter is devoted to a reference to salient aspects of the Report.

Though the whole of the Report deals with scientology generally, Chapter 3 makes some reference to Hubbard's descriptions of scientology and the claims which he makes for it.

Chapter 4 deals with the organization of scientology, both on a world-wide basis and in Victoria.

Chapter 5 deals with the financial aspects of scientology in Victoria. This is given in some detail and serves to show the ramifications of scientology. One significant feature is the control that Hubbard exercises over scientology, extending even to retaining to himself and his wife exclusive control of at least two bank accounts in Victoria in which money is regularly deposited. At the conclusion of Chapter 5 reference is made in summary form to certain important financial aspects of scientology in Victoria.

Chapter 6 relates to Hubbard, the founder of scientology, and gives biographical and other details about him. His importance to scientology cannot be over-emphasized.

Hubbard makes highly extravagant claims to learning and he parades as a scientist of colossal capacity. He claims also that the theories and practices of scientology are based upon scientific research. All these claims are entirely unjustified; his own deficiencies and those of his "research" are dealt with in Chapters 7 and 8.

Scientology developed out of a pseudo-science called "dianetics", which is still a significant and dangerous part of scientology. Chapters 9 and 10 deal with dianetics and its association with scientology. The link is an intimate one and, though scientologists claim that dianetics is not now practised, such a claim is false.

Chapter 11 deals with sufficient of scientology theory to give a fair picture of its entirely ridiculous qualities. There is the danger that when one seeks to classify and codify nonsense, the subject matter may acquire a deceptive quality of reasonableness. It would be unfortunate if any such quality were bestowed upon scientology theories by reason of the attempt in Chapter 11 to codify them.

Chapter 12 deals with the teaching of scientology.

Chapter 13 deals in some detail with scientology processing or auditing. A number of processes are dealt with at length.

Scientologists frequently use an electric instrument, called an E-meter, in processing. Very extravagant but unjustified claims are made for this meter, which is dealt with in Chapter 14.

Interest in and adherence to scientology is procured by cunning methods of deceptive advertising and carefully calculated and developed techniques for mental coercion and restraint. These are dealt with in Chapter 15.

Chapters 16 and 17 deal with a person's progress in and dedication to scientology.

One of the most alarming features of scientology, which is denied by Hubbard and his followers but abundantly proved by reliable and convincing evidence, is that beyond its elementary stages scientology techniques are mainly, or almost identical with, those of command or authoritative hypnosis and are potentially harmful to mental health. Chapter 18 illustrates the parallel between scientology and hypnotic techniques.

Scientology, in an indirect way, claims to heal. Chapter 19 deals with those claims.

Other benefits claimed by scientology are dealt with in Chapter 20.

In contrast [illegible] Chapters 21 and 23, dealing respectively with the actual general effects of processing and its danger to mental health. Of the many evil aspects of scientology, its danger to mental health is the most serious. Included in the phrase "danger to mental health" are many other evils of scientology, both moral and social, for these are often interwoven with mental ill health.

Chapter 22 deals with the viciousness with which Hubbard vilifies the medical and psychological professions, and engenders in his followers fear and hatred of those professions.

An alarming feature of scientology is its potentiality for coercion. This is dealt with in Chapter 24.

The titles of the next four chapters are self-explanatory :—

Chapter 25	..	Moral laxity ;
Chapter 26	..	Family discord ;
Chapter 27	..	Scientology and religion ;
Chapter 28	..	Scientology and politics.

Scientology is a perverted form of psychology. Due to the absence of statutory control of those who profess to practise psychology, opportunities are afforded to charlatans and other persons without adequate qualifications to engage in exploitation of the gullible and impressionable. This aspect is dealt with in Chapter 29.

The conclusions of the Board, sufficiently evident from the whole tenor of the Report, are summarized in Chapter 30.

As directed by the terms of reference, the Board makes, in Chapter 31, the recommendations which it considers proper concerning scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria.

Conspectus of the Report.

This Report covers a very wide canvas and deals with many phases of a body of learning and a collection of techniques, compendiously described as "scientology", which appear strange and unreal to the average individual. Scientology claims to be "that branch of psychology which treats of (embraces) human ability." Its theories are, however, generally impossible, peculiar, and novel to itself. In that it deals with a variety of real and imagined activities and conditions of the mind, scientology may be classed as a kind of psychology, though often irrational and perverted. Its techniques are a conglomeration of procedures based on misconceptions of psychiatry, psychology, psycho-analysis and other sciences, as well as a very heavy leavening of procedures that are its founder's own brain-children.

The word "scientology" was first used probably in the middle thirties of this century by Lafayette Ronald Hubbard, the founder of the "science" of scientology, which is the subject matter of this Report. In about 1936, Hubbard, then a young American author, is said to have formulated certain "axioms" which later developed into the axioms of scientology and the axioms of "dianetics". The word "scientology" was not used, except perhaps sporadically, until 1951. In that year, Hubbard claims to have succeeded, at Phoenix, Arizona, U.S.A., in proving by "scientific rather than religious or humanitarian" means the existence of a spirit, akin to the soul, which he termed the "thetan", and thereupon to have founded or discovered scientology.

Scientology grew out of dianetics, which Hubbard had founded a year or so earlier. Dianetics, which he described as "the modern science of mental health", started life fully-fledged in 1950, when he published his first major book on the subject named, *Dianetics : The Modern Science of Mental Health*. The following year he published *Science of Survival*. In these two books he set out and developed his main theories concerning dianetics. He claims that the first book was based on a vast amount of experiment and data and that it was written in three weeks. The claim is made for both dianetics and scientology that each is a science, validated by its "workability". No scientific evidence was called to support such claim. On the other hand there was a large and impressive body of expert evidence which refuted such claim in no uncertain terms. The Board is satisfied on the evidence that there is no justification for this claim in respect of either dianetics or scientology. (See Chapters 7, 8, 9.)

In dianetics, Hubbard claimed that the hidden source of all psychosomatic ills was the "engram", and that dianetic skills had been developed for the invariable cure of all psychosomatic illnesses, "which constitute 70 per cent. of man's illnesses." The "engram" was defined as a "moment of unconsciousness containing pain or painful emotion and all perceptions and is not available to the analytical or conscious mind as experience". The engram was said to be received in one's past, the "past" in dianetics being either in this lifetime, or more likely and more frequently in the prenatal period, i.e., during the mother's pregnancy. (See Chapters 6, 9.)

Church of Scientology – Folder 27A

the present meat body will still leave the thetan subject to a recurrence of the aberrations; but, if a thetan is properly rehabilitated by scientology processing, Hubbard's teaching is that it will not have to go back to an implant station, where those who have not been properly rehabilitated are required to go and where there awaits the dreadful fate of having goals implanted by electric shocks, the passing of currents, "raw electricity" and a variety of other terrifying procedures. It is to escape such experiences as these that preclears, believing completely in Hubbard's teachings, seek desperately to be processed to clear and beyond, so as to avoid such experiences in the "between lives" periods.

Auditing makes contact with the thetan, and its past experiences are brought to light. A great amount of theory has been propounded concerning the thetan, much of which is not material to this Inquiry. It is sufficient to mention some of the more significant aspects of the thetan.

In scientology auditing, an attempt is made to locate and remove the aberration which is preventing the enjoyment of the optimum quality of being clear. The search is for the "basic-basic" which in dianetics and early scientology was the engram. However, in *Scientology:* 8-80, first published in 1951, "facsimile one" was stated to be

> "the one basic engram, on top of which all this-life engrams are mere locks. It was received by the human race many, many centuries ago, and probably was a supersonic shot in the forehead, chest, and stomach, incapacitating, and reducing, the size and function of the pineal gland."

Implants.

Subsequently, Hubbard made a dramatic "breakthrough," and the basic cause of aberrations was said to be implants. Thetans, it seemed, had a variety of goals implanted in previous lives. A goal common to many thetans was found to be the goal "to forget." The unhappy lot of the thetan is that it does not remember its past, because in a past age it has been implanted with this goal to forget. This appears to have been done on the planet Helatrobus between 38 trillion and 43 trillion years ago. The hostile work of implanting in thetans the goal "to forget" and other goals was done by implanters, generally referred to as "they," who by electronic means and with great ferocity assailed the unfortunate thetans. Other implants have been inflicted on thetans, such as the gorilla implants, the aircraft door implants, the train implants, the bear implants and the glade implants. These implants were inflicted upon thetans at points earlier in time than the helatrobus implants. In *HCO Bull.* of the 24th July, AD 13 (1963), Hubbard set out "a table of periods as verified" by his "research," showing the times between which the different types of implants were implanted :—

Helatrobus Implants ..	38·2 trillion years ago to 52 trillion years ago.
Aircraft Door Implants ..	216 trillion years ago to 315 trillion years ago.
The Gorilla Goals ..	319 trillion years ago to 83 trillion trillion trillion years ago.
The Bear Goals	83 trillion trillion trillion years ago to about 40·7 trillion trillion trillion trillion years ago.
The Glade Implants .. (formerly called Black Thetan)	40·7 trillion trillion trillion trillion years ago to 5·9 trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion years ago.
The Invisible Picture Goals	5·9 trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion years to a date not fully determined.
The Minion Implants ..	Not yet determined.
The Story of Creation Implants	70 trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion years.

The last mentioned, writes Hubbard, is the earliest date yet found, "but an earlier incident is known to exist."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 14th July, AD 13 (1963), Hubbard gives intriguing details of the manner in which the various goals were "laid in." The "aircraft door" goal "was given in the mocked up fuselage of an aircraft with the thetan fixed before an aircraft door. (There are also two or more aircraft fuselages used in the Helatrobus Implants, but the preclear moved through them, was not fixed in them)." The "gorilla goals" were "given in an amusement park with a single tunnel, a roller coaster and a ferris wheel . . . . The symbol of a Gorilla was always present in the place the goal was given. Sometimes a large gorilla, black, was seen elsewhere than the park. A Mechanical or a live gorilla was always seen in the park. This activity was conducted by the Hoipolloi, a group of operators in meat body societies. They were typical carnival people. They let out Concessions for these Implant 'Amusement Parks.' A pink-striped white shirt with sleeve garters was the uniform of the Hoipolloi. Such a figure often rode on the roller coaster cars. Monkeys were also used on the cars. Elephants sometimes formed part of the equipment. The Hoipolloi or Gorilla goals were laid in with fantastic motion. Blasts of raw electricity and explosions were both used to lay the Items in." The bear goals were handled by a group called

"'The Brothers of the Bear' and were the ancestors of the Hoipolloi." The black thetan goals "were given in a glade [illegible] by the [illegible] while spirit energy at the trapped thetan. The trapped thetan was motionless."

The experiences of thetans for countless ages in the past have the quality of the ultimate in science fiction, with wars between galaxies, machines with minds, and celestial travel between universes whose existence was not even suspected before Hubbard's time.

A History of Man was one of the earliest books on scientology; it was first published in 1952 in America with subsequent editions in 1954 and 1957. Its author is Hubbard in whom the copyright of the book resides. It is still recommended reading for scientologists, but HASI witnesses endeavoured, while not disowning the book, to create the impression that it was really not now of any significance. This attempt was belied by the evidence of many scientology witnesses which showed that they were well acquainted with and accepted many of the theories propounded in *A History of Man*, many of which Hubbard has repeated and endorsed in more recent writings.

To say it is an astonishing publication does not convey adequately the peculiar qualities or contents of *A History of Man*. Its style is slap dash and its contents bizarre. It is in the tradition of science fiction and for compressed nonsense and fantasy it must surpass anything theretofore written. Yet in the first sentence of the Foreword the claim is made that "This is a cold-blooded and factual account of your last sixty trillion years." The third paragraph proclaims,

> "This is useful knowledge. With it the blind again see, the lame walk, the ill recover, the insane become sane and the sane become saner. By its use the thousand abilities Man has sought to recover become his once more."

This may seem laughable nonsense, but the tragedy is that so many people, reading uncritically and wanting to believe in something, have accepted the validity of these fantastic claims and the contents of the book and a great mass of similar and, if it were possible, more ludicrous nonsense. None of this nonsense which Hubbard has propounded has been repealed or repudiated. A very large part of it has been repeated in later writings and on tapes, much of it quite recently.

This book is concerned particularly with the development of the "whole track" and past life concepts. The contents of the book and the date of the first edition suggest that it was written about the time Hubbard broke with the Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation which looked with disfavour on his theory of past lives. Hubbard claimed that by auditing the time track over the whole span of the track—at that time considered to be about sixty trillion years—he obtained excellent results, whereas in auditing only the current lifetime one could only obtain slow and mediocre results. "Further," he writes,

> . . . "it is very hard to argue with a miracle. Today, Eleanor has arthritis. She is audited 'whole track' with 1952 techniques. Tonight she doesn't have arthritis. Miracles, using 'whole track' are plentiful. By using this data an auditor can obtain a Mest clear rather easily."

Hubbard revealed then that with the invention of the Electropsychometer, commonly called the E-meter, great advances in processing were made. He greatly extended the time track, and sixty trillion years is but the yesterday of the time track which now, seemingly, extends back to the beginning of time and, if possible, even beyond that—one trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion years or less, according to *HCO Bull.* of the 24th July AD 13 (1963).

The Genetic Entity.

In *A History of Man*, Hubbard tells of the "genetic entity" or GE. A human body has both a thetan and a GE. The GE is the entity which carries forward from the earliest formation of the mest body and is located more or less in the centre of the body, the stomach. It was formerly referred to as the somatic mind in dianetics.

> "The GE facsimiles include a transfer of somatics from past theta beings, for it is not common for a GE to have the same theta being twice . . . . A GE departs from the body much later than the theta beings abandon one, sees it through the death to the end and only then leaves to join the line once more some two or three days before conception."

Hubbard then develops the thesis that the GE "carries on through the evolutionary line, parallel with the protoplasmic line, generation to generation, usually on the same planet," whereas the theta being comes into the line from various quarters, with the result that a theta being lives each life with a different GE.

> "The genetic entity apparently enters the protoplasm line some two days or a week prior to conception. There is some evidence that the GE is actually double, one entering on the sperm side, one entering on the ovum side . . . .

Pre-sperm recordings are quite ordinary . . . . Pre-ovum sequences are on record but are not common . . . . Conception and the impulses generated answer the conditions for one type of cancer, embryonic . . . . Cancer has been eradicated by reversing out conception and mitosis. The theta being apparently joins the track immediately prior to birth. Its sequence, for itself, is death, between-lives, birth, all in a few minutes according to some findings, a sequence which is quite aberrative . . . . Such is a very aberrative affair . . . . One 'Facsimile one' had as many as sixty-thousand births on it as locks. Birth presents itself to be audited much of the time because Mother, complaining of how difficult the preclear's birth was, makes it an overt act. This overt act had birth as a motivator . . . . The genetic line consists of the total of incidents which have occurred during the evolution of the Mest body . . . . The composite of these facsimiles has the semblance of a being," the GE. The discovery of the GE, writes Hubbard, "makes it possible at last to vindicate the theory of evolution proposed by Darwin . . . . You as a theta being, may or may not have been in Greece or Rome. Your Mest GE has probably activated a body there, just as it has been . . . . an anthropoid in the deep forests of forgotten continents or a mollusc learning to survive on the shore of some lost sea."

Hubbard then tells of various things the auditor will meet in processing. For instance, the clam. Millions of years ago the clam had many troubles, the first of which was the hinge problem. One hinge wanted to stay open, the other wanted to close and so conflict arose which was resolved by one hinge overcoming the other with the result that the latter is a clam. In present time, so Hubbard claims, all you need do with certain people to achieve the tragic defeat of the weaker hinge is to ask such a person, "Can you imagine a clam on the beach, opening and closing its shell very rapidly?" at the same time making a quick with thumb and forefinger of a rapid opening and closing, whereupon the victim may start with his hands and feel quite upset. He may, writes Hubbard, even have a few days mistaking for toothache the restimulation of the engram suffered by the vanquished hinge.

How silly can people be? Yet, one woman, who told of benefits which scientology had conferred said in evidence that when counsel assisting the Board mentioned "clam" to her, she clamped in her jaw.

Then there is the Weeper, originally, so Hubbard writes, called the "Grim Weeper," or the "Grim a truly pathetic case. "After leaving the sea," writes Hubbard, "the GE spent a half billion years on the beach." In this state it needed food from the sea, but also air to breathe. It had to open up to get food and get a wave in the shell. But as it had to breathe it had to pump water out, hence the name "the weeper." "The inability of a preclear to cry is partly a case of the Weeper," Hubbard writes. "He is about to be hit by a wave, has his eyes full of water, is frightened about opening his shell because he may be hit. An occluded case is sometimes merely a case of 'shell-shut'". Hubbard tells, too, of engrams about birds and bats, of the bear and of the sloth, the latter being responsible for fear of snakes and falling, and of the ape and the Piltdown man, the latter being responsible so writes Hubbard, for "Obsessions with efforts to hide the mouth and early familial troubles," for "the Piltdown teeth were large and he was quite careless as to whom and what he bit and often very surprised at the damage".

The meeting of the GE and the theta body often led to great confusion because, "A theta body has a picture of the memory of a GE and carries it as a record. A GE takes a picture of incidents of theta being and carries those." A consequence of these developments is that in auditing it is quite a problem whether it is the experiences of the theta being then being audited that are being run or those of a theta being whose memories were carried by a GE, whose memory was recorded by a theta being, whose memory in turn was being carried by a GE, from which the theta being then being audited acquired it.

The GE also finds prominent and important mention in *Scientology: 8-80* and other publications by Hubbard. Williams said that the GE is not now the subject of scientology teaching, is not now known and practised, and if revived as an active study would require re-education. The GE, however, appears still to be part of the actual structure of scientology theory; it is referred to in axiom 55 of scientology by Hubbard, and has not been repudiated or substantially modified since the first occasion when Hubbard wrote in terms of the thetan "playing games" with it. Hubbard's practice is not to acknowledge change in his pronouncements ever requires modification or recantation. Earlier inconsistencies and contradictions are glossed over or ignored.

The Clear and The Preclear.

The concept of "clear" is one of the fundamentals of scientology. The word "clear", which is both an adjective and a noun, is the mainspring of scientology; for the principal purpose of scientology auditing is to clear the "preclear" so that he attains to the state of being "clear",

and is thus a " clear ", shedding the prefix " pre " as he sheds the last of the aberrations from which auditing is said to free him. Everyone else is not [illegible] said to be a " preclear ".

On the way to clear is said to be the " release " ; this is a person, according to *Scientology : 8–80*, " who has reached a point in processing where he no longer is suffering from a psychosomatic illness, or who has been freed of his chronic mental and physical difficulties and painful emotions. While he is far from being a ' clear ', he is above normal, has good stability, and can enjoy life." A release is said to be a case which will not get worse.

The concept of clear was not developed in Hubbard's first work on dianetics, *Dianetics : The Original Thesis*, published in 1948, though reference was made therein to an individual who had been " cleared of engrams and chains and who has achieved a general tone four."

The first extensive references to " clear " appeared in *Dianetics : MSMH*, published in 1950, and it has been constantly referred to in dianetic and scientology publications since that time.

The " clear " is derived from the language of computers and adding machines. Hubbard used the calculating machine as an analogy to the mind. The action of " clearing " was said to be concerned with the clearing of various zones of thinking and to be the removing of some old unwanted computations from the mind, so that the mind could think and act freshly and clearly on some particular problem.

Originally, " clear " as a noun attempted to describe someone who was said to be " cleared of neurotic, psychotic and suboptimum patterns and thoughts and actions that would arise from these."

In *Dianetics : MSMH*, a " clear " was said to be " an individual who, as a result of dianetic therapy, has neither active nor potential psychosomatic illness or aberration ", and " to clear " meant " to release all the physical pain and painful emotion from the life of an individual or, as in Political Dianetics—a society."

Williams accepted as an adequate current description of clear the following : " A clear can be tested for any and all psychoses, neuroses, compulsions and repressions (all aberrations) and can be examined for any autogenic (self-generated) diseases referred to as psychosomatic aberrations." An almost identical definition appears in *Dianetics : MSMH*. Hubbard wrote in *Dianetics : MSMH* that tests on such a person " confirm the clear to be entirely without such ills or aberrations." Williams claimed that he was a clear, and he has in fact been awarded a silver bracelet by Hubbard to prove it. Hubbard has even said that Williams is well beyond clear, but attaining to such an exalted and supposedly sickness-free level did not protect him from a common cold which he sustained during the Inquiry.

Williams said that by clearing in the mental field scientologists meant the removal of some unwanted fixed thought, idea, consideration, motivation or goal that was interfering with the individual's ability to think clearly and rationally about a particular subject. However, the prospect of attaining to clear seems depressingly remote in spite of Hubbard's promises, for Williams pointed out that " a large mental difficulty is often composed of several difficulties, or several different subjects which have to be cleared separately." Processing is so manipulated that the final difficulty is never reached and cleared ; fresh difficulties are constantly discovered as part of the " large mental difficulty ", and the preclear is kept always expectant but never attaining to the goal of clear.

A clear was said to be produced by erasing some aberrative materials and keying out others. This state, when all the aberration has not been erased, is called a " keyed out clear " or " mest clear " or just " clear ". There were also " theta clears " and " cleared theta clears ".

Theta clears were said to be superior to mest or keyed out or just plain clears. At one stage those beyond theta clear were described as " cleared theta clears." Theta clears are an intermediate step between mest clears and operating thetan. Williams told the Board that Hubbard's teaching was that theta clears could operate outside their bodies, and in *The Creation of Human Ability* Hubbard defines " theta clear " as being " An individual who, as a thetan, is certain of his identity apart from that of his body, and who habitually operates the body from outside." Williams said he had witnessed Hubbard read a plaque on a wall some distance away. Williams considered that Hubbard might well be clear, but HCO has no doubt about Hubbard's state, for HCO Infir Lr. of the 24th November, 1963, states, " He [Hubbard] was clear before 1962, and is now, at the writing, four goals down from present time toward OT, scientology's highest state. He badly needs a vacation." In *A History of Man*, Hubbard wrote that the first stable clears, produced in 1947, were in reality theta clears, not mest clears. In 1963, the terms " first goal clear " " second goal clear ", &c., were used to indicate that that particular number of goals were cleared away from the person's mind.

[illegible] nature of the [illegible] indicated in many writings, some of the expositions are contradictory and the boundaries [illegible] various kinds of clears are confused. In some advertisements and elsewhere Hubbard [illegible] a clear as "a person at willing and knowing cause over his own life, his body and his [illegible] and without a reactive or subconscious mind". A clear is credited with having a [illegible] balanced personality, with efficiency and intelligence above the average and with an IQ [illegible].

[illegible] of the descriptions of "clear" confuse the lower grade clear with the operating [illegible], however, is also a type of clear. A person who has been "cleared" but is still [illegible] is still regarded as a preclear and is properly described as "pre-OT (pre-operating [illegible] according to *Certainty* Magazine, Vol. 5, No. 7. The suggestion that there may even [illegible] "over clear" does not make for clarity.

[illegible] Thetan.

[illegible]om. Mag. Vol. 5, No. 5, May, 1963, it is said that there are three grades of clears, namely, [illegible] theta clear, and operating thetan, the operating thetan being "a rather esoteric level, [illegible] and hard to describe in full."

[illegible] operating thetan, frequently referred to as "OT", is said to be a thetan with restored [illegible]ontrol or "be at cause" over matter, energy, space, time, life and form. An operating [illegible] the ability to knock off hats at 50 yards, to lift telephone receivers from a distance and [illegible]ook some distance away. The ultimate goal in scientology is to become OT. There [illegible] of a gold bracelet to anyone who becomes OT. Williams hopes to achieve this state [illegible] been undergoing processing to that end. Remarkable attributes are claimed for the [illegible]OT. In *Certainty* Magazine, Vo. 5, No. 10, appears the statement that, "Every [illegible]; thetan has outsight. Some of the qualities prominent are :—High ethical level; [illegible]; accident-proof; fast reaction times; theta communication; ability to move at will [illegible] all universes; high creative ability; self mastery, grants beingness; high truth and [illegible]evel; strong sense of responsibility on all dynamics."

[illegible]ubbard's enthusiasm about the state of OT is equalled only by the extravagance of his [illegible]d predictions. In *Scientology*, issue 15G, Hubbard writes, "There is no excuse [illegible] to be clear. A good thorough-going operating thetan should not take more than fifty [illegible]diting."..

[illegible] HCO Infm. Lr. of the 24th November, 1963, it is written, "He [Hubbard] considers the [illegible]art of his task concluded in August of 1963, since all targets ever envisioned were [illegible] of that date and only codification and recording remained . . . . Now that the skills [illegible]re achieved they are found to be very precise."

[illegible] *Journal*, No. 7, which is HCO Infm. Lr. of the 17th December AD 13 (1963), reads, [illegible]re we go into AD 14, with all our technology assembled, with a complete bridge, with [illegible]ergang."

[illegible]O Infm. Lr. of the 5th February, 1964, reads,

"OT course open to all auditors who have good basic training. I have kicked [illegible]e doors open on Class VI. training at Saint Hill. All auditors who have good basic [illegible]aining are eligible for enrolment at once in running Actual GPM's. I am just [illegible]pleting a full training course for the Instructors and we are making OT's at Saint [illegible] smoothly after three years of hard and arduous research . . . . This news should [illegible] you quite obviously that we have won all the way. And it's waiting for you at Saint [illegible]."

[illegible]th, as earlier indicated, Hubbard considered that 50 hours auditing could produce [illegible]ans he has now somewhat revised that estimate, and in *HCO Bull.* of the 9th July, [illegible]s that he himself is "definitely on the easy last half to OT" and that he considers [illegible] on the sunny side of 1,000 hours of processing now for cases that can be audited"

[illegible] Williams was present in the 1964 classes at Saint Hill as one of the advanced students, [illegible]t become an OT, not even clear, and she did not make the acquaintance of any [illegible] not know of any OT's being produced. But that OT is a desirable state is evident, [illegible]rty Magazine, Vo. 5, No. 10, Hubbard writes,

"the state of operating thetan is about 50 million miles higher than clear, if we [illegible] it into symbolic form. There is actually no comparison. A clear can still be [illegible]dated; a clear can still make effect in the face of overwhelming odds. An OT, [illegible] I don't know; for OT, read 'God' and that's just about it. But one thing is [illegible]ain you cannot be OT without passing through clear first . . . . Faster routes to [illegible] are envisaged."

... the nature of the ... indicated in many writings, some of the expositions are contradictory and the boundaries ... various kinds of clears are confused. In some advertisements and elsewhere Hubbard ... clear as "a person at willing and knowing cause over his own life, his body and his ... and without a reactive or subconscious mind". A clear is credited with having a ... balanced personality, with efficiency and intelligence above the average and with an IQ ...

... of the descriptions of "clear" confuse the lower grade clear with the operating ..., however, is also a type of clear. A person who has been "cleared" but is still ... is still regarded as a preclear and is properly described as "pre-OT (pre-operating ... according to *Certainty* Magazine, Vol. 5, No. 7. The suggestion that there may even ... clear" does not make for clarity.

... Thetan.

... Mag. Vol. 5, No. 5, May, 1963, it is said that there are three grades of clears, namely, ... theta clear, and operating thetan, the operating thetan being "a rather esoteric level, ... and hard to describe in full."

... operating thetan, frequently referred to as "OT", is said to be a thetan with restored ... control or "be at cause" over matter, energy, space, time, life and form. An operating ... the ability to knock off hats at 50 yards, to lift telephone receivers from a distance and ... some distance away. The ultimate goal in scientology is to become OT. There ... of a gold bracelet to anyone who becomes OT. Williams hopes to achieve this state ... been undergoing processing to that end. Remarkable attributes are claimed for the OT. In *Certainty* Magazine, Vo. 5, No. 10, appears the statement that, "Every ... thetan has outsight. Some of the qualities prominent are :—High ethical level; ...; accident-proof; fast reaction times; theta communication; ability to move at will ... all universes; high creative ability; self mastery, grants beingness; high truth and ... level; strong sense of responsibility on all dynamics."

... Hubbard's enthusiasm about the state of OT is equalled only by the extravagance of his ... predictions. In *Scientology*, issue 15G, Hubbard writes, "There is no excuse ... to be clear. A good thorough-going operating thetan should not take more than fifty ... auditing."

... HCO Infm. Lr. of the 24th November, 1963, it is written, "He [Hubbard] considers the ... part of his task concluded in August of 1963, since all targets ever envisioned were ... of that date and only codification and recording remained . . . . Now that the skills ... achieved they are found to be very precise."

... *Journal*, No. 7, which is HCO Infm. Lr. of the 17th December AD 13 (1963), reads, ... we go into AD 14, with all our technology assembled, with a complete bridge, with ... ging."

... O Infm. Lr. of the 5th February, 1964, reads,

"OT course open to all auditors who have good basic training. I have kicked ... doors open on Class VI training at Saint Hill. All auditors who have good basic ... ing are eligible for enrolment at once in running Actual GPM's. I am just ... pleting a full training course for the Instructors and we are making OT's at Saint ... smoothly after three years of hard and arduous research . . . . This news should ... you quite obviously that we have won all the way. And it's waiting for you at Saint ...."

... as earlier indicated, Hubbard considered that 50 hours auditing could produce ... ans he has now somewhat revised that estimate, and in *HCO Bull.* of the 9th July, ... that he himself is "definitely on the easy last half to OT" and that he considers ... on the sunny side of 1,000 hours of processing now for cases that can be audited"

... Williams was present in the 1964 classes at Saint Hill as one of the advanced students, ... not become an OT, not even clear, and she did not make the acquaintance of any ... not know of any OT's being produced. But that OT is a desirable state is evident, ... Magazine, Vo. 5, No. 10, Hubbard writes,

"the state of operating thetan is about 50 million miles higher than clear, if we ... it into symbolic form. There is actually no comparison. A clear can still be ... dated; a clear can still make effect in the face of overwhelming odds. An OT, ... I don't know; for OT, read 'God' and that's just about it. But one thing is ... in you cannot be OT without passing through clear first . . . . Faster routes to ... are envisaged."

Hubbard attributes his failure to produce OTs, after promising for so many years to do so, to the incapacity of auditors to audit properly. His repeated complaint is that he has devised techniques which are certain to produce clears and OTs, and the fault lies not with his techniques but with auditors who are unable to apply the techniques and operate the E-meter.

In HCO Bull. of the 9th July, 1963, Hubbard typically complains, "It is no longer a question of whether Scientology works, it is only a question of whether the auditor can work Scientology. If he or she can't, then the trouble lies in one or more of these basics [i.e., the auditor's basic skills]. The trouble does *not* lie with the procedure or with the pc."

Hubbard is endeavouring to produce an OT meter, superior to any E-meter, which will, he claims, make possible auditing to OT.

From time to time Hubbard has made claims implying that OTs were being made or had been made. In reply to a pointed inquiry by a rebellious scientologist, Hubbard wrote that, "Our theta clears and operating thetans are for the present remaining incognito." The Board is therefore unable to report upon the identity of any person claimed as OT. It would seem, however, that if Hubbard is to be believed, an OT is "just around the corner", like the fulfilment of so many of his other extravagant promises.

Overt Motivator.

The Overt Act-Motivator in scientology is a principle or working hypothesis, not invariably applicable, that if a person does harm to an area, he will be likely to receive harm from that area.

Williams explained that the principle is that one does an overt act, something bad, harms some part of life, breaches some moral code, and thereafter, because of regret, guilt, &c., and variously associated phenomena, lays oneself open to be hurt by whatever it is against which the overt was committed. The response is called the "motivator," but opinions fluctuate as to which comes first, the overt act or the motivator. People may even be "motivator hungry," and an example was given by Williams in these words: "If you had a lawyer who kept on doing things which caused the judge to scream at him, you would have a lawyer, who in the field of jurisprudence (if that is the word) would be 'motivator hungry' and the assumption would be that he had committed an overt against the judge."

Reference is sometimes made in scientology to "victim," the victim being a person suffering from a run of bad luck or persistent misfortune of any kind, including illness, who, however, is entirely responsible for his own misfortunes, even though it be deliberately inflicted on him by another. As it is a scientology principle that man is good and can be made better, the fault is said to lie with the individual himself, the emphasis in scientology being to make the individual conscious of his complete responsibility for his own condition, whatever it is, and to find out by auditing just what it is in the preclear's own behaviour which has laid the foundation for his present aberrations and misfortune.

Goals–Problems–Mass.

Probably the latest "breakthrough" by Hubbard is the "goals–problems–mass" or GPM, which he now appears to regard as the "basic-basic" cause of all aberration. The GPM is associated with the time track, implants, past lives and OT's.

In scientology it is said that a person's problems have weight which can be measured. As early as *Dianetics*: 1955, Hubbard wrote,

> "If there were no energy being created by the awareness of awareness unit, then one would be at a loss to account for mental energy pictures, for these things, being made at a tremendously rapid rate, have considerable mass in them—mass which is measurable on a thing which is as common and everyday as a pair of bathroom scales."

In evidence, Williams defined GPM as being "the mass of stored mental energy which has accumulated following the setting of a goal." He explained how a person

> "sets himself a goal, and in his attempt to succeed in that goal, he acquires the problem, and the problem is trying to achieve the goal, on the one side, and forces opposing that, on the other, and there is conflict giving us the idea of mass."

It means, he said, "a mental mass . . . . which certainly has mental weight, but whether it is discernible or not, that could be debatable." "Mentally speaking," he said, "it has thickness and other dimensions like that." There was further evidence that, according to scientology, the mind could mock up a mass—a black mass floating in front of the individual but really invisible—which he could then bring into his body and thereby increase his weight by up to thirty pounds, and, by further thinking, he could expel this same weight. Whether a person could, by thought, permanently expel weight from the body was not clearly determined, and scientology has not yet emerged as an alternative to dieting.

... Inquiry the scientology interests were in[illegible] ... [illegible] ...
... could be mocked up and brought into the body and how the increase of the body ... be measured on a scales, which was the claim Hubbard made, and which Williams ... be relatively easily done. The invitation was not accepted, although it was made ... Board would be greatly impressed by any such demonstration.

... strange physical developments are attributed to processing. In *Ability* Magazine, ... is a testimonial from a young lady who writes, "Before starting on these ... breasts were unusually small. In fact I wore a size 32A brassiere . . . . I am now ... 34c, and from all indications will wear still larger." Possibly inspired by such a ... prominent female members of the Melbourne HASI staff, each with the same male ... goals which were quite opposite. One set as her goal to have a smaller bust, and the ... a larger bust. Whether the first attained her goal through auditing did not clearly ... dence. However, the second woman considered that she had attained her goal ... ing, because formerly she walked round-shouldered, but now she stands up straight ... shoulders back.

... *HCO Bull.* of the 23rd September, 1963, Hubbard tells of implant GPM's and writes ...

"... have only passing importance as a pc's Actual Goals and GPM's are a thousand ... thousand times more aberrative and important than Implants. But one has to know the ... ist and nature of Implant GPM's in order not to get them confused with Actual ... PM's."

... *HCO Bull.* of the 28th September, 1963, Hubbard writes, ...

"Confusion between Implants and Actual GPM's occurs because the implanters ... ed types of goals and patterns found in actual GPM's. Implanters obviously had a ... owledge, from historical record or even research, of what a thetan's own goals look ... but obviously they never developed the data to a workable therapy or they probably ... ould not have continued to be driven to such costly expedients as continuous implanting, ... ween lives installations, &c.

The highest level of treatment technology known to exist in the universe before ... entology was Pictureology wherein, at a signal from the therapist, the thetan crunched ... the engram. This is currently in use (and has been for many trillions of years) in ... Galactic Confederation."

... latest information available to the Board is that work on GPMs is still in the ... ental stage. In HCO Infm. Lr. of the 5th February, 1964, Hubbard writes, "You ... an Actual GPM unless you're trained to Class VI. You'd kill somebody. The ... ology has not been released and will not be. It is too exacting. We can do it safely ... Hill".

... ...

... ... Hubbard in the same information letter stated in effect that by the running of ... PM's "we are making OT's at Saint Hill smoothly" the scientology interests did not ... to the Board an OT or anyone who had seen an OT, and in this respect Mrs. ... who was a Saint Hill student during the first half of 1964, disappointed many who had ... see an OT when she gave evidence before the Board in September, 1964.

... foregoing summary does not exhaust the content of scientology theories but is ... to illustrate their general nature.

CHAPTER 12

THE TEACHING OF SCIENTOLOGY

The formal teaching of scientology in Victoria is conducted at the Melbourne HASI in two separate divisions. A limited amount of instruction has been given at both the Geelong centre and the Hawthorn centre. At the HASI the elementary instruction is done in the personal efficiency department, and the more advanced teaching is done at the Academy of Scientology, which at the commencement of the Inquiry was in premises at 2 Coates-lane, Melbourne, but has since vacated those premises and is now at 157–159 Spring-street, Melbourne.

Great efforts are made to get persons "on course" at the HASI. Though individuals may initially attend the HASI only to be tested or for the free lectures, their thoughts and inclinations are skilfully channelled towards the various courses which the HASI conducts. These courses train them to be auditors, at the same time indoctrinating them in scientology theory and principles.

The HASI takes care to ensure that any advertising which is addressed generally to the public contains no reference to scientology theory or any of the advanced techniques. It is almost entirely confined to the "We can improve your condition." "We can make you more able," type of advertisement, in which the fact that the initial lectures are free is stressed and IQ and personality tests are recommended. Such advertisements appeared frequently in the daily metropolitan newspapers and in suburban newspapers, and also in some periodicals. A substantial proportion of the advertisements were inserted in newspapers by "The Melbourne Test Centre," an adjunct of the HASI and one of many business names used by the scientologists at 157 Spring-street, Melbourne. In 1961 the daily metropolitan press refused to accept scientology advertisements. Posters have also been exhibited in trams, and slides shown on theatre screens. Pamphlets have been distributed and are available at the HASI to any who care to take them. The Geelong and Hawthorn centres have advertised over the radio. The aspects of advertising are dealt with elsewhere in this Report (See Chapter 15). Advertisements with a scientology content are addressed to a more limited class, namely, persons already in scientology, or merely on mailing lists kept by the HASI. A name may find its way onto such a mailing list on the slightest pretext; its inclusion does not necessarily indicate any association with scientology. A regular means of disseminating scientology material and of advertising more advanced courses is the monthly magazine published by the Melbourne HASI, entitled *Communication*.

Personal Efficiency Courses.

The public advertising seeks to encourage people to attend the free lectures, which constitute an initiation into scientology and are part of the personal efficiency course which is run free of charge and is one of the main avenues for introducing people to scientology. Another important avenue is through recommendation by people who are already in scientology. Those attending the lectures are made to feel welcome, called by their Christian names and addressed by carefully selected instructors whose competence lies in their ability to arouse interest in scientology and procure submission to auditing and enrolment on paying courses. The PE course is considered of prime importance as, in Hubbard's words, it procures "bodies for the shop." The personal efficiency department has a director, a registrar and other staff members.

The audience generally contains a large proportion of people who are anxious and inadequate, who feel insecure or are unable effectively to cope with their environment, and the lectures are directed towards instilling self-confidence and an ability to face their environment without fear. The audience often includes persons who are anxious to improve themselves or are desirous of undergoing some form of business training.

About 4,000 persons have taken the PE course at the Melbourne HASI, and it is said that at the end of the course only 1 per cent. have filled in report forms which were unfavourable. The Board is unimpressed by this figure, which does not deal with equivocal answers and, in any event, relates to alleged benefit received from what are probably cleverly delivered lectures with conventional but elementary psychological content and negligible scientology content. Such benefits are comparable with benefits derived from lectures given in the friendly atmosphere of a club or similar institution to people who want to be cheered up and encouraged.

During the PE course the instructor explains that the prinicples and practices of scientology are aimed at making a person's environment less confused, and if those attending feel they have received benefit from the course and want to benefit still further, they are informed there are courses in scientology which they can embark upon, the next course being the Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist (HAS) Course.

In the PE course, "scientology" as a word, and something more, is cleverly introduced, the E-meter is referred to, perhaps even produced for inspection, and there is talk of IQ tests and personality tests which earlier formed part of the free PE course. (These tests were formerly free, but from August 1963, they have been part of the HAS course, and fees have been paid for tests). These IQ and personality tests figure prominently in scientology, and are often used to deceive a person as to his state of mental health and to create a feeling of inadequacy and anxiety. The evidence shows that these initial tests are deliberately used to make the individual uncertain and anxious and predispose him to undertake scientology processing or study on the promise that scientology techniques can improve some undesirable trait supposed to have been revealed. These tests are conducted by inexperienced persons, who neither understand what they are doing nor appreciate the significance of the results which they obtain.

The second course is the HAS course of two weeks duration, three nights a week, and the fee is £5. It includes lectures on listen style auditing, the students being told that listening is helpful, and they practise listen style auditing on each other. They are introduced to Sharpe's book *This is Life*. As appears in Chapter 23, "listen style auditing" can be accompanied by grave consequences to individuals in certain conditions of mental health.

The HAS course is followed by a further course, HAS Course 1, which is conducted three nights a week for four weeks, and the fee is £10. During this course the student is taught the scientology principles of affinity, reality and communication, the eight dynamics and the auditor's code, and he practises more advanced auditing techniques on his fellow students. The successful student obtains a certificate stating that he has passed the HAS Course at Class I level.

Academy of Scientology.

Courses beyond the HAS Course 1 are conducted in the Academy of Scientology, which also has its separate director and staff. The courses normally conducted at the Academy are the HQS (Hubbard Qualified Scientologist), HCA (Hubbard Certified Auditor) and HPA (Hubbard Professional Auditor.) As from the 2nd July, 1964, the fees for the HQS Course were £40 cash or £44 on terms, and for the HPA Course £140 cash or £160 on terms. A further course, to be known as HCS (Hubbard Clearing Scientologist), is in contemplation. This will be more advanced than the HPA Course.

Before a student is accepted for a course at the Academy he is given a security check. Likewise, a security check is given to a preclear before he is accepted at the Hubbard Guidance Centre for processing. These security checks are designed to ensure a favourable predisposition towards Hubbard, scientology and its imagined efficiency. For such security checks the E-meter is used. (See Chapter 24 as to some types of security checks.)

At the Academy, a student is trained in various drills which Hubbard claims to have developed. The first of these is TR 0, entitled "Confronting Preclear," this drill being developed by Hubbard "to train students to confront preclears in the absence of social tricks or conversation and to overcome obsessive compulsions to be 'interesting'." Instructions for conducting this drill are as follows:

> "Have student and coach sit facing each other, neither making any conversation or effort to be interesting. Have them sit and look at each other and say and do nothing for some hours. Students must not speak, fidget, giggle or be embarrassed or anaten. It will be found the student tends to confront with a body part, rather than just confront, or to use a system of confronting rather than just be there. The drill is misnamed if Confront means to do something to the pc. The whole action is to accustom an auditor to being there three feet in front of a preclear without apologising or moving or being startled or embarrassed or defending self. After a student has become able to just sit there for two hours 'bull baiting' can begin. Anything added to being there is queried by the coach with a 'What happened?' Twitches, blinks, sighs, fidgets, anything except just being there is promptly queried with the reason why, if necessary. TR 0 has been divided into four parts. Each part is drilled for about 15 minutes in turn and then begun over again and again."

"Bull baiting" is, as its name suggests, an activity designed to provoke the student to display some resentment at the manner in which the instructor is treating him. Training drill TR 0 is divided into a number of parts, and in one of them directions are given that "the coach may say anything or do anything except leave the chair. The students' 'buttons' can be found and tromped on hard." In this context, "buttons" means something about which the student is sensitive.

The second drill is TR 1, and is entitled "Dear Alice." The purpose of this drill is to "train the student to deliver a command newly and in a new unit of time to a preclear without flinching or trying to overwhelm or using a via." The procedure in this drill is to require the student to read to the coach a phrase from *Alice in Wonderland*. This book is chosen because it offers the greatest choice of nonsensical statements. The student is then required to repeat the phrase

until such time as it is his own, that is, until it appears to emanate entirely from him. Part of this drill is a command by the coach to "create the space of the coaching [illegible] by [illegible] points in front of you and four points behind you."

The third drill, TR 2, entitled "Acknowledgements," is conducted with an E-meter. This drill was developed by Hubbard to teach the student that "an acknowledgement ends a communication cycle and a period of time, that a new command begins a new period of time." In this drill, the coach reads lines from *Alice in Wonderland* to the student and "the student thoroughly acknowledges them."

The fourth drill is TR 3, entitled "Duplicative question," and is designed to teach the student "to duplicate without variation an auditing question, each time newly, in its own unit of time, not as a blur with other questions, and to acknowledge it. To teach that one never asks a second question until he has received an answer to the one asked." This drill trains the student to repeat the same question for hours at a time, without any variation. These repetitive processes in auditing are one of the many disturbing features of scientology techniques. The student practises this drill with such questions as "Do fish swim?" or "Do birds fly?"

In the fifth drill, TR 4, which is a development of TR 3, the coach endeavours to digress, and the student is required to handle the situation as he would with an obstructive preclear in an auditing session.

The foregoing information on the training drills is contained in *HCO Bull.* of the 29th April, 1963, entitled "Modernized Training Drills." There are other drills, numbered 6 to 9. These are repetitive drills which condition the student to audit preclears with similar repetitive processes.

These drills have produced in students who have undergone training some astonishing qualitites which were later apparent in some of the witnesses who gave evidence before the Board. Scientology-trained witnesses generally "confronted" the Board and spoke directly and clearly. With an air of apparently complete sincerity and frankness they were able on occasions to talk utter rubbish, to persist in it and to seek by illogical argument to justify nonsensical statements. What they were saying on many occasions was untrue, though it may be that they believed it, and one hesitates to brand as perjurers a number of individuals who, while apparently normal in other respects, did not appear to know the meaning of truth when they came to speak on scientology. As mentioned elsewhere in this Report, their capacity for almost ecstatic sincerity was heightened in a number of cases by the fact that they had undergone processing only shortly before giving evidence.

The HQS course is either a full-time day course of a month on five days a week, or an evening course of thirteen weeks, three nights a week. In this course, which is at Class 2 level, the student learns verbatim the Auditor's Code and the Code of the Scientologist. These codes are respectively Appendices 14 and 15. He receives a general background knowledge of the theory of scientology and is able to apply the easier scientology procedures.

The Hubbard Professional Auditor (HPA) Course is an intensive course which often takes students a year or longer to complete, though a student may qualify in three months. Even when the course has been completed and the student has been successful, he does not receive his certificate entitling him to practise in his own right as an auditor until he has been security checked and is regarded as satisfactory from a security point of view. One requirement, before a preclear can advance beyond a particular level, is that he should "cognite" on everything scientological up to that stage, and a failure to satisfy the organization that one has a reality on all relevant scientology theory to that stage delays the issue of the HPA certificate.

The HPA course is designed to instruct the student in all aspects of auditing; a large part of the course is devoted to instructing the student in the operation of the E-meter.

Various processes in which the student is instructed are dealt with later in this Report. (See Chapter 13.)

Saint Hill Training.

The ambition of the dedicated scientologist is to visit Saint Hill Manor, and there do an advanced course conducted by Hubbard himself. A variety of claims are made for the efficacy of a Saint Hill course. It is said Saint Hill trained auditors are clear or nearly so, they alone can audit to OT, they alone can be entrusted with the most advanced techniques. Elsewhere in this Report are other references to Saint Hill and the activities which witnesses who had been there were able to talk about. It seems that at least nine scientologists have gone from Victoria to Saint Hill for such advanced courses, at a cost of £358 12s. each. The cost of the course, which did not includ

fares and living expenses, has been borne by the student in question, or partly or wholly by the Melbourne HASI. In cases where the HASI has contributed to the cost of the course, the student has been required to enter into a bond to serve on the staff of the HASI for a specified period on his return from Saint Hill. (See Chapter 8, as to research at Saint Hill.)

These advanced courses, termed "special briefing courses", are attended by as many as ninety students at a time. They come from various parts of the world, including U.S.A., South Africa, South America, Greece, France, East Africa, Australia, New Zealand, Germany and England.

Indoctrination in Scientology.

Training as an auditor involves quite intensive study of scientology theory and a large amount of practical work in which students audit one another in co-audit sessions and undergo other individual auditing. The discipline is firm, almost harsh, with heavy "infractions" for slight transgressions. As the student aspires to be HPA (Hubbard Professional Auditor) it is impressed on him that he is now a superior type of person who is leaving behind mundane considerations which preoccupy the despised homo sapiens. Advancement and success are dependent on the complete acceptance of scientology theory. Before commencing the professional courses (i.e., above HAS) one necessary qualification is "Complete subjective and objective reality on the entire scope of the Science of Scientology." This involves accepting without question or reservation—or what is called "cogniting" upon—not only those items of scientology theory mentioned in this Report but much similar additional material.

The oppressive processes of auditing, with their repetitive and searching procedures, produce, in the case of a person who is already mentally or neurotically disturbed, at least some psychotic condition. The Board heard expert psychiatric evidence that repetitive questions and repetitive commands increase suggestibility and, if continued long enough, may reach the point where indoctrination could be effected, and a reversal of opinions and ideas previously held could be obtained. Many of the processes are hypnotic, and there is a fruitful field for post hypnotic suggestion. A preclear who "cognites" unreservedly upon scientology theory at the HPA level may well be paranoid, though apparently normal in other respects. A person suffering from a paranoid disorder can often disguise the symptoms of his disease by an impressive facade of reasonableness and normality; he may even be in an advanced state of paranoia, but, provided that he comports himself in a creditable manner and speaks lucidly and reasonably, a layman—even an informed layman—may not realize that the individual is mentally ill. A quality of imperturbability and an air of reason and normality on most matters tend to give to the nonsensical utterances of such a person a spurious quality of reason. Herein may lie an explanation for the dedication of several of the witnesses who gave evidence in support of scientology. Several spoke with the same engaging frankness and clarity about normal matters and the nonsense of scientology. Their speech and attitude were equally as open and direct when they talked about thetans, engrams, theta bops on the E-meter, time tracks and past lives, as when they gave their names and their addresses appropriate to this lifetime. One began to understand how staff members, confronting the curious enquirer and lecturing to those attending the free lectures, could impress the gullible and the anxious and the mentally ill with an admixture of common sense and nonsense.

The effect of prolonged processing and training is that the critical faculties and common sense of the individual are destroyed, so that he comes to believe that Hubbard is right, scientology is right and everything else is wrong, and that the greatest thing that he can do is to work for Hubbard and thereby assist in saving the world.

Brainwashing.

During the Inquiry reference was made from time to time to brainwashing. This expression usually connotes techniques applied to an unwilling subject. Where it is so practised on a subject in normal health the objective of the operator may be achieved, but generally only temporarily, for once the processing is halted and the subject is returned to normal conditions and surroundings, reason tends to reassert itself, and the subject usually tends to resume his former way of thinking. In scientology, however, the auditor has a very willing victim, who submits to procedures which are in the main hypnotic and have been devised in a calculated way to achieve domination over the mind of the preclear. These procedures constitute a kind of brainwashing, though their pattern may not precisely be found in other techniques which are conventionally termed brainwashing. The Board is not concerned to find that the scientology techniques are brainwashing techniques as practised, so it is understood, in some communist-controlled countries. Scientology techniques are, nevertheless, a kind of brainwashing.

Expert psychiatric evidence was to the effect that in the early stages of brainwashing, a psychotic state, very much like schizophrenia, can be achieved. A person who "cognites" unreservedly upon scientology theory at the HPA course level has been scientologically brainwashed and might well be schizophrenic.

The most striking feature of scientology is that its techniques and propagation resemble very closely those set out in a book entitled *Brain-washing*, advertised and sold by the HASI. This book purports to be "A synthesis of the Communist Textbook on Psychopolitics." "Psychopolitics" being defined as "the art and science of asserting and maintaining dominion over the thoughts and loyalties of individuals, officers, bureaus and masses, and effecting the conquest of enemy nations through 'mental healing'." (One edition of *Brain-washing* is described as "A synthesis of the Russian Text-book on Psychopolitics".)

The Board heard astonishing evidence about the *Brain-washing* Manual, as this book was usually called. Though purporting to be a synthesis of the communist text-book, with an introduction which purports to be the text of a lecture said to have been delivered by "Beria", to American students at the Lenin University, the English version of the manual bears a startling resemblance to Hubbard's own literary style. Whether he is the author, as was suggested by a witness hostile to scientology, is probably immaterial. What is of some significance is that his organization assiduously sold and distributed this manual. The Board heard evidence to the effect that Hubbard or his American organization, desiring to draw the attention of the "authorities" to the contents of the manual and to expose the craftiness of the Russian psychopoliticians, posted from America to the Melbourne HASI an envelope containing a copy of the manual, and a similar envelope but with no copy of the manual in it. When the two envelopes arrived at their destination, the Melbourne HASI then complained to the "authorities" that the contents of one envelope were missing, the suggestion being that the manual had been removed *en route* by communists, and the other envelope containing the manual was produced to the "authorities," so that they could see the nature of the material involved, and in this way the manual was brought to the notice of the "authorities."

It was a fanciful story, but it was consistent with Hubbard's policies of deceit and may very well be true. Certainly, a great part of the manual is almost a blue print for the propagation of scientology. One remarkable exhibit tendered to the Board was a series of extracts from the *Brain-washing* Manual, with, however, the substitution of a number of words with a scientology connotation for certain words with a communist connotation. With these substitutions effected, the extracts were in the main startlingly applicable to scientology as operating in Victoria. This exhibit, with the substitutions made, is Appendix 16.

CHAPTER 13

SCIENTOLOGY AUDITING PROCESSES

Over the past fifteen years Hubbard has developed a great variety of auditing processes. These have been tried for a time and then put aside when Hubbard has claimed some new dramatic ultimate breakthrough and has enthusiastically announced techniques considered appropriate to his new ideas. But seldom, if ever, have any of his processes been declared to be wrong or defective. Quite the reverse. Mrs. Williams was unable to recall any process which had been abandoned, though some may have been put into cold storage. In *HCO Bull.* of the 15th May AD 13 (1963), Hubbard wrote in relation to engram running that "all lectures and books on it are true", though subsequent HCO bulletins took precedence over earlier material. In *HCO Bull.* of the 9th July, 1963, Hubbard wrote, "Today we assume that every successful process we ever had is and was a valid process.". And as late as the 26th November, 1963, in a policy letter of that date, he wrote, "It is evident that 13 years of research developed many processes and styles of auditing and that these are all useful and necessary to the successful progress of cases." Thus there are many processes developed by Hubbard which may be drawn upon according as his whim or that of the director of processing or an auditor directs. Both in relation to Hubbard's theories and his techniques, scientology witnesses experienced embarrassment. Notwithstanding that during 1963 Hubbard wrote a number of bulletins which in sheer fantasy at least equal or even surpass the contents of *A History of Man*, Williams and other witnesses sought to explain away the earlier fantastic theories by saying that, though not jettisoned, they did not play an active part in current scientology practice. This is not the case. The most fanciful nonsense about helatrobus implants and go'lla goals and much more besides dominated Hubbard's effusions of 1963 and made it a vintage year for absurdity.

The scientology witnesses also said that many of the techniques appearing in Hubbard's writings were not now used, at least, not in Victoria; but it was admitted that they could be reintroduced at any time. The evidence of scientology witnesses as to practices and processes used at the HASI was generally unsatisfactory in that they endeavoured to play down the nature and extent of practices in use, the intensity with which they were practised and the apparently disturbing effects they had on preclears.

The HASI sought to present scientology as a benign regimen, broadcasting health, happiness and sanity in the most pleasant of ways, kindly, helpful, simple, easy, noble. It was none of these. The evidence the Board heard and the files it examined give the lie to such claims. The attempt to play down scientology became more apparent as the Inquiry proceeded, efforts being made to disguise or modify the various features and effects of processes, which were shown by expert psychiatric evidence to be detrimental to mental health. The Board was told that various procedures were not now used, that others were not as long or as intense as had earlier appeared, that exteriorization was not now an objective, that past lives were not of importance, even that the demonstration sessions which had been conducted at the beginning of the Inquiry were not now as fully representative as they had been because the emphasis was now more on "overt withholds" than on "straight wire ARC". The Board was not deceived by these attempts to present a "watered down" picture of scientology. Just around the corner are more of Hubbard's "breakthroughs", and more techniques and theories. The bulletins and other written material of 1963 and 1964 abound in details of engram running, goals-problems-mass and a multitude of other past life matters. The Board voiced the view during the Inquiry, as it does now, that once this Inquiry is finished there will be a resurgence of all the pernicious activity which marked the progress of scientology up to the appointment of this Board, if only it can find sufficient victims to exploit.

Exteriorization.

Many of Hubbard's processes, especially those developed in the 1950's, were deliberately designed to produce "exteriorization", a state or condition known to psychiatrists as "dissociation", which is produced by hypnotic means. Dissociation is an hallucinatory experience in which the subject believes that he is outside his body. Hubbard claimed that the thetan did in fact leave the body during "exteriorization" and go to some place outside it in obedience to the command of "Be three feet back of your head" and similar commands. One of Hubbard's books, *The Creation of Human Ability*, published in 1955, is largely devoted to techniques designed to produce exteriorization. In this book the command "Be three feet back of your head" is then followed by other commands to the preclear to be in various places alternatively pleasant and unpleasant, and "then in more and more dangerous places until he can sit in the centre of the Sun." These techniques are essentially hypnotic and repetitive.

Routine R1-13 directs that the preclear should "duplicate his body many, many times and push the mock-up into it." The auditor is then directed,

> "Have him interiorize and exteriorize many times from his present body. Then have him mock-up the electronic structure of his body until he can see it easily. Now ask him 'Do you see any gold balls in your head?' If he does not, have him mock-up gold balls until his head's golden balls appear. Now have him move any golden balls he finds which are out of position in his head until they are in proper position."

[illegible] of the routines, given the number and name "R2-17: Opening procedure by duplication until preclear feels good about it", involves the selection of two dissimilar objects such as a book and an ash tray or a book and a bottle. These are placed several feet apart. The auditor then commands the preclear, "Go over to that book", "Look at it", "Pick it up", "What is its colour?", "What is its weight?", "Put it down in exactly the same place". The same commands are given in respect of the ash tray or the bottle. Hubbard then writes, "The same word and the same formula are used over and over again until the preclear has had a sufficient number of hours of Opening Procedure by Duplication to enable him to do it without communication lag, without protest, without apathy, but only cheerfulness, each time seeing the items newly. This is a process which is done by the hour. The process is better when done consecutively for many hours rather than done an hour apiece each day for several days."

This process is in fact dangerous to the mental health of the preclear, who may be reduced to a state of insensible automation or may become deranged under the persistent commands of the auditor who is controlling him by hypnotic procedures. This process has been used in the Melbourne HASI until relatively recent times. One witness who for a time had been director of processing said that he had been run on this process for nine and a half hours without any breaks at all.

The Creation of Human Ability, a book of over 250 pages, is full of details of similar techniques for producing exteriorization. No good purpose would be served in detailing the other techniques, for all are condemned for the same reason.

Demonstration Sessions.

Certain processes admittedly in current use were demonstrated for the Board in specially arranged sessions. These demonstrations were presented for the information of the Board at the HGC premises in Coates-lane, Melbourne. The Board witnessed the sessions on a closed television circuit; in each of the demonstration sessions Tampion was the auditor. The preclears were selected by lot from a small group of scientologists who had volunteered for the purpose. The demonstrations, seven in number, were intended to be a cross section or sample of the processes then being currently used at the HASI. They were described as being processes from level 1 to level 4. The demonstrations were not full length auditing sessions, for the normal session is about 2½ hours in length and sessions are often conducted twice daily for several days, whereas most of the demonstrations took only from half an hour to an hour. Some were even shorter. Furthermore, the demonstrations suffered from the handicap that the preclears concerned were aware that they were being observed on television, and, while both the auditor and the preclears no doubt endeavoured to simulate an orthodox session, they may have been inhibited to some extent by the consciousness that they were on show.

These demonstrations, which were given at an early stage of the Inquiry, were probably conducted along efficient scientology lines as far as circumstances permitted. However, the scientologists themselves conceded that certain limitations should be placed upon their value and adequacy.

One important aspect of all the demonstrations was the strict routine followed by the auditor when he and the preclear went into session and when they came out of session.

Listen Style Auditing.

The first demonstration was of a process entitled "Listen Style auditing". This is a Class I process and engaged in at quite an elementary stage in scientology experience. It involved the auditor asking the preclear, "Tell me about the right decisions you have made", whereupon the preclear began to talk about her affairs without pause or interruption until after about half an hour the auditor stopped her as the allotted time had run out. At the beginning of the session the preclear had stated her goals as being that the session would be fantastic, that she should gets lots of wins, feel more positive about things, feel more relaxed, and feel more positive that she could handle things, situations at home "so that everybody is happy". At the end of the session she had her goals read out to her and enthusiastically said that she had had gains in them all. Nine days later she was admitted to hospital as a mental patient. Her tragic case is referred to in Chapter 23, where the fact that this apparently simple process can have dangerous consequences is discussed.

A.R.C. Straight Wire.

The second process demonstrated was called "ARC Straight wire". The auditor commanded the preclear repeatedly to "Recall an emotion", "Recall something real", "Recall a communication". The preclear complied with these commands by giving details of his experiences as a sailor, as a soldier and in other roles. The session was of nearly an hour's duration, but a normal session would be much longer. In this demonstration an E-meter was used, though it was said that this is often not the case. By this process the preclear was supposed to have

...as of increased affinity, reality and communication, to feel happier, have more agreement with people and communicate more easily and effectively. This, said Williams, is brought about by the preclear's re-evaluation of past experiences and changed attitudes towards people in the environment as well as the "release of emotional charge".

As will be mentioned later in this Report, the repetitive commands which are designed to erase the preclear's past may have adverse effects on the mental health of particular individuals. In the demonstration session, the preclear, conscious of the audience, recalled innocuous emotions. There is clear evidence in the many processing files examined that, in the privacy of an ordinary session, emotionally disturbed preclears readily confess to their auditors matters of an intimate and shameful nature.

CCH's.

The third demonstration session, a common form of process in which the preclear does not necessarily speak, was of the CCH's, meaning "Control-Communication-Havingness". The instructions for training students in the CCH's are contained in *HCO Bull.* of the 5th July, 1963. There appear to be four CCH's. Students are trained in these techniques by coaches. Thereafter, as auditors, they use them on preclears.

According to the bulletin, in CCH 1 and CCH 3 the student and the coach sit facing each other, the student's knees on the outside of both of the coach's knees.

The four CCH's were demonstrated to the Board. In CCH 1 the auditor asked the preclear for her hands alternately, repeating the command a number of times. Each time the preclear tendered a hand. In the demonstration session, the command was given three times for each hand, but in session and in training this process, either alone or in conjunction with others, can go on for hours.

In CCH 2, the auditor commanded the preclear "You look at that wall", "You walk over to that wall", "You touch that wall", "Turn around". The preclear did all these things, the auditor saying "Thank you" after each command was carried out and also asking the preclear some questions. The series of commands was repeated only three times, but in full session they may be repeated many times.

The third, CCH 3, is called "Hand Space Mimicry". In training, the student and coach sit facing each other. In the demonstration session the auditor asked the preclear to place her hands against his and to follow them and contribute to their motion. The auditor moved his hands around and the preclear's hands followed. This was repeated six times, but in full session may be repeated many times over a much longer period. Hubbard's instructions in relation to CCH 3 are that after the exercise as described above is done in training the command is then given, "Put your hands facing mine about a half an inch away, follow them and contribute to their motion." This exercise is then continued until it is "flat", that is, satisfactory, and then the "student does it with a wider space and so on until coach is able to follow motion a yard away."

In CCH 4, called "Book Mimicry", the auditor in the demonstration took up a book and made several movements with the book which the preclear imitated. The series of movements was repeated only a few times in the demonstration session but in full session the process is continued for much longer periods, until the process is "flat".

The purpose of these processes is said to be to develop in the preclear control of his body, to develop his reality on things and to improve his communication.

These processes are frequently very protracted in full session. When continued for a substantial time, the emotions of preclears may be taxed beyond endurance, so that they become hysterial, and symptoms of mental imbalance develop or are intensified. They frequently lead to discussion between the preclear and the auditor of the preclear's most intimate sexual secrets and behaviour, and at times to the preclear developing sexual urges towards the auditor, if of the opposite sex. These happenings are explained by the fact that these processes when practised for hours at a time almost invariably produce a state of hypnosis.

ARC straight wire and the CCH's are Class 2 processes, and proficiency in these is necessary to qualify for the HQS certificate.

Slow Assessment by Dynamics, Rudiments, Havingness.

Demonstration 4 was of a process entitled "R2C—slow assessment by dynamics plus rudiments, questions and havingness." This was a composite session of a number of processes. The auditor asked the preclear, a woman, "Since you were last audited has anything been suppressed?" She had been audited the previous evening and found some difficulty in finding anything which had been suppressed since then, but as the E-meter showed a reaction each time

the question was [illegible] she struggled to find an instance. She was then asked "Since the last time you were audited is there anything you have been careful of?" to which she gave an oblique and rambling answer about care in taking her children to school that morning.

The circumstance that her last auditing session had ended at about ten o'clock the previous night probably inhibited this demonstration. The preclear was herself an experienced scientologist, who was evidently aware of the unseen audience in the room outside. In a full session, the questioning would continue for much longer and an already disturbed preclear would tend to see in everything which he had done a possible suppression or occasion to take care. This particular technique tends to mobilize guilt in the preclear, and, if continued for any appreciable length of time, could have harmful effects in particular cases. The auditor in this case asked and repeated only two questions, "Since the last time you were audited has anything been suppressed?" and "Since the last time you were audited is there anything you have been careful of?" However, in some processing when "an 18 Prep check" is embarked upon, the "Prep check buttons" are used, and the question, "Has anything been . . . . ?", or a similarly phrased question, is applied not only in respect of "suppressed" and "careful of", but also "failed to reveal", "invalidated", "suggested", "mistake been made", "protested", "anxious about", "decided", "withdrawn from", "reached", "ignored", "a failure", "helped", "hidden", "revealed", "asserted", "solved". In certain cases, Hubbard directs that the question must be preceded by "In this lifetime . . . .", otherwise the preclear will become "over-restimulated".

Hours and even days could be spent on this phase of this process, for the questions are repeated until the E-meter does not "read". Though the question put in the demonstration was "Since you were last audited . . . .", the "time limiter" may be some other point in time, thereby greatly widening the area which the preclear has to traverse in searching for all that he has suppressed, been careful of, failed to reveal, been anxious about, withdrawn from, or as the case may be. Sometimes, in running rudiments the preclear is checked on the E-meter with such questions as "Are you willing to talk to me about your difficulties?" Expert evidence was that this is a question designed to worry the preclear because it presupposes that he is experiencing difficulties and it may stir up feelings of guilt and anxiety.

Returning to the fourth demonstration session, the auditor then proceeded with the routine of slow assessment by dynamics. In this process, the preclear is given the choice of the dynamic to be investigated. This preclear chose the first, or "self", dynamic. The auditor asked the preclear her name and then asked her to tell him, "What consideration have you had about your name?" The preclear then talked at length about thoughts she had on her name and other names by which she had been called. Most of this seemed innocuous, but the preclear had not liked her first Christian name and her maiden surname and the E-meter gave various reads. The conversation with the auditor drifted to various employments the preclear had had, and other similar matters. Each aspect was probed by questions till there was no reaction on the meter. This part of the session resembled in some ways the "listen style" process, but in this instance the auditor was positively in control and was directing and questioning and prompting the preclear.

This demonstration took only 35 minutes and bore little resemblance to a full session of perhaps 2½ hours (which in turn would normally be only one of several sessions in a course of processing). The particular process is well named "Slow assessment by dynamics", for, in respect of whatever dynamic the preclear may choose, there have been listed a great variety of topics to be discussed, and, if conducted in the manner and at the speed indicated in the demonstration session, would take months and even years to complete.

The final process demonstrated on this preclear in this session was "havingness", the preclear being asked to squeeze the cans of the E-meter and then to touch various objects such as the table, the top of her suit, her skirt, the table again, and her chair. She was then asked to squeeze the cans again, and was considered to have had some gain because the E-meter reading was then "up about half a dial".

In this session the auditor followed the strict route by ending the body of the session, but continuing for a short time discussing with the preclear the goals she had attained in the session after which the "havingness" process was embarked upon. This was evidently a session in which the preclear in question had been subjected to a hypnotic process, and the "havingness" process was characteristic of hypnotic techniques wherein the patient is slowly brought back from the past to the present. Again, following strict routine, the auditor then loudly announced, "End of Session".

In HCO Technical Form of the 17th October AD 13 (1963), are set out "the breakdown of the first four dynamics", being the items or areas that may be dealt with when the preclear is being processed on the first four dynamics. *HCO Bull.* of the 31st October AD 13 (1963), sets out "breakdown of Dynamics Five through Eight". It is unnecessary to set out these "breakdowns" in full detail, but some of the particular matters dealt with are significant.

In relation to the first or the self, dynamic [illegible] with [illegible] ; names, positions, pc's identity (what pc is mainly being, what pc would rather be, what pc would rather not be, other identities pc has been and is being, &c.), education, interests [illegible] activity (things pc feels compelled to do, must prevent himself from doing, fears, bad habits, &c.), pc's doingness, body (genetic line, body defects, illness, initial care, relationship to body, ARC with body, birth, death, &c.), location, time sense, ownership (personal effects, property, business interests, stocks and bonds, handling and control over the dynamics, handling and control of most, &c.), pc's havingness, unusual mental treatment (mental condition, mental defects, medical-psychiatric treatment, squirrel auditing, &c.), scientology processing.

In relation to the second or sex dynamic, the following matters (some of which are dealt with in considerable detail) are listed : parents, parents' family, own family, sexual relations (both marital and extra-marital), other sexual activity (types, homosexuality, sex with animals, fetishes, unusual sex, masturbation), procuration (contraception, sex for pleasure, abortion).

The third or group dynamic has listed, with many subdivisions, friends, enemies, groups, government.

The fourth or mankind dynamic deals with such areas as international relations, extra terrestial relations (intelligent life on other planets, Markab Federation, Galactic Federation, space travel, flying saucers), mass communication, homo sapiens (survival of the species, over-population, under-population, the New Man), scientology five (world dissemination, world clearing, mental healing methods, healing, operating thetans.).

Beyond the fourth dynamic there is almost limitless scope for auditing. The fifth or animal dynamic deals with all aspects of plants, animals, living things, nature, nature study, organic material, genetic line, interrelations of life forms ; the sixth or universe dynamic, with possessions, matter, energy, the mind, areas of livingness, schedules, measurement and description, manufacture, property, transportation, communication media, national forces, geographical areas, the universe, other universes ; the seventh or spiritual dynamic, with spirits, theta, entheta, affinity, reality, communication, spiritualism, aesthetics, ethics, philpsophy, art, creativeness, magic, scientology ; the eighth or God dynamic, with the Supreme Being, religious entities, religion, religions, church, mysticism, anti-religion, after death, creation, religious philosphy, religious practices.

A variety of subheadings is indicated in respect of dynamics five to eight as being appropriate topics or areas on which to audit the preclear should he select any of these dynamics. However, the dynamic most likely to be selected would appear to be the first or the second, and with either of these there is almost unlimited scope for disclosures which are of a personal, secret, shameful nature, and which, when recorded on the preclear's file virtually ensure the domination of the HASI over the preclear.

Routine 2H Assessment.

The fifth process demonstrated was described as " Routine 2H Assessment ". The purpose of this routine was " to put a person into better communication with other persons in his life by finding moments in his life when he went out of communication with certain persons ", or to repair an ARC break. The preclear in this session was a young man in his early twenties who stated as his goal for the session, " To clean up an ARC break I had with a girl friend ". The auditor proceeded then to ask him seven times in succession the question " Since the last time you were audited has anything been suppressed ? " The preclear, who had been audited about eight days previously, answered variously to this question until the auditor pronounced the meter to be " clear ". He then asked the preclear to " Recall an ARC break ", which the preclear did, and the auditor questioned him until the details of this incident were exhausted. He was again asked to " Recall an ARC break ", which he did and he was also questioned on this at length.

This session finished in the same way as the previous one, with squeezing of cans and " havingness " routines, whereby the preclear was slowly brought back to present time.

This session lasted only 35 minutes, and the ARC breaks were not dramatic and were only lightly touched upon. In a secret session of 2½ hours, a worried person could be mentally tortured by the probing of the auditor.

Problems Intensive.

The sixth demonstration was of a process named " Problems Intensive ". Hubbard regards the " problems intensive " as a highly effective technique. In *HCO Bull.* of the 27th September AD 12 (1962), he writes,

> " The only fully valid lower level process today that achieves enormously effective results, is the Problems Intensive. It does the following : Eradicates feelings of illness ; Adds years to life ; Subtracts years from appearance ; Increases I.Q. . . . . People are suddenly losing all manner of things they thought were illnesses and were calling arthritis and ulcers and what not. They weren't sick. They were just suppressed."

His instructions are, "Find on the meter the most important most reactive change in the pc's life, and then locate the prior confusion to that change, which confusion may have occurred from 2 weeks to 5 minutes before the actual decision to change."

The process begins [illegible] the preclear. "What changes have you decided to make in your life?" In this process, the preclear's answers are written down; these are checked with the preclear on the E-meter, and the particular decision which reads most on the meter is selected as the topic for auditing. The auditor then asks the preclear a series of questions called "prep-check" questions (see demonstration 4, ante) such as "suppressed", "careful of", &c., and he phrases the question: "Since [a month before the decision to change] has anything been suppressed?" The theory behind this process is that some decisions to change are made as a solution to some problem and confusion that have existed in the preclear's mind. The supposed benefits of this process are said to be that the preclear will have a feeling of increased well-being and will find the resolution of a problem which he has had since the period of confusion and the decision to change.

The preclear in this session was asked many times the precise question, "What other changes have you decided to make in your life?", and he gave a variety of answers, together with appropriate dates. After eight decisions were detailed, the auditor called a halt because of limitation as to time, and then checked the eight decisions on the E-meter, and got a "blow-down" on the decision "To build up my body a bit" at a particular date.

The auditor then asked the preclear many times, "Since [the date] has anything been suppressed?" and the preclear was still telling of things suppressed when the hour allotted to this session elapsed.

In an ordinary session the seeking of decisions goes on until the preclear exhausts his recollection of decisions and things suppressed. As the usual course for a "Problems intensive" is 25 hours as a minimum, but may be much longer, it requires little imagination to picture the mental exhaustion of a preclear after five hours questioning each day for five days in succession. When a preclear has finished telling of all the things suppressed, he may be asked to tell all the things of which he has been careful, and then of all the things he has "failed to reveal", made mistakes about, been "anxious about", "ignored", failed at, &c., as listed in demonstration 4, ante. In this way hundreds of hours of auditing can be, and are, aggregated.

R3SC—A Service Facsimile.

The seventh demonstration session was of a process called "R3SC—a service facsimile." In scientology, a "service facsimile" is "an aberrated, non-survival solution the preclear uses to make others wrong, self right, to aid the survival of self, hinder the survival of others, help self dominate others and help escape domination." There are various means, so it was said, by which an auditor can locate a service facsimile. In this particular process, the procedure is for the auditor to ask the preclear, "What method have you used to make others wrong during your life?" The auditor writes down the answers and then with the aid of the E-meter gets a "blow-down" on one of the answers which is then selected as the item to be audited to determine the facsimile.

The benefits claimed for this type of auditing are "a considerable rise towards optimum behaviour level of the person and a cessation of the use of that method used to make others wrong as well as a general increase in well-being, confidence, happiness and ARC."

The preclear in this demonstration session was a woman who had been audited the previous week, and she was asked by the auditor the customary preliminary question, "Since the last time you were audited has anything been suppressed?" A "read" was obtained on the meter, and in explanation the preclear said, "Well, all auditors' questions always read at first. I am protesting so much and I sort of hate them, you know, they make me feel guilty."

The auditor then asked repeatedly, "What methods have you used during your life to make others wrong?" Then she was asked such questions as, "Is there anything you have done to make anybody else guilty during your life?" "Have you done anything during your life to make yourself right?"

It emerged from this questioning that the preclear considered that she had been critical in making others wrong and herself right, whereupon the auditor embarked upon a series of questions such as, "Will you tell me how being critical will make you right?" "How would being critical make others wrong?" "How would being critical aid your survival?" "How would being critical hinder the survival of others?" "How would being critical help you to escape domination?" "How would being critical help you to dominate others?" and many other questions to the same effect, in relation to being critical.

Finally, the auditor asked "Concerning being critical has anything been suppressed?" He immediately announced there was nothing on the meter, the preclear said she felt "Okay", and the auditor decided then to end the session earlier than intended because the service facsimile had been found and run. Tampion admitted that this session might have been better had some other person been the preclear, as the preclear in question had had "this sort of thing handled quite a bit in past auditing."

In the light of later evidence which the Board heard from expert psychiatrists, several features of these demonstration sessions are of particular importance and significance. The scientologists considered that these sessions were fair representative samples of the various processes demonstrated, having regard to the limitations imposed by the time and circumstances, and Hubbard actually bestowed upon Tampion a doctorate of scientology for the part he played in conducting the sessions. From what has been set out above and from other aspects of these demonstrations the following features emerge :

1. Sessions are always commenced with a strict routine. The preclear is asked if it is all right to audit in the place where they are, and is it all right to start the session ? The auditor then utters a loud " start of session " and the session is then under way.

2. The auditing questions are repeated in identical or almost identical terms, and are continued until the meter does not read.

3. Goals are stated and recorded at the beginning of the session, and at the end of the session the preclear is asked what gains he has made. Sometimes the preclear was vague about the goals set, but when reminded of them enthusiastically stated there had been gains.

4. The questions as to whether goals have been obtained are asked in such a way as to induce favourable answers.

5. The auditor assumes a pose of being obligated to the preclear for his (the preclear's) help in making the session a success. The auditor thanks the preclear for whatever gains are said to have been made and expresses regret that he (the auditor) has, in effect, failed in cases where a gain has not been obtained, and the preclear is made to feel that he must help the auditor make it a good session. There is evident in the preclear a desire to please the auditor.

6. The preclear searches deeply into his memory for incidents which may be made to fit the subject matter of the question, and frequently matters with only the most tenuous connexion with the matter being probed, and even with no connexion, are mentioned.

7. A suggestion of guilt is implied in each question, and the answer is generally in the nature of a guilty admission, an abasement, a confession. Alternatively, there is an attempt to justify what the preclear is admitting.

8. Notwithstanding the innocuous nature of most of the areas dealt with, the truncated nature of the session and the presence of an audience watching, the preclears were speaking in what, on normal standards of conversation, would have been an uninhibited level.

9. Each session is brought to an end by a strict routine. There is a slowing down of the tempo of the session, and the auditor ends the body of the session which, however, still continues while the auditor inquires as to gains made and conducts processes designed to bring the preclear from the introspective past up to the present. The session is finally ended by a sharp " end of session ", and in the last two more advanced demonstrations the auditor commanded, " Tell me I am no longer auditing you ", to which the preclear in each instance replied, " You are no longer auditing me."

10. At least two of the preclears had symptoms which would have alerted a psychiatrist to the likelihood that the preclear was suffering from mental or physical illness. In one case the process being run, short though it was, was positively harmful to the preclear's condition. As to the other case, the Board subsequently heard expert psychiatric evidence that auras the preclear said he was seeing could be part of an organic illness like epilepsy and that auras may be one of a series of premonitory symptoms which precede an epileptic fit. Neither the auditor, Tampion, nor Williams was apparently aware of the possible medical significance of the phenomenon which this preclear described. Tampion, a man still in his twenties, a former school teacher who gave up his University course in Commerce in about 1961 to become a full-time professional scientologist, considers that his knowledge of the human mind is superior to that of psychiatrists, and that rather than recommend psychotic persons to a psychiatrist for treatment he would advise " that they have a good holiday and get away from the things that upset them."

The foregoing features assume great significance when considered in conjunction with evidence which the Board later heard from expert psychiatrists and psychologists as to what was the nature of psycho-analysis and hypnosis. Almost every feature of an auditing session has its parallel in command or authoritative hypnotic procedures. Grave consequences flow from the indiscriminate use of such hypnotic procedures. Chapter 18 deals with the hypnotic aspects of scientology processing.

S.C.S.

One process in respect of which the Board heard somewhat contradictory evidence was called "S.C.S.", or "Start-Change-Stop." Williams in his evidence rather suggested that this process was a simple process, the purpose of which was to increase a person's familiarity with something, and he illustrated this by the example of the inefficient typiste whose ability was increased by her being made more familiar with her typewriter by being told to touch various parts of it, and to start it moving by pushing it from one place to another. Williams made the claim that the British Pentathlon Team in the 1956 Olympic Games improved its skill in pistol shooting by being given such exercises which made the team more familiar with its weapons.

However, other evidence was given as to the real nature of the S.C.S. process, which shows certain of its features to be quite different and of a harmful nature. The S.C.S., like the CCH processes, is a control process, and though "control" is said to connote control by the preclear over his body, the actual effect is to place the auditor in a position of complete domination over the preclear and, in scientology, S.C.S. is classified as "8-C" and represents "a very strong control to make sure that a person does what he is required to do."

It was said at the Inquiry that S.C.S. was not now practised at the HASI. However, on a chart entitled "Processes, Levels and Theoretical Material as currently used and as expected to be used in the future", prepared for the Inquiry and tendered in evidence by Williams, processes described as "S.C.S. on object" and "S.C.S. General" were shown as being used or expected to be used respectively at levels 1 and 2 which were levels at which the HASI was then functioning. Files examined by the Board make it clear that well into 1963 wholesale use was being made of the more dangerous S.C.S. process.

The Board heard evidence that the S.C.S. process involves the auditor instructing the preclear to start his body moving, change the position of his body from one place to another, and stop his body moving, upon the command of the auditor to "start", "change" and "stop", respectively. It was said in evidence that S.C.S. was sometimes used as a punishment for recalcitrant preclears, the witness in question stating that he had been "sentenced" to 25 hours of S.C.S. for some infraction.

That S.C.S. is not merely the simple process that Williams suggested is apparent from Hubbard's own writings. In *Scientology : Clear Procedure*, issue one, Hubbard directs that the command in S.C.S. is to be, "Now I want you to get your body moving in that direction and when I say Stop, I want *you* to stop the body." Almost precisely the same commands are set out by Hubbard in *Control and the Mechanics of S.C.S.* The significance of the S.C.S. commands to start "your body" moving, &c., is that the thetan is considered to be distinct from its body, and it is the thetan which is compelling or requiring the body to move. This concept is drilled into the preclear during hours of this processing, and he is thereby reduced to a condition in which he is ready to believe that the thetan does just that.

In *Scientology : Clear Procedure*, issue one, Hubbard writes,

> "These S.C.S. processes produced the greatest control changes that have been produced with any control process . . . . An apparent drop in havingness is occasionally experienced by the preclear as he does these processes. This is because of compulsive exteriorization. If a preclear is about to fly out of his head he'll fly out of his head on S.C.S. If he does fly out of his head on S.C.S., or any other process, you, of course, continue the process . . . . In running S.C.S., however, the preclear flying in and out of his head will experience various changes of havingness which are quite upsetting . . . . Don't be surprised in running S.C.S. if the preclear suddenly flies to pieces, goes into flip-flopping, has to be picked up off the floor and put over on the couch and left aghast, but do be very surprised at yourself if you fail to get the preclear back up on his feet and into session again at once."

In the same publication Hubbard explains "flip-flopping" in this way :

> "Flip-flopping was a process by which the preclear's excess motion was taken off . . . . It is extremely interesting that a preclear exteriorizing from his own body which is out of control, flip-flopping, writhing, convulsing and going into epileptiform seizures was at a distance from a flip-flopping body. One day while in his own body he causes some other body to go out of control, he shoots somebody or hits somebody, and has this person go into a flip-flop."

In *Control and the Mechanics of S.C.S.* Hubbard states in relation to S.C.S., "The end result of this process is exteriorization."

The S.C.S. process is a hypnotic process which is dangerous to mental health and produces distressing and alarming symptoms in preclears, who may exteriorize while being processed, and who develop almost the qualities of an automaton.

A former scientologist volunteered to demonstrate S.C.S. The manner in which he demonstrated was criticized by the scientologists, who, however, though invited to demonstrate S.C.S., declined to avail themselves of the opportunity.

...ough.

...e process which was not demonstrated to the Board was one called R2-12. A substantial part of scientology theory involves thinking in opposites. In ...508, Hubbard refers to "The Dichotomies", amongst which he lists "Survive, ...finity, no affinity". "Start, stop", "Be, be not", "Win, lose", "Right, ...g, insane", and several others. In subsequent teaching he developed terminals and ...position terminals, or "terms" and "opterms" for short. The idea of opposition ...s the R2-12 process which involves asking the preclear the questions, "Who or what ...ppose?" and "Who or what would oppose . . . . ?" The object being opposed ... initially determined by reference to a long list of items enumerated by Hubbard, ...h a scientology connotation, such as "scientology", "auditors", "minds", ...", "hats", mental doctors", "psychiatrists", &c. In this process the preclear ...eter, and the auditor asks and repeats the questions as necessary, writing down the ...ers and noting the reaction on the meter. The asking of one of these questions may ...rs, spread over several days; hundreds, and sometimes thousands, of answers may ... to the repeated asking of each question. One preclear on 23 almost consecutive days ...0 answers to a series of questions which included "Who or what would somebody ... set to be the centre of attraction oppose?", "Who or what would the most reasonable ...g of integrity), (a servile being), (certainty), (birth), (the planet) oppose?".

... several hundred answers to a particular question have been obtained, they are checked ... in search of a "reliable item", which is one of the answers which reads the best (or ... the meter. The reliable item is then used as the subject or the object of the questions ...g sessions, when the "Who or what" questions proceed for several more days.

... process has been very common at the HASI. It was said in evidence by HASI ... that it was not now being used, but it was in constant use well into 1963. It has highly ... features, and one can well understand the anxiety of the HASI neither to demonstrate ... admit that it was in current use.

... process produces in preclears a condition from which all moral restraints are absent. ... the files examined by the Board this process was used, the preclear's answers frequently ... very disgusting matters of sex, depravity and perversion. The initial subject of the ... what" question is a simple word, but in the course of finding 600 to a 1,000 answers ... question as "Who or what would scientology (or an E-meter) (or psychiatrists) oppose?". ...ar will often give a sexual or depraved answer which then suggests the next answer which ...re disgusting and thereafter the floodgates of filth and depravity are open. Preclears ...stioning has started off with some simple subject finish up giving the most debased answers, ...ssively to outdo in vulgarity and depravity the previous answers by the addition of ...jectives.

...hen the preclear is checked for a reliable item, one of the depraved answers is often ... and the preclear may be questioned for days on "Who or what" would oppose that ... reliable item. An example, by no means isolated, is a question asked for days of a ...arried woman, namely, "Who or what would a sexy little piece oppose?". Many of ...ers show an abandonment of any restraint.

...ere declamation does not sufficiently describe this shockingly immoral feature of ... processing; included in Appendix 19 is a small selection of the questions asked and ... the answers given in R2-12 processing.

CHAPTER 14

THE E-METER

The only apparatus used in scientology is a small electric meter, housed in a wooden box measuring about 10 in. by 6 in. by 2 in. On its top side is a dial with a moving needle, some control knobs and a rheostat control termed the " tone arm." It has two terminals, to each of which is attached, at the end of a lead, an electrode which is a steel or tin can, resembling, and sometimes actually being, a soup can. Within the box are small batteries and a transistorized circuit. The circuit is simple and is appropriate for apparatus designed to record or register electrical resistance; it is a variant of the Wheatstone bridge.

The meter is called an " E-meter", which is an abbreviation of " electropsychometer " or " electrometer ". The E-meter has been improved and developed over the past fifteen years, and there have been five models, ranging from Mark I to Mark V. There is some suggestion that shortly there is to be a Mark VI model, and even another model which is to be used for auditing to OT.

When used in scientology auditing, the cans are held by the preclear, one in each hand, and the auditor, sitting opposite, faces the meter and records and interprets the readings on the dial, making various adjustments with the tone arm as the general level of resistance recorded by the meter rises or falls. The auditor writes down the various readings of the meter which are said to be correlated to whatever is being discussed by the auditor and preclear. The detail of such discussions is also written down.

It is claimed that emotions and emotionally charged thought can register electrically on the E-meter. When a preclear is " in session " and is holding the cans, questions which stir his emotions are said to produce a " read " on the meter. Hubbard and scientologists generally regard the E-meter as a most important adjunct to auditing, an almost indispensible tool.

In a book entitled *The Hubbard Electrometer*, said to be based on research and development by Hubbard, written by one John Sanborn and copy-righted by Hubbard in 1959, the operation of the E-meter in scientology is explained. It is there stated that

> " The E-meter works on a very easily understood principle. It measures the relative density of the body. The relative density is changed as the facsimiles change. The E-meter then measures shift in thought. It registers in particular shifts in thought relating closely to the questions asked by the E-meter operator. The operator asks, the facsimiles shift under his asking. The E-meter measures the shift and thus the mind is read."

A facsimile is defined in scientology as a recording in energy of an incident or part of an incident from the past. " It is " ' picture ' in motion. When the picture comes into play again, it produces motion," writes Hubbard.

" What we are reading, or measuring ", writes Sanborn,

> " is specifically the impingement of the individual himself (the spirit) upon the body by the direct action of thought. It is to be emphasized that this does not mean the brain . . . . We mean that thought is direct and that thought is produced only by the spirit, and that in the aberrated individual (one who lives by mental image pictures seen or unseen, reactively) it just happens that whatever thought he thinks, he accompanies by the automatic production of mental image pictures. Mental image pictures impinge upon the body. Thetans are quite obsessive about this."

It is then explained that the ohms resistance in the body always registers in one of several ways. " Thus we could say simply that the E-meter measures what and how much the spirit is doing to the body. It is therefore a precision aid to clearing."

In his handbook *E-meter Essentials*, Hubbard writes, " the meter tells you what the preclear's mind is doing when the preclear is made to think of something ", and that the " current is influenced by the mental masses, pictures, circuits and machinery. When the unclear pc thinks of something these mental items shift and this registers on the meter."

The thetan is said to produce a change in resistance this way : the auditor asks a question which produces a facsimile or a mental image picture, which is said to contain pain or heavy emotion. The " heavier " the emotion the " heavier " and " more dense " is the facsimile. The facsimile or mental image picture impinges on the body, the relative density of which is changed as the facsimile changes, and such impingement produces changes in the resistance of the body. The idea of energy and thought having physical weight and physical density is quite foreign to science but finds ready acceptance in scientology. Williams spoke at some length, purely speculatively,

possibility of the thetan having an electrical field somewhere around or in association ... body and he said that the effect of emotional activity flowing from the thetan through its ... field and through the nervous system could produce a change in resistance.

...iams, likewise without any evidence to support it, toyed with the idea that the thetan ... a change in voltage in some way whereby the E-meter recorded not only a change in ... but also a change in voltage. His attitude was consistently scientological, but quite ...d was to the effect that if and when a sufficiently sensitive meter was developed it might ...hange in voltage and, if it did, the change was due to the activity of the thetan; and ...since a thetan produced a change in voltage which was recorded on the E-meter, the ... scientology as to the thetan were thereby confirmed. It is standard technique with ...s not only in relation to the E-meter, but generally, to make unfounded or illogical ... then to challenge those who criticize such claims to prove them wrong. In effect, their ... "We say a thetan causes a change in resistance, prove us wrong."

...reat air of mystery and reverence surrounds the E-meter. It is accorded almost magical ... It is said to be infallible. Of it Hubbard writes, "The E-meter is never wrong. It sees ...was all. It tells everything."

...fact, it is no more than a powerful gimmick for controlling preclears and developing in ...se of awe and of submission to and dependency on the HASI. It is merely an electrical ... instrument, with no other capacity than to detect and record the degree of resistance ... of electricity of any medium placed between its terminals to complete the circuit.

...unnecessary, of course, to concoct the fantastic theories of scientology to explain the ... of the E-meter. The principles involved and the reasons for the changes in resistance ... the E-meter are well known to science. This was made clear by evidence the Board ...a number of expert witnesses, including one who was Reader in Bio-physcis at the ... of Melbourne, and had the degrees of Doctor of Philosophy, Master of Science and ...of Arts; and another who was a research student, a Bachelor of Science, who was ... his Master of Science degree in Physiology. These witnesses examined and tested two ...one of which was a Mark IV model supplied by the HASI.

...e E-meter is not a new type of instrument. It is one which is well known to science and ...use in one form or another for many years. As early as the 1920's, experiments were ...in psychological research with what was then called an electro-galvanometer or ...anometer. Such meters had and have specific but limited use in psychology, but their ...ay relates to such fanciful things as electronic fields of the thetan and the measuring ...ght and mass of thought. The E-meter, like one form of "lie detector", is merely a ...t or modification of these earlier instruments. The current models of the E-meter are ...ected, accurate, sensitive—almost too sensitive—instruments capable of doing what ...cations claim for them, namely, indicate "variations in the electrical resistance of the ..." There is no reason at all to suppose that they can do anything more then register ... The scientology rejoinder that the thetan caused the change in resistance in the ...scribed above was not supported by any evidence. On the contrary, the Board heard ...expert evidence which explained the phenomena which produced the variations in ...

...ert evidence which the Board heard showed that once the outer layer of skin of the human ...enetrated the resistance of the body between two specific points is low and uniform. ...ould the human body be introduced into the circuit by means of the hands holding ... a condition occurs which may well produce apparent changes in the conductivity of the ...e skin and associated physiological factors have to be taken into account, and the ... the whole of the body may vary because of variations in conductivity between the ...nd the hands. These variations are due to such factors as the dryness or dampness ... the amount of salt present in any moisture on the hand and minute sweat secretions. ... blood circulating in the tissue layers immediately beneath the skin may also cause ...sistance. An important cause of variation in conductivity is due to involuntary muscle ...sulting in a change in the contact between the hand and the can. Once the hand is ...sure, such as that assumed when the can is grasped, there occur minute changes in ...reby altering the degree of contact with the can and producing a change in conductivity. ... the dampness of the hand by sweat, the changes in blood circulating in the skin tissues ...scle variations altering the grip may be caused by emotional stress; they are generally ...though attempts may be made to control them (especially the muscles of the hand) ...be minute and unknown to the subject. However, the more sensitive the instrument ...ly it is that it will detect slight changes in resistance caused by these factors.

...Williams said in evidence that hand contact had nothing to do with variation in ... the Board is satisfied that hand contact is an important factor in the operation of the ...and it witnessed an experiment by an expert witness, a psychiatrist, who demonstrated

that by the application of a contact cream on the hands greatly increased conductivity was obtained. In the early days of scientology the meter was used with cans as the electrodes but as time went on other types of electrodes were introduced. At first Hubbard considered that these were equally effective but eventually he discovered that only cans were reliable and effective and he banned the use of other devices as electrodes. This emphasizes the significance of the good contact given by the wide surface of the cans which lessens the resistance.

Scientologists, without any proof that thought causes a facsimile which alters the density of the body or the electrical field of the thetan or the voltage passing through the E-meter, proceed on the assumption that it is the thetan which causes the E-meter to register.

Hubbard claims in *E-meter Essentials* and elsewhere that what the E-meter records is the reaction of the reactive mind, that is, the thetan, which quite independently of any answer which the conscious preclear may give, responds accordingly as it knows the answer to be by reference to the incidents recorded on its time track. The conscious mind, so it is said, may be quite unaware of the effect of the question upon the reative mind and a negative answer by the preclear may be accompanied by a read on the meter which is equivalent to a positive answer.

The E-meter is said to provide conclusive evidence of the existence of thetans and past lives and the validity of scientology theories generally. Scientologists contend that if a preclear is asked such a question as, say, " Have you ever committed adultery ", and there is a " read " on the meter then, though the preclear may answer, " No ", adultery of which the thetan is aware has nevertheless been committed. Then, if the same question is asked, but preceded by the words, " In this lifetime. . .", and there is no " read " on the meter, the scientology explanation is that, though there may have been no adultery in the lifetime of the thetan's present mest body, the thetan was aware of adultery in the lifetime of some other body to which it had earlier been assigned, and it had irresponsibly caused the meter to read in answer to the first question because it had been imprecise. The reactive mind is quite unanalytical, writes Hubbard, and it does not reason. " A equals A equals A equals A " is how the reactive mind works, and adultery to the thetan is adultery whenever it occurred, and it answers the question asked irrespective of the experiences of the mest body which it occupies for the time being.

Amongst the various uses to which the E-meter has been put in scientology is the determination of the dates of incidents in the distant past on the time track of the preclear. This is done by time spotting, the auditor and the preclear co-operating to ascertain by the reaction of the meter when the incident in question happened. Frequently, while on the E-meter, preclears have described events trillions of years ago, even though the preclear in some cases did not know whether it was the English trillion or the American trillion to which he was referring. Hubbard, however, cleared this matter up by indicating that he meant the American trillion when he used the term in his writings. It was said that the E-meter is capable of great precision when it comes to fixing a date in the past. Scientology witnesses gave evidence and files showed that dates had been fixed down to the second, such precise fixings as 43,851,924,801 years, 94 days, 12 hours, 1 minute and 3 seconds, being quite common.

Hubbard, however, had set the fashion for such precision, as indicated in the *Heaven Bulletin*, which is dealt with at length in Chapter 27. In this bulletin of the 11th May, 1963, Hubbard tells of one implant he received " 43,891,832,611,177 years, 344 days, 10 hours, 20 minutes and 40 seconds from 10 : 02½ P.M. Daylight Greenwich Time May 9, 1963 ", and of another implant which he received " 42,681,459,477,315 years, 132 days, 18 hours, 20 minutes and 15 seconds from 11 : 02½ P.M. Daylight Greenwich Time May 9, 1963."

Such is the reverence in which the E-meter is held that it is almost axiomatic that when the E-meter reads it is recording something. Hubbard, however, is constrained to make a few modifications of such superlative claims. In *HCO Bull.* of the 30th November, 1961, he makes the concession that " An E-meter has a frailty I have just discovered. It operates only if the auditor has some, even small, command value over the pc, and operates hardly at all when the auditor has no command value over the pc ". This is a remarkable, though possibly unintended, admission that in order to achieve results in auditing the auditor has to be in a dominating position ; in other words, at least some hypnotic or other similar control over the preclear is necessary.

Hubbard repeatedly berates auditors for failure to operate the meter efficiently. He even claims that, with his perfected techniques and good auditing with an E-meter, preclears can be audited to clear and even to OT. The trouble, he complains, is that auditors are incompetent. He maintains that it is impossible to audit to clear without the E-meter. It tells an auditor immediately, says, Hubbard, what eventually he would otherwise find out only by long and arduous processing.

In 1962 Hubbard was becoming concerned about the embarrassing interest which the United States Food and Drug Administration was taking in the E-meter and claims made for it. In Pol. Lr. of the 29th October, 1962 he endeavoured to change the role which the E-meter played in

and he wrote that " regardless of any earlier uses of psychogalvanometers in Dianetics ... or in early Scientology publications when research was in progress, the Electrometer ... today has *no* other use than " to " disclose truth to the individual who is being ... thus free him spiritually ", and that " the Electrometer is a valid religious instrument, ...sionals, and is in no way diagnostic and does not treat." Such a change of attitude, ... was evidently dictated by the circumstance that the Food and Drug Administration ... investigations and did subsequently institute proceedings in respect of the E-meter ... unfounded and illegal claims to treat illnesses were being made for it. These proceedings, ... towards the end of 1963, were still pending when the Board finished hearing evidence. ...ot the use that is claimed for the E-meter in the United States constitutes an offence ...ws of that country is immaterial. Whether or not its use is in breach of any existing ...e to which the E-meter is put in scientology is dastardly.

... of the scientology theories associated with, or claims made for, the E-meter is justified, ...ntrary to expert evidence which the Board heard and are quite fantastic and inherently ... Nothing even remotely resembling credible evidence was placed before the Board ...ed justification.

... E-meter is an instrument which efficiently registers electrical resistance and nothing more. ...sed in scientology auditing, its impact is alarming. Its assumed infallibility and the ...nded on it are not questioned in any way by scientologists. The preclear is introduced ...er at an early stage ; it is often used in the personal efficiency stage ; and, throughout ... association with the HASI, it is kept prominently in the preclear's mind. The fear ...reat of being put on the E-meter because of some ARC break with the organization ...e incipient rebel.

...e E-meter enables the HASI to assume, intensify and retain control over the minds and ... preclears. Fears of its abilities keep them in constant subjection. Its use can be so ...ted by cunningly phrased questions that almost any desired result can be obtained, and ...d unscrupulously to dominate students and staff alike. All the evil features of scientology ...fied where the E-meter is involved. When used in conjunction with hypnotic techniques, ...mpact is greatly increased.

This simple electrical device is not, of course, the sole basis for the condemnation of scientology, ...thout the E-meter scientology would be partly disarmed.

CHAPTER 15

PROCUREMENT AND DISSEMINATION

In a remarkably skilful way, Hubbard has developed methods whereby people are lured into scientology and, once ensnared, are kept in subjection. So diabolical are the methods he has devised for procuring "bodies in the shop" that, but for the fact that the procedures are fully documented by his own written instructions, one would be pardoned for doubting that anyone could be capable of planning such villainy.

The particular techniques dealt with in this Chapter are those methods of deception designed to entice people into scientology by creating and exploiting anxieties and fears which constrain them to embark upon scientology processing to cure their real or imagined ills.

In the middle 1950's Hubbard had already developed means whereby unsuspecting and unfortunate people were being exploited by deceitful practices. In PAB 73, what Hubbard calls three plans or methods of dissemination are set out and of them he writes, "Out of these three plans . . . can come large and vital practices". These three methods are :

1. "I will talk to anyone."
2. Illness researches.
3. Casualty contact.

It was said in evidence that the third method was not tried in Victoria, but that the first two were tried with varying success. The significance of these instructions is not the degree of success which attended their use or the extent to which they were used but the fact that they were methods promulgated by Hubbard and were designed to deceive and ensnare ; and they serve as illustrations of Hubbard's remarkable propensity for calculated deception.

The first method, "I will talk to anyone," required the insertion of advertisements in newspapers stating, "Personal counselling—I will talk to anyone for you about anything. Phone Rev. so-and-so between hour and hour". When the victim telephoned, the "minister" would not discuss the caller's problem on the phone since the purpose was to get him into a weekly processing unit, from which opportunities would stem for individual auditing. The whole plan was to "get people into scientology", which, however, was not mentioned in the advertisement lest it attract press attention.

The second method, "Illness Researches", was of the most callous kind. This method involved the insertion in the press of an advertisement to the following effect : "Polio Victims. A research foundation, investigating polio, desires volunteers suffering from the after effects of that illness to call for examination at . . . ." When people arrived they were immediately given about three hours processing. This type of conduct Hubbard seeks to justify by writing, "It was given under the guise of investigation and was in actuality a research project". He gave instructions in these terms : "Any auditor can constitute himself as a minister or an auditor, a research worker in the field of any illness. In that he is not offering to treat or cure the illness but is strictly investigating it, the laws concerning medicine do not obtain to him. Anybody, even a ditch-digger, can look over polio or arthritis or asthma or anything else. It is best that a minister representing himself as a 'charitable organization' which is what he is, do the research so that the ad. would then read : 'Polio victims—a charitable organization investigating polio desires to examine several victims of the after effects of this illness. Phone so and so.'" One of the side plans of this method, writes Hubbard, "was to have another person good at finance go around to all those who had been helped by the investigation and tell them that their investigation which helped them was paid for by another person, and ask the present person whether or not he wouldn't like to pay for somebody else's recovery, but this was never put into effect, although it may be workable".

The third method is the inspiration of a ghoul, and is based on exploiting grief. Of this technique Hubbard writes, "One takes every daily paper he can get his hands on and cuts from it every story whereby he might have a preclear. He either has the address in the story itself or he gets the address as a minister from the newspaper. As speedily as possible he makes a call on the bereaved or injured person . . . . He should represent himself to the person or the person's family as a minister whose compassion was compelled by the newspaper story concerning the person. He should then enter the presence of the person and give a nominal assist, leave his card which states exactly where church services are held every Sunday and with the statement that a much fuller recovery is possible by coming to these free services takes his departure. A great many miracles will follow in his wake and he is later to become a subject of the press himself. However, in handling the press we should simply say that it is a mission of the Church to assist those who are in need of assistance". Hubbard's instructions for liaising with the press are set out in Appendix 17.

the early days of scientology in Victoria the impersonation of ministers of religion was at least by John Farrell and Frank Turnbull, the latter assuming the title of "bishop", what he was a bishop did not appear. On occasions other scientologists wore collars This was commonly practised by Farrell, who it was said by a witness "used to tell ad a collar reversed we could walk into places where we may not otherwise be admitted, questions were asked about what we were doing we would raise a finger and say, interfere with the work of a man of God?' And this would shatter anyone and open doors and let us through".

scientology advertisements in Melbourne, about 1955, included press advertisements ed in effect, "Asthma sufferers wanted. We may be able to help you".

more recent times, press advertisements have been somewhat guarded, being directed not entirely, towards publicity for the personal efficiency course and matters incidental Such advertisements generally do not deal with any of the more advanced aspects of the impression sought to be given by such advertisements being that the HASI and tology organizations are engaged in only elementary psychological practices.

mples of advertisements published in the press were tendered in evidence. From 1957 are seems to have been taken in press notices to disguise the real nature of scientology, ques and its practices. The text of such notices varied from time to time, but the pattern on dictated by Hubbard in the PAB's already mentioned and in subsequent directives, which are set out later, is discernible. Typical of such advertisements is one appearing Professional" column of one of the daily newspapers which was repeated from time to variations:

> "PEOPLE NEEDED FOR RESEARCH PURPOSES IN PERSONAL EFFICIENCY
> You give us your time for six evenings. We train you and observe progress. You give testimonial on completion of course. No financial obligation . . . . Hubbard Foundation of Personal Efficiency, 157 Spring-street, C.1. (Incorp. in the HASI)"

This type of advertisement developed in content and size during 1958 and panel ements measuring about 3 in. by 3 in. regularly appeared in the morning daily press. dvertisements still stated, "People needed [or wanted] for research purposes in personal ", and told how personal relations and concentration would be improved. These ements sometimes stated, "Before and after tests are given. Your only obligation is a eport outlining how you find the course. Reports are being collected on similar courses don, Washington, Auckland, Brisbane, Sydney, Perth, Johannesburg, &c., and are needed earch purposes". Sometimes the advertisement read, "Your only obligations are al attendance for the six classes and a frank report outlining how you find the course".

Advertisements stressed the apparent magnanimity of the HASI: "The course is free", e is your only obligation", "No obligation", "No financial obligation".

Sometimes the advertisement would propose the undertaking of a course of study with and state that a text book, *Problems of Work* or *Fundamentals of Thought*, would be . Neither of these books gives any indication of the high-powered pernicious practices erous nonsense that awaited the preclear who embarked upon a course in scientology. and shows a peculiar skill in disguising the real nature of scientology in these introductory of which he is the author.

Some of the advertisements, inserted by the "Scientology Centre", boldly headed "The read, "Definition: A clear is a person at willing and knowing cause over his own life, and his surroundings and without a reactive or subconscious mind (L. Ron Hubbard, Ph.D., Author of Dianetics: *The Modern Science of Mental Health*, *Scientology: mentals of Thought* and other books). Testing shows this person to have a happy, anced personality; efficiency and intelligence above average (IQ 135 plus). Your first ards Clear: Enrol on Monday, 7.15 p.m. sharp, for the Free Personal Efficiency se

"Purpose: To make a better worker of the worker, a better executive of the executive, and er homo sapiens on all dynamics. Course Runs for Five Consecutive Evening Classes."

Some of the advertisements which offered professional training in scientology stated that al of such training was "validated cleared auditor (you will be cleared as part of the se)".

Sometimes the word "scientology" was prominently displayed, as in the advertisement inserted by the "Scientology Centre" an alternative name for the HASI at 157 Spring-street, Melbourne, which read :

"The primary aim of
SCIENTOLOGY
is to make able people more able. "A clear analytical mind and a stable understanding of life are THE obvious necessities for success, notification and stability in any and every trade and profession and ALL life activity.' Free Personal Efficiency Course."

The unsuspecting reader of these and similar advertisements had no idea what a "clear" was, in spite of the definition which was sometimes included in the advertisement, but was attracted by the promises of greater efficiency. He early learned that a clear was some vaguely defined but desirable state which, when reached, ensured solution of all one's problems. Its attainment, though offered during the course, was never achieved and Hubbard and his followers, in spite of claims that clears have been and are being regularly produced, and in spite of silver bracelets and certificates issued to those who are said to have attained the state of clear, have done no more than to certify those who have become completely obsessed by the dangerous theories and practices of scientology.

An appeal was made to the ambitious, but dissatisfied, in advertisements which invited them to

"A free adult evening course to attain
Ability to earn more
Ability to lead
Ability to organize
Ability to converse
Ability to concentrate
Ability to understand
Ability to be interested
Ability to accept responsibility
Ability to make friends and keep them."

In the advertisements, such as the following which appeared in the *Victorian Public Service Journal* on behalf of the Melbourne Test Centre of 159 Spring-street, Melbourne, there was the appeal to the student—coupled with the hint that the free offer might shortly be withdrawn :

"IQ Tested
The Melbourne Test Centre offers for a limited time FREE Intelligence and Personality Tests. Do you know what is stopping you. . . from Achieving good exam results. Achieving long-sought-after promotion. Overcoming confusion in your work. Handling others around you. These and many other things which are stopping you can be shown and explained on the evaluation of these modern IQ (intelligence quotient) and Personality Tests. Your IQ and Personality determine your future. Know them—no obligation."

The Academy of Personal Efficiency, also of 159 Spring-street, Melbourne, made an appeal in its advertisements to "Housewives and mothers", exhorting them to—

"Learn More :
To make you happier and less tired in the Home. A series of lectures has been especially arranged for Housewives and Mothers by the Academy of Personal Efficiency.
You'll learn :
How to save on your Family Budget. How to relax at home. Dealing with the Children. How to have more Friends. Understanding your Husband. Cost of whole course is £1."

The irony of this advertisement is that savings from the family budget, if they were effected, were channelled to the scientology organization to pay for processing. A number of housewives did give evidence on behalf of scientology, stating that they had derived various benefits from it. Their evidence was of very doubtful weight for reasons mentioned elsewhere in this Report ; however, none of them had limited their expenditure to the One pound which was the "Cost of the whole course," almost all of them had spent hundreds of pounds on processing, and several were still receiving processing at the time they gave their evidence.

and similar advertisements appeared in the daily metropolitan press, in suburban and in the journals of various private associations. The daily metropolitan press and suburban newspapers declined after October, 1961, to receive scientology advertisements, occasional advertisement slipped through ; in November, 1963, suburban newspapers advertisement for the Scientology Centre which read,

"SCIENTOLOGY
The common people's science
of Life and Betterment
A free introductory evening course
is available
Over 20,000 Australians have taken
this course."

as February, 1965, a suburban newspaper carried an advertisement for the Melbourne Personal Efficiency at Camberwell Junction. These and similar advertisements dodgers, pamphlets and circulars were directed to be used by Hubbard in HCO Pol. 2nd December, 1960, in which he explained how to promote a PE Foundation by the cal Ailment type" advertisements, such as "Sick all the time? Have your IQ and checked as you may be disease-prone."

days of scientology and dianetics books and other publications and of posters eulogising and dianetics in general terms still appeared in the windows of the Melbourne HASI the end of the Inquiry ; boxes of pamphlets, which did not disclose the true nature of and its practices, but praised its achievments and invited customers, were available passing by who accepted the "Please Take One" offer.

e of the newspaper advertisements offered free literature and "free information Pamphlets in current use were tendered as exhibits. These pamphlets offered popularity, cessful living, and "the directest and easiest route to wisdom," the last named route h the free personal efficiency course, the next course being the HAS course for six weeks the course, which "will prepare you for further courses where even greater wisdom can ed."

e pamphlet stated that "The Scientology Centre is conducted by the HASI (Hubbard n of Scientologists International) a world-wide non-profit organization with no political s affiliations."

e "Information package" stated that the free course was to "actually start you well d to achieving" more popularity, more self-confidence, more relaxation, solution of lems, increased earning power, the faster attainment of ambitions. The package the inquirer that scientology was the common people's science of life and betterment, d that people know best about themselves, and that it stood for freedom, freedom from reedom from fear. The reader was further informed that "Doctor" L. Ron. Hubbard, as C.E., Ph.D., an American scientist, author and philosopher, who was early trained physics and had as "his fellow physicists, Einstein, Oppenheimer, Fermi and others," scientology and "studied in the field of the mind, to learn, if possible, how to make Man handling and controlling such a giant as the Atomic Bomb and the machine age. That Hubbard succeeded is attested by the popularity of his books which have sold over ten pies, and the wide use of his work throughout the world today."

e package concludes with purported extracts from comments from people at the end of 's course, and an advertisement for Hubbard's book, *Problems of Work*.

ther form of advertisement read, "Worried all the time? Have your Intelligence and personality checked, as you may be just suppressed. Where? At the Melbourne c., 159 Spring-street." Such an advertisement is in the terms directed by Hubbard, and insidious appeal to anxious and worried people who are impressed by the suggestion able solution exists to their problems, because they are "just suppressed", and that e ascertained and presumably successfully treated at the "Clinic."

bbard went to great pains to ensure that any person who showed the slightest degree in scientology was not thereafter able to escape the HASI's importuning. Numerous from Hubbard dealing with every step to be taken instruct the HASI staffs in the art ment. HCO Pol. Lr. of the 15th November, 1960, entitled "Modern Procurement emphasises the importance of keeping on writing and writing to people until they eventually

HCO Bull. of the 9th April, 1960, dealing with letter-writing technique, stresses the value acy of writing letters : "Letters written over four years to one prospect without response merable cases has resulted in the person turning up to be trained or processed." It was

necessary, Hubbard wrote in *HCO Bo*[illegible] 12th April, 1960 to write many letters and write them frequently, that quantity was more important then quality and that income [illegible] the numb[illegible] of letters written.

Evidence was given of numerous cases in which 50, 60, 70, and more letters were written by members of the HASI staff to persons who had ceased to visit or communicate with the HASI. One member of the staff had the title "Letter Registrar". These letters were generally short and casual, designed to re-establish communication between the individual and the HASI. Various members of the staff would take it in turn to write. If a person wrote asking that the letters cease, the reply was to the effect that his meaning was not understood, and in fact letters would continue to be sent to him. Persistence in this letter-writing technique, sometimes after as many as 70 letters, brought results. It was characteristic of these letters that reference was usually made to the recipients' having "problems" and being in need of help and that scientology would assist them.

Though written in friendly vein, these letters often had a disturbing undertone, as appears from the following series of letters written to a university student who visited the HASI, ostensibly out of curiosity, and submitted to an IQ test and a personality assessment. He was told that, though he had a high IQ and was a genius and could do anything he wanted to, his character, as the graph showed, was defective, that he was mentally unstable and that he was going to have a mental breakdown in eighteen months' time unless he had scientology help, and it was also suggested to him that he had homosexual tendencies. He was put on the E-meter and, when asked the question, "Do you have problems?" deliberately squeezed the cans which made the needle jump and caused the interviewer "to write notes furiously". He was urged to return for treatment, but did not do so.

Thereafter he received a series of letters extending over twelve months, of which the following extracts are samples:

"Would you write me out a list of your goals and ambitions for life and if you think scientology can help you obtain them."

"To help us continue to send you copies of *Communication* magazine would you take out an Associate Membership and become a member in the world's largest health organization in the field of mental health?"

"From the look of your file you were a pretty worried boy last year. Most of your points on the graph are in *urgent attention* required. So I suggest you call in this year for a new Case Assessment and find out what can be done to help your mind."

"With an IQ like yours you shouldn't have failures on exams! But of course when you're not happy, you certainly can't put your mind on study, can you?"

"When are you coming in to see us again?"

"How did you go with your exams last year. We can help you become more able regarding study."

"I notice you intended to do the rest of our Personal Efficiency Course after your exams in 1961. What happened that you didn't do this? I'd like to know."

"When will you be able to do the Personal Efficiency Course you paid a deposit on last September?"

"You can talk to us about your failures in life. You need to have someone to communicate to about your difficulties so why not now."

"It seems to me that you had quite serious problems when you did your Personality Graph last year. Come in and do another and see how you feel now."

This student, who was a mentally normal individual, was considerably disturbed by what the HASI had told him and by these letters, as is clear from the evidence of the University Student Counsellor, an experienced psychologist, whom he consulted.

In HCO Pol. Lr. of the 31st December, 1963, under the heading "Handling Incoming People", Hubbard writes:

"Reception must regard any people that walk in, except trades people and business callers, as potential preclears or students. Snap them onto our lines *fast*. Sign them up for something and get them wheeling along our very efficient lines of Process and Training when they walk up the front steps. Get the person's name, address, and phone number. Make out a green slip used for this purpose, and for change of address.

". . . . Anyone wishing general information on Dianetics and Scientology should be routed to the Registrar . . . . For new people, *always* recommend the Personal Efficiency Course, and get the person's name on the mailing list . . . . Sell the person a book."

In HCO newsletter of the 7th May, 1962, the following instructions are given:

"Register every new person walking in the door, even the postman. No matter what they say, if they are there, they have come in for help of some sort. Sell them a book. Don't let them leave without something . . . . Sign every new person up

A month after the last mentioned policy letter, Hubbard, in Pol. Ltr. of the 24th November, 1960, entitled "Testing Promotion Revised", gave precise instructions to staff members of the HASI as to the manner in which an "Incomer" should be dealt with by the "Evaluator" to ensure success in procuring the Incomer. The suggestion of levity which may seem to be in Hubbard's style in this policy letter should not deceive. The instructions contained in it were serious and were intended to be carried out, and were carried out, by the HASI staffs. By such techniques, Hubbard ensured absolute control to the last detail of everything that happened in the Melbourne HASI, and his directions and routines were faithfully carried out under the ever watchful eye of Hubbard's own security organization, the HCO in Melbourne.

In this letter Hubbard wrote,

> "Evaluator takes I[illegible]mer off meter without explanation and turns to graph. Evaluator now explains e[illegible]oint of graph. But it is vital that at each low point, where explained he adds, 'Sc[illegible]logy can help that.' This is said directly to make an impingement. The wordin[illegible]n be varied but the sense must be the same. Do not precede this statement with 'Dont' worry' or the like as this cancels impingement. Graph done, Evaluator explains IQ. If low he says 'Scientology training can raise that.' He explains levels of IQ; tells person even if it's high that IQ means little unless person knows something with it. Evaluator now takes up the Meter Case Assessment sheet. Here he tells of pc's *future*. It is done by looking at pc's statement of his past and by rephrasing saying it is going to happen, (without Scientology fates don't change much. Accidents, divorces, &c., happen again). This is all rapidly done. Factually, expertly. . . The Evaluator now leans back and says 'That's it.' Incomer is hanging on ropes. If Incomer says anything like 'What can I do about it?' Evaluator says, 'That is very commendable. A good point in your favour, wanting to do something about it. I'm a technical person not a sales personnel. Confidentially, though, I'll give you a tip. Don't spend money foolishly until you know what you're spending it for. Psychiatrists and so forth could cost you thousands. You'd buy anything they said because you know little about the mind. So why don't you take an Anatomy Course and learn something about the mind. That's just a tip. It's cheap and you'll be wiser about what to do about yourself. The person over there is in the Service Department. Ask him.' . . . . If the Incomer walks out without buying, the PrR man (even if he is interviewing someone else and even if Incomer has not approached him) rushes over and gives Incomer a copy of *Problems of Work* and *Dianetics, Evolution of a Science*, and says 'Here are two books that might help you,' and without waiting for an answer goes back to his desk. The above routine is at this time a set, fixed activity. As it works further it may be improved."

The Board heard expert evidence to the effect that a mentally normal person, who happened to do the PE course and have IQ and personality tests or who merely had these tests, might quite readily be convinced that he had serious faults and failings and pronounced personality defects, if the person conducting the tests had a sufficient air of confidence and efficiency and gave the impression of validity to the spurious practices being engaged in.

Hubbard, and the HASI under his direction, have practised calculated and deliberate deceit in the routine followed for signing up preclears for processing. Hubbard laid down the procedure for signing up preclears who, having been disturbed and upset by the fraudulent advice of the "Evaluator" as to their mental or other condition and told of the benefits which scientology could produce, were now in such a state or condition that they more readily accepted the suggestion that they should have auditing. In *HCO Bull.* of the 9th April, 1960, Hubbard gave the following instructions,

> "Once the prospect is in the office the old routine of signing prospect up, getting technical acceptance from D of P [Director of Processing] and resigning prospect for increased hours must be done."

This particular instruction has been carried out at the Melbourne HASI with marked efficiency. Almost invariably, the unsuspecting prospect has found himself trapped into a commitment far greater than he originally intended. The evidence of numerous witnesses, who gave evidence in support of scientology, made it clear that the following almost standard routine was regularly followed. The prospect was interviewed by the Registrar who, after taking particulars, would then obtain the signature of the prospect on a printed form, on which the prospect undertook to receive a relatively small amount of auditing, generally 25 hours or thereabouts. Then the Registrar would escort the prospect to the Director of Processing, who would go through the motions of considering the application. The Director of Processing would then sign a printed certificate on the back of the application form to the effect that he had considered the application but, being of opinion that in the case of the applicant a "stable result" could not be obtained in less than a specified number of hours, generally from 250 to 300, he was prohibited by "the laws of the Board of Trustees" from accepting the applicant, and he would then return him to the Registrar. One is almost aghast at the deliberate callousness of this routine, which involved the generating of worry and distress in the mind of the prospect and then virtually the refusal

claimed to be efficacious, and ... [illegible] some hundreds of pounds which was said to be the least that could be expected to produce the mysterious result." The fate of the applicant upon being returned to the Registrar can readily be imagined. The prospect, by now thoroughly upset, and whether or not he was really aware of what he was doing, regularly signed for the much greater number of hours stipulated by the Director of Processing—with the qualification that he only paid for such auditing as he had. Many were surprised when shown their signatures to an agreement to take the greater number of hours. All of them, however, had taken many more hours of auditing than the modest 25 hours for which they had initially signed, and many of them, after hundreds of hours of auditing, were still committed to further auditing by the terms of the contract.

That the signing up of prospects in the way described is a deliberate trap is undoubted. In this way HASI preys upon the anxieties of its victims. The prospect having had a slight association with scientology and having attended the free lectures and believing that some benefits may come from association with scientology, must receive a very disturbing shock to learn that the Director of Processing reports so gloomily on his case. He is then easy prey for the larger commitment.

The Melbourne HASI faithfully carried out Hubbard's instruction in this respect. The form of application, together with the disturbing certificate on the back of it awaiting the Director of Processing's signature rejecting the applicant unless he signs up for a greatly increased amount, testifies to the almost invariable routine which Hubbard directed must be carried out.

The value to HASI of the prospect signing for the larger number of hours becomes evident when a preclear, after taking processing but not the full amount signed for, realise that he has been had and seek to obtain a refund, which, according to the rules of HASI, he is entitled to if not satisfied with the results of processing. The promise to refund to dissatisfied preclears is as illusorious as many other Hubbardian promises. An actual example, almost without comment, is recently eloquent. A woman signed up for 300 hours auditing with the HASI. She took some, and then wrote to HASI in the following terms :

"At the conclusion of the last 25 hours auditing which I had you promised to write to me. That is now five weeks ago and I have not heard from you.

My last auditor asked me why I did not ask for my money back. I have been thinking this over and have come to the conclusion that I am quite justified in doing so. If I have received any benefit from the HPA course and from auditing it is so vague that I cannot even be certain that any good has been achieved. I feel there is something in Scientology, but I don't even feel certain of this. If you assessed this result as being worth £50 it would still be no bargain. It is certainly not worth the hundreds of pounds I have paid you. Scientology has abjectly failed to make good its claims in my case, and I would like the money I have paid, less £50 for the doubtful benefits received to be refunded."

Ron Masters, then Chief Registrar at the Melbourne HASI, replied as follows :

"Thank you for your letter. . . .

About refunds of money I will quote the Policy on this : 'Processing refunds may never be given until the person has completed all the hours for which he has signed up, even if he has not paid for them'.

You signed for 300 hrs . . . . and have only taken 175 hrs of this amount, so it is not within my power to make a refund.

We understand what you are going through at this time, but it is a truism to state that 'the only way out, is the way through'.

Call in for a chat when you're free, as I'd like to see you."

She then wrote :

"I received your letter this evening. The position regarding refunds is most unsatisfactory. As far as I know it is not possible to receive any auditing without paying for it in advance. Therefore, I would have to pay approximately £250 more, as well as wasting further time, in order to claim a refund. What guarantee would I have, if I did this, that any refund would be made? Has any money ever, in fact, been refunded by any Scientology organization? I consider 275 hours—and this is not counting the 300 or more hours I had before coming to the HGC—an ample test of your claims."

Masters' reply was :

"Thank you for your letter.

The position regarding refunds remains the same.

You have a guarantee by Policy that a refund would be given after taking all the hours, and refunds have only been on this policy.

The policy safeguards the PC who thinks he or she has had enough, you see.

I repeat, the only way out is the way through."

Cont →

She then wrote :

"I received your last letter and in reply I claim that my situation has in every way worsened under the influence of Scientology, while the last 25 hours of auditing has been absolutely disastrous. Now there are times when I have to struggle to even stay awake, and as a consequence I fear to lose my job and the little security that gives me. It takes a frightful effort not to go to sleep and is a terrible battle to keep my eyes focusing. I have to shake myself awake to read a figure, and before I have transferred it to another sheet I am nearly asleep and have to struggle again to keep awake and forget what the figure was. I become nearly unconscious even in the middle of making an entry and the figures trail off and become indecipherable. I am slow in my work and make mistakes. There is a period nearly every day, lasting between 1 and 2 hours when every ounce of energy I possess is needed just to keep awake. I am not exaggerating the misery of this situation. I dread these periods of battling to keep from just giving in and going to sleep. I am always exhausted and sometimes can hardly walk along. This the result I have obtained from spending all my money on something that is claimed to increase alertness and intelligence and generally benefit people. I have received no benefit at all, have come not one whit nearer to the solution of my problems, but have lost all that made my life at all happy.

Under these circumstances it is no help to be told 'the way out is the way through'. I have no money left for further auditing and no chance of saving any since I barely make ends meet. That, after 600 hours of auditing, Scientology has failed to bring the PC 'through' is evidence that it is unable to do so. I feel that I have been let down again and again, and—except by [two names omitted]—no attempt to understand or help my case has been made."

Her correspondence with the Melbourne HASI produced no refund, and thereafter she wrote direct to Hubbard in these terms :

"The Scientology centre in Melbourne states in various leaflets that all cases are personally reviewed by you. If that is true you should know something of me. I have had 300 hours auditing at this centre, and done an HPA course there, and have achieved nothing of any benefit at all. At the commencement I had a job I liked, which paid me fairly well, and enough money put away to feel reasonably secure. Now I have a job I don't care for, which does not pay so well, my money is largely gone, and instead of being reasonably content I feel that nothing is worth doing, have periods of absolute exhaustion, and look forward to the remaining years of my life with complete hopelessness, as just a dreary round of work, work, work at something I don't care for to earn enough to exist to go on working.

Prior to going to HASI I had at least 300 hrs going once a fortnight to a private auditor for a number of years, and an improvement in my health and spirits did slowly take place, though there were no results such as would warrant me having a high opinion of Scientology, or regarding you as anything but a blowhard and liar with the claims you have always made.

You repeatedly claim that Scientology can help all cases, that only bad auditing errors can hold up cases now, and even, I seem to remember reading in one of the last PAB's I received, that the initial case level does not affect the wonderful benefit to be gained from new processes.

The last 25 hours intensive was given to me free, as I had finished up before that, after 275 hours which I had paid for, fearing even to lose my job as I had long periods at work when I could hardly keep awake and didn't know what I was doing. I don't feel in any way grateful for this free auditing, as my own feeling is that it is the very least they can do. If they repeated the whole 275 hours it would not be any more than should be done.

I would like your comments on this situation."

Hubbard referred this letter to the Melbourne HCO, where Mrs. Williams "diagnosed" it as a case of "missed W/Hs [withholds]".

Shortly afterwards, this preclear was constrained to visit the HASI, and was persuaded to undergo 25 hours' free processing for her "missed withholds". Two years later she was still in the clutches of the Melbourne HASI, having resumed auditing on the basis of her paying for it.

Once the prospect has signed up, he is subjected to scientology processing which enslaves his mind and dominates his will and extracts from him hundreds, sometimes thousands, of pounds. On the one hand, the extravagant promises of clear and beyond, of a new world, of the homo novus, of happiness, serenity, immortality, and, on the other hand, the fear engendered as to what terrible fate lies outside scientology, and the dependency on scientology which is carefully cultivated, are effective means whereby the preclear is kept in continuous subjection.

...ipient defection or any act or thought hostile to scientology is specifically dealt with by ... fear and particularly the fear of death. The procedure for countering such defection ... which fur... [illegible] ... the procedure. This is abundantly clear from the HCO ... the 31st December, 1959, where Hubbard writes of the terrible plight of people leaving ... without clearing, and who have overts against scientology :

"I assure you, and with some sorrow, people have not often recovered from overts against Scientology, its Organization and related persons. They don't recover because they know in their hearts even while they lie that they are wronging people who have done and are doing enormous amounts of good in the world and who definitely do not deserve libel and slander. Literally, it kills them and if you don't believe it I can show you the long death list."

... this bulletin he tells of a man with uncleared overts and withholds who contracted TB ... a few weeks and was dying in a London hospital. The bulletin continues :

"I once told a bill collector what and who we were and that he had wronged a good person and a half-hour later he threw a hundred grains of veronal down his throat and was lugged off to hospital, a suicide."

... the same bulletin, Hubbard gives instructions designed to ensure an increase in his ... over the incipient defector. He writes :

"Uneasy lies the head that has a bad conscience. Clean it up and run responsibility on it and you have another better person, and if anyone feels like leaving just examine the record and sit down and list everything done to and withheld from me and the Organization and send it along. We'll save a lot of people that way."

... and Personality Assessments.

... HASI and its satellite organizations, such as the Melbourne Test Centre, by their ...ments, invited the public to attend to have their IQ's tested and their personalities ... promising to increase people's IQ's and to improve their personalities and their enjoyment ... various ways. Examples of these advertisements are set out earlier in this Chapter.

... until August, 1963, the testing and assessment often formed part of the personal efficiency ... and were free. Thereafter a small charge was made for these services.

... IQ test and the personality assessment are associated tests normally undertaken by ...ists. The claims to be able to increase IQ and improve personality are unjustified. ... of a person is, in broad terms, a standard of measurement of the degree or quality of ...ce inherent in a particular person, and a numerical scale is used as a convenient method ...ing the intelligence of persons tested. Experiments and wide experience have produced ...hich broadly grades intellectual and other potential capacity. This scale measures things ...rget from knowledge and skill, though these qualities may be reflected in testing and various ...s are made for them. A person's IQ, however, is inherent and does not admit of being ... though tests made at different times on the same person may produce apparently different ... Such variations may be attributable to familiarity with the surroundings, previous tests, ...ondition of health, lack of concentration or interest, perversity and other matters. ...peaking a person's IQ does not rise and fall, and it is generally accepted by psychologists ... practical purposes, at least after the middle teens, a person's IQ cannot be increased.

... ascertainment of an IQ is not an end in itself, but is an assessment of the intellectual ... of an individual, in much the same way as a person's height may be a consideration ... to be employed where tall men were needed.

... personality testing at the HASI is done by a system called the Oxford Capacity Analysis, ...porates a graph on which various personality traits are listed. The Oxford Capacity ... based almost entirely on a particular American system of personality analysis, which, ... to expert psychological evidence, is not highly regarded. The copyright of the Oxford ...Analysis is in Hubbard, and it is a peculiar circumstance that it is one of the very few ...written scientology material which does not prominently carry either his name or the ...entology".

... expert psychologist, after examining the instruction manual for conducting an Oxford ...Analysis, gave evidence that "the overall impression one gets from reading this manual ... been prepared by somebody with a smattering of psychometrics rather than by someone ...ally competent in the field."

... Board heard evidence from a number of expert psychologists concerning IQ and ... tests. It appears that the Australian Council for Educational Research, which has ... for several intelligence and personality tests, restricts their sales in order to prevent ...e by unqualified persons. There are various kinds of tests for various purposes and ...alifications are required in those who desire to conduct such tests, but the Australian

Council for Educational Research considers that the minimum acceptable qualification for [illegible] training. Such requirement is in line with the standards set by the National Foundation of Educational Research in Britian and bodies associated with the American Psychological Association. At least one American organization has declined to provide its tests to the HASI, because the latter does not comply with the ethical and other requirements of the American Psychological Association.

At the Melbourne HASI, the IQ and personality tests are conducted by persons with no qualifications for such work. A former director of personal efficiency, who was in charge of the testing, was not even aware of a commonplace abbreviation used in IQ testing and applied to it a totally different meaning. He was under the impression that a person's IQ was something which rose or fell according to whether or not he had problems or worries.

A feature fundamental to testing is the "practice effect" which requires allowance to be made for familiarity with the tests used. This was blandly ignored by Hubbard, who wrote in PAB 12s:

> "Someone may say that a test taken twice will, of course, get a better answer than one taken once. This is not true since everybody in the mest universe is on a 'musn't happen again' and we automatically figure that a test taken twice will get a worse grade the second time."

The tests at the HASI were manifestly incompetently done, for in line with Hubbard's teaching that IQ's and personalities could be dramatically altered by processing, they showed preclears' IQ's see-sawing from almost moronic levels to that of genius and above, and personality traits waxing and waning like Jekyll and Hyde.

The Board heard expert psychological evidence that while the conducting, under proper supervision, of IQ and certain limited personality tests by teachers and others with a sense of responsibility is permissible, the assessment and use made of the results of such tests are matters which require the attention of a trained psychologist. From the evidence it clearly appears that the conducting of full scale personality tests by other than psychologists possessing high technical skill and knowledge is undesirable and potentially dangerous, because in such tests the hopes and fears of people are involved in such a way that substantial error or misinterpretation or misuse of the tests due to ignorance or lack of skill can have grave consequences.

The deceptive advertisements, falsely promising to improve IQ and personality, were cruel and potentially dangerous. Anxious people, seeking respite from their worries, have been attracted by the promises of improvement in IQ and personality, having been naive enough to accept uncritically the confident assertions in the advertisements.

It is clear from the evidence that the HASI deceived many people by the fraudulent use of IQ testing and personality assessing which it used as a gimmick to lure them into scientology and to create anxiety and fear which predisposed them to undergo scientology training and processing. The employment of totally unqualified persons to carry out these tests and assessments is very serious in itself because of the immediately disturbing effects which the unskilled interpretation of ignorantly conducted tests could have upon the individual being tested. But the position is far more serious, because the quite fiendish use which was deliberately made of these tests was to emphasize a supposed deficiency in the individual and warn that serious trouble, such as a nervous breakdown, would shortly occur, unless something was done about it, and at the same time offer hope by the assertion that scientology could remedy the deficiency. Such a procedure was standard, on Hubbard's orders, and was applied by the Melbourne HASI with great success. It requires little imagination to appreciate how readily the anxious individual, further disturbed by the glib patter of the operator, would desperately grasp at the offer of training or processing to remedy the supposedly defective traits.

A further misuse of IQ tests and the Oxford Capacity Analysis was the way in which preclears were persuaded that processing had improved them. It was standard practice at the HASI to confront the preclear with the results of tests before and after processing, and to persuade him that auditing had improved him because the second test showed an improvement. This practice was highlighted in the case of one preclear, a manic depressive, who regularly attended the HASI in a fit of depression for processing; before the processing his graph would show a bad reading, but after processing it would show a good reading—except on one occasion when forgetfully it showed a bad reading. In the turmoil which followed it was explained to the preclear that an error had been made, he had a "reassessment" and the desired assessment was conveniently obtained.

The HASI has used incompetent amateurs in a field which requires high technical competence. Its activities are potentially very dangerous to the mental health of the community, not only in respect of persons who are mentally disturbed and who may need proper medical care but also in respect of normal people who, when faced with some anxious problem, may think that some benefit may be obtained by submission to such tests, being unaware of the fraud which is being practised and the dangerous incompetence of the operatives.

...ology.

...e deception practised by scientology is the misleading use of titles, qualifications ...the purpose of conveying the false impression that scientologists so described have ...cations. As mentioned elsewhere, Hubbard makes false claims to a degree in ... the George Washington University, and his "Ph.D." appears to be from an ...titution. The title "Doctor" which he sometimes assumes is based on this Ph.D., ...e of divinity, virtually self bestowed, and granted, it seems, by one of his own ...The founding churches of scientology have awards entitled, "Doctor of Divinity", ... Church" and "Spiritual Counsellor".

...entology qualifications are designated by various letters which likewise deceive. ...grees" of "Doctor of Scientology" and "Bachelor of Scientology", respectively ..."D.Sen." and "B.Sen.", both intended to suggest an affinity with "D.Sc." and ... are appropriate to Doctor of Science and Bachelor of Science, both well known ...grees. The "D.Sen." carries, of course, the appellation, "Doctor", which ...s even the alert person who may well believe that in the HASI, where the emphasis ... the title denotes a doctor of medicine.

...r scientology qualifications also carry letters after the names of those so qualified. ...essional Auditor is denoted by "HPA", Hubbard Qualified Scientologist by ...bbard Certificated Auditor by "HCA".

...entology witness falsely claimed to be entitled to have the letters "B.A." after her ...en managed to deceive the HASI that she was "B.A. London, 1923". In evidence ...the deception, but claimed to be entitled to use the letters "B.A." as representing, ..."Basic Auditor" and "Book Administrator".

...ir Victims.

...mmon psychiatric knowledge that one type of person who would be likely to respond ...ive offers and promises contained in the personal efficiency course advertisements and ... have IQ and personality tests would be those who would be likely to feel insecure, ...inferior, and anxious—the person who is usually a poor mixer, feels lonely or unloved, ...t recognized for what he really is, finds the business of living too burdensome. The ...ons attracted is not limited to such unfortunate people. The appeal is effective with ...ne, and also with the greedy and the opportunist.

...free offer makes a triple appeal: first, what is offered is more than a bargain, it is free; ...is offering just the sort of release or escape or opportunity the worried person thinks ... and, thirdly, it engenders in the mind of such a person the thought that the organization ...n wonderful things.free must be of superior stature and quality to be able to achieve the ...results promised.

...at efforts are made by the HASI to impress the inquirer at the earliest stage. An ...re of efficiency prevails; a particular point is made of punctuality, the instructors and staff ...ently confident and certain of themselves; at the first lecture the individual is addressed ...r own name and so flattered that he begins to feel that scientology is already doing him ...d. One witness said that, at the very first free lecture, he had been taught to do ...e had never been able to do before, namely, to look people straight in the eyes; ...uld do that and, so he said, he had never looked back. He was, instead, spending ...d afford, and probably more, on scientology processing with no further observable

...the end of the lecture, the time of the next lecture is mentioned and the instructor makes ...e intends to attend. Any waverer is questioned, given some suggestion as to how ...e the difficulty of attending, and then told that he will be present at the next lecture. ...not taken as an answer, and the impressed beginner is somehow constrained to attend.

...e inadequate and inferior person, having experienced the pleasure of being accepted and ...n affection by the organization, feels a desire to reciprocate; he wants to prove his ... to be accepted and loved and he enthusiastically seeks to please in whatever way he ...e way expected of him is to show continuing interest, and later to participate at his own ... the activities of the organization.

...the stage when the preclear is entering into scientology he is sometimes security checked; ...e is interrogated at great length according to a set formula, and on these occasions he has ...mes been asked such questions as "Do you deserve to be helped by scientology?". This ...ers his desire to demonstrate his worthiness and at the same time it increases his dependence ...cientology.

In auditing, the preclear, with his inhibitions in suspense, reveals his secret faults and recalls and acknowledges his inadequacies and transgressions. The mental distress attendant upon such feelings of guilt makes him wish to obtain some relief from his discomfort by atonement, confession or redress; it renders him more likely and ready to subject himself to the confessional, sacrificial and self-abasing process of auditing whereby he can purge himself of his shortcomings and it develops in him almost a missionary zeal whereby he has the urge to render the same service to others by being an auditor himself. He is thus seeking to emulate the auditor on whom he has developed an increasing dependency, and in the role of an auditor himself he hopes to enjoy the same sense of power over his own preclears.

The development in the preclear of a desire to be an auditor facilitates the HASI's task of persuading preclears to become students. The preclear regards his auditor as a superior person who is on the way to clear, and who conducts himself in auditing sessions with confidence and authority. Scientology seems to the preclear to be a short cut to success, power and authority; it makes unnecessary, so it seems to the preclear, persistence with one's secular studies or interests and it enables him to ignore the reality of the world outside scientology and its problems and responsibilities. All these halcyon concepts of scientology and its practice are the outcome of a *pot pourri* of contributing factors—the individual's own inadequacy and gullibility, the desire to be thought worthy, the insidious advertising, the free lectures, the fantastic promises, the confident but shallow attitude of the instructors and staff, the awe of the E-meter, the assurances of success, the lure of the clear, the hypnotic effect of techniques even at this early stage—and the calculated springing of the trap baited so temptingly for the unsuspecting victim.

These are no alarmist observations, for the Inquiry has revealed that scientology has made its conquests with anxious people: the worried and inadequate, the uncertain, the groping, the seeking, the uncritical—the unfortunate who grasps at a promise of betterment eagerly and without question. In the realms of the mind there are investors and speculators, worried and anxious people, eager and greedy people, the little and the large investor, all too ready and willing to rise to the bait of an entrancing future of sanity and mental serenity, of freedom from worry and care, of increased intelligence and greater ability and any other seductive pot of gold that the charlatan concocts.

Courses in auditing are carefully organized and conducted to induce in a preclear the desire for further auditing. Almost without exception the files show that at the end of a course of processing the preclear is desperately eager for further processing. At the end of a typical 25-hour intensive, the preclear is either depressed or elated; each of these conditions is treated as an indication that further processing is desirable; a depressed condition is said to indicate a need for more processing to raise the preclear up the tone scale; an elated condition is readily accepted by the preclear as a promising prelude to more processing. Preclears are processed into a strange world of illusion which offers an escape from reality, and they are conditioned to desire more and yet more processing until a state of euphoria is reached and maintained. They thus develop a pitiful dependency upon the HASI, which is a direct consequence of the hypnotic processes used, and this dependency is sedulously nurtured by the HASI. In the practice of medicine the likely development of dependency by the patient upon the psychiatrist and psycho-analyst is well known, and responsible practitioners are alert to ensure that it is minimized and guarded against. Indeed, the object of orthodox treatment is to restore the patient to a state where he can face reality. The conduct of HASI is thus the negation of orthodox psychiatric and psychological practice, and constitutes a significantly evil feature of scientology processing.

Part of the scientology technique is not to allow the preclear ever to achieve complete fulfilment of his aims, and the preclear who has obtained good results is told that he could do better, and is left with the guilty feeling that he has not done his best. The feelings of guilt are thus accentuated by encouraging the preclear to find fault with and further abase himself. Such a procedure is common in brainwashing techniques.

CHAPTER 16

THE PRECLEAR'S PROGRESS

Almost invariably, a person who enters scientology has been told by the HASI that he is "...ed" and that scientology can raise him on the tone scale. In nearly every case he will ...d an IQ test and a personality assessment, and he will have been told that, whatever his ... is, scientology can increase it and that certain personality traits shown on the assessment ...ly needing attention can be improved by scientology processing. He will have heard ...ntastic successes claimed to have been achieved by scientology in the fields of mental or ... health or both and in general wellbeing. He has read, perhaps uncritically and without ...preciating what he read, some of the introductory literature of scientology. His ...ation with his own particular ambitions, condition and problems leaves him a ready ...travagant but confidently asserted claims, and he sees the rosy prospect of improvement, ... rehabilitation, success, and happiness almost within his grasp. His initial experience ...ntology in the personal efficiency course may have cheered and encouraged him. He ...made welcome, greeted by his Christian name, made to feel important by being told in ...ently delivered "pep" talk that he is as good as the next man, and so he is prepared, as ...r of witnesses said, to "go along" with scientology.

...s many "go along" to their ultimate confusion and ruin, financial and mental. It is ... along" which plunges the unfortunate deeper and deeper into the mire of scientology, ...gy, with a specious display of candour, parades as something most reasonable. In an ...ted passage Hubbard has written :

> "We are not interested in scientology in getting people to accept what we say without question. We ask them to question it. We ask them to please look at the physical universe around about. To please look at people, at their own minds, and understand thereby what we are talking about happens to be actual. I am not giving you new things. I am giving you old things. By understanding these old things which we have rediscovered, you become free."

...e significant part of this statement is that the person looking around has already been ...d to accept "that what we are talking about happens to be actual", and that by ...ding, "these old things which we have rediscovered", he will become free.

...er scientology writers, e.g., Sharpe in *This is Life* and Horner in *Summary of Scientology*, ...y Hubbard's technique and tell their readers not to test but to look and see for ... that scientology is right. Implicit in such writings is the suggestion that, if the ...es not agree, it must be because of his own deficiencies, for Hubbard has said it is ... the preclear's inability to see the truth has been explained to him as being due to his ... which eventually scientology will remedy.

...ams gave evidence that Hubbard's teaching was that :

> "Nothing is true for you unless it is true for you and that which is true is that ...ch is true for you and that which is not true is that which is not true for you. ...at which is real to you you can accept. Nothing in dianetics or scientology is true ...ess it is true to you, and you do not have to accept it unless it is true to you."

...se utterances as this, and others in similar vein, may give to the individual entering ... the impression that he will be self-determined in his association with scientology. ...ckly, processing robs him of any real will. Coupled with such statements are ... to the effect that, "You may not accept what we say but it's all true, you know," and ...at when, by processing, the individual has been brought higher up the tone scale he ...etter understanding of the things which are now beyond his understanding. The ...ch works. The individual, in "going along", is persuaded not to reject anything, ...e most fanciful and fantastic nonsense, which, when he has been only a short time in ... he hears and reads.

...l scientology witnesses, who stated that they still had no "reality" on one or more ... ideas of scientology said, however, that they did not reject such ideas—they merely ... on them but were confident that eventually they would have a reality on them. ...at eventually it will all "add up" to something on which they will "cognite".

...nothing has been rejected the mind and will of the preclear remain potentially ... the more advanced and fantastic teachings of scientology, when he has become ...ned to accept such teachings, and he is assured that he will eventually have a reality ...hen he is sufficiently high on the tone scale.

This technique involves a resolution on the part of the individual to exercise the will, if they are to be exercised, only in the direction of acceptance of scientology teaching when in a befuddled state he gets a "reality" upon the particular thing. Acceptance of scientology "truths" may occur when the preclear, in a process-conditioned state, accepts as true the fantasies and hallucinations he has experienced during the course of auditing.

The unfortunate preclear is further conditioned towards acceptance—or at least non-rejection—by the "code of a scientologist" which requires him "to hear or speak no word of disparagement to the press, the public or preclears concerning any of my fellow scientologists, or professional organization or those whose names are closely connected to this science, nor to place in danger any such persons". He is warned about the evil motives of those who might attempt to persuade him to give up scientology, and the "Training Course Rules and Regulations", published in HCO Pol. Ltr. of the 22nd November, 1961, contain the following requirement: "25. Do not discuss your case—or that of any other student—your auditor, your Instructors, your classmates, L. Ron Hubbard, Organization personnel or the Organization with anyone". He is persuaded to withdraw from communication with his associates of his pre-scientology days, and to move only in the vacuum of the HASI. In this way he is proofed against the efforts and entreaties of his friends and family. He is assailed by scientology literature such as, "Why some fight scientology", the burden of which is that those who oppose scientology have something to hide, and that the spouse who opposes scientology has been unfaithful or has some guilty secret.

This "going along" panders to the vanity of the individual who shortly feels of increasing intellectual stature, being, as he believes, on the threshold of a new body of learning which claims to have rediscovered long forgotten truths; and of being transformed from homo sapiens to homo novus. He feels that to question or deny what the organization has stated to be a scientific fact would reveal him as unprogressive, of low intellect, as unfitted to associate with members of what he imagines to be a very learned, progressive, and efficient organization with which he has become acquainted. He is congratulated on being chosen—the implication is, chosen by Hubbard—as one of the ten thousand to be clear, and on being, in effect, part of the *avant-garde* of an organization which is going to perform such wonders for the world as to clear it of all its aberrations. He aspires to the delights of being clear and to the wonderful vistas beyond, though just what they are does not appear very clearly. But that does not matter at present because he will know when he gets there. One very common feature of scientology indoctrination is the loss of the preclear's critical faculties and his abandonment of reason. One witness said that before he entered scientology he was critical but now he could control his ability to criticize and did not now use it.

Of course, during all this time, the preclear is undergoing processing and paying for it, and something is being achieved, though whether for good or evil he does not know, except that after processing, as after a drug, he may experience for a while an elation and some sense of ecstacy before he plunges, as after a drug, into a state of depression. When this happens, he is told it is a good sign, because it is considered in scientology that "the way out is the way through", and so more processing is prescribed, undertaken and paid for.

This continued association with scientology may result in some preclears who have done courses with the Academy becoming staff members, giving their full-time or part-time service for very low financial reward. In that way they continue to have auditing either in return for services or at reduced rates. Other preclears who do not go on staff maintain active association with the HASI, taking further processing, attending various functions, e.g., tape nights and social gatherings, and receiving scientology periodicals and other literature.

They have no opportunity of being free of scientology influence. Their associates tend to become exclusively their scientology acquaintances, and scientology continues to be an escape from reality, making it seem unnecessary and foolish to go "outside scientology" in an attempt to cope with the problems of life. And, pitifully, they squander their money on processing of goals which have changed from goals personal to the individual—to be liked, to have confidence to be able to confront people, to be less shy, to improve one's work or study, to get promotion, to get well physically, to make more money, to be rich, and goals of a similar kind—to such scientology ambitions as to be clear, to be OT, to go to Saint Hill or to obtain other distinction in scientology. So that the transition from personal to scientology goals is not too drastic, the preclear is encouraged to state his goal or goals for each processing session, which may be of a selfish or personal nature, and also to state his ultimate goals which generally have a scientology association. In time, the pattern is for scientology goals to predominate, and the preclear is concerned only to advance in scientology.

Preclears move in a strange dream world where normal standards and family and other conventional responsibilities are ignored. To them the very fact that normality is different from scientology makes normality insane. It is all so Alice in Wonderlandish, and yet it is what the evidence showed to be the case.

CHAPTER 17

DEDICATION TO SCIENTOLOGY

One striking feature of scientology is the extent to which preclears are prepared to make great personal and economic sacrifices to advance themselves in scientology and to advance the interests of scientology. A dedication to scientology, amounting to fanaticism, was observed in several of the witnesses who gave evidence.

This dedication was fairly general amongst scientologists undergoing processing and for a period after processing had ceased, even though a perusal of HASI processing files showed that they were complaining that they were being impoverished and that their conditions were worsening. The development of this dedication took various forms. A pattern common to many scientologists was that they entered scientology because of the promises it made and the hopes that it held out that it would in a most dramatic and effective way improve them mentally and physically, that it would help them obtain their ambitions or goals by making them more able, and in general that it would greatly improve their happiness and position in the world. The promises of scientology appeal variously to the hopes, aspirations, vanity, anxiety, greed of people, who see in scientology the prospect of obtaining their desires or improving their mental or physical or intellectual or social or economic positions by newly discovered short cuts which are said to be invariably successful.

This dedication to scientology resulted in several persons who became students of scientology giving up particular courses of study at university or technical or high school level, and taking employment at the HASI where they could, with less interruption, pursue their studies of scientology; it involved others forsaking employment where they enjoyed good conditions and prospects of advancement and working in the HASI at greatly reduced wages and with very few prospects of material advancement, with long hours, on six and even seven days a week. Amongst highly placed scientologists who devoted their whole time to scientology were several former school teachers, a former surveyor, a former policeman, a former senior bank official, a former trained nurse.

There were others, too, who were employed in various ways as auditors, clerks, receptionists, &c., who were sometimes unremunerated or whose wages were merely nominal. Several such individuals worked at the HASI part time only, giving their labours freely as though for a worthy cause or in return for auditing either free or at reduced rates. In May, 1962, for example, for 40 hours or more of work per week members of the HASI staff earned variously £5 4s. 6d., £7 14s., £6 6s. 6d., £4 8s. For 50 hours, one married woman received £5 15s. 6d.; for 45 hours a woman received £5 10s. In September, 1963, for 40 hours or more of work the wage was variously £9 2s. 9d., £10 15s., £12 18s. For 40 hours, some married women received £9 13s. 6d. In January, 1964, 40 hours of work returned as low as £6 10s. 6d., £6 17s. 6d., £7 5s.; and in the highest posts, £10 10s. 3d., £11 12s., £12 13s. 9d. There were instances when the remuneration was so low that economic necessity forced some members of the HASI staff to forego full-time employment at the HASI and obtain more remunerative employment outside, while still, however, devoting whatever spare time they could, at weekends and at other times, to their employment at the HASI. In several instances, both husband and wife were on the HASI staff and their joint earnings barely provided a living wage.

The standard of living of the Melbourne HASI staff is in marked contrast with the luxury in which Hubbard and his entourage live at Saint Hill. Hubbard appears to have adopted a deliberate policy of keeping the HASI staff on meagre salaries: and it was a matter of complaint amongst staff members that whenever the revenue of the HASI increased Hubbard directed that the staff be enlarged, thereby keeping the individuals' remuneration at a low level.

Generally, most of the staff received less than the basic wage, frequently, as the above figures and the records of the HASI show, the weekly payment was grossly inadequate. The weekly salary of staff members depended entirely on the amount of the cash receipts of the organization in any particular week. Each week the 10 per cent. levy was deducted from the gross receipts and, of the remaining amount, 55 per cent. was allocated to staff salaries, each member receiving a sum appropriate to the number of "units" which he or she had, and which had been allotted according to positions held.

The Board had the assistance of evidence from Mr. John Clifford Thomas, Chief Industrial Officer of the Victorian Department of Labour and Industry. It appears that there is no wages board appointed in respect of scientology employees as such. Whether such a board could be constituted under the Labour and Industry Act is at least arguable, since a wages board is appointed to determine conditions in respect of any process, trade, business or occupation. It is a question yet to be determined whether scientology is a process, trade, business or occupation. The word "process" in the Act does not connote anything in the nature of a scientology "process". Though

CHAPTER 17

DEDICATION TO SCIENTOLOGY

One striking feature of scientology is the extent to which preclears are prepared to make great personal and economic sacrifices to advance themselves in scientology and to advance the interests of scientology. A dedication to scientology, amounting to fanaticism, was observed in several of the witnesses who gave evidence.

This dedication was fairly general amongst scientologists undergoing processing and for a period after processing had ceased, even though a perusal of HASI processing files showed that they were complaining that they were being impoverished and that their conditions were worsening. The development of this dedication took various forms. A pattern common to many scientologists was that they entered scientology because of the promises it made and the hopes that it held out that it would in a most dramatic and effective way improve them mentally and physically, that it would help them obtain their ambitions or goals by making them more able, and in general that it would greatly improve their happiness and position in the world. The promises of scientology appeal variously to the hopes, aspirations, vanity, anxiety, greed of people, who see in scientology the prospect of obtaining their desires or improving their mental or physical or intellectual or social or economic positions by newly discovered short cuts which are said to be invariably successful.

This dedication to scientology resulted in several persons who became students of scientology giving up particular courses of study at university or technical or high school level, and taking employment at the HASI where they could, with less interruption, pursue their studies of scientology; it involved others forsaking employment where they enjoyed good conditions and prospects of advancement and working in the HASI at greatly reduced wages and with very few prospects of material advancement, with long hours, on six and even seven days a week. Amongst highly placed scientologists who devoted their whole time to scientology were several former school teachers, a former surveyor, a former policeman, a former senior bank official, a former trained nurse.

There were others, too, who were employed in various ways as auditors, clerks, receptionists, &c., who were sometimes unremunerated or whose wages were merely nominal. Several such individuals worked at the HASI part time only, giving their labours freely as though for a worthy cause or in return for auditing either free or at reduced rates. In May, 1962, for example, for 40 hours or more of work per week members of the HASI staff earned variously £5 4s. 6d., £7 14s., £6 6s. 6d., £4 8s. For 50 hours, one married woman received £5 15s. 6d.; for 45 hours a woman received £5 10s. In September, 1963, for 40 hours or more of work the wage was variously £9 2s. 9d., £10 15s., £12 18s. For 40 hours, some married women received £9 13s. 6d. In January, 1964, 40 hours of work returned as low as £6 10s. 6d., £6 17s. 6d., £7 5s.; and in the highest posts, £10 10s. 3d., £11 12s., £12 13s. 9d. There were instances when the remuneration was so low that economic necessity forced some members of the HASI staff to forego full-time employment at the HASI and obtain more remunerative employment outside, while still, however, devoting whatever spare time they could, at weekends and at other times, to their employment at the HASI. In several instances, both husband and wife were on the HASI staff and their joint earnings barely provided a living wage.

The standard of living of the Melbourne HASI staff is in marked contrast with the luxury in which Hubbard and his entourage live at Saint Hill. Hubbard appears to have adopted a deliberate policy of keeping the HASI staff on meagre salaries; and it was a matter of complaint amongst staff members that whenever the revenue of the HASI increased Hubbard directed that the staff be enlarged, thereby keeping the individuals' remuneration at a low level.

Generally, most of the staff received less than the basic wage, frequently, as the above figures and the records of the HASI show, the weekly payment was grossly inadequate. The weekly salary of staff members depended entirely on the amount of the cash receipts of the organization in any particular week. Each week the 10 per cent. levy was deducted from the gross receipts and, of the remaining amount, 55 per cent. was allocated to staff salaries, each member receiving a sum appropriate to the number of "units" which he or she had, and which had been allotted according to positions held.

The Board had the assistance of evidence from Mr. John Clifford Thomas, Chief Industrial Officer of the Victorian Department of Labour and Industry. It appears that there is no wages board appointed in respect of scientology employees as such. Whether such a board could be constituted under the Labour and Industry Act is at least arguable, since a wages board is appointed to determine conditions in respect of any process, trade, business or occupation. It is a question yet to be determined whether scientology is a process, trade, business or occupation. The word "process" in the Act does not connote anything in the nature of a scientology "process". Though

scientology may be said to be a business or occupation, it is not the function of this Board to investigate the eligibility of scientology employees to make application for a wages board to determine their conditions of employment and their remuneration.

From Mr. Thomas's evidence it appears that some of the employees of the HASI may be covered by certain determinations, such as the Commercial Clerks Determination and the Cleaners Determination, but the duties of many of the staff are of such a nature that they do not fall into any recognized category of work, and no conditions are prescribed for them under the Labour and Industry Act.

This Board does not recommend that scientology be given some entirely unjustified semblance of respectability by the appointment of a wages board to determine conditions of employment and remuneration of its employees.

Various scientology witnesses with orthodox scientific training showed their loyalty to scientology and to Hubbard, when, being unable to reconcile Hubbard's "scientific" writings with what they had learned in the course of their university and other formal studies, explained that Hubbard was nevertheless right because he was writing in a scientology "frame of reference".

One scientology witness, a bachelor of electrical engineering, considered that a thetan could generate electricity and produce energy and that, while a thetan could not now produce matter (whereas previously, "a tremendously long time ago", he could, because Hubbard had said so), scientology auditing and training could restore to the thetan his former ability to create matter. "Ron" had said it, so it must be true. Another highly placed scientologist, Gillham, the co-proprietor of the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency, had no such reservations. He accepted as correct the scientology axiom that persons could create matter by postulation and agreement. All that was needed, he said, was that there should be a reality on it; and at the Inquiry one morning, an occasion memorable both for its comedy and tragedy, this witness solemnly swore that he and counsel assisting could create by postulation and agreement a log of wood which could even be ignited, and that if they had a reality on it it would be there on the floor of the Board room burning and giving off heat, even though other persons present saw no log of wood and felt no heat. Another scientology witness, a master of science, could not reconcile Hubbard's writings on science with his orthodox knowledge of science but he justified Hubbard's writings as being correct because Hubbard was writing in a different "frame of reference". Another scientology witness, with some pretensions to scientific training, said that the proper approach to scientology was to realize that there may be a statement true in physics and tested as to its validity which in scientology would be utter nonsense, and vice versa. This was because Hubbard was writing in a different "term of reference" from other scientists.

This "frame of reference" or "term of reference" was a grand refuge for scientology witnesses who repeatedly sought to explain Hubbard's nonsensical and incomprehensible writings on subjects on which he claimed to be an expert by saying that they were easily understandable if only one viewed them from a scientology viewpoint and in a scientology frame of reference. When asked to explain some of Hubbard's writings, they were unable to make any sense out of them. One scientology witness said that Hubbard was "the most clued up" man in the last two centuries. He admitted, however, that it took him two years to understand Hubbard's axioms. Gillham, after many years, said he still did not understand them.

The dedication of such people, particularly those on the HASI staff, is a disturbing matter. Many of the HASI staff members are undoubtedly mentally ill to a greater or lesser degree. Generally, their introduction into scientology has come about because they possessed some social or emotional or intellectual deficiency, in much the same degree and kind as some of those whom they now seek to entice into scientology. The extravagant promises of success and advancement, without having to undergo the conventional travail of study and hard work and waiting, made to them the same deceptive appeal as it makes to those who today turn aside from their struggle with the realities of life and are ready to choose what is said to be the easy and quick scientology way.

This dedication was apparent in the manner in which scientology witnesses gave their evidence. The HASI presented its material to the Board competently and clearly. Its witnesses were fluent and were undeterred by cross-examination which revealed much of what they said as nonsensical and quite contrary to accepted norms of reason. They paid more than lip service to the "science of certainty", the science of "knowing how to know"; they immolated their reason in defence of Hubbard and his teachings. They proceeded on the basis that "Ron is right" and that scientology was "true". They believed that in order to "cognite" on the great truths of scientology it was necessary that one should be "in scientology", and that those outside did not comprehend, because being outside made them incapable of cogniting. Such outsiders, they believed, were aberrated and required the balm of scientology teaching and processing to raise them up the tone scale and so condition them to the reception and realization of the truths of scientology.

But for the fact that pity, sympathy, and allied charitable attitudes were anathema to scientology, the HASI witnesses would have pitied those outside their fold. As it was, they were cheerful in their exclusiveness.

CHAPTER 18

SCIENTOLOGY AND HYPNOSIS

The Board heard expert evidence in relation to hypnosis and hypnotic techniques. There are, broadly speaking, two types of hypnosis: passive hypnosis, and command or authoritative hypnosis. Hypnosis, properly administered by skilled practitioners, has its proper place in psychiatric practice, and, in suitable cases, produces beneficial results. In the practice of medicine the type of hypnosis generally used is passive; the patient is allowed to, and helped to, go into hypnosis entirely voluntarily, and the hypnotist plays a completely passive role. This technique is quite the reverse of authoritative or command hypnosis, where the hypnotist assumes positive authoritative control over the patient who, though he may or may not be aware of what techniques the practitioner is practising on him, is nevertheless under the domination of the hypnotist pursuant to positive commands.

Because of the serious risk of harm to the patient, it is only in rare and exceptional circumstances that authoritative hypnosis is resorted to in medical practice. The distinction between the two types of hypnosis, the one beneficial and the other potentially harmful, is to be borne in mind when considering the hypnotic qualities of scientology techniques.

Hubbard is very familiar with hypnosis, called by him, "hypnotism", a term which, even at the time of his early writings, was being superseded in professional use. Hubbard earlier practised hypnosis as shown abundantly by his writings. In *Scientology*, issue 15-G, he writes, "I was schooled in hypnotism and mysticism". Elsewhere he writes that he tried hypnotism, but gave it away because of a number of undesirable features which he said it possessed. In *Dianetics: MSMH, Science of Survival*, and other writings, Hubbard is highly critical of hypnosis, but what he is criticizing and denouncing is authoritative or command hypnosis, and to the extent that his criticisms relate to, and are limited to, authoritative hypnosis, they have considerable validity. Such criticisms, however, do not apply to passive hypnosis as practised by skilled and experienced psychiatrists with benefit to their patients in selected cases.

In the skilled practice of hypnosis the practitioner is well aware of the dangers which may arise from the tendency to develop in the patient a degree of dependency upon the practitioner, who is concerned to ensure that this and other dangers inherent in hypnosis do not develop. It is the firm conclusion of this Board that most scientology and dianetic techniques are those of authoritative hypnosis and as such are dangerous. Hubbard and his adherents strongly protest that his techniques are neither hypnotic nor dangerous. However, the scientific evidence which the Board heard from several expert witnesses of the highest repute and possessed of the highest qualifications in their professions of medicine, psychology, and other sciences—and which was virtually unchallenged—leads to the inescapable conclusion that it is only in name that there is any difference between authoritative hypnosis and most of the techniques of scientology. Many scientology techniques are in fact hypnotic techniques, and Hubbard has not changed their nature by changing their names. Hubbard seems quite capable of thinking that if he postulates that scientology techniques are different from hypnotic techniques then they are different. Whether or not Hubbard realizes that the only differences are in name, his followers loyally and uncritically accept his word and believe that scientology techniques are distinctively Hubbardian and that hypnosis is something quite different and evil and to be avoided. A number of scientology witnesses, when asked what they believed hypnosis to be, answered vaguely that it was some sort of stage technique for mesmerizing people by the waving of hands in front of them, or some such thing. It may, of course, be that, but it is many other things also and of its real nature Hubbard's followers seem generally to be unaware.

The common practice of Hubbard is to change the names of hypnotic phenomena to names of his own invention, purporting thereby to change the nature and significance of such phenomena. Thus, a form of unconsciousness experienced in hypnosis he has renamed variously "stat'en", "boil-off", and "dope-off"; hynotic hallucinations he has called "mental image pictures"; and "dissociation" he has called "exteriorization".

Though in hypnosis there is no E-meter as there is in scientology, at almost every stage there is a parallel between scientology auditing and hypnosis, and it is even to be observed in the initial stages when the auditing session is about to commence. It is well recognized amongst psychiatrists that persons who desire to be hypnotized, or are expecting to be hypnotized, more readily succumb to hypnotic processes. It is not necessary that the subject should be expecting to be hypnotized; he may not be aware of the meaning of hypnosis or of what is involved in it. It is sufficient that he expects to receive treatment and he makes himself ready and available to the practitioner for the treatment which is to be applied and is ready to accept direction from the practitioner and the consequences or the results of such treatment. In authoritative hypnosis, where the subject is a willing subject and is more or less consciously under the domination of

the practitioner, it is found that the subject will readily go into hypnosis, even though he may be unaware of the technical name of the treatment he is receiving or the fact that he is, or is about to be, in hypnosis. Scientology techniques begin with a preclear who is well aware that he is to be "processed", and the circumstance that he does not know that the process, which is called by a non-hypnotic name, is in reality a hypnotic process is quite immaterial. The name has no significance to the preclear, but the process remains hypnotic by whatever name it is called. The preclear then, expecting to be "processed", finds that his processing commences, as Hubbard directs it shall commence, with solemn and strict ritual. After some standard preliminary questions such as, "Is it alright if I audit you in this room?" and "Is it alright if we start the session now?" an auditing session in scientology processing starts with an unvarying routine. When the assent of the preclear has been received to these preliminary questions, the auditor then commences the session with a loudly uttered, "Start of session." In the demonstration auditing sessions which the Board witnessed, the statement, "Start of session", was spoken in a loud sharp tone, quite at variance with the rest of the speech of the auditor and was evidently designed to impress upon the preclear that now he and the auditor had embarked on the really serious part of the business.

Such a dramatic and startling procedure conditions the already expectant preclear for the exercises or events which follow and is incontrovertibly that of authoritative hypnosis. The preclear is expecting to be "taken in hand", to use a neutral expression, and that is just what the auditor does, and that is what a hypnotist practising authoritative hypnosis would likewise do. The Board heard expert psychiatric evidence to the effect that a person who is so expectant is a very ready subject for hypnosis; it was said that a hypnotic condition could be induced in some patients merely by telling them to lie on the couch on which they had lain on a previous occasion when under hypnosis, and that even the entry into a room in which previously they had been under hypnosis may be sufficient to return some people to hypnosis. In scientology, where processing goes on day after day, the return to the same auditor and to the same place and to the same ritual would readily predispose the expectant preclear to submission to scientology's hypnotic techniques and to a return to the hypnotic state which these circumstances commemorate.

In hypnosis, there is a condition of rapport between the subject and the hypnotist, loosely and variously described as a bond of sympathy, confidence, confidingness, trust. Hypnosis is a state of mind in the subject which is frequently induced by interaction with the hypnotist with whom the subject is said to be in rapport. In scientology processing there is established between the preclear and the auditor such a bond or understanding, and scientology techniques are developed and designed to maintain this bond during the whole of the session; it is considered bad auditing if this bond is broken and techniques are prescribed for remedying the break.

In hypnosis, a degree of dependency develops and the expert practitioner is on guard against, and realises the potential danger of, this condition. In authoritative hypnosis this dependency is allowed to develop, often with harmful results. In scientology there is this same dependence which is allowed to develop without restraint. It persists after the auditing has finished and has significance in the desire of the preclear to return again and again to the HASI for further auditing. In the case of some witnesses a quality of almost desperate dependency on the HASI was observable.

A significant characteristic of hypnosis is what is referred to as the atavastic regression of the subject, "regression" signifying the going back to some previous event or circumstance, and "atavistic" connoting and pertaining to ancestry and referring to the losing or dulling of more recently acquired biological activities, so that the subject becomes less alert, less critical, and may become almost childlike, with heightened respect for the hypnotist, the development or intensification of rapport and a desire on the part of the subject to identify himself more closely with the hypnotist. Hypnosis may be induced by a great number of different procedures which initiate some degree of regression in the subject. Very many scientology procedures are designed to initiate this regression.

If command hypnosis is unskilfully practised, hallucinations which have been created during hypnosis persist later as reality. In scientology, "mental image pictures" experienced during an auditing session persist thereafter as reality and the preclear comes to believe that the past experiences and activities conjured up during these hallucinatory periods really took place, and so there is engendered a readiness to subscribe to the various scientology theories about past lives, the thetan and similar beliefs.

Frequently a preclear who in auditing has experienced hallucinations concerning murder, rape, homosexuality and other criminal and disgraceful behaviour comes to believe that such behaviour actually occurred during his present lifetime. This results in feelings of anxiety, guilt and self-loathing and a desire for confession and self-abasement, all of which increase dependency on and domination of the HASI. This position is to be contrasted with what obtains where passive hypnosis is used by skilled practitioners; in such cases, though the patient under hypnosis may be uninhibited and may experience distressing hallucinations, they are handled by the practitioner in such a way that, if recollected at all, they do not persist as realities, and beneficial results are

obtained from competently administered hypnotic techniques. Furthermore, whereas in the professional use of hypnosis the objective is to bring to a conclusion a course of such treatment as speedily as possible, scientology practice is to prescribe more processing to deal with the hallucinations already experienced and bring to light fresh ones.

One characteristic feature of hypnosis is the increased suggestibility of the subject, of which advantage can be taken by the hypnotist. In the state of regression found in hypnosis fantasies may be experienced which may be spontaneous or as the result of suggestion. To the subject these fantasies are apparently real and true experiences, and if authoritative hypnosis is used, these fantasies persist as reality. Preclears are highly suggestible and readily conjure up past life experiences of a kind and along lines suggested by the auditor and by what Hubbard has written. Hubbard finds much of the material for his "research" in these hallucinations which are quite fanciful and often contain details of "past lives". A striking illustration of the increased suggestibility of persons undergoing scientology processing is the helatrobus implant on which Hubbard worked in 1963, and which was the cause of great excitement amongst scientologists. Hubbard wanted preclears to be run on the helatrobus implanting of the goal "to forget" between 38 and 43 trillion years ago, and many preclears in auditing sessions readily imagined weird things happening to them in the period stipulated, some of them giving to the second how many trillions of years ago they had had past life experiences. This, however, was after Hubbard himself had issued a bulletin stating that he had had such experiences. Afterwards some of the preclears were quite satisfied that they had been recalling true experiences in past lives.

It is recognized in hypnosis that repetitive commands and the exercise of other hypnotic techniques are likely to induce regression in which the psychological mechanism of repression is less effective; when this relaxing or lessening of repression occurs, matters in the unconscious mind are allowed into consciousness, and the subject may be very ready to discuss quite freely many intimate and shameful matters in respect of which the subject would be greatly or entirely inhibited if not under hypnosis. In scientology auditing, all these features are present.

In scientology there are many processes, including those which involve repetitive commands, which produce a lowering of barriers of restraint, a lessening of reticence, a readiness to talk unreservedly about the most intimate and secret things and past shameful experiences, and there are even scientology techniques designed to overcome, in an almost sadistic way, any reluctance on the part of the preclear to "withhold" anything. In scientology processing there is the same relaxing of repression and the same regression that is found in hypnosis.

One of the features of hypnosis is that various psychological mechanisms operate in a more florid form; thus, while in ordinary life a person may show little manifestation of hysteric behaviour, under hypnosis he is far more likely to show hysteric behaviour in a gross form. In scientology processing it is almost standard practice for the preclear to manifest some heightened hysterical features; a great many of the HASI files indicate that preclears have highly developed bouts of hysterical manifestation.

Post hypnotic suggestion, which is an important feature of hypnosis, is the name given to the implanting during hypnosis of a command, belief or idea which is subsequently given effect to. Post hypnotic suggestions may be made in relation to ideas, beliefs, attitudes of mind and the like which the patient is to assume after coming out of hypnosis. In scientology auditing, the auditor, in following the prescribed strict procedure for closing the session, inquires of the preclear whether the preclear has achieved his goals set for the session and any other gains and whether he is satisfied with the session. The auditor is still very much in control of the situation, for the preclear, being in a state of hypnotic rapport with the auditor whose wishes are in effect his, is more likely to answer that the goals or some of them have been obtained and that the session has been a success. This is a form of post-hypnotic suggestion, and after the session the suggestion that the session was a success may persist. This feature of auditing may well account for the "statistic" which Williams produced as the percentage of preclears which it was claimed had received benefit from scientology processing (see Chapter 20.)

Dangerous consequences may follow some post-hypnotic suggestions. If a post-hypnotic suggestion be given in hypnosis that the subject would not experience a particular symptom, e.g., a headache, after a session had ended, the subject might not experience a headache which normally he would have experienced, and thereby not be alerted to a possible medical condition, such as a brain tumour, of which the headache would have been a warning sign.

In hypnosis, a condition which is described by psychiatrists as "dissociation" may be experienced by the subject. This is a feeling or sensation or belief on the part of the subject that for the time being he is outside his body. This is a complete delusion though it seems real enough to the subject who is experiencing it. If the processing is authoritative hypnosis, then the hallucination of having been outside one's body may persist after the session has concluded, and this may be dangerous to the mental health of the subject. In scientology auditing, a state which the scientologists call "exteriorization" is sometimes deliberately sought; in fact,

exercises and procedures for exteriorization are the subject of a large part of Hubbard's instructional writings. This exteriorization, according to scientologists, is the actual departure of the thetan from the physical body to some position remote from the body. "Dissociation" and "exteriorization" are the same thing, produced by essentially the same means. Whereas in hypnosis, dissociation or exteriorization is recognized for what it is, namely, a feeling or sensation or belief on the part of the subject that he is outside his body, in scientology the preclear is specifically told that the hallucination which he experienced did in fact occur as a reality and that the thetan has been exteriorized. In such circumstances the harmful effects of scientology processing persist by inculcating in the mind of the preclear an entirely fallacious belief. A preoccupation with such beliefs, involving a refusal to face up to reality, may be dangerous to the mental health of the subject.

A command to "mock up" some object is a standard technique for the induction of hypnosis. Hubbard's writings, both in books and pamphlets, abound with descriptions of procedures which involve mocking up objects. A very great part of *The Creation of Human Ability*, a book of nearly 300 pages, and recommended reading, is devoted to the explanation of procedures which involve mocking up objects and/or exteriorization. Bulletins, policy letters, and other literature from Hubbard repeatedly deal with these two topics.

In hypnosis, it is not uncommon for the subject to experience disturbing hallucinations that relate to repressed things in his mind, such as hallucinatory homosexual experiences which a subject in his normal existence may never have experienced or entertained. Because of loss of repression these thoughts become known to him in a hallucinatory form, and he is likely to experience extremely severe anxiety even to the extent of panic and self-loathing. A subject who, in passive hypnosis, has experienced these or similar thoughts and may have had feelings of revulsion while under hypnosis, may safely be brought out of hypnosis and no ill effects will follow; on the contrary, benefit may result and feelings of shame will not persist. However, if similar hallucinatory and shameful thoughts are conjured up in authoritative hypnosis there may be dangerous consequences. In scientology, preclears have frequently complained of morbid feelings of guilt and depression persisting after auditing.

A further similarity between hypnotic processing and scientology auditing is the attention which both pay to the terminating of a processing or auditing session. A skilled hypnotist exercises great care in terminating a hypnotic session; he has to be satisfied that the subject is ready to be returned to a normal state from the hypnotized state. Too rapid a transition from one state to the other may have harmful effects. In scientology, there is as much strictness applied to terminating an auditing session as there is to the starting of such a session. The auditor brings the preclear up to "present time", usually running a "havingness" process for this purpose; he then enquires whether the session can be ended, and, when he has the preclear's assent, he loudly proclaims "End of session" in much the same ritualistic way as he commenced the session.

The foregoing illustrations are sufficient to show that at almost every point there is a similarity, amounting almost to identity, between features of authoritative hypnosis and parallel features of scientology techniques. The dangers of the wholesale practice of these pernicious techniques cannot be over-emphasized. Not only does it constitute a very grave threat to the mental health of those already in scientology and in need of psychiatric help but it menaces persons who by ordinary standards are quite normal but may find their way into the scientology centre merely out of ambition, curiosity or adventure. Being unaware of what is in store for them, they may easily succumb to the lure of being made more able, and shortly find themselves mentally crippled by the dangerous practices of ignorant operatives. This has already been the tragic fate of many.

CHAPTER 19

THE HEALING CLAIMS OF SCIENTOLOGY

Very important phase of the Inquiry was whether scientology—

(*a*) claimed to heal or cure ills or ailments,

(*b*) practised the healing or curing of ills or ailments.

...ams and other executive scientologists from time to time asserted in evidence that ... neither claimed to cure nor practised curing, that the practising of scientology to cure ...ent was forbidden and that auditors would be decertificated if they were found doing so ...ing to cure any ailment. It was said that the curing of ailments had been a dianetic ...d that, because of troubles associated with non-qualified persons purporting to cure ... dianetics was put aside and scientology developed in such a way that specifically no ... made to heal.

...rtain bulletins and other documents emanating from Hubbard likewise state that the ...ailments is not the role of scientology, but these are quite at variance with many other ...d similar publications, which describe scientology in terms which are consistent only ...im that scientology can and does effect cures of the most remarkable kind.

...e official attitude advanced at the Inquiry that scientology did not claim to heal was, ...only a camouflage. The real intention of scientology is to inculcate in the minds of ...who becomes interested in it the impression or belief that, as well as being a panacea for ...ems, worries and aberrations, it is a gateway to sure cures for a great variety of mental ...ical ills. And it is at the very basis of scientology teaching that mental and physical ...g is assured to those who have sufficient scientology processing.

A fundamental principle of scientology is that a rehabilitated thetan is capable of caring ...ody and the mind of the human being which it possesses and, therefore, if the thetan ...itated and all its abilities are restored, it will be able to cure the ills of the body and ... The only way to rehabilitate a thetan is said to be by scientology processing.

The belief that scientology is a cure for many illnesses, both mental and physical, is ...ted by Hubbard consistently and deliberately. No opportunity is missed of claiming for ...gy the credit of a cure, and in his books and other writings repeated claims are made ...es quoted of alleged cures, many of them said to be miraculous.

Campaigns are planned for enticing people into scientology because of what it offers in ... of alleviation and cure of illnesses. From time to time there is a protest by Hubbard ...HASI that they are not concerned with cures of bodily ills, and that their only goal is to ... able more able. But these protestations are hollow-sounding in the light of the ...d deception which is consistently practised in the drive for more and still more ... to scientology. Sometimes the attitude adopted is, in effect, "We don't claim to cure, ... not our concern. Of course, if you look at our record, look at the miraculous cures we ...ected, look what dianetics, which is a branch of scientology, can do and has done, you ...e that scientology does cure; but we don't *claim* to cure". This is a cunning and effective ... effectiveness being best judged by the great number of ardent scientologists who firmly ... as their evidence before the Board and a perusal of their files show, that scientology ... remarkable curative powers, and that in many cases they are "in scientology" partly ... because of such beliefs.

Mindful of this technique, one well understands why Hubbard insists that his million copy ...er, *Dianetics: MSMH*, is essential reading at all stages of scientology study, even though ... was written in 1950, before scientology was founded, and notwithstanding that dianetics ... by witnesses not now to be practised.

The claims for dianetics, as appearing on the dustcover of *Dianetics: MSMH* and in the ...de assertions that cases of "Psychosomatic ills such as arthritis, migraine, ulcers, ... asthma, coronary difficulties (psychosomatic – about one-third of all heart trouble cases), ... bursitis, paralysis (hysterical), eye-trouble (non-pathological) have all responded . . . .ailure"; in fact, the claim made is that with the techniques mentioned in *Dianetics: ...* "The psychiatrist, psycho-analyst and intelligent layman can successfully and invariably ... psychosomatic ills and inorganic aberrations," and that it can cure 70 per cent. of all ...esses and aberrations.

In various places Hubbard has written to the effect that arthritis, eye conditions, heart ..., cancer, all psychosomatic illnesses, morning sickness, ulcers, tuberculosis, the ... cold, the common cough, illness from bacterial or virus infections, alcoholism and a ... of other complaints and conditions are engramic and respond to processing.

CHAPTER 19

THE HEALING CLAIMS OF SCIENTOLOGY

A very important phase of the Inquiry was whether scientology—

(*a*) claimed to heal or cure ills or ailments,

(*b*) practised the healing or curing of ills or ailments.

Williams and other executive scientologists from time to time asserted in evidence that scientology neither claimed to cure nor practised curing, that the practising of scientology to cure ailment was forbidden and that auditors would be decertificated if they were found doing so with a view to cure any ailment. It was said that the curing of ailments had been a dianetic activity and that, because of troubles associated with non-qualified persons purporting to cure by dianetics, dianetics was put aside and scientology developed in such a way that specifically no claim was made to heal.

Certain bulletins and other documents emanating from Hubbard likewise state that the curing of ailments is not the role of scientology, but these are quite at variance with many other bulletins and similar publications, which describe scientology in terms which are consistent only with a claim that scientology can and does effect cures of the most remarkable kind.

The official attitude advanced at the Inquiry that scientology did not claim to heal was, in reality, only a camouflage. The real intention of scientology is to inculcate in the minds of those who becomes interested in it the impression or belief that, as well as being a panacea for problems, worries and aberrations, it is a gateway to sure cures for a great variety of mental and physical ills. And it is at the very basis of scientology teaching that mental and physical well-being is assured to those who have sufficient scientology processing.

A fundamental principle of scientology is that a rehabilitated thetan is capable of caring for the body and the mind of the human being which it possesses and, therefore, if the thetan is rehabilitated and all its abilities are restored, it will be able to cure the ills of the body and mind. The only way to rehabilitate a thetan is said to be by scientology processing.

The belief that scientology is a cure for many illnesses, both mental and physical, is fostered by Hubbard consistently and deliberately. No opportunity is missed of claiming for scientology the credit of a cure, and in his books and other writings repeated claims are made of cases quoted of alleged cures, many of them said to be miraculous.

Campaigns are planned for enticing people into scientology because of what it offers in the way of alleviation and cure of illnesses. From time to time there is a protest by Hubbard to HASI that they are not concerned with cures of bodily ills, and that their only goal is to make able more able. But these protestations are hollow-sounding in the light of the continued deception which is consistently practised in the drive for more and still more converts to scientology. Sometimes the attitude adopted is, in effect, "We don't claim to cure, that is not our concern. Of course, if you look at our record, look at the miraculous cures we have effected, look what dianetics, which is a branch of scientology, can do and has done, you will see that scientology does cure; but we don't *claim* to cure". This is a cunning and effective technique, its effectiveness being best judged by the great number of ardent scientologists who firmly believe, as their evidence before the Board and a perusal of their files show, that scientology possesses remarkable curative powers, and that in many cases they are "in scientology" partly or wholly because of such beliefs.

Mindful of this technique, one well understands why Hubbard insists that his million copy seller, *Dianetics: MSMH*, is essential reading at all stages of scientology study, even though much of it was written in 1950, before scientology was founded, and notwithstanding that dianetics is described by witnesses not now to be practised.

The claims for dianetics, as appearing on the dustcover of *Dianetics: MSMH* and in the text, include assertions that cases of "Psychosomatic ills such as arthritis, migraine, ulcers, colitis, asthma, coronary difficulties (psychosomatic—about one-third of all heart trouble cases), neuritis, bursitis, paralysis (hysterical), eye-trouble (non-pathological) have all responded . . . . to failure"; in fact, the claim made is that with the techniques mentioned in *Dianetics: MSMH* "The psychiatrist, psycho-analyst and intelligent layman can successfully and invariably handle psychosomatic ills and inorganic aberrations," and that it can cure 70 per cent. of all illnesses and aberrations.

In various places Hubbard has written to the effect that arthritis, eye conditions, heart conditions, cancer, all psychosomatic illnesses, morning sickness, ulcers, tuberculosis, the common cold, the common cough, illness from bacterial or virus infections, alcoholism and a multitude of other complaints and conditions are engramic and respond to processing.

In Com. Mag. Vol. 1, No. 10, the [illegible] is made that "All that you have read about in scientology and dianetics can be achieved by you with processing from the Hubbard Guidance Centre".

In Com. Mag. of December, 1963, Hubbard writes, "The psychologist could not change intelligence quotient or personality at will. The Scientologist can. The psychologist could not restore sanity and happiness to the insane. The Scientologist can . . . . Scientology will inherit the hospitals, the clinics, the asylums, the halls of learning where humanity was abused. Scientology will inherit the task of sign-posting Man upon a better road. There are only two reasons why this is so: they had their chance and did not do their job; we have our chance and are doing ours".

That Hubbard and scientology specifically claim to heal, and attract people in the belief that they do heal, is obvious from HCO Pol. Lr. of the 1st September, AD 12 (1962), entitled "Healing Promotion". That letter reads;

> "By healing you can graduate a pc up to clearing interest and thus we have a lower level feeder line, capable of successful accomplishment with normal HCA/HPA training. This programme has the following thought major: Maybe you're not sick. Maybe you're just suppressed. See us and find out.
>
> The phrasing can be more elegant, the message remains the same.
>
> Legally, this permits us to heal without engaging in healing as, in actual fact, we address no illnesses and indeed, *deny* people are ill—they are only suppressed. Sickness occurs, we say, where suppression has been too great. The argument is—have you been sick? Did you go to doctors to be cured? Did they cure it? Then (as they didn't) maybe you're not sick, maybe you're just suppressed. So take some processing and find out. And the person gets well! We use on him the exact button he came to us on. So he's never dismayed at any change of tack on our part. Then we interest him in clearing.
>
> This, I am sure, is the long sought gradient. This, used right, will build our new buildings, use our Academy Graduates and give us a chance to train up auditors to clearing . . . .
>
> The legal argument is simple, we don't believe in sickness, we do not address illness, we do not diagnose, we believe that freeing the human spirit also incidentally *prevents* sickness. We are doing prevention. We also find people do not have to be crazy to be suppressed, that nearly everybody is suppressed. We do send acutely ill people to doctors. We advertise to cure no diseases! That last is important legally. We only infer that people who think they are sick are really not, but only suppressed."

A circular issued by the Melbourne College of Personal Efficiency, the Hawthorn scientology organization, claimed

> "Tens of thousands of case histories (reports on patients' individual records) all sworn to (attested before public officials) are in the possession of the organization of scientology . . . . Scientology in the words of an expert can cure 70 per cent. of Man's illnesses . . . . It is valid. It has been tested . . . . Scientology does things for people which have not been done before. It makes them well from illnesses which were once considered hopeless. It increases their intelligence by actual measurement, it changes their competence, and betters their behaviour. In addition to these things it brings them a better understanding of life. One outstanding thing which it does—it alleviates burns received from atomic bombs. Scientology is the only specific cure for atomic bomb radiation flash burns. Scientology processing given to persons burned by radiation can eliminate the majority of difficulty."

HCO Pol. Lr. of the 12th October, 1962, states that the purpose of the Hubbard Guidance Centre is to "do more for people's health and ability than has ever before been possible".

A letter dated the 6th October, 1962, from the Melbourne HASI to a preclear contained a specific offer to treat physical complaints, in the following terms: "If you suffer from physical complaints which have not been cured by usual medical methods—why not call in and let us find out if your are just suppressed? We have special methods of handling such difficulties."

In HCO Pol. Lr. of the 2nd August, 1963, Hubbard wrote,

> "Scientology for use in spiritual healing. This is a healing strata . . . . The target is human illness. We have never entered this field but as we are not thanked for staying out of it, we might as well dominate it. It is a good procurement area."

The claims made for curing are so numerous and consistent that it is impracticable to refer to all of such instances but a selection will indicate the general nature of them.

History of Man, Hubbard wrote, "Cancer has been eradicated by auditing out ... and mitosis". In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard claimed that ... is the only specific (cure) for radiation (atomic bomb) burns". In *Scientology :* Hubbard writes,

"Leukaemia is evidently psychosomatic in origin and at least eight cases of ...kaemia had been treated successfully by dianetics after medicine had traditionally ...ed up. The source of leukaemia has been reported to be an engram containing the ...se 'it turns my blood to water'."

...95" edition of Hubbard's *Scientology : 8-80* contained a new introduction by a ...scientology", stating, "Now an auditor trained in this material by the Academy of ... can handle with precision even the insane or a few days' old baby"; and the ...e reads,

"The discovery and isolation of Life Energy in such a form as to revive the dead ...dying has been an ambition as old as Man himself." In the last two thousand years a ...w individuals have claimed the ability without explaining it. With this book, the ...ity to make one's body old or young at will, the ability to heal the ill without physical ...ntact, the ability to cure the insane and the incapacitated, is set forth for the physician, ...e layman, the mathematician, and the physicist."

...e early days of scientology in Victoria, advertisements by the HASI appealing for asthma ...ere published in the press. That scientologists generally believed in the healing powers ...ogy is evident from the facts

(*a*) that many preclears set as their goals, to be obtained through processing, physical health and well being, and

(*b*) that auditors consistently audited preclears in an effort to improve their health.

...e scientology witness who was for a time the director of processing at the HASI believed ...y would aid his deafness. Various scientologists believed that scientology would ...their eyesight or their hearing. Others believed that it would cure stomach pains. One ...d scientologist did an HPA course in order to be able to audit and, so he believed, cure ...er who was suffering from Parkinson's disease. Hubbard wrote in *Science of Survival* ... process called "straight memory" had alleviated Parkinson's disease. One practising ...gist woman, whose daughter was a highly placed scientologist, believed that had she been ...ed in scientology for a bad arm, a cancer for which she had received medical attention ...not have developed.

...dividual scientology witnesses left no doubt that they believe that scientology could cure ...ills. Highly placed scientologists believed that well trained auditors could handle all ...matic illnesses and that processing could proof a person against polio, hepatitis, malaria, ... Williams believed processing cured a cancer of the abdomen. Gillham thought that ...g could cure blood pressure cases. His wife thought that illnesses such as colds, 'flu ...rt trouble and some mental disorders could be cured by scientology, and that it was ...e to proof against the strain of physical and mental illness.

During 1959–1960, over a period of about five months, one unfortunate man was audited ...Melbourne HASI for more than 200 hours in an endeavour to cure him of cancer from ...e was dying and did die. At a time when it was known at the HASI that he had been ...medical treatment and was suffering from a malignant growth in his lower abdomen, the ...quoted him 200 hours auditing for a stable case gain. He embarked on such a course, ...cessing ceased only a few weeks before he died, one of the last auditor's reports on his ...ing that the preclear was about to drop the body. This case is typical of the callous ...d which the scientologist practitioners are trained to have for their preclears. It is a sign ...ness in an auditor to feel pity for a victim, and the auditing processes in this case, as ... many others, were applied quite brutally. During the five months over which this ...'s processing was spread, he had such pitiful goals as "to be certain that I have lost ...mour", "to get rid of this tumour", to "drop off this tumour-cancer-growth", "to make ...ach a bit more comfortable," "to reduce this growth in size", "my health to start to ..., to find the cause of this growth quickly". With these and similar goals, the processes ...ch he was run included the following and other similar commands, which would be ...d time and time again, for periods of 2½ to 3 hours at a sitting, sometimes for six hours a day, ...metimes extending over several days : "What stomach could you confront ?", "What ...ch would you rather not confront ?", "Think of a stomach you could confront, think of a ...ch you would rather not confront", "What part of a stomach could you be responsible ...", "What about a victim could you be responsible for ?" "What could you admit causing ...m ?", "What could you withhold from a victim ?". It is morally certain that this preclear ...kepted for this processing only after the HASI had consulted Hubbard or Mr. or Mrs. ...rin (or similar name), all of whom were then touring Australia, the Halperins being extremely ...e associates of Hubbard.

History of Man, Hubbard wrote, "Cancer has been eradicated by auditing out [illegible] mitosis". In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard claimed that [illegible] is the only specific (cure) for radiation (atomic bomb) burns". In *Scientology : [illegible]* Hubbard writes,

"Leukaemia is evidently psychosomatic in origin and at least eight cases of leukaemia had been treated successfully by dianetics after medicine had traditionally given up. The source of leukaemia has been reported to be an engram containing the phrase 'it turns my blood to water'."

The 1957 edition of Hubbard's *Scientology : 8-80* contained a new introduction by a "Scientology", stating, "Now an auditor trained in this material by the Academy of [illegible] can handle with precision even the insane or a few days' old baby"; and the [illegible] reads,

"The discovery and isolation of Life Energy in such a form as to revive the dead [illegible] dying has been an ambition as old as Man himself. In the last two thousand years a few individuals have claimed the ability without explaining it. With this book, the ability to make one's body old or young at will, the ability to heal the ill without physical contact, the ability to cure the insane and the incapacitated, is set forth for the physician, the layman, the mathematician, and the physicist."

In the early days of scientology in Victoria, advertisements by the HASI appealing for asthma [illegible] were published in the press. That scientologists generally believed in the healing powers of scientology is evident from the facts

(*a*) that many preclears set as their goals, to be obtained through processing, physical health and well being, and

(*b*) that auditors consistently audited preclears in an effort to improve their health.

One scientology witness who was for a time the director of processing at the HASI believed [illegible] would aid his deafness. Various scientologists believed that scientology would [illegible] their eyesight or their hearing. Others believed that it would cure stomach pains. One [illegible] scientologist did an HPA course in order to be able to audit and, so he believed, cure [illegible] who was suffering from Parkinson's disease. Hubbard wrote in *Science of Survival* [illegible] process called "straight memory" had alleviated Parkinson's disease. One practising [illegible] woman, whose daughter was a highly placed scientologist, believed that had she been [illegible] in scientology for a bad arm, a cancer for which she had received medical attention [illegible] not have developed.

Individual scientology witnesses left no doubt that they believe that scientology could cure [illegible] ills. Highly placed scientologists believed that well trained auditors could handle all psychosomatic illnesses and that processing could proof a person against polio, hepatitis, malaria, [illegible]. Williams believed processing cured a cancer of the abdomen. Gillham thought that [illegible] could cure blood-pressure cases. His wife thought that illnesses such as colds, 'flu [illegible] heart trouble and some mental disorders could be cured by scientology, and that it was [illegible] to proof against the strain of physical and mental illness.

During 1959–1960, over a period of about five months, one unfortunate man was audited [illegible] Melbourne HASI for more than 200 hours in an endeavour to cure him of cancer from [illegible] he was dying and did die. At a time when it was known at the HASI that he had been [illegible] medical treatment and was suffering from a malignant growth in his lower abdomen, the [illegible] quoted him 200 hours auditing for a stable case gain. He embarked on such a course, [illegible] processing ceased only a few weeks before he died, one of the last auditor's reports on his [illegible] being that the preclear was about to drop the body. This case is typical of the callous [illegible] card which the scientologist practitioners are trained to have for their preclears. It is a sign [illegible] weakness in an auditor to feel pity for a victim, and the auditing processes in this case, as [illegible] many others, were applied quite brutally. During the five months over which this [illegible] processing was spread, he had such pitiful goals as "to be certain that I have lost [illegible] tumour", "to get rid of this tumour", to "drop off this tumour-cancer-growth", "to make [illegible] much a bit more comfortable." "to reduce this growth in size", "my health to start to [illegible] to find the cause of this growth quickly". With these and similar goals, the processes [illegible] which he was run included the following and other similar commands, which would be [illegible] time and time again, for periods of 2½ to 3 hours at a sitting, sometimes for six hours a day, [illegible] sometimes extending over several days : "What stomach could you confront ?", "What [illegible] stomach would you rather not confront ?", "Think of a stomach you could confront, think of a [illegible] stomach you would rather not confront", "What part of a stomach could you be responsible [illegible]", "What about a victim could you be responsible for ?", "What could you admit causing [illegible] victim ?", "What could you withhold from a victim ?". It is morally certain that this preclear [illegible] accepted for this processing only after the HASI had consulted Hubbard or Mr. or Mrs. [illegible] Halperin (or similar name), all of whom were then touring Australia, the Halperins being extremely [illegible] associates of Hubbard.

During this preclear's auditing, he suffered severely from "somatics" or pains in various parts of the body, formerly "doped off" and [illegible] acts of violence, as well as recalls of death and hanging in past lives. At one stage towards the end of this unhappy life, his condition inspired the endorsement of his file: "Good, pc is coming up to apathy", the significance of which is appreciated by reference to the tone scale, apathy being the lowest of the emotions on the scale at 0·05, and only slightly above death.

HCO Bull. of the 24th July, AD 10 (1960), contained "Special Project Australia", which was reprinted in various scientology magazines. In a campaign to publicise scientology and discredit the medical profession, Hubbard wrote,

> "This is our offered programme:
>
> (1) In every letter, communication and broad statement, insert as well the fact that Scientology works. Scientology is the only fully validated science of human behaviour. Scientology is a good, reliable science. Any positive statement. Always add it to anything else we say.
>
> (2) No longer wait for permission from the government or anyone else to take a positive action to help our fellow man overcome his susceptibility to sickness;
>
> (3) Let us make of every man, woman and child in Australia a 'disease-proof person'.
>
> . . . . It is within our power to proof Australia against mental and physical illness . . . . You can advertise all you want to 'eradicates disease proneness', to 'proof Australians against illness' since all law applies to healing sicknesses, and could never be extended to preventing prevention."

And the form of advertisement he recommends is: "Prevent illness. Scientologists are seldom sick. Join a Scientology group and be able".

The HASI repeatedly claims to be the "World's largest organization in the field of mental health". Receipts issued by the Melbourne HASI carry the statement "Scientology proofs people against mental and physical illness".

During this preclear's auditing, he suffered severely from "somatics" or pains in various parts of the body, frequently "dopad off" [illegible] acts of violence, as well as recalls of death and hanging in past lives. At one stage towards the end of this unhappy life, his condition inspired the endorsement of his file: "Good, pc is coming up to apathy", the significance of which is appreciated by reference to the tone scale, apathy being the lowest of the emotions on the scale at 0·05, and only slightly above death.

HCO Bull. of the 24th July, AD 10 (1960), contained "Special Project Australia", which was reprinted in various scientology magazines. In a campaign to publicise scientology and discredit the medical profession, Hubbard wrote,

> "This is our offered programme:
>
> (1) In every letter, communication and broad statement, insert as well the fact that Scientology works. Scientology is the only fully validated science of human behaviour. Scientology is a good, reliable science. Any positive statement. Always add it to anything else we say.
>
> (2) No longer wait for permission from the government or anyone else to take a positive action to help our fellow man overcome his susceptibility to sickness;
>
> (3) Let us make of every man, woman and child in Australia a 'disease-proof person'.
>
> .... It is within our power to proof Australia against mental and physical illness .... You can advertise all you want to 'eradicates disease proneness', to 'proof Australians against illness' since all law applies to healing sicknesses, and could never be extended to preventing prevention."

And the form of advertisement he recommends is: "Prevent illness. Scientologists are seldom sick. Join a Scientology group and be able".

The HASI repeatedly claims to be the "World's largest organization in the field of mental health". Receipts issued by the Melbourne HASI carry the statement "Scientology proofs people against mental and physical illness".

CHAPTER 20

ALLEGED BENEFITS OF SCIENTOLOGY PROCESSING

Scientology claims to make the able more able. In Chapter 3 are set out many similar claims made by Hubbard and his organization in book, pamphlet and advertisement. Scientology claims to be the science of knowing how to know; in very recent times it claims to be the science of knowing how to learn. Though it was asserted by several scientology witnesses that scientology makes no claims to heal, its literature is crammed with claims that it and its companion "science", dianetics, can positively cure a multiplicity of physical and mental ailments. The healing claims made by scientology and dianetics are dealt with in Chapter 19.

Many active scientologists believe they have obtained benefit from scientology processing. That is not proof that in fact they have obtained benefit, because processing and training result in the dulling of one's critical faculties, and are specifically designed and conducted to create in the mind of the preclear the very delusion that benefit has been obtained. Apt parallels are the religious convert and the inebriate who, in their bemused state, have feelings of well-being.

Early in the Inquiry, Williams gave evidence that, on the HASI statistics, 96 per cent. of those who had received processing at the HGC had obtained benefit therefrom. The manner in which this figure was arrived at seemed unsatisfactory at the time the evidence was given; after hearing the evidence of several witnesses who claimed to have benefited and after studying files of persons who have had processing, the Board is satisfied that almost all the benefits claimed to have been received from processing are quite illusory and this optimistic figure cannot be relied on. The degree and the nature of the benefits do not appear in the statistics, and as the difficulty of determining whether there has been a benefit is primarily the preclear's subjective feeling at or shortly after the end of a session, any statement which at that stage the preclear may make as to benefits should be heavily discounted.

One of the characteristics of scientology processing and training is that a preclear develops a high degree of dependency on the auditor and the HASI. This result is deliberately sought by auditors and temporarily so enthusiastic and dependent on the auditor that his own assessment of his "case gain" affords no guide to the true position. The assessment of case gains is a misleading process, for the auditor is aiming for a gain in the preclear and it requires but little skill on the auditor's part to suggest to the highly susceptible preclear the auditor's desire for a gain, and with such suggestion the preclear obligingly complies. A preclear's confidence in his auditor usually enables the auditor to audit until he gets a gain before he ends the session. The duration of the gain does not matter. In the demonstration sessions which were staged for the Board's information, one marked feature was the evident desire of the preclear to please the auditor. Even if a preclear did not feel there had been a gain, the innate politeness of a patient to a doctor would generally prompt the patient to concede some benefit. The figure of 96 per cent. was compiled on any scientific basis, and was not capable of being checked or verified. It was inherently improbable figure and the subsequent evidence made it quite obvious that the figure could not be accepted.

The Board is satisfied that, if there are any cases in which a preclear has obtained any real benefit from scientology processing, the number of such cases is negligible and that such benefit has been obtained in spite of scientology processing rather than because of it. When speaking of "real benefit", the Board does not include within that expression any temporary apparent benefit which results from continued processing to maintain the preclear in such a state of "benefit".

The feeling of benefit, of being better and happier, is akin to the elation following the taking of a drug. It is common experience in psychotherapy for a patient readily to acknowledge that there has been a gain, even though the practitioner is satisfied that such a gain has not been obtained in fact. The psychotherapist, if properly trained and aware of the danger and delicacy of the situation, is at pains to guard against the too ready "improvement" which results from the patient's dependency on the practitioner and his desire to please. The degree of suggestibility is in all forms of psychotherapy; in scientology auditing the same situation obtains, probably in a greatly accentuated degree because the auditor is not trained in any real sense, is unaware of the limitations and pitfalls, is blindly confident that the preclear will experience a gain by being audited and is, unwittingly perhaps but nevertheless wholeheartedly, using pernicious hypnotic techniques where all the risks of doing harm are greatly intensified.

A number of witnesses gave evidence of benefits they had received from scientology processing, and it seemed they believed it was scientology that was responsible for such improvements in their lot. Yet, in many cases, there was a natural and normal explanation for a change in their outlook on life. Thus, there was the University student who was so shy that she

used to eat her lunch in the wash room ; she took up scientology, married and thereafter found her life far more pleasant and less frightening. Another witness, a railway employee stationed in the outback Western Australian settlement, on the advice of the HASI in Perth, came East and found that his talent lay in salesmanship in which he prospered. A worried factory foreman found that promotion brought with it less worry ; he attributed the lessening of worry to scientology. A man with a poisoned leg attributed its cure to scientology processing and ignored the fact that he was currently receiving medical treatment. A man who was a University graduate claimed that it was scientology that cured his " golden staph " infection because he had taken 20 hours' auditing at the end of which he had had a " cognition " to see a doctor, which he then did, and was cured. A farmer prospered on taking over his parents' farm which he worked more successfully by using modern methods but he attributed success to scientology. Several witnesses gave evidence of improvement in such general terms as being able to get on better with people, being able to handle problems more confidently and successfully, being able to do housework more quickly, being able to do one's job better, feeling more confident, &c. The benefits claimed to have been experienced were subjective to the witness concerned and incapable of proof by a demonstration.

The attitude of these witnesses varied. Some were almost defiant in their assertions that scientology had benefited them ; others had a brittle and, it seemed, forced cheerfulness. They all answered with assurance the questions asked them, even though their answers were sometimes nonsensical ; they showed considerable mental agility in parrying cross-examination and they made repeated use of scientology phrases to their own satisfaction, but often their answers lacked logic and were sometimes inane. Gillham, for instance, said that time could be created in scientology by a person, using scientology, doing in half an hour a task which had formerly taken him an hour to do ; in other words, he said, half an hour of time had been created. These witnesses seemed to think that the stock scientology answer necessarily proved their viewpoint. Some were currently undergoing auditing or had been recently audited, and many had received scientology training. All were still in communication with the HASI, and were eager to vouch for scientology, even though their evidence in several instances was directly in conflict with the contents of their processing files.

Many of these files indicated that auditing for them had not been an unalloyed joy : on the contrary, it appeared that many had had more than one period of processing, the second and subsequent periods being sometimes designed to repair the effect of certain earlier processing which had produced undesirable results, or to restore the " benefits " of earlier processing which had worn off. Of course, the aim of processing was to produce in the preclear a feeling of benefit, but therein lay its great danger and potential evil, for the effect of processing was often to produce in the preclear a feeling or quality of elation with nothing but delusion to sustain it, and when the effect of the auditing wore off the preclear lost the belief that he was " able " and became the victim of disillusion and despair.

The danger of relying on the opinion of a preclear or his auditor that he has obtained benefit from auditing was emphasized by evidence in three specific instances. In one case, a male preclear was processed to a state of great enthusiasm, and three days later was apprehended as a violent and raving lunatic. In another case, the Board witnessed the processing of a female preclear in a demonstration session, at the close of which she stated she had had gains, yet nine days later she was admitted to a mental hospital. The third case was that of a male preclear, obsessed by the mystery of his parentage, who was processed to such a stage that half way through the course he suddenly went interstate possessed of an almost ecstatic resolve to do something about clearing up the mystery, and on returning to Victoria had to be taken into custody and was committed to a mental hospital.

At an elementary stage the personal efficiency course may well have given to some preclears a degree of confidence in themselves, thereby enabling them to confront and cope more successfully with their everyday problems by the realization that their own ability and initiative, properly directed, were adequate to deal with everyday tasks. Had the tuition stopped at that point, where the preclears had been made aware of their own capacity to cope with ordinary problems, there would be perhaps little criticism. But the purpose of the personal efficiency course was not to give people benefit as such : it was, as Hubbard had directed, to lure the unsuspecting person into the web of scientology which was being spun around him by a combination of conventional techniques and scientology mystique.

There exist many establishments, commercial as well as voluntary, where people are encouraged to develop their dormant or ill-developed skills, and where confidence in oneself and how to overcome " complexes " and adjustment to surroundings and to people generally are taught. Such establishments are teaching people to overcome inhibitions which are handicapping them socially or in business or employment. They use well recognized means which acknowledge that the abilities which are being developed are innate to, and involve the development in, the individuals concerned of an awareness of their potential powers and a justifiable confidence in

themselves. In the personal efficiency course, something of this nature is dabbled in, not, however, as the end, but as the means of deliberately trapping people for further processing and training.

It was apparent that several of the witnesses who claimed to have received benefits from scientology were looking forward to further processing to sustain the illusion of well-being. Repeated bouts of processing were necessary to maintain the attitude of blindness to reality which preclears appeared to have. They were sustained in their elated condition by the acceptance of the theories which Hubbard taught as to thetans, past lives, implants, immortal destiny and the ultimate goals of being clear and OT. They were as uncritical of the unreality of these things as they were of the weird and fanciful world in which scientology allowed them to move. Indeed, they are the tragic figures of scientology, these unfortunate creatures whose apparent happiness and confidence are resting on such uncertain props, for when the props go, as eventually they must, the realization of the extent and nature of their deception will be quite shattering.

Scientology offers a ready refuge for those who are uncertain of their future and who are afraid to face reality and cope with the problems of life. Psychiatrists recognize that there is such a thing as a healthy anxiety about one's future, for such an anxiety keeps a person face to face with reality and spurs him on to the attainment of goals normal to any member of the community according to his environment, be he student, artisan, executive or professional. Scientology introduces the preclear to a make-believe world where the sense of urgency is lost and where he develops the delusion that, because he is in scientology, he will be able to achieve by postulation what otherwise he could acquire only by study or hard work outside the fold of scientology. Along this pathway lies disaster.

Typical of the abandonment of reality is the case of one preclear who was seriously worried about certain aspects of his business and who undertook processing for the purpose of finding the solution to his problem. His attitude of mind when he emerged from processing was that the problem was not worth worrying about. This attitude resulted in his neglecting the problem.

Prolonged and anxious consideration of the evidence as to whether any real benefits result from processing by scientology leads the Board to the firm conclusion that virtually no benefits attend upon scientology processing and that such benefits as are claimed are, in the large majority of cases, illusory and of short duration. On the contrary, the harm done by scientology processing is frequently serious and at times tragic.

CHAPTER 21

GENERAL EFFECTS OF PROCESSING

Short Term Effects.

During an auditing session, a preclear is under the control of the auditor whose objective is to be in command of the situation and keep the preclear's mind rigidly on the subject matter which is being probed by his repetitive questions and commands. In Chapter 18, reference has been made to the hypnotic aspects of auditing.

Preclears react in various ways to auditing. Though the effect of processing is to develop in the preclear a degree of dependency upon scientology and the auditor, that dependency is on occasions allied to fear and hate of the auditor because of the strain which the repetitive questioning on matters of a harrowing nature imposes on the preclear. Sometimes during processing there are periods of ecstasy and exhilaration but these quickly wear off. Sometimes the preclear exteriorizes; frequently the preclear has hallucinations of the most fanciful kind which may persist as realities after the session has concluded.

Scientology auditing is of a confessional nature. The preclear is encouraged to reveal his innermost secrets and thoughts and to describe in detail all features of anything in his past life—not necessarily a previous life—which is troubling or has troubled him. Such a procedure involves the dredging up from the almost forgotten and ill remembered past of shameful thoughts and experiences. The questions are designed to ensure that no phase or feature of any guilty circumstance in the past is left unexplored: processes such as the "overt withhold" scour the preclear's mind with questions like, "Are you withholding anything?" Each aspect is savoured, appraised and dwelt upon.

There is inculcated in the mind of the preclear a belief in the infallibility of the E-meter with the result that, should there be a "read" on the meter, it is assumed that all has not been told, and the preclear is required to probe and dredge his recollection to find some explanation for the "read". Such a course often results in the preclear developing feelings of guilt in respect of matters which are quite innocent.

The evidence and the processing files reveal that, during this time, the preclear is very frequently experiencing mental torture, which shows itself in contorted and flushed features, tears, moaning, inability to speak, apparent deafness, nausea, dizziness, sensations of pain, coma and unconsciousness. One witness said that he almost killed his auditor, a close personal friend, who was questioning him about withholds he had as to "sexy thoughts" concerning a female staff member; the witness said he aimed a judo blow at the auditor and checked himself just in time to avoid inflicting injury. This evidence was corroborated by the contents of his processing file. Sometimes preclears are so distraught that they scream, develop murderous feelings, have bouts of anger, grief and morbid feelings and thoughts; their sexual passions are aroused, they act insanely, laugh hysterically and engage in other hysterical behaviour; they become violent and try to escape and have to be restrained. Such behaviour is not unexpected by the scientologists: see Chapter 13, dealing with the S.C.S. process.

In scientology parlance, when such manifestations as these occur, the preclear is being "restimulated"; in fact, he is being debased and mentally crippled. The scientologists have their own names for these phenomena: for instance, coma and unconsciousness are variously described as "anaten" or "analytical attenuation", "dope-off" and "boil-off", the last-mentioned being described in *Scientology*: 8-80 thus:

> "It is not uncommon for the preclear to go into periods which resemble sleep but boil-offs are not sleep. They can last for hours . . . The sudden wave of unconsciousness occurs because the preclear has run an outflow or inflow of energy beyond the limit of elasticity of the flow".

In fact, the intensity of emotion produced by the auditing has resulted in a condition of mental exhaustion.

Scientology auditing mobilizes guilt and can produce dangerous mental attitudes in persons who are suffering from anxiety. A distorted desire to debase and torture themselves develops in some preclears and they assume attitudes of guilt over conduct which is often innocent and often imagined. They are sometimes euphoric and excoriate their minds. They develop a morbid desire to dwell upon their guilty past, like the witness of sheltered upbringing who was seduced and thereafter found solace in scientology by being repeatedly processed on aspects of her shame; and like the witness, a young man, whose acts of masturbation subsequently weighed on his conscience, who was repeatedly processed at about six monthly intervals about the habit long since

A few of the very many cases which illustrate this may be briefly mentioned. A constable of police with many years' service and good prospects of promotion became a scientologist and was given the role of liaison officer with the Victoria Police Force; certain of his suggestions that scientology methods be adopted by the Force were rejected, and he resigned from the Force. With his wife and family he is now living in a country town, on the verge of destitution, doggedly seeking to preach and practise scientology. One woman who successfully conducted her own school introduced scientology into the curriculum; the evidence makes it clear that the parents objected to the techniques which she was applying to the children and the school was forced to close. Another woman, a *de facto* wife, who had had a somewhat colorful earlier life, sought solace in scientology processing but without success, and in the course of her endeavour spent £800 on scientology and is further in debt to the HASI to the extent of £250; she had a nervous breakdown. There was the young married couple, the husband believing he was so high on the tone scale that he did not need sexual relations with his wife whom he considered too low on the tone scale for such relations, anyway. There were several cases of families where one spouse was a scientologist and money needed for household purposes was being squandered on scientology to the detriment of the household. One of the few professional people who gave evidence on behalf of scientology was a woman medical practitioner, who, in 1958, declared that she intended to be clear the following week, but six years later and £2,000 lighter, in 1964, she was being processed for three half days a week, her goal still being to be clear. A University student, who after two visits to the HASI was not further interested in scientology, was pestered by letters warning him that the problem which the HASI imagined him to have was an acute one and that he needed scientology processing. A young woman, highly placed in scientology, believes that her future is a bleak one because, due to her devotion to her 4-year-old son whom she will not leave, she is denied what she believes to be the sublime bliss of going to Saint Hill. A man who has had 700 hours of auditing for which he paid £3,000, his goal being to be clear, is still not clear. A young man aged about 23 years, a dedicated scientologist who claimed some improvement to his eyes through scientology, who was earning between £6 and £7 per week, was paying £5 per week back and hoped that he would be able to go to Saint Hill. There were several cases of persons who had sacrificed prospects of good careers to become auditors or members of the staff of the HASI. These included a number of school teachers, a surveyor and people with various technical qualifications. Several preclears abandoned their studies to concentrate on scientology. A former University student, while doing his course, became a scientologist: he spent a few years in scientology to the detriment of his course, which, however, he ultimately resumed when he cast off scientology and he obtained his degree. Scientologists seek to claim credit for his having obtained the degree, but he now considers that scientology was for him an unqualified disaster. It is not improbable that scientology contributed to his matrimonial trouble. A witness before the Board, a young country girl who was lured to Melbourne by the promises of scientology, was endeavouring to break with scientology but was constrained to stay for reasons, amongst others, that she feared that those who opposed scientology would die. A young man in auditing had a hallucination of having killed a woman and buried the body and he was greatly worried and puzzled subsequently because he had not been questioned and the police were not making any enquiries. This young man was quite certain that he had been Mark Antony in a previous life. He remembered Cleopatra, but not the battles of Phillippi or Actium because, as he said, he had not read much history and had had an "occlusion" on some parts of his past lives. He had also been, so he claimed, Chopin, and though born in the 1930's, he claimed to have met a man in this lifetime whom he had known in Paris in 1924. The lifetime which he was then experiencing came to a sudden and dramatic end in 1936, when he was executed in Germany by a firing squad. He was born into this lifetime in the following year.

One scientology witness said that she had met a man in this lifetime whom she recognized as Simon Legree, whom she had met in a previous lifetime when she had been John Brown. She said, however, that she had not met Uncle Tom, as he was merely a fictional character.

One man had been a pirate chief whose crew had mutinied and killed him in 1813. Another man recalled being on a ship which was involved in a collison in the North Sea in February, 191[illegible]. He was on the bridge at the time, dressed in tropical rig. He went down with the ship and was lost. He was born into this lifetime the following year. In a previous lifetime another young man had been a space jockey engaged upon a journey in a space craft. He had a doll body at the time, "a body very similar to the humanoid body . . . . but not made of flesh, sort of mechanical". He was on a journey of 6,000 light years from Euripodes to Helatrobus, both of these being planets, but in what constellation it did not appear. On this journey he went elsewhere and got lost. He reported to a space controller who happened to be the space controller of the planet Helatrobus and he was sent to an implant station of Helatrobus which was Heaven, where he was stuck on a pole for five days and then entered a round vestibule and climbed up marble stairs and was implanted, apparently by electronic charges emitted by little boxes at ankle height. At one stage, about 75 trillion trillion years ago, this preclear's thetan had a goal to be sexual. The explanation for such a goal was that at that time his thetan had as its body a doll body which was sexless because it had not been reproduced as human bodies are, but had been manufactured by a machine. This same preclear had had experiences 48 trillion trillion trillion trillion trillion years previously and had experienced bear implants and black thetan implants in a glade.

A married woman, with two children to support with only occasional help from her husband ... several years was herself working five days a week and was then occupied by scientology study, ... and doing training drills all day Saturday and frequently Sundays. This woman over ... had goals which included " to find courage to ask for money for [name deleted] 's auditing, ... clear, to have a slim body, to increase havingness, to get a better reality on figures ", " to get ... dad into scientology ", " have a clear outlook ", " have gains in session ", " win ... ", " lose mass ". One auditor's note stated that the preclear complained of mass in ... and was concerned about " decayed thetans ". This woman spent some hundreds of ... on auditing, on occasions borrowing from her parents.

They were people with " problems ", anxieties about particular matters, uncertain, ... seeking some solace or escape, groping for something certain on which to rely. ... unable to cope with their problems as the normal person bears and copes with his ... They were looking for something which would protect them from the realities of life. ... tried a succession of religions. In scientology they now found the answer to everything, ... could avoid reality for the time being, as scientology allowed them to believe with ... anything they wished. Others who had sought to lose themselves in study found in ... a respite from formal study which offered a short cut to learning and was fascinatingly ... and seemed to be so far in advance of conventional learning and so easy to cognite upon. ... people with specific mental illnesses. One was a manic depressive who for years refused ... psychiatric treatment and took drugs instead ; he found that he could, at the cost of many ... of pounds and economic embarrassment, for short periods be processed out of his ... state. He considered that scientology solved his problems at work for when he had ... which seemed insoluble he had on occasions looked through the window at a bright light ... illuminated sheaf of wheat which then exploded and he found the problem solved.

There were some instances where benefit seems to have been obtained but these were ... cases in which such benefit had been obtained at the personal efficiency level, where the ... were mainly of a conventional psychological nature and efforts were made to give to the ... the atmosphere of a club or association for mutual and friendly uplift and co-operation.

The purpose of scientology processing is to keep the preclear permanently enthralled, ... washed, hypnotized preclear does not advert to Hubbard's broken promises of infallible ... Hubbard attributes to his auditors failure to process preclears to clear ; but auditing ... a preclear feel that the deficiency is in him, and his bewildered mind is a shuttlecock between ... which follows one course of auditing and the ephemeral elation which follows the

The circumstance that those who fall victim to scientology's lure are often the mentally ... or weak or greedy or curious is no occasion for complacency. That such victims act ... only when they embark upon scientology is no reason for polite non-interference in other ... affairs. Indeed, the fact that so often the weak and mentally disturbed are so vulnerable ... adequate reason for taking steps to guard them and others from the dangers inherent in ... processes.

CHAPTER 22

HOSTILITY TO MEDICAL PROFESSION

One of the great dangers of scientology is that it poisons the minds of its followers against the medical profession and generates an abhorrence of medical treatment generally, and psychiatric and psychological treatment in particular.

Hubbard seldom refers to the medical profession without using the occasion to attack and vilify it in the most intemperate manner. He has an irrational obsession about the techniques of psychiatric treatment. He is completely intolerant of opposition or criticism, and he resorts to almost incoherent, hysterical, low grade abuse whenever he believes himself or scientology to have been attacked and often when no such occasion exists. His special targets are psychiatrists and psychologists, whose realm is the mind. Concerning psycho-surgery and ECT, which have their proper use in the successful treatment of the mentally ill, Hubbard makes a number of completely untrue and unjustifiable statements.

Typically Hubbardian inaccuracy and falsity abound in his attacks upon the medical profession and its techniques. Examples of Hubbard's hostility which follow are given to illustrate the nature and degree of his intemperate abuse, and the imbalance of the mind which produces it; these examples are not to be taken as being statements which are even vaguely related to fact.

In *Dianetics: MSMH*, in an introductory chapter, Hubbard seeks to frighten the reader away from orthodox medical treatment by the following extravagant passage:—

> "According to a modern writer, the single advance of psycho-therapy was clean quarters for the madman. In terms of brutality in treatment of the insane, the methods of the shaman or Bedlam have been exceeded by the 'civilized' techniques of destroying nerve tissue with the violence of shock and surgery, treatments which were not warranted by the results obtained and which would not have been tolerated in the meanest primitive society, since they reduce the victim to mere zombyism, destroying most of his personality and ambition and leaving him nothing more than a manageable animal. Far from an indictment of the practices of the 'neuro-surgeon' and the ice-pick which he thrusts and twists into insane minds, they are brought forth only to demonstrate the depths of desperation man can reach when confronted with the seemingly unsolvable problem of deranged minds."

The following passages from a later chapter in the same book are in similar vein:

> "The auditor should be extremely cautious, at least for the next twenty years, about any case which has been institutionalized, for he may be getting a case with iatrogenic psychosis—caused by doctors—in addition to the patient's other engrams. Dianetics may help a mind a little in which the brain had been 'ice-picked' or 'apple-cored', but it cannot cure such insanity until some clever biologist finds a way to grow a new brain. Electric shock cases are equivocal: they may or may not respond to treatment, for brain tissue may have been burned away to a point where the brain cannot function normally."
>
> "The 'tests' and 'experiments' with human brain vivisection in institutions are not, unfortunately, valid. For all the pain and trouble and destruction caused by these 'experiments,' they were done without a proper knowledge of aberration and mental derangement."
>
> "Then one day, since this is one engram among many, the mental hospital gets our patient and the doctors there decide that all he needs is a good solid series of electric shocks to tear his brain up, and if that doesn't work, a nice ice-pick into each eyeball after and during electric shock, the ice-pick sweeping a wide arc to tear the analytical mind to pieces. The wife agrees. Our patient can't defend himself: he's insane and the insane have no rights, you know."

In *Dianetics: The Evolution of a Science*, Hubbard writes: "Pre-frontal lobotomy is such certain and complete mind-murder that one cannot be certain thereafter of anything in the patient except Zombie-ism." An almost identical sentence appears in *Scientology: The Evolution of a Science*.

In *Science of Survival*, Hubbard writes:

> "In treating psychotics, always remember that one is working with minimal theta present and maximal entheta . . . . No mixture of Dianetics with old treatments or practices of any kind are recommended to the auditor. Electric shock has been known to lay a severe engram into an already overcrowded reactive mind and

is not successful in any way, other than making a few patients so apathetic that they are barely acceptable to society. Psycho-surgery, removing pieces of the brain, has long been acknowledged an entire failure so far as any actual 'cure' is concerned.

Electric shock and psycho-surgery may alter the behaviour pattern of the individual and may suppress him into some tractable condition, but the result is inevitably harmful to the ability, efficiency and general worth of the subject, with the further detraction that they cause damage to the brain from which the individual never completely recovers.

Now there are three ways of handling delusion. The first way is to electric-shock, or prefrontal-lobotomize, or sedate the preclear into utter apathy and uselessness in the society and wreck him completely. This is not recommended."

In *Scientology : The Fundamentals of Thought*, Hubbard writes :

"The use of electrical shocks upon a body for any purpose is therefore very dangerous and is not condoned by sensible men. Of course, the use of electrical shock was never intended to be therapeutic, but was intended only to bring about obedience by duress, and, as far as it can be discovered, to make the entirety of insanity a horror. Electrical shock deranges the electronic field in the vicinity of the body and is always succeeded by bad health or physical difficulties and never does otherwise than hasten the death of the person. It has been stated by people using electric shock that if they were denied euthanasia . . . . they would at least use partial euthanasia in the form of electric shock, brain surgery and drugs. These treatments in some large percentage of cases, however, effected euthanasia as they were expected to do."

Various other psychiatric methods are similarly the object of Hubbard's attack.

In *Dianetics : The Evolution of a Science* and in *Scientology : The Evolution of a Science*, he says that narco-synthesis (i.e., narco-analysis) " produces slightly higher results than a magic crystal in the hands of an Australian medicine man."

In *Science of Survival* he writes, " Restraints and cold packs only succeed in shocking the patient into a deeper state of lethargy."

He further writes :

"Probably the most dangerous thing one can do to any aberrated mind is to place it under heavy sedation and try to treat it, or while it is under sedation place it in an atmosphere which is restimulative. Sedation of the insane is, shortly and abruptly, criminal, since it permits new perceptics to become entangled with an already confused mind under circumstances of perception which could not take place if the patient were not under sedation."

In *Dianetics : MSMH* Hubbard writes, " When one of these 'unconscious' periods was induced—by the drug hypnosis called narco-synthesis—the patient usually became worse, not better."

Referring to the hospital treatment of psychotics, Hubbard writes in *Science of Survival :*

"Probably the worst thing that can happen to a psychotic is to be placed in the atmosphere normally provided for him by the state . . . . No better method of psychosis-making psychotics could be devised than the usual institution, and it is probable that if the normal person were placed in such an institution, in such an atmosphere, he would become psychotic. Indeed, the incidence of psychosis overtaking attendants and psychiatrists in attendance in such institutions is alarmingly high. This is second only to psycho-surgery and shock treatment in the worsening of psychotics in a psychotic state. Rather than give psychotics such treatment it would be far kinder to shoot them immediately and completely, and not partially as does psycho-surgery and electric shock."

Naturally, the Board heard evidence that the very institutions which Hubbard denounces in the quotation have successfully treated unfortunate victims of his pernicious processes.

Hubbard has been equally intemperate in his bulletins and in magazine articles. A few examples must suffice. In *HCO Bull.* of the 24th July AD 10 (1960), Hubbard attacks the British Medical Association which, so he said, had maligned him. He writes :

"With what amazed surprise we viewed the recent attack upon us by the British Medical Association. With their hands caked with blood they sought to point a guilty finger at us and to bring down upon us the wrath of the government they claimed to be controlled. Folly, thy name is medicine . . . . I have found that the British Medical Association in England . . . . has encouraged its doctors to spread vicious lies about us via their patients."

In *Ability* Magazine, issue 31, Hubbard writes, " Psychiatry, a dead duck in fact, is now pretty well known around as a dead duck by reputation. A gone goose. The reason : brain washing doesn't work."

In *Certainty* Magazine Vol. 5, No. 1, AD 8 (1958), appears the following :

> " Amongst the failed philosophies is communism and its offspring, the quack ' therapy ' of Vienna, Moscow and Eastern Europe. This has posed as ' psychology ' while at no time has it validated the psyche, or soul, thus being a contradiction in terms (just to start off with). In the U.S.A. at this date, ' psychology ' as known for the last half century and more, is a discredited practice."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 15th June AD 10 (1960) Hubbard writes, " We are having Dickson investigated for Anti-social background, and if it ever comes to a court case, we'll ruin him." Dr. Dickson was and is the medical secretary of the Victorian Branch of the Australian (formerly British) Medical Association. A press statement concerning scientology attributed to Dr. Dickson had sprung, so Hubbard said, " From an effort by medical doctors to monopolize all healing to their own profit." Later evidence showed that the " investigation " of Dr. Dickson unearthed nothing.

In Com. Mag. Vol. 4, No. 10, October, 1962, Hubbard writes :

> " The treatment of the insane today is far worse than it was two centuries ago and the brutality practised under the name of ' mental healing ' cannot be regarded with equanimity by any civilized man.
>
> We discover psycho-analysis to have been superseded by tyrannous sadism practised by unprincipled men themselves evidently in the last stages of dementia. This then is the end of the trail for psycho-analysis—a world of failure and brutality. Today men who call themselves analysts are merrily sawing out patient's brains, shocking them with murderous drugs, striking them with high voltages, burying them underneath mounds of ice, placing them in restraints, sterilizing them sexually, and generally conducting themselves much as their patients would were they given the chance."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 5th May, 1959, Hubbard writes that we have seen several practices which are

> " not now classifiable as anything better than betrayal. Psychiatry and medicine are both good examples of this. The person who goes to a psychiatrist usually finds himself betrayed. He does not receive help, he receives brutality in the form of electric shocks, brain surgery and other degrading experiences. Even in the highest form of psychiatry it was common advice for the psychiatrist to tell the wife that the best cure for her troubles was to betray her husband, and vice versa."

The frequency and the intensity with which he vilifies psychiatrists and their work are the more serious because of the effect upon preclears, many of whom, when most needing psychiatric attention, are terrified at the thought of going to a doctor. This is one of the most wicked sides of scientology, for having made a massive onslaught on the person's mental integrity by its pernicious practices, it then effectively prevents him from seeking assistance from a source likely to cure or ameliorate his condition. Many scientologists stated in evidence that they would prefer to go to a scientologist rather than to a doctor for the treatment of almost all conditions and they echoed Hubbard's hostility to the medical profession. The scientology viewpoint is that the medical profession is a great conspiracy, and that, especially in relation to mental health, " medical doctors and psychiatrists " are to be avoided.

A tragic and yet typical example of the dangerous way in which these fulminations against the medical profession take effect was dramatically illustrated in the case of one ardent but non-conforming scientologist who was excommunicated by Hubbard from scientology. Thereafter he suffered great mental tortures for a year and more, " with crocodiles chasing him around the streets of Brisbane ", because, though he was desperately in need of psychiatric attention, he was yet unable to bring himself to seek it because of the deeply ingrained belief that psychiatry was, in Hubbard's words, " barbarity practised under the name of mental healing " and that the medical profession was concerned only to torture and debase.

CHAPTER 23

DANGERS TO MENTAL HEALTH

Although there are several features of scientology which are to be condemned, its threat to particularly mental health—ranks paramount. The HASI's boast is that it is the world's mental health organization, an astonishing claim, the more so because it has flourished for years in open competition with orthodox medicine and psychology. Thinly disguised as one of quality and value, scientology has insidiously infiltrated the community. In reality it is a dangerous medical cult, with special though not exclusive interest in mental health, and it is aimed primarily to discredit orthodox medicine and psychology and in lieu thereof offer its unsuspecting victims dangerous hypnotic and other techniques which falsely masquerade as scientific.

The evil consequences of this deception have been dealt with at length in this Report: Chapter 18 deals with the dangerous hypnotic aspects of scientology processing; Chapter 19 deals with the spurious healing claims made by scientology; Chapter 21 deals with the general affects of processing. The hostility with which Hubbard so violently attacks the orthodox medical and psychological professions, dealt with in Chapter 22, produces a great fear and loathing of these professions in the minds of his adherents, who are thus conditioned to avoid at all costs medical practitioners, especially psychiatrists.

As already pointed out, this attitude may have tragic results, because not only may mental or physical conditions which require early attention for their successful treatment be neglected, the unfortunate sufferer may embark upon a course of scientology processing which could produce a worsening of his condition, thereby greatly decreasing, and possibly destroying, the prospect of successful treatment by orthodox medicine. One psychiatrist illustrated the danger of scientology processing which he encountered in a patient who was a neurotic with paranoiac tendencies. The patient had been subjected to scientology processing and thereafter resisted all efforts by the psychiatrist to gain his confidence, a state necessary for successful psychiatric treatment.

This Chapter deals more particularly with the dangers resulting from the inability of scientology practitioners to observe mental or physical conditions, and the positive harm likely to result therefrom.

The Board heard expert medical evidence to the effect that there are numerous conditions, physical as well as mental, where skill and experience are required to detect them in their incipient stage when prompt treatment is tremendously important. A person exhibiting some degree of depression, a feeling of inadequacy, insecurity or anxiety may be suffering from a cerebral tumour, some form of glandular disorder, drug intoxication or some psychiatric condition, the detection of which is often difficult even by skilled practitioners. With many types of psychiatric illness it is important to treat the patient as early as possible and the prospect of ultimate successful treatment could be jeopardized by delays in receiving psychiatric attention. The expert evidence was to the effect that it was difficult to determine whether a person showing signs of depression was suffering from melancholia or from unhappiness or tension. Even the most experienced and skilled psychiatrist is aided by modern laboratory equipment, radiologists and well trained radiologists, and he proceeds with caution; the price of error may be the suicide of the patient, while inadequate medical training may well result in failure to locate, as the cause of the patient's condition, brain tumour, cerebral clot or other medical condition. The more trained and experienced the psychiatrist the greater is his humility in his investigation, and the greater is the contrast between his investigation of the patient's condition and the cavalier way in which the scientologist assumes that all conditions are amenable to indiscriminately applied scientology techniques. Scientologists almost invariably apply sledge-hammer methods, hitting savagely wherever they see fit. Such methods are often disastrous.

One of the very grave aspects of scientology is that its practitioners almost entirely lack medical knowledge, and are unable to discern in a preclear symptom which would indicate to a medical practitioner the need for medical attention. Williams and other witnesses asserted that the HASI had a "filter system" wherein "the ill and insane are not encouraged to seek scientology as a cure", and that it was not the policy of the HASI to accept for processing a student a person having a history of mental illness or who appeared to have mental problems. The HASI uses printed forms of contract in which preclears and students acknowledge that the HASI is extending no guarantee of cure of any specific ailment the applicant may possess and that the course he is to undergo or treatment he is to receive is not in any way medical or psychiatric treatment but a series of exercises designed to increase ability. The HASI somewhat unrealistically thinks that the terms of these contracts ensure that their processes do not possess the danger of treatment of physical or mental conditions. It was said by the HASI witnesses that, as another safeguard, the applicant was given a "pre-processing security check" with the assistance of the E-meter. Williams said that people who were in fact undergoing psychiatric or other medical care were told that they were unacceptable for processing.

The whole routine, including the printed form, is all part of Hubbard's cunning in dealing with his victims. In a perverse way it heightens the belief of the applicant that scientology will cure his complaint, for this unctuous negation by scientology of the claim to cure, while at the same time loudly proclaiming in its literature that it positively cures, suggests to the victim that scientology must be the great healer it claims to be because of the apparent modest disclaimer it so disarmingly makes.

The plain fact, however, is that the "filter" system does not filter; it was never intended to filter out those in need of psychiatric help or possessing mental troubles, for these are scientology's prime target. It is quite apparent from the evidence the Board heard and the files it examined that a substantial number of people suffering from various mental illnesses and in need of psychiatric care were accepted by the Melbourne HASI and by the Geelong and Hawthorn organizations for processing and training. Some of these persons had had earlier psychiatric treatment, and in many such cases that fact was known to the HASI and the other organizations before they were accepted for processing and training. Other persons who were evidently mentally ill were also accepted, or they developed obvious symptoms of mental troubles during their processing and training. After their sojourn in scientology, a significant number of these required and soon received psychiatric treatment in State mental hospitals. How many in fact received psychiatric treatment in hospitals and from private practitioners could not be determined.

The Board heard evidence about one person who had been in and out of mental hospitals over a period of several years. He paid a total of £927 to the HASI. He was for a time a member of the HASI staff, at a time when the HASI knew he had been receiving psychiatric treatment. As a staff member he would be handling the affairs of preclears. Another person, after scientology processing, became a voluntary patient in a psychiatric hospital for four months. On his release the HASI signed him up for 300 hours. After some scientology processing he had to return to the hospital. In several cases scientology processing reduced the mental health of the persons concerned to a state which required psychiatric treatment. Many who need psychiatric treatment as a result of scientology processing most probably have not had it, because of the fear and hate of the medical profession which Hubbard has inculcated in them. Hubbard has admitted in HCO Pol. Lr. of the 10th October (probably 1960), that one of the consequences of scientology processing can be "nervous breakdown" involving "observation" in an asylum. He even regards the development of the "sad effect" as a good sign in processing.

Of the "sad effect", Hubbard writes,

> "The Sad Effect. We could call this Tearculi Apathia Magnus and everyone would be in great awe of it. But I see no reason to follow the Latinated nonsense of yesterday's failured sciences. Call it something simple and the auditor will feel he can do something about it and even the preclear will cheer up a bit. So it is 'the Sad Effect'. This is a state of great sadness, apathy, and misery and desire for suicide."

It is such cases as this that scientologists enthusiastically process, and such states they are proud to produce.

The sequel to one of the demonstration sessions impressed upon the Board in a most dramatic and convincing way the great harm which flows from the ignorance of scientologists who are unaware of and incapable of understanding the dangerous nature of their techniques and the real condition of mental health of those on whom they are practising. The particular session demonstrated what was called "listen style auditing." (See Chapter 13). It was said that this was one of the simpler processes, quite a low grade process, and was designed to help people talk about their worries and problems and get them "off their chests", on the basis that people found relief when there was someone ready and willing to listen to them. It enabled the person with problems and worries to talk about them and the auditor, on this occasion being very literally one who listened, merely started the preclear talking and then sat silent, providing a receptive ear.

The demonstration session was of about thirty minutes duration. The auditor was Tampion and the preclear was a woman approaching middle age. She appeared to be nervous, excitable and enthusiatic. This woman had initially signed for 50 hours processing in June, 1962, but the director of processing, carrying out "the old routine" as directed by Hubbard, had certified that she required 300 hours before she could obtain a "stable gain", and she had then signed up for 300 hours. By February, 1964, she had had something in excess of 60 hours' auditing and had undergone some training. The session was conducted in a small room with only the auditor and the preclear present; the Board and others viewed proceedings in another room on closed television circuit. An E-meter was used.

The session began with the customary strict routine of "start of session", and the auditor then commanded the preclear to "Tell me about the right decisions you have made". The preclear thereupon commenced talking and almost without pause talked for the whole of the session about herself, her daughter, her husband and his woman friend, her neighbours, her work and her employment. It was a somewhat pitiful performance in which the preclear seemed to be talking herself into the belief that all the problems associated with the matters she mentioned were working

out and that she was understanding them better. At the end of the [illegible] said made gains. Nine days after the demonstration session this preclear was admitted as a the care of the Mental Health Authority.

Board is appalled at the realization that it witnessed this unfortunate woman being to insanity. At that early stage of the Inquiry the Board had not been informed of ally dangerous nature of this apparently simple and easy "listen style auditing". by a psychiatrist witness who read the transcript of this woman's demonstration session ence that her behaviour in the session indicated clearly that she was in a state of mania ecstasy, which would have been readily apparent to a psychiatrist. Williams, Tampion Tampion were present at this session and the woman was obviously regarded by them e subject for auditing. Williams is a "Doctor of Scientology", and Tampion, for his conducting the demonstration sessions, was subsequently awarded the "degree" of of Scientology" by Hubbard. Neither Williams nor Tampion nor Mrs. Tampion had st idea that there was anything mentally wrong with this preclear. Later, Williams ously sought to explain the need for hospitalization as being the stress of vaguely hinted oubles. Williams, when asked did he know what a schizophrenic was, was constrained that he knew only in the broadest terms. Tampion claimed that because of his training his ability to treat people with psychotic and neurotic conditions was the ability of psychiatrists although he did not bother to give the time to treating such

kind of treatment given to this unfortunate woman was the very kind which precipitated down. The Board heard expert psychiatric evidence to the effect that it was one of the traps in handling depressives to believe that by encouraging them to talk and "get their chests" one was doing some good. In dealing with a person showing signs of psychiatrists have to exercise great care and judgment in determining whether it is to allow the person to talk about himself or not. The traditional concept of a psychiatrist also encourages a person to sit down and talk about anything is not correct. In order mine whether a patient should be allowed to talk about himself, the psychiatrist must be trained physician, with insight of many branches of medicine, as well as of his own and the listener must be able to observe and appreciate the danger signs. In particular sitive harm may be done by encouraging a person in depression to talk about himself, patient could be developing a pathological sense of guilt, and to allow him to elaborate guilt may develop in him such a sense of guilt that he may well attempt suicide.

There was further expert psychiatric evidence that such techniques as listen style auditing e a trust and dependency by the patient on the auditor, and tend to mobilize guilt and emotions and anxiety in the preclear. Such anxiety tends to provoke more symptoms, iety and perhaps more depression, leading to a worsening of the situation. In any ing a good listener or interviewer is not sufficient. What is required is an understanding complexities which are involved, an understanding impossible of attainment by a person only claim is that he is a scientology-trained auditor.

The danger to mental health is further emphasized by the peculiar basis of scientology. Its ners use techniques based on impossible theories and directed towards the treatment of tions" said to be brought about by completely fictitious circumstances. Based on fantasy, gy has built up a body of "knowledge" which is fanciful and simply not true: thus gy treats its imaginary "diseases" or conditions with its own fantastic procedures. The feature is that real diseases and conditions do exist and often the fantastic scientology ures are positively harmful to the real condition. It is like applying an oxy-welding a leaking rubber tube to weld on a patch of rubber over a hole that does not exist, the real being a leaking valve.

It is unnecessary to dwell further at any length on the harm which scientology has done and to the mental health of the community. It is not to be doubted that scientology techniques and prolong the mental troubles of the mentally ill and that they produce in even a normal disturbances and anxieties which may precipitate mental trouble.

...s out and that she was understanding them better. At the end of the session, she said ...ade gains. Nine days after the demonstration session this preclear was admitted as a ... the care of the Mental Health Authority.

...e Board is appalled at the realization that it witnessed this unfortunate woman being ... into insanity. At that early stage of the Inquiry the Board had not been informed of ...ally dangerous nature of this apparently simple and easy "listen style auditing". ...a psychiatrist witness who read the transcript of this woman's demonstration session ...e that her behaviour in the session indicated clearly that she was in a state of mania ...ecstasy, which would have been readily apparent to a psychiatrist. Williams, Tampion ... Tampion were present at this session and the woman "as obviously regarded by them ...e subject for auditing. Williams is a "Doctor of Scientology", and Tampion, for his ... conducting the demonstration sessions, was subsequently awarded the "degree" of ...f Scientology" by Hubbard. Neither Williams nor Tampion nor Mrs. Tampion had ...st idea that there was anything mentally wrong with this preclear. Later, Williams ...ingly sought to explain the need for hospitalization as being the stress of vaguely hinted ...troubles. Williams, when asked did he know what a schizophrenic was, was constrained ... that he knew only in the broadest terms. Tampion claimed that because of his ... training his ability to treat people with psychotic and neurotic conditions was ...r to the ability of psychiatrists although he did not bother to give the time to treating such

...e kind of treatment given to this unfortunate woman was the very kind which precipitated ...down. The Board heard expert psychiatric evidence to the effect that it was one of the ...n traps in handling depressives to believe that by encouraging them to talk and "get ...their chests" one was doing some good. In dealing with a person showing signs of ...n, psychiatrists have to exercise great care and judgment in determining whether it is ...e to allow the person to talk about himself or not. The traditional concept of a psychiatrist ...who encourages a person to sit down and talk about anything is not correct. In order ...mine whether a patient should be allowed to talk about himself, the psychiatrist must be ... trained physician, with insight of many branches of medicine, as well as of his own ..., and the listener must be able to observe and appreciate the danger signs. In particular ...sitive harm may be done by encouraging a person in depression to talk about himself, ...e patient could be developing a pathological sense of guilt, and to allow him to elaborate ...e guilt may develop in him such a sense of guilt that he may well attempt suicide.

There was further expert psychiatric evidence that such techniques as listen style auditing ...e a trust and dependency by the patient on the auditor, and tend to mobilize guilt and ...e emotions and anxiety in the preclear. Such anxiety tends to provoke more symptoms, ...anxiety and perhaps more depression, leading to a worsening of the situation. In any ...eing a good listener or interviewer is not sufficient. What is required is an understanding ...e complexities which are involved, an understanding impossible of attainment by a person ...e only claim is that he is a scientology-trained auditor.

The danger to mental health is further emphasized by the peculiar basis of scientology. Its ...oners use techniques based on impossible theories and directed towards the treatment of ...tions" said to be brought about by completely fictitious circumstances. Based on fantasy, ...ogy has built up a body of "knowledge" which is fanciful and simply not true: thus ...ogy treats its imaginary "diseases" or conditions with its own fantastic procedures. The ...e feature is that real diseases and conditions do exist and often the fantastic scientology ...ures are positively harmful to the real condition. It is like applying an oxy-welding ...a leaking rubber tube to weld on a patch of rubber over a hole that does not exist, the real ...e being a leaking valve.

It is unnecessary to dwell further at any length on the harm which scientology has done and ...to the mental health of the community. It is not to be doubted that scientology techniques ...and prolong the mental troubles of the mentally ill and that they produce in even a normal ...e disturbances and anxieties which may precipitate mental trouble.

CHAPTER 24

DANGERS OF COERCION

In scientology auditing very detailed notes are made by the auditor of all that a preclear divulges. A copy of the auditor's report in respect of each preclear is sent each week to Hubbard at Saint Hill, where it is kept. The office copy remains at the HASI. In the course of, say, 200 hours' auditing, a preclear's file may be handled by as many as ten persons at the HASI, all of whom have the opportunity of reading and familiarizing themselves with the contents of the file. There is thus no secrecy within the HASI, notwithstanding that the auditor is enjoined by the auditor's code not to impart the personal secrets of his preclears. The knowledge that these intimate files exist both at the HASI and in England is likely to be harmful to the mental health of the preclear concerned. A great part of the contents of these files is confessional material disclosed by the preclear at a time when the psychological mechanisms of repression are dulled or are not operating and normal inhibitions are suspended. A preclear frequently makes disclosures in an auditing session which he would not otherwise make except under great psychological stress or other form of compulsion. While a preclear is in the thraldom of scientology and his mind is dulled to reality, while he is a compliant victim willingly abasing himself, taking his courses and paying his fees and continuing to aspire with customary fervour to the elusive goals of scientology, he may not be troubled by the fact that the records of his intimate and frequently shameful secrets are preserved. But should he, whether or not he is still "in scientology", show any disposition to deviate or otherwise offend the HASI, he soon realizes the grave embarrassment of such records and the great influence which the HASI has over him. The potentialities of the situation are limitless, and the fears and anxieties of the non-conforming or sadly awakened preclear are greatly disturbing and very likely to enforce upon him subjection to the HASI under threat or fear of the threat that non-compliance might result in damaging disclosure of the contents of his file. Even if the preclear is still prepared to assume that the HASI will not divulge the secrets in his file, he is nevertheless in a condition of great subservience to the organization, because of the power which it is in a position to exercise as a result of the confessions he has made. The Board heard expert psychiatric opinion that the realization that confessional material disclosed in auditing and kept in records which could not be recovered by the preclear would be enough in some cases to induce potential and chronic anxiety and perhaps psychosomatic symptoms.

In fact, no evidence was presented to the Board to the effect that in Victoria any material obtained during auditing has been used for the purposes of what is conventionally described as "blackmail", that is, threatening to accuse any person of any infamous or other crime with intent to extort or gain from any person any valuable thing. (See *Crimes Act* 1958, section 124.)

But that is only one side of the picture. The existence of the files at the HASI and at Saint Hill creates a situation which tends to keep the preclear in permanent subjection to the HASI. It is a very brave man who would defy the HASI in such circumstances. The fact that it knows all his secrets, guilty or otherwise, confers on the HASI great power and authority over the preclear, and constrains the preclear to comply with the requirements of the organization and enables it to bring to heel even the most recalcitrant.

The evidence revealed a number of cases in which the fear of the HASI forced upon preclears a course of conduct in which they were not willing parties. One witness wrote to the secretary to the Board, offering to give evidence along lines which he admitted in the witness box would not have been true. He had written the letter because the HASI had desired him to do so. Eventually he broke with the HASI, and bravely gave evidence hostile to scientology which exposed him to very rigorous cross-examination. The secretary received several letters from other scientologists written in consequence of a direction or request by the HASI that they be written. One young woman at the beginning of 1964 freed herself for a time from the shackles of the HASI. Early in the Inquiry she gave evidence which was hostile to scientology. At a later stage when she was recalled to give further evidence she contradicted much of what she had earlier said; in the meantime she renewed her association with a number of scientologists, with two of whom she was residing, and it became evident on the later occasion that she was not a free agent, that her will had been overborne by her scientology associates and that she moved in fear of the HASI and the consequences of being "outside" scientology.

Scientologists are kept in line by the HASI; any deviationist is summoned to the HASI for processing, and if he is the holder of certificates these may be cancelled or suspended, and only revalidated when the offender has sufficiently abased himself and has undergone a long period of processing at his own expense. The Board heard of several instances of scientologists having to humble themselves in order to be readmitted to the good graces of the HASI. All staff members, from Williams down, are regularly audited to ensure their continued conformity to scientology. Any scientologist whose loyalty is in any way doubted may be required to undergo a "security check."

testing and an interview. Put them on the meter and pull their *missed* withholds—What people should have found out about them and didn't . . . . Sign up students for a specific period of time with payment in advance. Sign up a preclear for an intensive of the length necessary to get a major case change that is real to him. If the guy needs 100 hours, audit him for 100 hours. Let the preclear finance his own auditing. You're not in the credit business."

In *HCO Bull.* of 9th April, 1960, Hubbard gives these instructions :—

"When the prospect comes in, see him or her at once (No waiting). Be courteous, friendly, businesslike. Rise when they enter and leave. Call reception to show them out if they stay too long. Be willing to take their money. Always prefer cash to notes. We are not a credit company. Always see the student or the pc before they leave the place after service. You can often sell more training or processing . . . . It is a maxim that unless you have bodies in the shop you get no income. So on any pretext get bodies in the place and provide ingress to the Registrar when they're there."

Hubbard has shown remarkable acumen as a high pressure salesman of the product of his fictitious labours. He recognizes the need for creating an interest in the prospective victim and then of stimulating and developing that interest with tantalizing but incomplete peeps at the next stage, for which those persons with interest now aroused in his wares feel a need or desire to explore. He has marked down as his particular victims the more gullible, and he has devised sedulous means whereby the victim's interest, once aroused, is not allowed to flag until he has come effectively under scientology's domination, and then it is too late.

Hubbard appreciates the need for creating such an interest, and he has developed the personal efficiency approach as being the most effective to ensnare. In numerous directives, letters, bulletins, and the like, he has laid down precise techniques to be used to arouse such an interest and effectively to capture "raw meat" for the "org". The bait is the offer of nothing free, namely, the three free lectures ; and the personal efficiency course, though costly to the HASI, is, in Hubbard's eyes, more than justified for it gets the victim into the "org" and so on the path which leads to scientology bondage.

The detailed and precise instructions of Hubbard in respect of the personal efficiency course appear from the following substantial extracts from the bulletins. In *HCO Bull.* of the 29th September, 1959, entitled "The Organization of a PE Foundation", Hubbard writes,

"A PE Foundation is a programmed drill calculated to introduce people to Scientology and to bring their cases up to a high level of reality both on Scientology and on life. This is best accomplished not by giving them samples and bits and trying to lead them into auditing but by giving them gen and serious results as heavily and rapidly as possible. A PE Foundation in its attitude goes for broke on the newcomers, builds up their interest with lectures and knocks their cases apart with comm course and upper indoc. . . . . The student does not get out of the comm course until he can be trusted to show up well in a muzzled co-audit . . . . NEVER let anyone simply walk out. Convince him he's loony if he doesn't gain on it because that's the truth . . . . The whole dream of a PE Foundation is to get the people in fast, get them invoiced in a progress type assembly line, no waiting, give them hot, excited, positive service and boot them through to their HAS [Hubbard Apprentice Scientologist course] and then worry about doing something else with them. And never let a student leave or quit—introvert him like a bullet and get him to get audited. If he gets no reality don't let him wander out. If he walks in that door for a free PE, that's it. He doesn't get out except into an individual auditor's hands in the real tough cases, until he's an HAS."

The sequel to the free lectures is the offer of a free IQ test and of personality tests. (It was later about August, 1963, the tests were not free.) The ignorance and the lack of skill of the staff who conduct these tests, a subject dealt with later in this Chapter, is sufficiently clear. Hubbard makes it abundantly clear that the real use of such tests is not so much to assess the victim's IQ and personality for the purpose of benefitting the victim's condition as to involve the victim still further and to tighten the net in which he is caught. The sustained duplicity of Hubbard's methods is almost unbelievable, but his own writings document each step of the subterfuges to be taken. Thus, in HCO Pol. Lr. of the 28th October, 1960, Hubbard, in relation to the use of these tests, writes,

"Remarks that 'Scientology can influence this or that characteristic' or 'auditing can remedy that' or 'Processing can change this' or 'Training can stabilize that' should be repeatedly used during the evaluation for the sake of impingement . . . . Remember that cases want only to escape the consequences of life . . . . Certain traits showing difficulty in handling people should be stressed as most easily remedied and kept remedied by academy training. Graphs showing the 'therapeutic' value of training should be in the display book and on walls . . . . We will take full advantage of the superstitions of people at the level of prediction."

A particularly effective means for keeping preclears in subjection to the HASI is the letter writing technique. This technique involves the frequent writing of brief letters to any preclear who seems to be withdrawing from scientology. The letters are written by various members of the staff at intervals of two or three weeks and are of a friendly nature, but keep referring to the preclear's association with the HASI and to the preclear's problems and need of scientology. The effect on the preclear of this sustained barrage of letters is generally to bring him into the HASI once more. Examples of such letters are in Chapter 15. The continuous flow of letters serves to keep alive the preclear's fear of and subjection to the organization.

A very disturbing feature of the existence of the HASI records is that there is no guarantee that the HASI will continue to respect the confidence which preclears have reposed in the organization. It may be that the present HASI staff at Melbourne, and even Hubbard's subordinates at Saint Hill, will honour the trust which preclears have placed in them; but future personnel may not be as trustworthy. Indeed, even at this stage, Hubbard himself is not to be trusted to preserve confidences. If it suits his purpose, he is prepared to make known secret communications sent to him in the belief and with the intention that their contents were not to be disclosed. During the course of the Inquiry the Board heard evidence of a breach of such confidence, in the case of one preclear who went to extraordinary lengths to get back into the favour of Hubbard. It so happened that when Hubbard visited Victoria in 1959 this preclear, a most ardent scientologist at that time but a man who dared to think and to question, was out of favour with Hubbard. This preclear had been in scientology for about three years and had found in repeated processing much the same solace and escape as a drug addict finds in his drug. Because he had offended Hubbard, he was excommunicated and denied further processing. He felt he was desperately in need of processing, and, believing that if he abased himself sufficiently he would ingratiate himself with Hubbard and so be pardoned, he wrote to Hubbard pleading for permission to be audited. In his letter he made an abject confession of a long list of wrongful acts which he said he had committed, ranging from the stealing of five shillings from the mantelpiece when he was six years old to very disgusting and depraved behaviour in later life, some of which may well have been untrue. The confession was produced at the Inquiry and was used in an attempt to discredit this witness. It is apparent that it was written to Hubbard in the greatest confidence and for his eyes alone, but it was argued that the confession was not a disclosure made by a preclear during auditing, and therefore the "code" had not been breached. From a legal point of view, it may well have been available as a means of testing the credit of the witness, but the publication of the contents of this document, manifestly intended to be of the most secret nature, illustrates Hubbard's irresponsibility and unreliability. One psychiatrist said in evidence that this preclear had done everything he could to regain favour with the organization, never expecting that his confession would be made public, and that psychiatrically its disclosure "was a dreadful and cruel thing to do".

The use which Hubbard sought to make of this confession is in line with his general attitude towards those who offend him. It is quite clear from correspondence between Hubbard and his Melbourne HCO that Hubbard was quite prepared to privately "blackmail" scientologists who offended him. In a letter dated the 24th May, 1960, Hubbard wrote to Mrs. Williams, the secretary of the Melbourne HCO, in these terms "Dear Eliz—*re* [name omitted]: Horner blew up in our faces and has had his certs. cancelled. We have criminal background on him. Rape of a girl pc in Dallas and countless others. This will do something to [name omitted]. Now, I firmly believe you will be able to find a criminal background this life on [names of two Melbourne scientologists deleted], as no such occurrence anywhere in the world has failed to find one. I'd grab him when he comes in and security check it into view. Run one on [two names omitted]. If they won't co-operate you have 'suspected criminal activities.' It's a thrupenny push now. Horner, Nina West, Sylvan Stein in U.S., [two names omitted], Kemp, possibly Wing and Smokey Angell, Nibs—all tie into a neat network. We're pulling it apart. Stein ran away. Tooley, by the way is in N.Z. with Stevens. Best Ron."

The person who was the subject of the letter was at this stage out of step with the HASI and he was informed by letter signed by Mrs. Williams, on behalf of Hubbard, that "all your certificates, rights, memberships, franchise in Scientology and in dianetics are suspended forthwith. . . . Should you make arrangements, and receive 500 hours of HGC processing at professional rates further attention may be given to your circumstances." Professional rates at that time were about 1 guinea and a half per hour.

It is now said that accusations against Horner, of "criminal background" and of "rape of a girl pc in Dallas and countless others", were unfounded. Subsequently Hubbard and Horner settled their differences and Horner returned to the fold. He is the author of *Summary of Scientology* and when last heard of was a leading overseas scientologist who probably would be extremely surprised to know of his "criminal background" so irresponsibly publicized by Hubbard in May, 1960. There was no justification for the accusations which Hubbard directed should be made against the two persons whose names were omitted above; Hubbard was merely irresponsibly asserting, as was his practice, that anyone who was out of line with scientology had a criminal or communist or homosexual background.

In the circumstances it is quite understandable that few former scientologists came forward volunteering evidence hostile to scientology. Those who had such thoughts would promptly have put them aside, quite evidently fearing that should they raise their voices in opposition to scientology they would be at the mercy of an organization which was in a position to wreak vengeance by revealing their secrets. There was, however, a small group of former scientologists who came forward as witnesses and were prepared to take the risk of giving evidence hostile to scientology. The Board is grateful to these witnesses who, though subjected to rigorous and embarrassing cross-examination, gave evidence which, on a number of matters, was of material assistance to the Board.

Security Checks.

One means whereby the HASI sought to ensure that staff and students alike did not deviate from or have mental reservations concerning scientology theories was by the use of what were called "security checks". The "security" in contemplation in these checks was the security of the HASI. Williams said there were two kinds of security checks; one kind was "generalized", of which there were about a dozen different forms, and the other was "particularized", "for some particular mores, group or profession." It was said that from about the beginning of 1962 security checks had ceased for the most part for processing purposes and that thereafter they had been used only for security purposes.

These security checks probed deeply into the minds of preclears and, when used in conjunction with the E-meter, were very effective in establishing HASI domination over both students and staff members.

"The Only Valid Security Check", prescribed by HCO Pol. Ltr. of the 22nd May, 1961, contained 150 questions, of which the following are examples:

Have you given your right name?

Are you here for a different purpose than you say?

Have you ever stolen anything; forged a signature, cheque or document; blackmailed anybody; been blackmailed; cheated; smuggled anything; entered a country illegally, been in prison; tried to act normal; indulged in drunkenness; done any reckless driving; hit and run with a car; burgled any place, embezzled money?

Are you guilty of anything?

Do you have a secret you are afraid I'll find out?

Have you ever assaulted anyone, practised cannibalism, been in gaol?

Have you ever been a drug addict, made anyone into a drug addict, peddled dope?

Have you ever raped anyone or been raped, been involved in an abortion, committed adultery, bigamy, practised homosexuality, had intercourse with a member of your family, been sexually unfaithful, practised sex with animals, practised sodomy, slept with a member of a race of another colour, committed culpable homicide, committed a justifiable crime, bombed anything, murdered anyone, hidden a body, attempted suicide, caused a suicide, kidnapped anyone, aided an informer, betrayed anyone for money, threatened anyone with a firearm?

Are my questions embarrassing?

Have you ever plotted to destroy a member of your family, had a member of your family in an insane asylum, ever been pronounced insane, looted any place, conspired with anyone, practised fraud, ever had anything to do with Communism or been a Communist, been a newspaper reporter?

Are you hiding anything?

Have you ever used hypnotism to procure sex or money, ill-treated children, practised sex with children or practised masturbation, taken money for giving anyone sexual intercourse, sexually coerced a servant?

Do you have any bastards?

Are you withholding anything?

Have you ever had any connexion with a brothel, coerced anyone into giving you sex, had anything to do with a baby farm, killed or crippled animals for pleasure, been a spy for the police?

Are you afraid of the police?

Have you ever committed a misdemeanour, a felony, a capital offence?

Have you ever done anything you are afraid the police might find out, falsified the books in any firm you worked for, criminally avoided taxes, counterfeited money?

Have you ever done anything your mother would be ashamed to find out?

How could you help mankind?

Have you ever controlled people?

What is Communism?

Do you feel Communism has some good points?

Have you ever injured Dianetics or Scientology, committed an overt on a scientology organization?

Do you have any overts on L. Ron. Hubbard, Mary Sue Hubbard?

Have you ever had any unkind thoughts about L. Ron Hubbard or scientology?

Do you know of any secret plans against scientology?

Do you plan to steal a scientology organization?

Do you deserve to be helped by scientology?

Are you upset about this security check?

What question in this check shouldn't I ask you again?

What unkind thoughts have you had while doing this check?

Subsequently, in HCO Pol. Lr. of the 29th June, 1961, a specific security check for scientology was devised. It contained over 100 questions, of which the following are examples :—

Are you coming on this course in order to get away from someone, or something?

Are you here to get into something, to find out whether scientology works, to prove that scientology can't help you?

Are you coming on this course with the intention of killing off your body, with the intention of spinning, or going insane?

Are you presently taking tranquilizers, drugs, or medication of any sort?

Have you had sex with any other student, a staff member?

Are you trying to get another student (staff member) to have sex with you?

Have you coughed, or distracted others, during a lecture?

Have you criticized this course, or the organization, verbally or in writing to non-scientologists?

Have you been thinking unkind, or critical, thoughts about your preclear, L. Ron. Hubbard, your instructor, your auditor, other students, staff members?

Are you in disagreement with any of the stable data of scientology?

Have you secretly violated any course rule, or regulation ; passed on restricted data of scientology to unauthorized persons, tried to give scientology a bad name?

Are you making any scientologist guilty of anything?

Have you done anything that would discredit Ron or Mary Sue Hubbard, or your instructors, by reason of their having trained you?

Is there anything that L. Ron Hubbard, or your instructors should mistrust you for that you haven't told them about?

Are you in communication with someone who understands more about scientology than L. Ron Hubbard ?

Is anyone hostile to scientology assisting you financially on this course?

Is anyone here counting on you to keep a secret for him?

Have you any feeling of " injured innocence " at having been asked these questions?

Have you been critical of the data or quality of tapes?

Have you ever written and then destroyed critical messages addressed to L. Ron Hubbard?

How do you feel about these questions?

Staff Auditors and field auditors were subject to security checks as well, and HCO Pol. Lr. 7th July, 1961, sets out the " HGC Auditor's Sec-Check ". This security check contained 50 questions of which the following are examples :—

Have you ever permitted a preclear to take control of the session ?

Have you ever startled a preclear when he was on a comm lag ?

Have you ever permitted a preclear to have secrets from you ?

Have you frequently run overtime?

Have you ever blamed the pc for running overtime?

Have you ever blamed the D. of P. or L. Ron Hubbard for your preclear's case not advancing?

Have you ever failed to flatten a process when it was still biting?

Have you ever jammed a preclear into a one-way flow and left him stuck there in it?

Have you ever audited badly?

Do you regard auditing as a punishment?

Do you feel that auditing is too good for psychotics, or cripples or criminals?

Have you ever been distressed because of a preclear's physical or mental pain under auditing?

Have you ever stolen from a preclear?

Have you ever stolen another auditor's preclear?

Is there any question about the way you audit which you would hate to have the D. of P., or L. Ron Hubbard, ask you?

Is there any question the D. of P., or L. Ron Hubbard, should have asked you, and hasn't?

Do you hope you won't be found out?

Have you ever avoided receiving auditing yourself?

Have you ever mistrusted your E-meter?

Is there anything mysterious to you about an E-meter?

Have you ever let a preclear control you?

Do you think selling auditing is really a swindle?

Do you think there is anything wrong with invading a preclear's privacy?

Do you feel there is anything wrong with having your own privacy invaded?

Have you ever sought to prove that auditing would not work?

Have you ever done anything to slow down L. Ron Hubbard's research?

Have you ever wasted auditing time?

What do you wish you hadn't done?

Are scientologists' or Ron's goals really false?

Are you upset by this security check?

CHAPTER 25

MORAL LAXITY

The evidence showed that sometimes lax, and even low, standards of morality existed at HASI. One witness said that while scientology did not advocate free love or talk in terms ...ing free love, yet the normal barriers to free love which might inhibit some people were ...cent for a scientologist. Certainly, in session, the barriers to intimate sexual revelation ...n, and teenage female auditors discuss the most intimate and disgusting sexual matters ...r male preclears ; and it would seem that there is little restraint on conversation between ...r on such matters. One female preclear, whose husband was a staff member, revealed ...ing either a real or imagined "affair" with another scientologist. In the course of ...outine, the preclear's file came to her husband, who, reading of the "affair", merely ...d the file, "Lacks morals."

Hubbard, especially in his earlier writings, wrote extensively about such topics as abortion ...er sexual matters. Some examples of Hubbard's preoccupation with such subjects are ...n Chapter 6. Though he makes some attempt at denouncing such behaviour, he treats ...a in such a way as to present it as a common and almost usual event with any woman, ...e engenders in the minds of his adherents, for whom his books are recommended and ...essential reading, such an attitude towards and familiarity with abortion and similar ...that they lose any quality of moral wrongdoing. The subject of abortions seemed to be ...a regular coffee break topic at the HASI, and the evidence shows that a number of female ...rs of the HASI staff, married and unmarried, have had abortions. Furthermore, ...gy processing involves the removal of all normal checks and restraints and readily ...ons a person to regard as of little consequence departures from normal moral standards. ...an well understand, then, how scientology-indoctrinated women, married and unmarried, ...their goals in auditing sessions the goal to have a miscarriage—which, with a little bit of ...e assistance, they then claim scientology processing achieved for them.

Scientology theories are in part at least responsible for the distorted attitude of scientologists ...s sexual matters, for it is argued amongst some scientologists that to seduce a girl of, say, ...years of age would be of no moment, for the thetan has had many sexual experiences and ...such a girl would be 76 trillion and 15 years old. And it is said amongst scientologists ...a girl of 15 years were to be upset when introduced to sexual relations at that age it would ...cause she had some enormous overt on sex in a past life. On this basis, a particular ...logist may well have considered it of little account that he was living as man and wife ...a young girl of 15 or 16 years, who later at the age of 17 years was a staff auditor at the ...l

And yet it is into an atmosphere such as this that Mrs. Williams said she would recommend ...rs to send their daughters to start upon the career of a scientology auditor.

In auditing sessions, where the preclear is not allowed to have inhibitions or to show ...ce or reluctance to revealing and discussing the most intimate things, sexual matters are ...ntly discussed at length and in startling detail and sexual feelings are aroused and dwelt ... It frequently happens that the auditor is a male and the preclear is a female, or vice ... both participants often being in their early twenties and sometimes younger. This ...ained dwelling upon sexual topics is sought to be justified by scientologists on the basis ...ch discussions are "in session", as though that circumstance regularized the debased ...ic prying which psychiatric evidence described as harmful and as bordering on voyeurism ...e auditor.

In the evidence given by witnesses before the Board and in the files examined were many ...es of quite shocking mental depravity. It is both unnecessary and undesirable to give ...ails of all these cases ; a few typical examples will suffice to indicate the general nature or ...rticular form of perversion. Thus, in cases where the auditor was a young female and ...reclear a male, such comments as the following appear in the files : "sexy as hell" ; ...s often the urge to move down to his sex organs. If he does that he gets restimulated" ; ...a bug about sending sexual beam at auditor" ; "pc disturbed because he came to have ...3 and now wants sexual intercourse." One female preclear, a widow, is recorded in four ...e sessions as wanting to have sexual relations with her male auditor. In another case, ...e preclear, audited by a male, was run for 13 to 14 hours mainly on "sex withholds", the ...command being, for part of the time, "What have you done that your mother would be ...d to find out ?" This preclear's file records that she "went into grief over being father's ... in 1919, which, incidentally, was before the preclear was born.

It was quite common for preclears in auditing to tell in great detail about their sexual ...ences in past lives. These hallucinations often related to the preclear's infidelity in an ...r existence, in which, not infrequently, the preclear was of the opposite sex to his or her sex

in this lifetime. Acts of perversion by the preclear, both real and imagined, were readily discussed. One young man, oppressed by the thought of youthful acts of masturbation long since abandoned, was regularly processed at about six-monthly intervals on such earlier behaviour. One woman preclear recalled living on the Island of Lesbos, and considered that she was the original Lesbian. She also believed she was Karl Marx in a previous life time; and another preclear, a male being audited at the same time, considered that he was her wife when she was Karl Marx. There was also the case of one scientologist who was worried because his wife was now living with another man who had been her husband in a previous life time.

One male witness, whose processing file contained a large number of references to disgusting sexual matters, when asked, " Did the sex of the auditor affect you in that regard ? ", answered with unexpected candour, " What do you think ? A luscious doll sitting in front of you and you have to cough up these horrible sex withholds. Of course it did."

The following cases give some detail of the predominance of sexual matters in the course of a preclear's prolonged association with the HASI. In the case of one young woman, an earlier goal " to be a martyr " having been cleared up, it was considered by the HASI that another goal, " To create a beautiful universe ", which was showing up, might be her basic goal. Early in January, 1963, she was accordingly run on process " R2-12 Listing " (see Chapter 13) for several sessions with the purpose of bringing up such a goal or until it died out or until an R.R.ing (rocket reading) item was found.

On at least eight different days, sessions of several hours were held during which the preclear was asked repeatedly the question, " Who or what would oppose scientology ? " During the course of these sessions, the preclear gave a total of over 1,200 answers which ranged from the most absurd to the most disgusting of topics. The preclear frequently repeated a particular item, sometimes emphasizing it by adding a vulgar adjective or adjectives. Amongst the answers given, and sometimes repeated, were, " fairies ", " wizard ", " witch ", " witch doctors ", " bodies ", " bad sex ", " dirty sex ", " sexual pleasure ", " sex organs ", " maggots ", " Ron Hubbard ", and details of various sexual intimacies between her husband and herself.

Thereafter, on a number of days, the preclear was run for several hours each day on the same process, the questions put to her being, " Who or what would oppose a fairy ? ", " Who or what would a fairy oppose ? ", " Who or what is connected with scientology ? ", " Who or what would oppose witches ? " The answers, running into several hundreds, were of a kind and degree similar to those given in the previously described sessions.

As a climax to this series of sessions, the preclear in the course of a 2 hour 35 minute session gave over 300 answers to the question, " Who or what would oppose fairies ? ", the answers being of a kind and degree comparable with those earlier mentioned, with, however, great emphasis on things that were " ugly ", and including, incidentally, " an elephant who was not like an elephant should be " and " a triangle that did not meet at one of its corners."

From these sessions, and by the use of the E-meter on the preclear, it was decided that the " reliable item " was " ugliness " and " ugly things ". After further processing, during which the preclear's goal was determined as being " to create a beautiful universe ", there followed more " Who or what " processing, including at least two sessions in which the question was, " Who or what would the goal to create a beautiful universe oppose ? " The answers given by the preclear totalled about 150, several of them being as disgusting as answers given in earlier sessions. In this session and in some of the earlier sessions, the auditor was a male.

Before she was married, this preclear in correspondence with Hubbard made confessions of her overts and withholds, including confessions of her misconduct with another member of the HASI staff, and other quite weird and sometimes disgusting matters, some of which were the sheerest fantasy about her thetan's existence in a " police " state millions of years ago when she was a member of a force of invaders who " used to swoop down on bodies, in and out, in and out," giving the thetans of those bodies terrible frights and causing them to exteriorize.

This woman was formerly a school teacher who had qualified as HPA and for a time was employed as an auditor at the HASI.

One young male preclear who, to the knowledge of the HASI, had shortly before received psychiatric treatment and had revealed to the HASI his " compulsions " as " fears on girls ", " feels he must keep away from small girls ", was accepted by the HASI for auditing and was processed intermittently over about four years. During one course, when his auditor was a young woman, one of his goals was to " work towards not masturbating any more." The following year his goal was still, " to stop masturbating."

At one time he was required to write down his " goals ". He compiled a list of over 600 goals, several of which were of a most depraved nature.

[illegible] a period, he was subjected to the KR–12, Listing process and, to the repeated [illegible], "Who or what would oppose psychiatry?" he gave over 1,400 answers, many of disgusting and containing obscene emphasis. Then he provided 750 answers to "Who [illegible] would oppose social disease?" and 350 answers to "Who or what would social disease [illegible]." From these answers a "reliable item" was found to be "a good smell"; [illegible] he was repeatedly asked in processing, "Who or what would a good smell oppose?" [illegible] he gave over 500 answers. The nature of his answers to this series of questions was almost [illegible] filthy.

This unfortunate individual, mentally ill and with sexual problems, distressed because of [illegible]cation with a young woman, and disappointed that auditing did not cure a skin irritation [illegible] had, was required for years to wallow in the mire of his disturbed mind, shackled to [illegible]logy and goaded by its beastly methods.

One female preclear first became interested in scientology in 1954, when a psychologist [illegible]ractised scientology audited her for about 300 hours for fees amounting to something [illegible]200. The preclear considered that this auditing had done her harm. Thereafter she [illegible]e acquainted with the HASI and between 1958 and 1964 she spent thousands of pounds [illegible]ntology. Though there was no economic necessity for her to take employment, she [illegible]ually did so to earn money to pay for her auditing. By February, 1958, she had had [illegible]urs auditing at the HASI and thereafter she embarked on a series of intensive auditing [illegible]. By October, 1958, when she had had over 122 hours auditing on the goal "to be [illegible] with a balance of about 150 hours to go, her auditor reported. "pc determined to be [illegible]ext Wed." In October, 1964, when she gave evidence before the Board, she was then [illegible]ly undergoing a course of auditing, of which she had had over 100 hours, and she was [illegible] audited 3 half days a week; she was still not clear.

At some time subsequent to 1958, this preclear had Mrs. Williams as her auditor. [illegible] 44 hours of auditing in an intensive of 50 hours, the auditor's report read, "pc had [illegible]s in stomach, shoulder and head . . . . got very itchy and fidgetty . . . . solid silver [illegible] was very real to begin with. 'the realest thing so far, very solid.' During process pc had [illegible]ty, turn off and on. Brought ball out of head and put it back again." After the next [illegible]n the auditor reported. "I found I had not got the basic rock, so scouted and found solid [illegible] sphere that pc had been hiding in her head. Ran resp [responsibility] on it for last [illegible] of session. pc tried to hide it again but caught her in time."

About the end of 1960 this preclear was required to answer a questionnaire; some of the [illegible]ons and her answers to them were:

Question: "What was your original goal when you first became interested in Dianetics and Scientology?"

Answer: "To get out of the doldrums and near psychosis I was in." (This preclear had had psycho-analysis and therapy in 1952, 1953 and 1954, a circumstance known to the HASI).

Question: "Have you had any failure in being helped by Dianetics and Scientology?"

Answer: "Yes—6 years ago I was processed by a scientologist and was worse at the end of it. Also I had processing with the goal to be clear and was disappointed that I didn't reach it (2 years ago)."

Question: "What are your future processing plans?"

Answer: "The processing I receive during training (HPA) then later when I can afford it I'll have what I can afford. I want to reach OT some day."

In 1961 when asked what goals she had for "this country" she named as her goals, [illegible]es to be scientologists, also M.P.'s, in fact, anyone in prominent positions". By the [illegible] she gave evidence before the Board she said she no longer had such goals.

On the 6th February, 1961, Mrs. Gogerly, as director of processing, considered that she [illegible]d have a further 100 hours processing for a start and would require 250 to 275 hours [illegible]ng to clear, though it might be less. Two days later, the preclear signed for 50 hours, [illegible]e taken about June, and felt at that stage she could not afford to sign for 100 hours, but said [illegible] would do so if she could.

On the 10th March, 1961, one of the staff auditors wrote to her the almost standard letter, [illegible] of which read, "Ron wants you to come in and get auditing immediately. He wants a [illegible] in your area."

Included in the course of auditing she had thereafter were a number of occasions when she [illegible] R2-12, Listing [illegible] the question, "Who or what would oppose the organization?" she gave over 300 answers. To the question, "Who or what would you not communicate with?" she gave 750 answers, some of which were utterly revolting, disgusting and sexually perverted. To the question, "Who or what would oppose people who made you confess?" she gave 170 answers, and two days later, to the question, "Who or what would oppose the getting in first with your confession?" she gave 450 answers.

In some sessions highly personal and sexual matters were discussed with her various auditors, sometimes with a male auditor. Intimate secrets were extracted from her by such questions as, "What would you not be willing to tell an auditor?"

This preclear was an anxious type of person not quite sure what she was seeking; that she was on occasions mentally disturbed was evident. It was clear that she was in need of psychiatric assistance; she had not sought it in recent years. She found escape from reality in scientology, and considered that going into the HASI was like walking into sanity.

It should not be thought that the foregoing examples exhaust the cases in which matters of sex and perversion were dealt with in an obscene and uninhibited way. Nor should it be thought that they mark the limits of mental depravity reached. By way of further illustration, the transcript of part of the evidence of Mrs. Williams, given before the Board on the 18th September, 1964, is set out in Appendix 19. At that time she was HCO Secretary, and had recently returned to Melbourne after attending a special briefing course at Saint Hill, under the guidance of Hubbard. She was one of the highest ranking scientologists who gave evidence before the Board; as HCO Secretary, she was directly responsible to Hubbard.

Also included in Appendix 19 are details of some preclears' cases which further illustrate the degree of mental depravity reached in some scientology processes.

CHAPTER 26

FAMILY DISCORD

It is clear from the evidence that scientology has been the cause of grave strain and tension in families, both in respect of relations within the family amongst its members and in respect of financial stringency resulting from excessive spending on scientology. The Board heard evidence from a number of non-scientologists whose spouses were in scientology. The number of such witnesses who came forward to give evidence of friction and dissension in existing marriages was understandably small, and it is obvious that many persons refrained from volunteering evidence adverse to scientology because they feared that the giving of evidence would cause further exacerbation of the already strained martial situation. Others, it is believed, refrained from coming forward to give evidence because of the fear that the other spouse might be victimized by the latter on account of his or her inability to handle and control the non-scientologist.

Dalliance with scientology processing and training is not a cheap experience; oral evidence before the Board and the contents of files showed that sometimes grave financial embarrassment attended the squandering on scientology of large sums of money needed for the maintenance of the family. Quite apart from oral evidence, the contents of many files showed that serious family discord was frequently caused by a preclear's activities in scientology, which course she pursued notwithstanding the dissension and unhappiness caused by such conduct.

Such harassed witnesses as gave evidence still had affection for their spouses and were genuinely distressed by the effects which scientology practices were having. They sought to adopt a tolerant and persuasive attitude towards their scientology partners, but such evidence as the Board heard rather suggested that in all but one of these cases such measures were attended with little success. The known exception was the case of a married couple, one of whom gave evidence, who confronted each other in the Board room and are believed to have become reconciled. They are the more fortunate ones. The Board heard evidence of broken marriages in which one partner was a scientologist and in which scientology was at least a contributing factor. This was not because scientology has as a goal the breaking up of marriages where one party is not a scientologist, but rather because, as one witness put it, if a person who was scientology-orientated has a spouse who was not scientology-orientated and was anti-scientology, and on that account there was no chance of reconciliation and no prospect of getting the non-conforming spouse into scientology, then the scientology spouse would be advised to consider giving up the marriage.

An article by Hubbard, distributed as a free pamphlet and reprinted in the Melbourne issue of *Communication* Magazine, Vol. I, No. 19, is a vicious document, and is calculated to cause strife, dissension, suspicion and distrust between husband and wife, where one is a scientologist. In part, this article, which is entitled "Why some fight scientology", reads—

> "Unfortunately the person who does not want you to study scientology is your enemy as well as ours.
>
> When he harangues against us to you as a 'cult' as a 'hoax' as a very bad thing done by very bad people he or she is only saying 'Please, please, please don't try to find me out'.
>
> Thousands of such protesting people carefully investigated by us have been found to have unsavory pasts and sordid motives they did not dare (they felt) permit to come to light. The wife or mother who rails against a family member who takes up scientology is, we regret to have to say, guided by very impure motives, generated in the morass of dread secrets long withheld. The father, husband or friend who frowns upon one knowing more about the mind is hiding something he feels would damage him.
>
> 'You had better leave scientology alone!' is an instinctive defence, prompted in all cases investigated by a guilty conscience.
>
> Once they hear a few truths from scientology such people become afraid. They *know* we know. And if we know this much and if you are further informed, they feel you will find them out. The wife, protesting is hiding such things as infidelity or an unsavoury circumstance, one or many. The husband, protesting, is hiding a past with many blots upon it.
>
> " . . . . Beware the person or group who fights Scientology, for that person fights Truth—not the truth of natural laws but the truth about himself."

The Board is disturbed by the effect which this article could have on a scientology-indoctrinated person who, accepting without question the truth of Hubbard's extravagant assertions, would read into any opposition to scientology an admission of guilt in respect of shameful conduct and sordid secrets.

The prospect of the break-up of a marriage is enhanced if [illegible] is instructed in Hubbardian teaching that sexual relations are "a low tone activity" and that such relations between a person high on the tone scale and a person lower on the tone scale is an aberrative act on the part of the higher toned scientology-conditioned person. The Board heard evidence from the wife of a broken marriage who said that her husband declined to have sexual relations with her because he was on a higher level on the tone scale and she was "of too low tone activity", and "he had reached a higher tone where such physical activity was no longer necessary."

Where members of the family other than the parents have espoused scientology, unhappiness has frequently been caused. Some children have given up study and careers, dissipated their savings, left home and generally adopted towards their parents attitudes which have been various, aggressive, superior, provocative and condescending. In one instance, where violence occurred between parents and their scientologist son, the son went beserk, had to be restrained and was not pacified until Williams and another scientologist arrived.

CHAPTER 27

SCIENTOLOGY AND RELIGION

From time to time during the Inquiry the question arose as to whether the Board was ...d to investigate scientology theories on the basis that scientology was a religion and the ... and practices of scientology were religious beliefs and practices. The Board repeatedly ...at it was not some form of ecclesiastical or theological commission charged to investigate ... beliefs as such, and that it was not concerned to determine whether the beliefs that were ... scientologists were religious or otherwise. The Board was concerned to ascertain the ...gy theories and practices so far as they were held and engaged in in Victoria, and its task ...same in that respect whether or not the theories and practices could properly be described ...gious.

The Board was further concerned to investigate the manner in which these theories and ..., whether religious or not, operated in Victoria and their impact on the community, and ...er or not benefit was being obtained by or harm was being done to members of the ...nity by such practices. The Board made it clear that scientologists were quite entitled to ... whatever they wished—freedom of thought was their right—and it was immaterial that the ... might disagree with a very large part of scientology and regard it as nonsense and contrary ...on. Scientologists are, of course, free to disagree with the Board's conclusion as to the ... of scientology theories, and there are already indications that they will disagree—that is ...right.

However, the carrying into practice of such theories by pernicious techniques from which ... harm results is quite a different matter. In this community, there are different faiths and ...embers are free to hold whatever beliefs they wish, though their creeds differ and are even ...tive disagreement on various tenets. The adherents of scientology, if it be a religion, are ...d to the same freedom of belief, and they have the same freedom, even though it is not a ...on. This, however, as the Board repeatedly pointed out, was not the question.

Those who claim that their beliefs constitute a religion cannot, under the cloak of such ...ion", pursue a course which is evil and a danger to the mental health of the community. ...up of people, by claiming that its particular religion requires the killing of human beings by ...of sacrifice, does not obtain a licence to kill according to its creed. Neither are the adherents ...entology entitled to practise on others their "skills" and techniques which have deleterious ... upon their victims. Nor are they entitled to proselytize by calculated deception.

The Board reiterates that the holding of beliefs is a private matter; it may even be that the ...g of certain scientology beliefs is, with some scientologists, a matter of conscience, though ...ould seem to be inconsistent with the general theme of scientology. What the Board is ...erned to do, pursuant to its terms of reference, is to draw attention to the harm which has been ...e in the past by the practice of scientology, and the harm which will inevitably result in the future ...d scientology be allowed to continue to exploit and mentally ruin the anxious victims of its ...ption.

The foregoing observations apply on the assumption that scientology is a religion; they are ...ly applicable should scientology as known, carried on, practised and applied in Victoria not ... religion. In fact, scientology is not a religion. Apart from an occasional reference to ...ology as a religious brotherhood and a claim to have some affinity with Buddhism and other ...ns, no claim was made at the Inquiry, except forlornly in the final stages, that scientology as ..., carried on, practised and applied in Victoria was a religion.

When the Inquiry began, the stated attitude of the HASI was that scientology was a science ...not a religion. However, towards the end of the Inquiry, when it became apparent to the ...d that the practice of scientology in Victoria had been revealed in a very unfavourable light, ...that it had no evidence with which to controvert the impressive body of expert evidence to ...ffect that it was dangerous to the mental health of the community, an attempt was belatedly ...e to present it as a religion. No evidence was tendered to that effect, but the complaint began ...e made that scientologists were being persecuted because of their religious beliefs, and the ...tion was that bigotry was rampant. This change of front was merely laying the foundation ... eventual withdrawal of the HASI from the Inquiry, and is dealt with elsewhere in this ...ort.

Though scientology has not been, and is not, a religion, some early attempts were made ...ictoria to exploit the favourable attitude which the community usually adopts towards ministers ...eligion and these attempts were along lines suggested by Hubbard. In the early years of ...ology in Victoria, about 1955–1958, some of its practitioners assumed ecclesiastical titles, ...e or more posing as a "minister" and adopting the title "reverend", and one the title "bishop".

There was no valid basis for the assumption of such titles [illegible] and also the wearing of clerical garb which was practised for a short time, merely indicated compliance with directions from Hubbard to assume such poses to help gain entry into hospitals and other places where no one would "dare to hinder or oppose a man of God". In PAB 32, Hubbard wrote that "a society accords to men of the church an access not given to others. Prisons, hospitals and institutions, and those who manage them, cannot do otherwise than welcome men of the church." The practice of such infiltration was referred to as procurement or dissemination, its purpose being to inveigle the sick and the distressed into scientology. The "bishop", one Frank Turnbull, went to New Zealand in the late 1950's. (For further details, see Chapter 15).

Scientology in Victoria has not developed the "founding churches of scientology" which have arisen in the United States and are located in Washington, Los Angeles, New York, Miami, Seattle, Detroit and Dallas. On such evidence as the Board heard concerning the founding churches, one would not classify their practices as those of a religion. What their beliefs are did not appear in evidence and a handbook of their ritual, which was produced in evidence, dealt with little more than how to conduct church services, weddings, christenings and funerals. The instructions as to sermons were that they must always be on some phase of scientology. The handbook did contain "The Church of Scientology Creed", which asserted that its adherents believed, in effect, in the right of man to be free, and included declarations "That all men have inalienable rights to their own religious practices and their performance", and "That the spirit alone may save or heal the body."

When, in 1962, the United States Food and Drug Administration began to investigate the E-meter as an instrument of healing, Hubbard promptly issued HCO Pol. Ltr. of the 29th October, 1962, claiming that the E-meter was "a valid religious instrument, used in Confessionals", pointing out that all scientology corporations were religious in nature, and were incorporated as religious fellowships, and that, as to the London and Commonwealth offices, "they will soon be transferred to Church status when the founding Church of Washington DC is given full tax exemption." Williams said that nothing was done to implement the plan to transfer the Melbourne HASI to "Church status", and he repudiated the suggestion that tax exemption had anything to do with the proposal to give "Church status".

There is no justification for the claim that the E-meter is "a valid religious instrument, used in Confessionals"; in the course of being audited with an E-meter, a preclear is *forced* to tell his most intimate and shameful secrets and he does not make such disclosures as part of a religious practice.

In the early days of scientology in Victoria scientology weddings were performed, the total of such ceremonies being probably under ten in number. In such cases as the Board heard about, the scientology "wedding" was supplementary to the conventionally recognized nuptials, except, perhaps, in one instance. In that case, a witness gave evidence that in about 1957 one of the "reverend" gentlemen mentioned above with whom the witness was then residing was summoned at 4 o'clock in the morning to a flat where a scientologist had a sudden urge to be married. The "reverend" and the witness proceeded to the flat where the expectant couple were and the scientology ceremony took place. The witness said that he felt some anxiety that the couple should embark upon the sea of matrimony with no more formal launching than a scientology ceremony—his anxieties stemmed from the fact that adverse publicity might be given to scientology if such a secret leaked out—but, he said, his anxieties were allayed because eventually the couple were "churched", albeit somewhat tardily, a couple of weeks later.

Some scientologists claim to be "doctors of divinity" and assume the letters "D.D.", a distinction believed to have been bestowed by a hubbardian institution in America. There are few such dignitaries in Australia. One curious instance, however, is that of "Doctor" Marcus Tooley, who practises in Sydney, with a branch office in Melbourne, under the name of "The American College", what he calls "dynamic psychology". Tooley was formerly a prominent scientologist and held the degree of "Doctor of Scientology" and a hubbardian bestowed "D.D." The hubbardian-bestowed "doctorates", are the only justification for Tooley's title of "doctor". Tooley now denies that he is a scientologist, and he claims that what he practises is a form of psychology which has developed either parallel with or independent of scientology. His case is dealt with in Chapter 29.

There is in Victoria one "minister" of the founding church, but this is the founding church of America, for as the witness explained, there is no founding church in Victoria. This "minister" is a woman who qualified for this title, and a certificate signed by Hubbard, by writing a 2,500-word thesis. She has confined the practice of her "ministry", so she said, to a very occasional scientology wedding service which she has conducted merely to oblige friends, and her services have been additional to the conventional ceremonies because she says that she was well aware that she had no authority to conduct a regular wedding service. She has found scientology consistent with her religion, so she said, but in her day she has had several religions and would probably have difficulty today in nominating her current religion.

A partiality for d[illegible] in man[illegible] religion[illegible] number of witnesses were scientologists. They were anxious people seeking something to believe in, and the various beliefs they had savoured did not satisfy them, for such beliefs required the searcher to accept the hard facts of life. In their search for the truth, as they wanted it to be, they found in scientology a panacea which insulated their minds against reality and allowed them to treat as their creed anything which pleased or satisfied or quieted them. Scientology promised them immortality if they could have a reality on the thetan; the scientology "hereafter", with no heaven or hell or purgatory but an unending progress beyond time as a clear or even an operating thetan, gave them just the sort of thing they wanted to believe in. They had not found such escape in the tenets of major religions, Christian and otherwise. Instead, they found refuge from reality in scientology and were able to sustain their illusion of escape by continued scientology processing. One witness had subscribed at one time or another to as many as 23 different religions, some of them quite exotic, but he was somewhat exceptional.

When the Inquiry began, scientologists were very concerned to establish scientology as a science, a precise science, and the whole of the evidence which they then gave was directed towards that end. So far as religion was concerned, reference was made to the injunction of Hubbard—"change no man's politics, change no man's religion, deny sovereignty to no nation"—to demonstrate its non-religious quality. Witnesses said that a person could be a scientologist and could at the same time subscribe to any religion he wished and there would be no conflict. An undated pamphlet of the HASI states that "the HASI is non-religious—it does not demand any belief or faith and is not in conflict with faith. There are people of all faiths who use scientology in their every day living, better their relations with people and their environment." In *HCO Bull.* of the 19th August, 1959, which is entitled "To a Roman Catholic", Hubbard, in an endeavour to ingraciate scientology with members of that denomination, wrote that in Ireland scientology had operated without coming into conflict with the Church, and he added, "Scientology is not an heretic religion and demands no belief or faith and thus is not in conflict with faith!". Some witnesses even said that scientology helped them understand and appreciate their own particular religion better, though they were considerably surprised and embarrassed when they were referred to some of Hubbard's writings, to be mentioned later, on matters religious which they could not reconcile with their particular religious beliefs.

The eighth dynamic in scientology is variously described as the urge towards existence, as infinity, the dynamic of the Supreme Being, the infinite or God dynamic, the Creator, the Infinite Nature; it is called the eighth dynamic, so Hubbard states, because the symbol for infinity stood upright makes the letter "8". Hubbard shows a curious reluctance to write about the eighth dynamic, and scientology writers somewhat ingenuously leave it to each other to discuss. Scientology, writes Hubbard, "does not intrude into the dynamic of the Supreme Being", and its claim is that scientology "embraces" only the first seven dynamics.

The Attitude of Scientology to Religion.

Except for the purpose of deceit, scientology has not been practised in Victoria on the basis that it even remotely resembles a religion.

In advertisements and in the personal efficiency courses the HASI takes care not to disclose Hubbard's disparagement of religion. The directive, "Change no man's religion" is brought to the attention of the beginner, and scientology is paraded as quite consistent with and even as a help to all religion, of whatever denomination. It is only after the preclear has been conditioned by training and processing that he is likely to learn of Hubbard's cynical hostility to religion.

The attitude of Hubbard towards religion is one of bitter cynicism and ridicule, which gives the lie to his directive to "change no man's religion". In a warped and sneering fashion he snipes at all things sacred in much the same way as he attacks the medical profession, though there is generally less venom in his tone when he is dealing with religion.

Scientology is opposed to religion as such, irrespective of kind or denomination. The essence of Hubbard's axioms of scientology is that the universe was created not by God, but by a conglomeration of thetans who postulated the universe. Sometimes God is referred to as the Evil Thetan. Many of the theories he propounds are almost the negation of Christian thought and morality.

Hubbard spent some of his youthful years in the Orient and probably absorbed some Eastern learning, being particularly interested in Buddhism. He considers that his travels and research have made him an authority on the customs and religions of the peoples of the world. In *Scientology*: 8-8008, after dealing with the Early Greeks, he writes that

> "more modern man has fallen into the error of making God into the body of a homo sapiens and posting him somewhere on high with a craving for vengeance and a pettiness in punishment matched only by the degradation of homo sapiens himself. There are gods above all other gods, and gods beyond the gods of universes, but it were better, far better, to be a raving madman in his cell than to be a thing with the ego, cruelty and jealous lust that base religions have set up to make men grovel down."

These loosely expressed sentences are probably susceptible of several meanings, but their evident meaning is one disparaging of Christian belief, and this passage somewhat shocked certain scientology witnesses who had earlier said that they had not found anything in scientology which was opposed to their particular religion.

Whenever Hubbard mentions religion the note of disparagement is present. For instance, in PAB 130, Hubbard writes, "Purgatory and hell is a total myth: an invention just to make people very unhappy and is a vicious lie." In PAB 32, Hubbard writes, "Only a barbaric minister is a 'Man of God'. In all enlightened religions such men are called 'Men of Wisdom'". In PAB 31 Hubbard writes,

> "Religion does much to keep the assumption in restimulation, being basically a control mechanism used by those who have sent the preclear into a body. You will find the cross as a symbol all over the universe, and the Christ legend as an implant in preclears a million years ago."

In PAB 37 Hubbard writes "For two thousand years Man has not had health, happiness, or immortality, yet they were promised to him two thousand years ago, and Scientology is delivering them today."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 21st January, AD 10 (1960), Hubbard writes,

> "Some churches used a mechanism of confession. This was a limited effort to relieve a person of the pressure of his overt acts. Later the mechanism of confession was employed as a kind of blackmail by which increased contribution could be obtained from the person confessing."

In PAB 31 it is written,

> "A few operating thetans—scarcity—could lead to trouble. Witness the chaos resulting from the activities and other determinism technology of one operating thetan, 2,000 years ago. It is despicable and utterly beneath contempt to tell a man he must repent, that he is evil. Those who talk most about peace on earth and good-will among men themselves carry forward the seas of unrest, war and chaos."

In *Certainty* Magazine, Vol. 5. No. 10, it is written, "Two and a half thousand years ago a handful of clears civilized half a billion people. What if we were all clear. Neither Lord Buddah nor Jesus Christ were OT's according to the evidence. They were just a shade above clear."

The "poet laureate" of scientology, Julian Cooper, wrote a poem, evidently with Hubbard's commendation, the text of which was distributed by the HCO as suitable for publication in magazines, part of which was :

> "They that worship Jesus nailed upon a cross above an altar,
> While an old priest chants . . . .
> Do they know what they worship ?
> Do they know who they worship ?
> Can they recognize what they worship . . . . ?
> Bondage of unconfronted facsimiles implanted so as to control and invalidate, is what they worship."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 18th July, 1959, appears this "Historical note" :

> "The whole christian movement is based on the victim. Compulsion of the overt-act motivator sequence. They won by appealing to victims. We can win by converting victims. Christianity succeeded by making people into victims. We can succeed by making victims into people."

In *HCO Bull.* of the 11th May, AD 13 (1963), popularly called the "Heaven" bulletin, Hubbard states that he has been to Heaven. He claims that the bulletin is

> "based on over a thousand hours of research auditing, analyzing the facsimiles of the reactive mind, and with the help of a Mark V Electrometer. It is scientific research and is not in any way based upon the mere opinion of the researcher . . . . The contents of this HCO Bulletin discover the apparent underlying impulses of religious zealotism and the source of the religious mania and insanity which terrorized Earth over the ages and has given religion the appearance of insanity."

In the bulletin, amongst many other things, he writes,

> "The Goals-Problems-Mass implants, which are the apparent basic source of aberration and human travail, which began with the goal to Forget, were cynically done 'in Heaven'.

For a long while, some people have been cross with me for my lack of co-operation in believing in a Christian Heaven, God and Christ. I have never said I didn't disbelieve in a Big Thetan but there was certainly something very corny about Heaven *et al.* Now I have to apologize. There was a Heaven. Not too unlike, in cruel betrayal, the heaven of the Assassins in the 12th Century who, like everyone else, dramatized the whole track implants—if a bit more so . . . .

"The symbol of the crucified Christ is very apt indeed. It's the symbol of a thetan betrayed . . . ."

He then tells of how he, apparently, visited Heaven on two occasions.

"The first time I arrived and the moment of the implant To Forget was dated at 43,891,832,611,177 years, 344 days, 10 hours, 20 minutes and 40 seconds from 10 : 02½ P.M. Dayiight Greenwich Time May 9, 1963. The second series was dated to the moment of the implant To Forget as 42,681,459,477,315 years, 132 days, 18 hours, 20 minutes and 15 seconds from 11 : 02½ P.M. Daylight Greenwich Time May 9, 1963."

He tells further that the implants were electronic by nature and following the pattern of the ?M. that implanting was done on a non-visible thetan, which arrived in a ship in a doll body. On e first occasion there were 29 implanted goals, on the second, 21 ; on each occasion the first three .s were the same, namely, To Forget, To Remember, To Go Away.

On both occasions the Gates of Heaven were visible.

"The gates of the first series are well done, well built. An avenue of statues of saints leads up to them. The gate pillars are surmounted by marble angels. The entering grounds are very well kept, laid out like Bush Gardens in Pasadena, so often seen in the movies. Aside from the implant boxes which lie across from each other on the walk there are other noises and sounds as though the saints are defending and berating . . . .

The second series, probably in the same place, shows what a trillion years of overt acts does (or is an additional trickery to collapse one's time). The place is shabby. The vegetation is gone. The pillars are scruffy. The saints have vanished. So have the angels. A sign on one (the left as you enter) says 'This is Heaven'. The right has a sign 'Hell' with an arrow and inside the grounds one can see the excavations like archaeological diggings with raw terraces, that lead to 'Hell'. Plain wire fencing encloses the place. There is a sentry box beside and outside the right pillar. The roadway 'leading up' to the gates is deeply eroded. An effigy of Joseph, complete with desert clothing is seen approaching the gates (but not moving) leading a donkey which 'carries' the original Madonna and child from 'Bethlehem'. The implanting boxes lie on either side of this 'entering' path at path level."

There is a great deal more in similar vein, the research which Hubbard did upon himself ! others producing a great amount of hallucinatory nonsense enthusiastically conjured up in ..se to suggestions made before and during hypnotic auditing sessions, yet accepted as reality ..verified scientific fact by Hubbard and his followers.

The bulletin concludes,

"Further, we have our hands on an appalling bit of technology where the world is concerned. With rapidity and a Meter it can be shown that Heaven is a false dream and that the old religion was based on a very painful lie, a cynical betrayal.

What does this do to any religious nature of Scientology ? It strengthens it. New religions always overthrow the false gods of the old, they do something to better man. We can improve man. We can show the old gods false. And we can open up the universe as a happier place in which the spirit may dwell. What more can you expect. This actually places us far beyond any other beings that are about. It puts us, through increased beingness and a restoration of life, in control of much destiny.

We have now only a few unsolved problems about life, huge though they may be, such as the construction of bodies and how does one establish the character of and communicate, if feasible, with beings who are making trees and insects. There are a few things like these. But I imagine when we finally manage to communicate with beetles under rocks and free them, we'll no doubt find the Creator of Heaven who 43 + Trillion years ago designed and built the Pearly Gates and entrapped us all.

Good Lord, I'd hate to be guilty of that overt. But never mind—you aren't either. That guy is Gone (I hope !)".

Some scientology witnesses sought to explain that Hubbard really did not mean that it was ..t that he was writing about in this bulletin, but either that it was "hell" or "a hell" over ..ance to which some "racketeer" had written "Heaven". The suggestion was, as ..I puts it in the bulletin, that "Before you went to Heaven you were not really very good

or very bad, but you didn't think you had lived only once and you had a good memory and knew who you were and enjoyed life", and that when you went to this place which was got up to resemble Heaven, you were implanted with aberrative goals to forget and the like, which somehow conditioned you to believe in this present lifetime a variety of things about Heaven because of the deception practised by the implanters 43 trillion years ago. Actually no scientology witnesses could explain what Hubbard meant, except that Hubbard says what he means and that "an ordinary person" would not understand the bulletin.

Care is taken by Hubbard to ensure that while a student is on course he is kept away from influences which might be likely to assist him to resist the pernicious learning which he is absorbing. In HCO Pol. Lr. of the 22nd November, 1961, appear the "Training Course Rules and Regulations", one of which reads—

> "24. Do not engage in any rite, ceremony, practice, exercise, meditation, diet, food therapy, or any similar occult, mystical, religious, naturopathic, homeopathic or chiropractic treatment or any other healing or mental therapy while on Course without the express permission of the Director of Training."

Courses may be as short as two weeks or may extend over many months. Absence from salutary influences for such lengthy periods tends to increase the domination of the HASI over the preclear.

Williams, the grandson of a clergyman, said that scientology was particularly careful not to interfere with anyone's religion and that his own religious views had not been changed away from Christianity by reason of anything he had studied in scientolgy. One young woman, struggling to escape from scientology, said that one of the many side effects of the past lives teaching of scientology was that it "knocks your belief in the church."

One scientology witness considered that it was consistent with his Christian teaching in relation to the human soul, that it might well have returned to Earth on a number of occasions after visiting implant stations in the intermediate period. Other witnesses agreed that scientology was inconsistent with their Christian beliefs. Some said that they saw no inconsistency. One considered scientology more christian than Christianity. Another said that Hubbard's disparagement of religion was merely the expression of scientific or philosophic hypotheses, and there was no inconsistency because religion was one thing and philosophy another, and the witness sought to justify the apparent difference between Christianity and scientology by saying in effect that one was not being inconsistent if, when writing in one frame of reference, one contradicted what was a fact in another frame of reference.

That scientology witnesses were partisan on the question of whether Hubbard was hostile to religion was, of course, apparent. An ordinary person, reading the writings of Hubbard, a man who "says what he means", can judge for himself.

In a community which is nominally Christian, Hubbard's disparagement of religion is blasphemous and a further evil feature of scientology.

Promise of Immortality.

Hubbard exploits in two ways what psychologists regard as "the great mystery and the great threat to us as human beings", namely, death. Hubbard promises immortality through scientology, and he warns that death awaits those who oppose scientology. In making such a promise, Hubbard ascribes immortality to the thetan and the suggestion is that a person cannot enjoy immortality unless he has a reality on the thetan and on scientology teachings.

In *Certainty* Magazine, Vol. 3, No 9, R. Kemp, who is described as "D.Scn., D.D.", writes, "Of course all people are thetans (spirits) and all thetans are immortal and indestructible: they cannot under any circumstances actually and finally die, but they can get awful close to it . . . ."

The editorial note to *Scientology*: 8-80 is sufficiently garbled to convey the impression that scientology, which claims to bestow the ability to heal the ill without physical contact and to cure the insane and the incapacitated, may also revive the dead or dying. In *Certainty* Magazine Vol. 4, No. 12, Hubbard writes,

> "Well, I've been working now for a lot of years to bring Dianetics and Scientology up to a point of super-magic. It was easy to get them up to magic . . . .", and the article goes on to say that there was "enough data to know that dying wasn't fatal but *still* men died and dying often hurts."

The claim is made in PAB's Book 3, and repeated elsewhere that "Scientology can demonstrate that it can obtain the goals set for man by Christ, which are: Wisdom, God-Health and Immortality". In Infm. Lr. of the 24th November, 1963, Hubbard writes, "No organization which can achieve individual immortality ever worries much about momentary hostility. And individual immortality is not only in our grasp but is now being achieved."

In HCO Info Ltr of the 1st September, AD 13 (1963), which tells of a young woman, who on her death had indicated that she would return to pick up the body of a girl and take up where she had left off, Hubbard writes, "We lose very few people by death, unlike the healing professions who lose their practitioners in hordes. But we do temporarily lose some by death. A dozen or so in the past few years." Though, when writing along these lines, Hubbard is writing about the thetan, so garbled is much of what he writes on this subject that his followers may be excused for believing—as some appear to have believed—that the immortality promised is immortality in respect of their earthly or human life. As recently as May, 1965, the Melbourne *Communication* Magazine, unequivocally states "An intensive at the Hubbard Guidance Centre puts you on the road to freedom from sickness misery and death."

The Auditor, the Saint Hill Journal of Scientology, mailed direct from East Grinstead to Victorians on the HASI mailing lists, in explaining in issue No. 8 (1965) what scientology *really* is asserts, "It is the only thing which can salvage you from *sickness* and *eventual death*".

It was said by one witness that, since scientology ensured good health by proofing against illness, scientology was, in effect, ensuring at least longevity, and very few if any people who had espoused scientology were known to have died.

Scientology is opposed to all forms of punishment, and Hubbard has told his followers that "purgatory and hell is a total myth, an invention just to make people very unhappy and is a vicious lie". Comforted by these and similar statements, deluded preclears are able to shut their eyes to the reality of normal human problems which they may have, and to find refuge in scientology theories about the immortality of the thetan which will keep on returning to earth again and again for eternity, without the obligation of accounting, according to Christian belief, for this life's conduct.

Hubbard repeatedly predicts death or disaster for those who oppose scientology. He writes from time to time of long lists of people who have died because they have opposed scientology and offers to produce the death list to the doubters. Specifically, in Com. Mag. Vol. 1, No. 19, Hubbard writes, "On the other hand, without any action taken against them, of twenty-one highly placed attackers, seventeen are now dead." Elsewhere he writes that each and every one of the "squirrels" of yesteryear have met with disaster, the biggest squirrel in Great Britain being recently found in the bankruptcy court. (A squirrel is one who has given up allegiance to Hubbard but still purports to practise scientology, picturesquely described in evidence by a former scientologist as a madman running around collecting nuts.) Hubbard lists other cases of individuals who, having acted in a way hostile to scientology, have suffered disaster, such as one tradesman who overcharged the organization and contracted TB, and a bill collector who, when he realized how terrible it was to endeavour to collect a debt from Hubbard, committed suicide half an hour later.

In *HCO Bull.* of the 29th July, 1963, Hubbard reports with evident glee, "Government attacks have entered a more desultory stage. Meters will go to jury trial eventually and we will certainly win. The U.S. Government Attorney handling the case became terribly ill and had to resign it".

A number of witnesses gave evidence that they were aware of a general belief amongst scientologists that hostility to scientology rendered a person likely to die on that account, not by physical violence at the hands of scientologists but because he would be so overwhelmed by the enormity of his overt that death would ensue as the motivator. The effect of such a belief was observed in the case of one woman witness who believed that any person who turned against scientology could expect to die within twelve months. She tried to break away from scientology in the early stages of the Inquiry but she returned to the fold at a later stage partly, at least, because she feared she would suffer harm, even death, should she defect.

This fear of death is one of the elements which keep Hubbard's followers in subjection, and constrain them to continue in their acceptance of his teachings. They fear the human death which Hubbard has said will follow their defection, and they fear the loss of the immortality which acceptance of his teachings makes into a reality for them. Hubbard prescribes effective treatment as soon as doubts begin to arise. The waverer, while still a worried believer, is processed and his overts revealed and his continued subjection ensured by further indoctrination.

CHAPTER 28

SCIENTOLOGY AND POLITICS

Hubbard writes, "Change no man's politics". The only qualification to scientology's claim that it is non-political is that it is wholeheartedly and enthusiastically opposed to Communism. Hubbard, however, has no love for governments in general. In *Affinity* Magazine, Issue No. 5, Hubbard writes: "If we place the government on our chart of human evaluation we find a craven psychotic . . . . Governments are insane."

In Com. Mag. June, 1960, Vol. 2, No. 6, the Melbourne HASI reprinted an article by Hubbard entitled "Special Zone Plan". This article is capable of several interpretations: a commemoration of the tenth anniversary of some breakthrough of Hubbard, a review of progress during the previous ten years, an exposition on the eight dynamics, an enthusiastic appeal for more industry and activity on the part of scientologists, an appeal to exert more influence and control in circles or "zones" in which each scientologist moves, even a direction to take over governments. It had something for everybody, and scientologists read it and were impressed by whatever particular feature appealed to them.

For the housewife, Hubbard wrote:

> "See this: a housewife, already successfully employing scientology in her own home, trained to professional level, takes over a women's club as secretary or some key position. She straightens up the club affairs by applying comm practice and making peace, and then, incidental to the club's main function, pushes scientology into a zone of special interest in the club—children, straightening up marriages, whatever comes to hand and even taking fees for it—meanwhile of course, going on being a successful and contributing wife."

For the junior executive, Hubbard wrote:

> "Or this: a scientologist, a lesser executive or even a clerk in a company, trains as a professional auditor, and seeing where the company is heading, begins to pick up its loose ends by strengthening its comm lines or its personnel abilities. Without 'selling' anybody scientology, just studies out the bogs and remedies them. If only as 'an able person' he would rapidly expand a zone of control, to say nothing of his personal standing in the company. This has been and is being done steadily across the world. Now that we have pre-sessioning, it's easy to straighten up other people. Our unreleased technology on handling third dynamic business situations is staggeringly large. You'd be surprised how easy it is to audit seniors. They and their families have so many troubles. Or how easy it is to spot the emergency-maker and audit him."

In respect of government, Hubbard wrote:

> "And see this: a race is staggering along making difficulties for itself. Locate its leaders. Get a paid post as a secretary or officer of the staff of the leaders of that race. And by any means, audit them into ability and handle their affairs to bring co-operation, not trouble. Every race that is in turmoil in a nation has quasi-social groups around its leaders.
>
> And this: a nation or a state runs on the ability of its department heads, its governors, or any other leaders. It is easy to get posts in such areas unless one has delusions of grandeur or fear of it. Don't bother to get elected. Get a job on the secretarial staff or the bodyguard, use any talent one has to get a place close in, go to work on the environment and make it function better. Occasionally one might lose, but in the large majority, doing a good job and making the environment function will result in promotion, better contacts, a widening zone.
>
> The cue in all this is don't seek the co-operation of groups. Don't ask for permission. Just enter them and start functioning to make the group win through effectiveness and sanity."

Whatever may be Hubbard's aspirations in his special Zone Plan, it is evident that many scientologists believed that it was some sort of plan to dominate, by political means, countries and eventually the whole Earth. One preclear who had affiliations with the Australian Labor Party saw the Zone Plan as "a very able plan for infiltration and subversion of the key institutions of the country," the intention of the plan being "to create by those subversive means a scientology government"; and he was so enthusiastic about the possibilities which scientology offered for political domination that he concocted a plan to scientologize the Australian Labor Party. In a letter to Williams dated the 16th January, 1961, he wrote:

> "My goals for the Zone Plan are to make my organization a Scientology Organization with all executives HPA graduates, and to use our publications to improve administration, management and communication in the Labor movement and interest the Australian Labor Party and Trade Union officials in taking scientology training

The Australian Labor Party as an organization using scientology principles would soon win a Government as soon as the next Federal election.

With Australia led by a government employing scientology principles we should soon have a civilization which can extend influence overseas."

He submitted his plan to Hubbard and obtained his approval. Mrs. Williams, who, according to Com. Mag. Vol. 2. No. 1 of January, 1960," once vowed Australia will be the first scientology continent ", approved of this preclear's ambition to scientologize the Australian Labor Party. His Zone Plan was not implemented. By a queer twist, this preclear sustained an " ARC break " with the Australian Labor Party, and while still in scientology he changed his political affiliations. Whether it was scientology which changed his politics does not appear.

Another executive had the ambition to take control of a large company and then to have executives only those who were scientologists.

A police constable who resigned from the Victoria Police Force and occupied the post of " Director of Zoning " at the HASI, described the Zone Plan as a means of disseminating scientology in the various " zones " in which preclears moved, and he kept a card index to show the various zones—industrial, social, professional, &c.,—in which preclears moved.

In some of Hubbard's writings obscure references are made to the " 1970 Plan ". Williams said that the 1970 Plan was merely an expression used to describe the objective of the scientology organization to be reorganized within itself and " tidied up " by 1970.

The only overt political action of which evidence was given to the Board was in relation to the 1964 Victorian elections. The Melbourne HASI Com. Mag. Vol. 6, No. 5A for May, 1964, carried an article written by Williams, entitled " A Declaration of War ", which stated, " It is the urgent duty of every scientologist in Victoria to get out and make certain that the Australian Labor Party is defeated completely and thoroughly and forever at the election." Williams said he wrote this article for humanitarian, not political, reasons, because the Australian Labor Party was hostile to the HASI which was entitled to defend itself.

The HASI did, however, explore the possibility of promoting scientology in various Government departments, and a number of Victorian public servants have shown an interest in scientology. The number involved and the extent of their involvement is not known in detail, except that it would seem that the number is probably very small. The HASI considered the Education Department to be a good " procurement area " and in the early days of scientology in Victoria some effort seems to have been made to infiltrate that Department, but there is no evidence that scientology made any headway in the Department as such, though a significant fact is that several highly placed staff members of the HASI are former school teachers. One scientologist, still a school teacher, formerly had her own private school. She introduced scientology techniques into her school, apparently causing alarm amongst parents, and the school closed.

About nine years ago, a scientologist approached the Chief Probation Officer of the Children's Court, claiming that scientology could help to reform delinquent children. It is known that four children with Children's Court records went to the HASI. One, a retarded child, showed some signs of increased communication after doing some elementary exercises ; the child resumed his criminal activities. No information was available as to the effect, if any, which scientology had on the remaining two children. The Chief Probation Officer never investigated scientology sufficiently to see that it offered no solution to the problems of juvenile delinquency. The techniques used upon the child who became more communicative were of a very elementary kind ; they cannot be claimed as exclusive to scientology and were not unique procedures.

Hubbard has displayed great cunning in anticipating attacks upon himself and scientology by providing in advance a weapon with which to retaliate. Hostility to Communism finds a prominent place in scientology. Scientology is almost rabidly opposed to Communism and Hubbard frequently denounces in flamboyant and intemperate terms. In doing so, he is laying the foundation for his counter-attack on those who attack scientology, for it is a standard technique for scientologists to stigmatize anyone opposed to them as communists, thereby to blunt the attack on scientology and turn attention from scientology by the odium they hope will be felt against its alleged communistic attackers. Scientology had its origin in the early 1950's in America in an era when " McCarthyism " was rampant, and Hubbard readily appreciated the value of discrediting any opposition and stilling criticism by branding any attack on scientology as communist-inspired. This technique has been widely practised in Victoria. In one case at least the circumstances were almost amusing, for the impudent threats which accompanied the attempts by the HASI to muzzle the critic. The situation arose out of an answer given in 1960 by the Rev. Dr. L. Rumble, M.S.C., in a radio

session called "Question Box" where, in answer to an inquirer who sought Dr. Rumble's advice on scientology, [illegible] answered simply "Have nothing to do with it"; adding that "only credulous and gullible people will be impressed by the high-brow term, as a fruit-shop proprietor hopes simpletons will be by the description of himself as a 'Fruitologist'". Dr. Rumble further said, "You flatter it by calling it a 'science'. *Time* magazine recently described 'scientology' as compounded of 'equal parts of science-fiction, dianetics and jabberwocky'!"

The reply was also published in a Catholic weekly newspaper, *The Tribune*, circulating in Victoria. Dr. Rumble's reply provoked two letters from the HASI, one to Dr. Rumble from Williams as Association Secretary for Australia of the HASI, and one to the editor of *The Tribune*, from Gogerly, who assumed for the occasion the pretentious title of "Director Government Relations". The Williams letter to Dr. Rumble read in part:

> ". . . . by your utterance you have not only divorced yourself from the main international body of Catholic attitude to scientology but have allied yourself further with international subversive communism. By attacking scientology you are attacking one of the most ardent and vigorous groups in the field of combating communism and maintaining national security.
>
> It is our policy to investigate subversives through our own channels as well as to co-operate with national security organizations.
>
> Scientology has never been a threat to the honest and upright of any nationality or belief. Only those who tread dark paths or are on the payroll of a specialized interest seeking to profit by the sickness and troubles of man would fight a group of people trying to help man. May these sick and troubled offer their forgiveness."

Gogerly's letter to the Editor of *The Tribune* read in part:

> "It is the policy of this Association throughout the world to investigate every attack on scientology. We have found that the attackers have always had something to hide. Facts uncovered in these investigations have generally been given to government security services, police, &c. Dr. Rumble is now being investigated and has been apprised of this fact already. Any facts brought to light of interest to security services will be given to them. We generally in such investigations make public any facts which are of interest to the public, their safety, or elucidation."

The sequel to the threat to investigate and report Dr. Rumble is not known. There was no evidence that any such "investigation" took place and probably it did not, for few things would be more unlikely than a clandestine liaison between Dr. Rumble and Communism.

The HASI from time to time did in fact employ enquiry agents to investigate those it regarded as hostile to it. It appears that Dr. Dickson, the Medical Secretary of the Victorian Branch of the Australian Medical Association, was investigated by inquiry agents on behalf of the HASI to ascertain whether he had any communistic associations. He was found to be "clear" on this score. The Honorable J. W. Galbally, M.L.C. was also investigated by inquiry agents on behalf of the HASI. What particular aspects were investigated did not appear from the evidence, but whatever it was, the result was also negative.

As part of his defence mechanism, Hubbard set up in America his own National Academy of American Psychology (NAAP), and in 1957 this organization impudently sent to all mental health practitioners in the U.S.A.—almost all of whom, if not all, were not members of or any way associated with the "National Academy of American Psychology" and were unaware of its existence—a copy of the "Loyalty Oath", to which they were required to subscribe. This oath was objectionable in form and typically hubbardian in its inflammatory language. (See Appendix No. 18). The threat was made that those who did not subscribe were to be classified as "potentially subversive", those who "railed" against it were to be classified "subversive" and their names submitted to Government authorities for further action. The "oath" was to be submitted not only to all psychologists, psychiatrists and psycho-analysts but also to "ministers of various denominations who engage in mental practice," and it was said that "similar procedure may in the future be initiated in the British Commonwealth depending upon the outcome of the American operation."

By this manoeuvre, Hubbard planned to anticipate attacks on himself and his organization by the American medical profession, and he was starting to arm himself for a counter attack with the retort that many or all American mental health practitioners were disloyal and potentially subversive since they had failed or refused to sign his "Loyalty Oath".

Such a scheme is in line with Hubbard's practice of "smearing" the founders of modern psychiatry and psychology by attributing to them communistic tendencies, and seeking thereby to discredit their sciences. The Melbourne HASI claims to be a member of N.A.A.P.

The Melbourne HASI claimed to be a valuable instrument for preserving national security, and that it co-operated with the Commonwealth Security Service on a number of occasions. This co-operation did not appear to extend beyond informing the Security Service of one or more pieces of information which a preclear or student had revealed concerning another person or persons. There is no reason to suppose that the HASI revealed anything to the Security Service about the preclear in question or that the air of mystery and importance surrounding the alleged disclosures to the Security Service was justified. The reticence of Williams on this matter rather suggested that it was merely another pretentious claim.

In his denunciation of Communism, Hubbard repeatedly refers to the *Brain-washing* Manual as an illustration of the manner in which Communism is striving for world domination. A serious aspect of scientology is that numerous passages in the Manual, with the substitutions indicated in Appendix 16 made, show a remarkable parallel between the brainwashing techniques attributed to psychopolitics and Hubbard's techniques. Many scientologists, inspired by Hubbard, have the goal to scientologize and clear the whole world. Scientology techniques are directed towards domination of the mind. In this community, the normal person may regard as fatuous the thought that a sufficient number of persons could embrace scientology to make it a political menace to the community as a whole. The Board is not concerned to speculate, but, in a generation in which the conquest of the mind is the primary target, a new enemy may well find the pernicious techniques of scientology amongst its armoury.

Church of Scientology – Folder 3C

19

POSTMASTER: If addressee has moved and new address is known, notify sender on form 3547, postage for which is guaranteed.

RETURN POSTAGE GUARANTEED

BETTER BUSINESS BUREAU OF
MARICOPA COUNTY, INC.
727 HERD BLDG. 112 N. CENTRAL AVE.
PHOENIX, ARIZONA

Facts
Official Publication of
THE BETTER BUSINESS BUREAU
OF AKRON, INC.
8 EAST BUCHTEL BLDG.
AKRON 8, OHIO

FRED A. MAYFIELD - - PRESIDENT
JOHN L. O'BRIEN - MANAGER-EDITOR
ROBERT QUINTNER - - COUNSEL

Subscription Price — $1.00 per Year
to members.

SEC. SEC. P. L. & R.
U. S. POSTAGE
PAID
AKRON, OHIO
Permit No. 45

SCHLENK MOVES TO CORPUS CHRISTI

Henry O. Schlenk, who since 1947 has been Business Relations Director of your Bureau in Akron will leave June 1st to assist the Better Business Bureau Organizing Committee of Corpus Christi, Texas in establishing a Bureau in that city. When this new Bureau is ready to start operations, Schlenk will be installed as its manager. This will be the seventh Better Business Bureau in Texas.

"Hank" Schlenk has had a principal responsibility in the bringing in of the 300-odd new Akron business firms who have joined the Akron Bureau in the past four years. He has been active in the Service Division, as an investigator of various solicitations and he set up the Bureau's Employee Service Program for use in Akron industrial plants.

He has been a wheel-horse in the local Junior Chamber of Commerce, serving two terms as Trustee and one as Vice-President. He was one of two candidates nominated for the Presidency of that organization, but was forced to withdraw dramatically the last minute as the confirmation of his Corpus Christi appointment came through.

Mrs. Schlenk has been a merchandise shopper for the Bureau and this spring she was the State's principal witness in the trial convicting four unlicensed chiropractors in Akron. The Schlenks and their two youngsters have lived at 780 Copley Road.

"CAREFUL WITH DIANETICS" CAUTION PSYCHOLOGISTS

Local inquiries to the Better Business Bureau wherein some persons are apparently offering "Dianetic" treatments or hearings for $7.50 an hour prompted us to check into this new fad further.

A book, "Dianetics" published last year by L. Ron Hubbard offers various theraputic techniques for mental problems which Mr. Hubbard claims can be used and applied by any individual without medical or psychiatric training. Mr. Hubbard himself is described by his publishers as a mathematician and a philosopher, but he is not a licensed medical man.

The American Psychological Association has described the book as, "a hodge podge of accepted theraputic techniques with new names". This Association does not agree with Mr. Hubbard's assertion that anyone having read this book may practice this type of mental theraphy safely without danger to the patient.

The Better Business Bureau of Akron, without presuming to pass on the merits of this controversy, does hold the opinion that few Akronites would knowingly call in a clumsy-thumbed screw-driver mechanic to repair the expensive electronic miracle that is a modern television set. It hardly seems logical then to permit an untrained amateur psychologist to monkey with that infinitely more complex miracle of coordination, the human mind.

"LIVER" Barred From Name of Carter's Pills

Carter Products, Inc. has been ordered by the Federal Trade Commission to stop using the word, "liver" in the name, advertising and selling its pills, formerly known as "Carter's Little Liver Pills". The Commission based its order on its finding that the pills have no value in the treatment of any condition, disease or disorder of the liver.

This is another significant link of the chain that the FTC is forging around that small but noisy group of medical pitchmen who distort the honest purposes of advertising with irresponsible spiels. In releasing the unanimous opinion of the FTC, Commissioner John Carson said:

"The Commission is not opposed to 'advertising'! Nor is any Commissioner or employee of the Commission opposed to 'advertising'. No rational man is opposed to 'advertising' or to any legitimate form of merchandising".

Calling on the manufacturers and distributors of medicinal preparations and their advertising agencies to "rid the house" of those who misrepresent their products, Commissioner Carson said:

"There is every reason to believe that the consumers who are victims of these practices are all too often the less informed, and less able to protect themselves and their pocketbooks . . . They are all too often the consumers who are weakened by the fear of illness and burdensome medical expenses, and by unemployment, and who thus become the ready victims of those who would prey on them by falsely advertising medicinal products."

The Church of Scientology and its ministers are closely interested in your good health.

Devotedly, the practitioners of this Church visit hundreds of people who are ill and unhappy.

The ministers and practitioners of this Church go further than simple comfort and prayer. Their activities are dedicated to being effective.

Christ set three goals for Man: Wisdom, Good Health, and Immortality.

The Church of Scientology believes deeply that these goals are worthwhile, that they should be accomplished.

By Divine and earthly authority, we of the Church can apply effective skills to the mind and spirit, and can bring them greater freedom, rest, and peace.

The brothers of this Church are not zealots or bigots. They do not demand that you believe. They are highly skilled and degreed experts in the alleviation of suffering. They are long-trained and practiced in the handling and relief of the ills of mind and spirit.

Our way of carrying out the goals of Christ is to bring about Wisdom, Good Health, and Immortality in the individual man.

To do this, our practitioners have been trained, in addition to ecclesiastical subjects, in all the better known skills of the mind and spirit, and the wisdom of ten thousand years of thinking men as well.

In particular, the people of the Church are experts in Scientology, a science which means "Wisdom," or knowing how to know about life.

Scientology, in the hands of a practitioner, can accomplish for Man the goals which have been set. Our practitioners are skilled as well in Freudian Analysis, and in Dianetics.

You can have confidence in Scientology because of the Code of the Scientologist. As a Scientologist, I pledge myself to the Code of Scientology for the good of all.

1) To hear or speak no word of disparagement to the press, public or preclears concerning any of my fellow Scientologists, our professional organization or those whose names are closely connected to this science.
2) To use the best I know of Scientology to the best of my ability to better my preclears, groups and the world.
3) To refuse to accept for processing and to refuse to accept money from any preclear or group I feel I cannot honestly help.
4) To punish to the fullest extent of my power anyone misusing or degrading Scientology to harmful ends.
5) To prevent the use of Scientology in advertisements of other products.
6) To discourage the abuse of Scientology in the press.
7) To employ Scientology to the greatest good of the greatest number of dynamics.
8) To render good processing, sound training and good discipline to those students or peoples entrusted to my care.
9) To refuse to impart the personal secrets of my preclears.
10) To engage in no unseemly disputes with the uninformed on the subject of my profession.

To secure such a source of help and such a guarantee of refund, you or your family need only contact the pastor of the Church of Scientology, at 403 E. Roosevelt, or phone

The Church of Scientology does not, in any way, conflict with, practice, or discourage medical science. Our sole concern is with the hastening of recovery from accident or shock, the eradication of psychomatic relapses, or the alleviation of conditions of ill health stemming from the mind and spirit.

20

21

IN THE SUPERIOR COURT

COUNTY OF MARICOPA, STATE OF ARIZONA

THE STATE OF ARIZONA

vs.

EDD CLARK

Defendant.

No.

INFORMATION FOR

PRACTICING MEDICINE WITHOUT A LICENSE (5 Counts)

In the name and by the authority of the State of Arizona

EDD CLARK

is accused this 13th day of September, 1955, by the County Attorney of Maricopa County, State of Arizona, by this information, of the crime of PRACTICING MEDICINE WITHOUT A LICENSE, a felony, committed as follows, to-wit:

COUNT I

The said Edd Clark on or about the 25th day of August, 1955, and before the filing of this information at and in the County of Maricopa, State of Arizona, did then and there wilfully, unlawfully and feloniously practice medicine upon one FYTHEL DEUEL, a human being, by then and there claiming his willingness to cure human ills for compensation, he not having any license so to do;

For futher and separate causes of action, being different offenses of the same class of crimes and offenses as the charge set forth in Count I hereof, the said EDD CLARK is accused by this information of the crime of PRACTICING MEDICINE WITHOUT A LICENSE, as follows, to-wit:

COUNT II

The said EDD CLARK on or about the 27th day of August, 1955, and before the filing of this information at and in the County of Maricopa, State of Arizona, did then and there wilfully, unlawfully and feloniously practice medicine upon one FYTHEL DEUEL, a human being, by then and there administering to said Fythel Deuel certain treatments and practices to cure human ills, for compensation, he not having any license so to do;

COUNT III

The said EDD CLARK on or about the 29th day of August, 1955, and before the filing of this information at and in the County of Maricopa, State of Arizona, did then and there wilfully, unlawfully and feloniously practice medicine upon one RAMONA WACKER, a human being, by then and there administering to said Ramona Wacker certain treatments and practices to cure human ills, for compensation, he not having any license so to do;

COUNT IV

The said EDD CLARK on or about the 31st day of August, 1955, and before the filing of this information at and in the County of Maricopa, State of Arizona, did then and there wilfully, unlawfully and feloniously practice medicine upon one RAMONA WACKER, a human being, by then and there administering to said Ramona Wacker certain treatments and practices to cure human ills, for compensation, he not having any license so to do;

contrary to the form, force and effect of the statute in such cases made and provided and against the peace and dignity of the State of Arizona.

County Attorney of Maricopa County, Arizona.

By

Deputy.

COUNT V

The said FDD CLARK on or about the 2nd day of September, 1955, and before the filing of this information at and in the County of Maricopa, State of Arizona, did then and there wilfully, unlawfully and feloniously practice medicine upon one Ramona Wacker, a human being, by then and there administering to said Ramona Wacker certain treatments and practices to cure human ills for compensation, he not having any license so to do;

contrary to the form, force and effect of the statute in such cases made and provided and against the peace and dignity of the State of Arizona.

W. P. MAHONEY, JR.
County Attorney of Maricopa County, Arizona

Document H-15; is an undated, eight-page list of names and addresses, of which, the first six pages are identical to Document A-1 which was released with deletions; and the last two pages are identical to Document H-118 which was released in its entirety.

H-15

Bud Love
1818-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Michael Moran
1704-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Marilyn Roatsong
1818-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Pem Wall
1827-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Wayne Rohrer
4201 Watkin Trail
Annandale, Virginia

Janet Tucker
1114 Henderson Lane
Falls Church, Virginia

Helen L. Hancock
2110-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Marguerite Edelstein
1919-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Donald Millard Hoskins
1921-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Ann Horner
1816-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

David Hancock
2110-19th Street , Wash., D.C.

Anton James
1713 Riggs Place, N.W.
Washington, D. C.

Frodel Bagley
1900 S Street
Washington, D. C.

Doris Lambright
1907 S Street
Washington, D. C.

William S. Gibbons
1818-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Harris R. Angell
2100 Connecticut Avenue, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Jeannette Angell
2100 Connecticut Avenue, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Natalie Fisher
1818-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Jean Reeve
1921-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Roger M. Conway
1500 Massachusetts Avenue, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Eunice Ford
1713 Riggs Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

F. Fred Walker
1261-21st Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Fred Payer
1823 Lamont Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

George Hooker Hancock
2110-19th Street
Washington, D. C.

Herbert W. Moore, III
1825 T Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Robert G. Stevens
4503 Walsh Street
Chevy Chase, Maryland

Stella L. King
1900 S Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Arthur L. Horner
1816-19th Street, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

John J. Gillispie
2011 Columbia Road, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Douglas S. Hancock
2110-19th Street, N. W., Wash., D. C.

Paul H. Breedon
1921-19th
Washington, D. C.

Maurin Adkin
1812-19th
Washington, D. C.

John P. Wooten
252 Park Street
Kenbrille, Nova Scotia
Canada

Marie Boruck
1713 Riggs Place, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Werner Behnke
1810 Connecticut Avenue, N. W.
Washington, D. C.

Mogens V. Hermann
1830 Connecticut Avenue, N. W.
Washington, D, C.

David K. Foster
1708-16th Street, N. W., Wash., D. C.

William F. Knop, III
2413 Old Frederick Road
Catonsville 28, Maryland

~~[redacted]~~

Barrett, Kenneth D. Pres. Arizona Corporator

Fudge, John - Washington, D. C.

[redacted]

Turner, Bonnie B. - Washington, D.C.

Salmer, Julia - 258 S. Oxford St., Los Angeles

Montano, Margaret - Los Angeles, Calif.

Oaks, Robert - Los Angeles, Calif.

Nobel, Gene - New York

Nobel, Arlyn - New York

Finch, Thomas - New York

Wingate, Robert E. - 1610 Carr Street, Lakewood, Colorado
1439 E. Hendrick Drive, Tucson, Arizona

Ray, John

Garfield, Irving - Camden, New Jersey

Steves, Richard F. - Phoenix, Arizona (Dec. Sunday Church of Scientology D.D.

Swanson, Ralph D. or Kenneth - 1834 Col. Rd. N.W., Washington.
2835 N. 29th Street, Phoenix Arizona Corporator
1749 N. 32nd Place, Phoenix

Zussman, Louis Arizona Corporator

King, Stella - 29 Middle Road, Levittown, Pennsylvania

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Bagley, Rev. Andrew - 200 West 24th Street, New York

Batteau, Dr. Dwight Wayne - 808 Memorial Drive, Cambridge, Mass.

Sturge, Charles - 211 Clarendon Street, Syracuse, New York

Elliot, Glen "Doc"

Galusha, Mildred

Galusha, John Board of Director - Amigos Corp.

Halpern, Jan

Free, Christine C. - 2107 Carterdale Road, Baltimore, Maryland

Sharpe, Ann - 4923 Stimson, Houston, Texas

Halliday, Betty - 4923 Stimson, Houston, Texas

Ilger, Elda - 4923 Stimson, Houston, Texas

Hermann, Inger - 4923 Stimson, Houston, Texas

K [redacted]

[redacted]

Dessler, Frank Bernard - 123 S. Camden Drive, Beverly Hills, Calif.

DeMille, Richard B. - Hollywood, California

Purcell, Don G. - Cargo Oil Company, Wichita, Kansas

Walker, Rowland M. (or H.), Jr., Norfolk, Virginia M.D.

Brand, Smokey probably J. M. Brand.

Ferrell, or Ferrell, John B. - Box 611 Winter Park, Florida

Campbell, John W. - New Jersey

Vezt, A. E. - California perhaps A.E. Van Vought, 7175 Sunset Blvd. L.A. Calif.

Young, William H. 1826 R Street, N. W. (1958), Washington, D. C.

DeVault, Don - Sicnic Inst. Inc., 120 E. 7th Avenue, Conshohocken, Pa.

Adkin, Maurin - 1812 - 19th St., N.W.

Angel, Harris R. - 2100 Connecticut Ave., N.W. alias "Wing"

Angel, Jeanette - 2100 Connecticut Ave., N.W. alias "Smokey"

Bohnke, Werner - 1810 Connecticut Ave., N.W.

Bagley, Frodel - 1900 S St. Washington, D.C.

Boruck, Marie - 1713 Riggs Place, N.W.

Breedon, Paul M. - 1921 19th ST N.W.

Conway, Roger M. - 1500 Massachusetts Ave., N.W.

Edelstein, Marguerite - 1919 19th St.

Fisher, Natalie - 1818 19th St.

Ford, Eunice - 1713 Riggs St., N.W.

Foster, David K. - 1708 16th St., N.W.

Fudge, John - 1812 19th St., N.W.

Gibbons, William S. - 1818 19th St.N.W.

Gillispie, John J. - 2011 Columbia Road, N.W.

Hancock, Dwight S. - 2120 19th St. N.W.

Hancock, George Hooker - 2110 19th St., N.W.

Hancock, Helen L. - 2110 19th St., N.W.

Hermann, Mogens V. - 1830 Connecticut Ave., N.W.

Horner, Ann - 1816 19th St., N.W.

Horner, Arthur L. - 1816 19th St., N.W.

Hoskins, Donald Millard - 1921 19th St., N.W.

James, Anton - 1713 Riggs Place, N.W.

King, Stella L. - 1900 S St., N.W.

Knop, William F. III - 2413 Old Frederick Road - Catonsville, Md.

Lambright, Doris - 1907 S St.

Love, Bud - 1818 19th St.

Moore, Herbert W. III - 1825 T St., N.W.

Moran, Michael - 1704 19th St.

Payer, Fred - 1823 Lamont St., N.W.

Reeve, Jean - 1921 19th St,

Rohrer, Wayne - 4201 Watkin Trail - Annandale, Va.

Routsong, Marilyn - 1818 19th St., N.W.

Stevens, Robert G. - 4503 Walsh St. - Chevy Chase, Md.

Tucker, Janet - 1114 Henderson Lane - Falls Church, Va.

Turner, Bonnie B. - 1912 19th St., N.W.

Walker, F. Fred - 1251 21st St., N.W.

Wall, Pen - 1327 19th St., N.W.

Wooten, John P. - 252 Park St. - Kembrilla, Nova Scotia Canada

Document H-16. This document is a two page typewritten letter dated 10/10/61, addressed to a specific individual, from a member of the Church of Scientology. This letter, furnished by a complainant to this Agency, is a request for payment. This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C)(D), because release of any portion of this document would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and would automatically disclose the identity of the complainant, who is a confidential source.

Document H-17. This document is a three page memorandum of interview dated 6/12/63, between an individual and FDA employees J.O. Gesling and W.N. Swain. This memorandum describes an interview with specific individuals concerning their experiences with Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. Deletions found on page 1 in lines 6 and 9-11 in paragraph 1 consist of confidential information of a medical nature. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6), because release of any portion would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

The last paragraph on page 3 is exempt from disclosure under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(5), because it consists of an opinion expressed by the employee regarding this interview.

The remaining deleted portions throughout this document are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would disclose the identity of the people being interviewed, who is a confidential source.

4-093 V

Hubbard E. Meter

June 12, 1963

4-17

MEMORANDUM OF INTERVIEW

Between: [redacted]

J. O. Gesling and W. N. Swain, Division of Regulatory Management

[redacted] had spoken to Mr. Van Smart over the telephone a couple of times concerning scientology and the E Meter and an appointment was made for her to come in and discuss the matter at this time. As best it could be determined the ostensible reason for the visit was the fact that [redacted] her husband, had received Scientology treatment for [redacted] condition for several years and had had very little, if any, results and in fact, for the past five years had been unemployed, unable to obtain work and had spent some time in [redacted]

[redacted] explained that due to his status, and for other vague reasons, their two children, age 5-1/2 and 3 years old, had been removed from their custody and placed in a foster home, that the psychological services and other volunteer organizations purporting to help people in trouble in the [redacted] area were not doing an adequate job, both with respect to the condition of the [redacted] and with respect to some 200 other people who worked at the [redacted] was quite vehement that something should be done about the false and misleading nature of these agencies in purporting to hold out help to the unfortunate and failing to provide help. She was quite vehement to the effect that the Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act prohibited misleading and that these agencies were misleading the public in purporting to help individuals. [redacted] seemed to understand that the laws application was limited to only certain articles and circumstances.

[redacted] recited as her history that around 1950 she had read the book, Dianetics the Science of Mental Health, and had pursued the question of receiving some Dianetic treatment for her troubles of that time, managed to get in touch with the organization at Phoenix and shortly thereafter, arranged for a training course in the vicinity of her home, which at that time (1954) was in [redacted] Following this were several

training visits and co-auditing experiences among the instructors being Dr. Richard Steves [redacted] indicated that she had received some benefits from the practices as for example, when on a co-auditing tour of Grand Central Station in New York she exteriorized and her thetan found itself near the ceiling of the Grand Concourse from which vantage point she could look down and see the entire activities of Grand Central Station and hear the sounds, smell the smells, etc. Another such experience involved bringing a flowering tree into bloom when it apparently had no intention of doing so otherwise. In this first among other discussions she later described how she learned why "she always had to have dirty clothes." It developed that she never finished with all of the laundrying tasks of the household, but that she had through Scientology procedures, discovered that in one of her past lives, she had been a professional laundress and found it necessary to always have dirty clothes ahead of her to be washed. This experience improved the whole laundry stiuation. Touching more intimately on the trouble between herself and her husband, she explained that in another past life she had been engaged in the sale of sexual favors as a means of support and livelihood for her family for an entire lifetime, with resulted effects on the interpersonal relationships between herself and her husband which apparently involved some rejection of his advances. To continue with her history, in 1955 or thereabouts, she came to the Academy of Scientology at Washington and took advanced courses in auditing, the HCS and HCA courses, as nearly as could be determined. These encompassed at least 300 hours of co-audit experience. While at the Academy of Scientology, she met and fell in love with [redacted] whom she subsequently married. The marriage occurred in 1956 in [redacted] at which she was a member. Incidental to her [redacted] activities, she brought it out that she had undertaken the confirmation class of the more over-active youngsters and had managed to make an excellent improvement in their personality by the application of Scientology techniques to this confirmation class of the more over-active youngsters and had managed to make an excellent improvement in their personality by the application of Scientology techniques to this confirmation class. Since her marriage to [redacted] she has not actively pursued the further training in Scientology, but apparently has offered her services to acquaintances at times, such as auditing and according to her, she has not practiced professionally as an auditor.

On inquiry it was revealed that at the time she took her training there was very little use of the E Meter and she demonstrated by holding Mr. Swain's hand, the manner in which auditors by feeling the hand and observing facial expression of the individual, could determine their response to the auditing questions.

[redacted] story was told in somewhat less detail to the effect that about the time of his graduation from high school, around 1950, he joined up with

a group of practitioners of Dianetics in [redacted] where he was raised. After some preliminary training he also came to the Academy of Scientology at Washington, D. C. His declared reason for coming was to rid himself of a disturbing and disabling set of pains in his back, shoulder and neck and severe headache attacks. He took the HCA, the HAA and the ACC in the period of 1955 and 1956. The earlier aspects of his attendance were straight forward processing in an effort to rid him of his troubles and only later did he receive training in becoming an auditor, primarily for the reason that the other processing had achieved nothing and it was felt that the advanced procedures might achieve some results. Both Mr. and Mrs. [redacted] indicated that he had received no benefits from the organization's practices. [redacted] characherized the whole matter on which he had expended several thousand dollars as being nothing more than a good parlor game. In 1955, [redacted] with the understanding that he was to obtain some appointment in the post office there, but he has never obtained this appointment and has not engaged in gainful employment of any other sort during this period of time. As best as could be gathered, there was a certain amount of [redacted] involved in his condition, and [redacted] Also, personal difficulties with [redacted] which resulted in consultations with the social services in the vicinity and the eventual placement of their children in a foster home. [redacted] inquired if there was any possibility of the government ordering restitution of the money expended with the Scientology outfit for no good purpose. The legal situation with respect to restitution under the Food and Drug actions was explained to him. He seemed to understand that civil action on this part independent of the government would require his production of rather extensive evidence if he hoped to benefit from such civil action.

[redacted] seemed to get more vehement and somewhat incoherent as the conference wore on and with considerable discouragement by [redacted] and with less response to her conversation by Mr. Swain, the conference was eventually terminated. [redacted] suggested that possibly their troubles with the social services of the [redacted] might better be presented to their congressman and prevailed on [redacted] to take with them the two reels of tape and other recorded material which she had prepared for presentation to someone who could do something about the social services.

W. N. Swain

cc Balt.
Bu
GC
WNSwain:jl 7-5-63

Document H-18. This document is a three page internal memorandum dated 8/1/66, for the File, from a municipal agency's trial attorney. This memorandum consists of an investigative interview with a specific individual pertaining to persons associated with Scientology. Reference is also made to two other complainants.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material found in the last paragraph on page 2 and the first paragraph on page 3 consist of information, including medical references pertaining to two specific individuals obtained from the files of the Food and Drug Administration. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6), because release would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. The remaining deleted material in this document, that is those on pages 1 and 2, consist of confidential information pertaining to specific individuals obtained by the municipal agency. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would automatically and immediately disclose the identity of the municipal agency, who is a confidential source.

File

No Suit

August 1, 1966

[redacted]

Trial Attorney

Re: The Founding Church of Scientology v.
United States, Ct. Cl. No. 336-63

On July 18, 1966, I contacted [redacted] in regard to certain complaints made against the Founding Church of Scientology. They transferred me to the [redacted] where I examined the files and a report prepared by [redacted] on March 17, 1965. Her investigation and report were prepared in response to a complaint of [redacted] On July 25, 1966, I personally interviewed [redacted] who was both cooperative and informative.

According to [redacted] on June 27, 1964, a thirty-year old [redacted] applied for employment through her agency. [redacted] was a practicing scientologist. Upon interview, [redacted] admitted that she was [redacted] She was initially sponsored by [redacted] of the "church" who arranged for her transportation to [redacted] had been audited by [redacted] maintenance superintendent of the church (who was approx. 60 years of age); he instructed her not to [redacted] since scientology didn't recognize medical treatment, and could cure diseases through its own processes. She then returned [redacted] and refused to take [redacted] As a result, she was hospitalized [redacted]

[redacted] dragged to [redacted] that he personally smuggled [redacted] out of the [redacted] He stated that hospitals were giving [redacted] shock treatments, which were unnecessary since doctors don't help her as scientology can. [redacted] She was instructed by [redacted] not to divulge the above information to anyone.

[redacted] related that she questioned the fact that [redacted] was living in the same house with [redacted] (The house was rented by the "church"). [redacted]

In March, 1965, [redacted] of the "church" called [redacted] and requested her assistance in finding employment for a young twenty-one year old girl, [redacted] during his work with various college groups, [redacted] was described by [redacted] and her associate, [redacted] as a forty year old, [redacted] stated that he had employed [redacted] in [redacted] from October 1964 to February 1965 but was now leaving the country on [redacted] The employment Agency checked out the above-references, only to ascertain that [redacted] was located in [redacted] and that the alleged work was done in [redacted]

[redacted] was cooperative and is recommended as a witness for the Government at the trial of this case.

I was informed about two additional cases involving the Founding Church of Scientology by Trial Attorney Sisk of the Food and Drug Administration. [redacted] complained that [redacted] was under the influence of the "church". The individual was told that he could be cured by taking "E" pills and that he needed post-graduate scientology courses in England. He had paid $1100 to the "church" for treatment. [redacted] visited the church [redacted] and was told that scientology is not a religion but only claims to be so for tax purposes. The "church" attempted to sell him an E-meter.

[redacted] complained to the Food and Drug Administration that her husband, [redacted] was being treated by the "church". He had paid a great deal of money to the organization for their treatment. Allegedly, because of her interference with the church's influence [redacted] the church advised him to divorce her.

None of the above-named individuals other than those specifically designated has been personally interviewed by the trial attorney for the Government to date.

Document H-21B. This document is a three page memorandum dated 5/28/63, to Atlanta District, from Inspector Turner O. Hailey. Subject: Scientology Interview. This memorandum is an investigative interview with a complainant regarding that person's experience with Scientology. This document is released with deletions. The deleted material found in paragraph 2 on page 3 consist of confidential information supplied by a second individual other than the complainant. These portions, as well as all the other deleted material in this document, are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would disclose the identity of a confidential source.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

Atlanta

H-21(6)

REFERRED TO
JUN 7 1963

TO : Atlanta District

DATE: 5/28/63

H21B

FROM : Inspector Turner O. Hailey

L. Ron Hubbard
Founding Church of Scientology
Distribution Center, Inc.
Washington, D.C.

SUBJECT: Scientology Interview

4-0 P 3 H-1-6

Refer to attached copy of assignment memorandum dated 3/4/63 from Bureau of Enforcement. In connection with this assignment a number of informal contacts has been made by this inspector with [redacted] has indicated that he has copies of at least documents from the Founding Church of Scientology loaned out to other Government agencies, which might be of benefit to us. He has constantly promised to recover these documents and have certified copies made for this inspector. To this date [redacted] has not produced these documents. When they are received they will be submitted.

The following is a summary of the fragmentary bits of information gathered through these various informal discussions with [redacted] for whatever value it may be.

First, [redacted] is a white male [redacted] he served in various responsible positions including that of [redacted] and appears to be of above-average intelligence. [redacted] says that he lost his wife and [redacted] children through divorce as a result of his wife's becoming infatuated with "Scientology" [redacted] was and supposedly still is operating a Scientology Chapter at her home at [redacted] two men namely [redacted] were also associated with the operation of this Chapter. [redacted] said that his wife became more and

Division of Regulatory Management
Bureau of Enforcement

6/6/63

As requested in your assignment memo of 3/4/63 Inspector Hailey has interviewed complainant [redacted]

To date [redacted] has not been able to document any of the charges he made in his letter to [redacted]

Inspector Hailey will investigate the activities of [redacted] and [redacted] who supposedly are operating Scientology Chapters in the [redacted]

William B Logan

William B. Logan
Actg. Chief Inspector - Atlanta District

WBL/oc
O + 1 BE
CC BFA
CC At
CC Miami

more involved in the "Scientology" and eventually dragged their [redacted] children into it. He said that he himself attended one meeting out of curiosity to see what was going on and he was appalled by what he saw. He said that he was given a test on the "E-Meter" and told that it would cost him $4,000 to be "cleared". [redacted] said he signed some sort of contract. This is one of the documents he has promised to produce.

In the ensurin months [redacted] and his wife became quite distant to each other as a result of her infatuation over Scientology. As a result he eventually sued her for divorce which was granted in [redacted] court. Custody of the [redacted] children, however, was awarded to the wife due to [redacted]. He said the judge told him he would have given him the children had he had enough money to support them. Subsequently the wife, according to [redacted] ran away with the children to [redacted], who formerly assisted in the running of the above mentioned Scientology Chapter. He said at the best of his knowledge they are still there. This he said is in violation to the court order prohibiting removal of the children from [redacted]

[redacted] has talked to the Federal Bureau of Investigation, the American Medical Association, the Florida Bureau of Narcotics, the [redacted] Medical Society, and various organizations in an attempt to secure a thorough investigation of Scientology. At the present time he is writing a book which he plans to publish soon exposing the fallacies of the Scientology Chapters which he refers to as "cancer cells". He recently held a two-hour discussion with [redacted] of the American Medical Association. He also assures the inspector that [redacted] has promised to aid him in his fight. He said that [redacted] has sent out an alert to all doctors in the [redacted] area to report any persons they come in contact with who are associated with Scientology and especially any "diabetics". The part about diabetics results from an informal complaint to [redacted] that a "diabetic" was taken off insulin by a [redacted] who is said by [redacted] to hold "Scientology meetings" in his private home. In addition to the above-mentioned individual, [redacted] says that Scientology meetings are still being held at two other locations in [redacted] These are as follows:

1. [redacted] does not know who operates this establishment. However, he says that he has heard a rumor that a red-[redacted] has some sort of connection with this Chapter. He said he had heard that this individual was taking some sort of drug to immunize himself against radiation and possibly had given it to other members. [redacted] says he described this drug to [redacted] of AMA and was told that it was probably "Lysergic Acid". This is a very dangerous drug. This inspector drove by the above-mentioned address and noted a [redacted] individual walking across the front lawn along with a gray-headed gentleman appearing in his 50's. Directly in front of the two-story white frame house on the lawn is a sign mounted on a post which says "Scientology Florida Headquarters".

2 [redacted] This Chapter is still supposedly operated by [redacted]

On 5/13/63 this inspector accompanied [redacted] on an interview of [redacted] who is employed at [redacted] This individual, according to [redacted] had also lost his wife as a result of "Scientology" while he was living at [redacted] related that at that time, which was about the middle of 1960, he was living with his cousin, [redacted] He said the meetings were held in that home and the person in charge was a [redacted] He does not know her address. According to [redacted] this Chapter now holds its meetings somewhere in [redacted] says that he only attended one Friday night meeting. He remembers some discussion about a "ARC Triangle". He said he spent $10 on he and his wife. However, he said that his wife attended all the meetings regularly and became quite involved. He feels that some sort of hypnosis is involved and says that "E-Meters" definitely were used although he never actually saw one. [redacted] said that his wife underwent a wholesale change of personality. Formerly she had been dependent upon him for everything. Once she became "hypnotized" by Scientology she lost all use for him, he said. Subsequently they were divorced. [redacted] says that "Scientology" definitely was the cause for the divorce.

Any further information which this inspector encounters will be submitted regarding the above-mentioned individuals. If and when the documents promised by [redacted] are secured, they will be forwarded.

Respectfully,

Turner C Hailey/jgc

Inspector Turner C. Hailey
Atlanta District

TCH/jgc
x 6/3/63

Document H-21A. This document is a one page memorandum dated 2/7/63, to Atlanta District, from Inspector Turner O. Hailey. Subject: Scientology Cells. This memorandum consists of a summary of a telephone conversation with a complainant regarding Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material found in sentences 1, 2, 3 in paragraph 1, deleted material in paragraph 2, and the deleted material found in the last paragraph on line 1 consist of the name and address of the complainant. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release would disclose the identity of a confidential source. The remaining deleted portions in this document consist of confidential information supplied by the individual. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

H-21(a)

TO : Atlanta District

DATE: 2-7-63

FROM : Inspector Turner O. Hailey

L. Ron Hubbard, Individual

Hubbard Guidance Center
Washington, D.C.

SUBJECT: Scientology Cells

4-C 1 5 V

A call was received recently at Miami Resident Station from a [redacted] in relation to the subject individual's operations. [redacted] said he had been working for years with the FBI and AMA to break up the "Scientology Cult". He said he had a personal ax to grind in that his children had been taken away [redacted] and indoctrinated in "Scientology".

[redacted] complimented the Food & Drug Administration on the recent seizure of the "Hubbard Electrometer", the "Hubbard E Meter" and various pieces of literature in the Washington, D.C. area.

He volunteered the information that two local chapters or "cancer cells" of the "cult", as he called them, are as follows:

(1) Private residence at [redacted] (operator unknown at present-was formerly headed by [redacted]

(2) Personal residence of [redacted] She is reportedly an auditor in the organization (National).

[redacted] said that he heard through a confidential source that Hubbard sent out an "alert" to all chapters of his organization immediately following the seizure. He further added that he hopes to bring charges locally under "practicing medicine without a license" and "public nuisance". He also said that once the Washington seizure is adjudicated, he would be willing to help if multiple seizures are contemplated.

Respectfully,
Turner O. Hailey
Inspector Turner O. Hailey
Atlanta District

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT
Bureau of Enforcement

Forwarded for your information. If you desire follow up, please instruct. We are currently unable to find "DRM Briefing Memorandum of January 24, 1963," to which you referred in recent correspondence on this subject. If possible, please send us another copy of your 1-24-63 briefing memo.

Leonard L. Blanton
2/13/63

O+1 DRM
1cc Balt.
1cc BFA
1cc At

Document H-25. This document is a three page memorandum dated 11/21/66, to Atlanta District, from Inspector William L. Morton, Miami. Subject: Contested Seizure - Sample 4093 B, Hubbard E Meter, Founding Church of Scientology. This memorandum is a report of an interview with a particular individual regarding that person's experiences with Scientology. This document is released with deletions. The deleted portion found in the last paragraph on page 3 is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(5), because it constitutes an opinion expressed by the investigator concerning the person interviewed. The rest of the deleted material in this document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would immediately identify the complainant, who is a confidential source.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

GC

O : Atlanta District

DATE: November 21, 1966

ROM : Inspector William L. Morton - Miami

UBJECT: Contested Seizure - Sample 4093 B
Hubbard E. Meter
Founding Church of Scientology

On November 10, 1966, Mr. Merl Ryan, who is assigned to the office of General Counsel, called Atlanta District and requested the referenced individual be visited to determine if this was the correct address and ascertain the present status of her husband.

On November 16, 1966, a visit was made to the above-referenced individual. came to the door and would not open it. She asked who was there. This Inspector made an attempt to identify himself but said she was very busy and for me to return at 1:30 p.m. that day.

At 1:30 p.m., this Inspector again returned to the residence of the individual. again refused to open the door but opened the jalouses on the door and talked through them. again said that she was busy and was expecting a long distance telephone call. This Inspector explained to the nature of the visit and tried to get the desired information.

This Inspector asked how was feeling. said that She said that she had received some literature from and until she had read it, she could not answer any questions concerning

---

GENERAL COUNSEL
ATTENTION: MR. MERL RYAN: 11/30/66

This memorandum reports in detail the information previously telephoned to you by Chief Inspector Hayward E. Mayfield.

E. L. Bush
Supervisory Inspector

ELB/njh
O+2-GC
1cc-At
1cc-Miami

[redacted] was asked by this Inspector about (Hubbard E. Meter). She said until she read the literature she received from [redacted] she could not answer these questions.

[redacted] asked this Inspector if he could return the next morning at 8:00 a.m. She explained that she would be free at that time. This Inspector agreed to meet with her the next morning at 8:00 a.m.

The above information was relayed via telephone to Supervisor Inspector Alvis Cosby on 11/16/66.

On 11/17/66, this Inspector again attempted to meet with [redacted] responded to a knock on the door and invited this Inspector in. [redacted] was very talkative and answered the questions asked by this Inspector. [redacted] was asked what her feelings were concerning the (Church of Scientology). She said it should be referred to (Predicalogy instead of Scientology). [redacted] said that (Ron Hubbard) was a smart man but thought he had gone off the deep end.

[redacted] said that [redacted] had given Ron Hubbard (the Washington Auditor) process her; however [redacted] said that she never was processed and the Auditor would have to prove to her that they were better than she or she never would be processed.

[redacted] said that [redacted] had visited her [redacted] last year and that a young man was with him and kept an Eagle Eye on him at all times; therefore, she did not have an opportunity to talk with [redacted] concerning any necessary matters.

She further said that [redacted] was a sick man and had gotten no better during his stay at [redacted], said that she felt that [redacted] would return to their home when he realized that the Scientology was for the birds. [redacted] said that she would greet [redacted] as if nothing had ever happened and try to make a home that she would be proud of.

[redacted] assured this Inspector that she would be happy to assist the Government in any manner that the Government felt was necessary.

SUMMARY OF FINDINGS:

[redacted] said that she would be happy to help the Government in any way that she could.

Respectfully,
William L. Morton /clc
William L. Morton 023
Inspector - Atlanta District

XII/29/56
At-orig
Miami-cc

Document H-27. This document is a two page memorandum dated 2/28/63, to Director, Baltimore District, from George D. Tilroe, Washington Resident Station. Subject: Hubbard E Meter Investigation. This memorandum describes an investigation done on a particular individual associated with Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions found in paragraph 1 on page 1 consist of specific names, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and disclose the identity of a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C)(D). The remaining deleted material on this page and that deleted from the top third on page 2 consists of confidential information of a medical nature disclosed by a confidential source, pertaining to a specific individual. This portion of the document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6)(7)(D), because release would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and disclose the identity of a confidential source. The deleted material in the last paragraph on page 2 and in the third from last paragraph consists of confidential information concerning a specific individual, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The remaining deleted portions on this page and document consist of specific names of the complainant and other confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release would disclose the identity of a confidential source.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : DIRECTOR, BALTIMORE DISTRICT

DATE: February 28, 1963

FROM : George D. Tilroe
Washington Resident Station

L. Ron Hubbard
Distribution Center, Inc.
Founding Church of Scientology
et al

SUBJECT: Hubbard E Meter Investigation

As a follow-up to Atlanta District memorandum of 2/15/63 concerning a complaint received through the FBI by the Tampa Resident Station and the subsequent interview with complainant [redacted] I visited [redacted] to determine the condition of [redacted] and his connection with the Scientology organization. (This information was received by DRM form Atlanta District).

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT:

For your information. You may wish to have St. Louis check at the Records Center.

GGT:fw

GORDON G. THOMPSON
Chief Inspector
3-4-63

O&cc-DRM
cc-BFA
GDT

CGC

[redacted]

I contacted [redacted] by phone at [redacted] recalled that [redacted] had expressed the views that scientology could increase I Q and solve emotional problems. He also indicated that at one time [redacted] discussed a demonstrated cure of cancer. Apparently the organization had induced cancer in a volunteer by high doses of niacin. Then by use of scientology methods had cured the cancer. There was no indication that the E-Meter had or had not been used in this method. [redacted] did indicate that [redacted] had used the E-Meter (or had it used on him) but that it had apparently been used in a manner similiar to a lie detecter.

[redacted]

A letter in the files fro[redacted] indicates that her husband's "whole life seems to be all arou[redacted] scientology."

I plan no further follow-up.

[redacted]

George D. Tilroe

George D. Tilroe
Inspector
Baltimore District

Document H-28. This document is a four page memorandum dated 2/15/63, to Atlanta District, from Frank J. Jancarek, Tampa. Subject: Investigation of Referred Complaint. This memorandum consists of an investigative interview with a complainant and their experiences with Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in this document consists of specific names and confidential information supplied by the complainant, which if released would automatically disclose the identity of the complainant, who is a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6)(7)(D).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : ATLANTA DISTRICT

DATE: February 15, 1963

FROM : Frank J. Jancarek, Tampa

Hubbard Guidance Center
Founding Church of Scientology
1812 19th Street, N. W.
Washington 25, D. C.

SUBJECT: Investigation of Referred Complaint

On 2-14-63, Inspector George A. Masters and this inspector were visited at the Tampa Resident Office by Special Agent Franklin J. Huckaba, Federal Bureau of Investigation, Tampa, Florida. This visit was for the purpose of referring to our agency a complaint received by the Federal Bureau of Investigation, Tampa office, from the following individual:

[redacted]

Special Agent Huckaba stated that [redacted] had visited his office on 1-23-63 with a complaint against the above referenced firm, and at that time had been told by Mr. Huckaba that the Federal Bureau of Investigation had no jurisdiction insofar as he could determine from the available facts. Mr. Huckaba stated that [redacted] complaint did not indicate any legal evidence of fraud on the part or the referenced firm, and that he believed this complaint to be of more interest to the Food and Drug Administration.

The information subsequently obtained from Special Agent Huckaba was verified and expanded on by the complainant, and for reasons of brevity, is included in the following account. However, Mr. Huckaba furnished the inspectors with a carbon copy of a letter from the complainant to the referenced firm, dated January 21, 1963, in addition to a photostatic copy of a recent local newspaper article concerning FDA's recent action against the referenced firm. Both of these documents were obtained by Special Agent Huckaba during his interview with [redacted] and are attached to and submitted with this memorandum as Exhibits 9 and 10.

Bureau of Enforcement
Division of Regulatory Management

Forwarded for your information. This investigation concerns another recent complaint against the Hubbard Guidance Center by the wife of [redacted] who apparently fell victim to their scheme.

William B. Logan
William B. Logan
Acting Chief Inspector
Atlanta District
2/25/63

WBL/bj
cc: BFA
cc: Tampa
cc: Atl

Following telephone arrangements, the inspectors visited at the above noted address and obtained the following information at that time.

This complaint against the referenced group involves husband,

According to her husband first learned of this group while during 1957 or 1958. His increasing interest in the group's doctrines eventually led him to contract with them for 75 hours of "processing" during the period from To obtain this course of treatment, he signed a contract with the group, which called for payments totaling A verifaxed copy of this contract, showing all details of this agreement, was obtained by the inspectors from a photostat copy in possession, and is submitted with this memorandum as Exhibits 6, 7, 7a, 8 and 8a.

omplaint is that the group in effect defrauded them by demanding such an exorbitant fee for which she feels is an absolutely worthless, senseless, cheat. She then related the following course of events, but stated that she did not have reason to believe that this group was responsible for her husband's present condition.

stated her husband has informed her by letter that he has been visited several times at by representatives of the scientology group, who are attempting to induce him to sign another contract with this group for additional "processing." She then charged that the group was deliberately delaying this until her husband is has written her husband telling him that if he assumes any further obligations with this group, that she will take their four year old son and leave him. Her husband responded to this threat by promising not to sign any further contracts under any circumstances.

believes that her husband discussed his involvement with this group in detail with and that could probably furnish more information in regard to this organization. At the time of her husband's admission to talked at length with and learned from him that L. Ron Hubbard, founder of the scientology group, was himself was unable to furnish any further information in regard to this interesting detail.

described her husband as being very intelligent and inquisitive and for this reason is at a loss to understand his belief in this group. She stated that he is completely absorbed in the dogma of scientology, and would probably reject any approach by the Food and Drug Administration for information or assistance. apparently feels obligated to honor his financial commitments with this group, but unlike his wife, does not feel that he has been victimized or defrauded in any particular period.

The inspectors then inquired as to whether or no had purchased or leased any device from this group. stated that they had attempted to sell him an E Meter some time ago, but that he never made the purchase and that she was unaware of the details. In response to further inquiries stated that her husband had a large quantity of literature received from this group, but that this was in storage with their household goods and inaccessible. stated that most, if not all, of this literature was received through the mails.

is presently residing with their four year old son at the home future residence will, of course, be determined by next assignment following release from stated that she could always be located through her husband's parents.

informed the inspectors that she desired to help the Food and Drug Administration in any way possible, and that she personally desired to file suit against this firm. explained that her financial situation would not permit filing suit unless she could certainly win, but that she felt she had reasonable grounds for taking such action.

Following his counsel, she wrote this group on January 21, 1963, (see Exhibit 9), and receiving no answer, brought this complaint to the attention of Special Agent Huckaba. Prior to terminating this visit, the inspectors told that they could not furnish any legal advice and that the Food and Drug Administration could not furnish information for use in a civil action against the firm. However, she was also informed that any information which was a matter of public record, including any seizures and court action instituted by our agency, were, of course, available. The inspectors had previously showed a reprint of an article appearing in the January 4, 1963, edition of the newspaper, Evening Star, which concerned the recent seizure action against this group. At her request, a verifaxed copy of this newspaper article and a copy of the public release appearing on page 6 of the January 1963 FDA Report on enforcement and compliance were furnished to her for her information.

Exhibits 1 through 3, 3a, 4 through 7, 7a, 8, 8a, 9 and 10 are attached to and submitted with this memorandum. All are identified with the exhibit number, date, and inspector's initials. With the exception of exhibits 9 and 10 which were obtained from Special Agent Huckaba, the

remaining exhibits are verifaxed copies of documents or copies in possession; all copies were made during this visit at the residence. also has additional copies of the documents received from Mr. Huckaba.

Exhibits 1 and 2 are copies of the cover and inside rear page of a booklet entitled in part, "Ability," which was the only piece of this group's literature presently has available. Exhibits 3 and 3a are copies of the front and back of last results of analysis by the group; this was received along with a letter from the group to a copy of which is submitted as Exhibit 4. Exhibit 5 is a letter to from her husband's doctor, dated 31 January, 1963. Exhibit 6 is a copy of receipt showing costs and terms of the contract and installment note. Copies of these latter two documents are marked and submitted as Exhibits 7, 7a, 8 and 8a. Exhibit 9 is a carbon copy of an unanswered letter from to the group, dated which was written on advice of a legal officer at Exhibit 10 is a copy of a press release appearing in the

Respectfully,

Frank J. Jancarek/George A. Masters
Inspectors, Atlanta District

FJJ/ds
X 2-20-63

Document H-29. This document is a one page personal correspondence between a complainant and the Church of Scientology dated 1/21/63. The letter is a complaint against the Church of Scientology and a request for a refund of monies.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release of any portion would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document H-30. This document is a one page memorandum dated 2/21/62, to Chief Inspector, from Inspector Narrow. Subject: Hubbard E Meter. This memorandum consists of a description of an interview with a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in this document consists of specific names, addresses and other identifying characteristics, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C).

MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

O : CHIEF INSPECTOR DATE: February 21, 1963

ROM : Inspector Narrow

UBJECT: Hubbard E. Meter
~~Letter DRM, BE/Bu 1-28~~
Letter NY/Bu 1-28-63
Bu Dist Assignment 2-7-63

[redacted]

On 2/15/63 I called on the residence of the above. [redacted] mother of the above, answered the door. [redacted] said that "her son has moved [redacted]

I inquired if [redacted] said [redacted] has done nothing but write a booklet explaining his theories". [redacted] supplied me with three copies of this book.

I gave [redacted] my Buffalo address and asked her to forward any new material on [redacted] and the work of the Founding Church of Scientology to me. Booklets to accompany this memo.

Frederick F. Narrow

DIV. OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT

As per your request of 1/28/63 re [redacted] of Syracuse, N. Y.

William L. Prillmayer
Chief Inspector
2/22/63.

Encl: Booklets

Document H-31. This document is a three page memorandum dated 7/30/63, to Bureau of Enforcement, Attn: Division of Regulatory Management, from Denver District, J.J. Cox. Subject: Hubbard E Meter. This memorandum is an investigative interview with a particular individual regarding experiences with Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. Deletions found in paragraph 3 on page 1, subparagraphs 1, 2, 3, and 4 on page 2, as well as the deleted portion on line 1 in paragraph 2 on page 3, consist of names of specific individuals and identifying characteristics as well as confidential information, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The remaining deletions in this document consist of the name and address as well as confidential information supplied by the person interviewed, which if released would immediately identify a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

#31

RECEIVED
AUG 8 1963

TO : BUREAU OF ENFORCEMENT
Attention Division of Regulatory Management

DATE: 7/30/63

FROM : Denver District
Cox JC

Re: L. Ron Hubbard
The Founding Church of Scientology
Washington 25, D. C.

SUBJECT: Hubbard E Meter 4-093 V
RD 1-5

[redacted]

On 7/9/63, [redacted] wife of [redacted] phoned the Denver District and requested an interview with District Director Alfend. On 7/11/63 she came to the Denver District office and was interviewed by District Director Alfend and Chief Inspector Cox. [redacted] indicated that she was having marital problems, that she was afraid that her husband may become engrossed in L. Ron Hubbard's Founding Church of Scientology again and that pseudo religious teachings have no morals or ethics which could only cause more problems for her and her husband.

[redacted]

She stated that at the present time, there were meetings one night each week of The Founding Church of Scientology at [redacted] that runs [redacted] her home, that [redacted] is a front name for The Founding Church of Scientology and that [redacted] has completed several of the courses offered by L. Ron Hubbard and his Church of Founding Scientology and is now known as [redacted]

She stated that L. Ron Hubbard has not been in the United States since January of 1962; that he remains in England except for an occasional visit to the United States.

That L. Ron Hubbard, Jr., son of the founder, lives at 6231 Palm Avenue, Bell, California and in years past has been a leader in The Founding Church of Scientology on the West Coast, however, in the past few years he has had a falling out with his father and although evidently continuing in the work because of the financial return he is no longer closely associated with his father as he has been in the past.

[redacted] brought with her a handwritten list of persons presently or formerly engaged in promotion of the E-Meter, photocopies of this list are attached, and designated as list A. She had these comments pertaining to various names on this list:

[redacted] has had a falling out with L. Ron Hubbard and The Church of Founding Scientology and is very bitter against both at the present time. [redacted] may be able to supply us with all of the up-to-date literature and materials and so-forth distributed by L. Ron Hubbard or his Church. If approached properly, she would probably furnish this information to the Food and Drug Administration.

[redacted] was [redacted] of L. Ron Hubbard's school in [redacted] She, too, has become disillusioned with L. Ron Hubbard and may be able to give us some help.

[redacted] has been badly mistreated by members of L. Ron Hubbard's organization. [redacted] She reportedly is very bitter towards the L. Ron Hubbard organization.

[redacted] brought with her approximately 20 issues of the pamphlet "Ability, Freedom of Science by L. Ron Hubbard"; the book "Dianetics, the original thesis by L. Ron Hubbard"; approximately 50 leaflets and folders from Hubbard Communications Office, St. Hill Manor Esst. Grinstead, Sussex, plus several miscellaneous pieces of literature. [redacted] also brought eight magnetic recording tapes made by L. Ron Hubbard in Phoenix, Arizona, during his work there in 1954. These eight tapes were all in boxes. She brought one additional tape in a cellophane bag which is known as the "miracle" tape, also made by L. Ron Hubbard in Phoenix, in 1954.

[redacted] stated that all E-Meters are now produced in England. She doesn't know how they get in the United States or how many get in, the extent or distribution or anything else about them. She stated that the

remainder of the E-Meters manufactured by Ray in Portland, Oregon, maybe in the hands of one Lorraine Harr, Portland, Oregon, and that Mrs. Harr maybe selling the rest of these machines. However, she does not know this and this is a guess on her part.

She stated that [redacted], address unknown to [redacted] has had personal contact with many close members of L. Ron Hubbard's staff and that rumors are that he has had a falling out with Hubbard; that he may also be a source of information.

That L. Ron Hubbard is now offering a course in England leading to a Doctorate degree in Scientology at a price of $800 each.

This was the extent of the information supplied by [redacted] She stated that she would be glad to help us in any way that she could; she stated that she did not want the literature or the tapes, and that we could have them; that she was going to throw them out anyway.

We will hold the literature and the tapes here at Denver District and no investigations will be made unless you advise us to do so. Additional information on the E-Meter and L. Ron Hubbard were forwarded you in memos of June 21, 1963 and May 25, 1963.

JJC/rp

JOHN J. COX
Chief Inspector

Enclosure: List of names and Addresses

Document H-32; undated, is a two-page hand-written list of names and addresses and other identifying characteristics of potential witnesses with notes.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-35. This document is a four page memorandum dated 3/22/63, to Director, Buffalo Distirct, from Inspector Larry Kerness. Subject: 4093 V, Hubbard E Meter. This memorandum is an investigative interview pertaining to a specific individual associated with Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material found in paragraph 3 on page 2 consists of names and addresses and other identifying characteristics of two specific individuals, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The deleted material found in paragraph 4, 5, and the top of page 3 consists of confidential information of a medical nature, which if released would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6). The deleted material in the rest of page 3, except for the last paragraph, are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. The deleted material in the last paragraph on 3 and the top of page 4 consists of specific names as well as confidential information of a medicial nature concerning a specific individual, which if released would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6). The deleted material found in the last paragraph on page 4 consists of the name of a specific municipal agency as well as identifying information, which if released would disclose the identity of the agency, which is a confidential source. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D). The remaining deleted materials found in the second and third paragraphs, and in the exhibit number 2, consist of names of specific individuals, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27

5010-106

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

REFERRED TO
APR 11 1963

TO : DIRECTOR, BUFFALO DISTRICT

DATE: March 22, 1963

FROM : Inspector Larry Kerness

SUBJECT: 4-093 QM 1/5
Hubbard E. Meter
FDC 48405

L. Ron Hubbard
THE DISTRIBUTION CENTER
THE HUBBARD COMMUNICATION OFFICE
THE FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
HUBBARD DIANETICS RESEARCH FOUNDATION
NEIL R. BROWN SCIENTOLOGY CENTER, Albany, N. Y.

As a follow-up to information requested in Memorandums DRM,BE/Buffalo et al dated 1/28/63, and New York/Buffalo dated 1/28/63, Inspector Frederick F. Narrow of Buffalo District visited the home of Mr. Neil R. Brown at 11 Everett Road, West Albany, N. Y. Mr. Brown was listed in the latter memorandum as the Albany representative for the Academy of Scientology. Inspector Narrow's Memo of 2/21/63 reports that he was unable to contact Mr. Brown, but interviewed Mr. Brown's wife. She told Inspector Narrow that Neil R. Brown is now a salesman for Parents, Inc. (main office, 52 Vanderbilt Ave., New York 17, N. Y.), and that her husband had quit the practice of Scientology about a year ago.

A memorandum of a telephone conversation between Mr. Howard Rice, Investigator, N. Y. State Education Dept., Medical Practices Division, Albany, N. Y., and Buffalo District, dated 2/21/63, requests that Mr. Rice be contacted to obtain any additional information he might have prior to making an FDA Follow-up Investigation. On 3/22/63, I visited Mr. Howard Rice, Investigator, at his office in the State Education Bldg., Albany 1, N. Y. Mr. Rice gave me his files on Neil R. Brown and the Academy of Scientology, Albany, N. Y. From these files, I obtained the following information:

Administration: Date 4/8/63
For your information

Director, Buffalo District

A newspaper article dated 9/29/58, from the Albany Knickerbocker News, written by Evans Richards, described the Academy of Scientology as a school for teaching people to communicate with one another. It mentions that Mr. Neil R. Brown of 899 Mercer Street, Albany, N. Y. runs the school, and casts some detrimental remarks about its authenticity.

On the basis of this newspaper article, Mr. Rice visited Brown and obtained little information. Mr. Brown eventually sent a letter to Mr. Rice, dated 11/10/58, on the Academy of Scientology letterhead and in a printed Scientology Center envelope. This envelope is attached as Exhibit No. 1. The letter states that the purpose of the Academy of Scientology is to disseminate information on Scientology. It describes Scientology as a Science apart from Psychology and Psychiatry. It also stated that Mr. L. Ron Hubbard founded the Academy, as well as the Science of Dianetics. It states that Mr. Hubbard was educated at George Washington University, Princeton University, and Mr. Hubbard trains people in Scientology in Washington, D. C. Mr. Brown states that he was certified by Hubbard on 6/19/56 and has the complete requirements of a Doctor of Scientology degree. He states that he has received his training in Washington, D. C. at the Academy of Scientology - one of the many schools of Scientology in this country.

In a Memo from Howard Rice/A.J. Bardo, Jr. dated 3/1/62, Mr. Rice reports that he contacted [redacted] of [redacted] regarding a complaint received from [redacted] of the [redacted] had reported a case of a person being treated by Neil R. Brown of the Academy of Scientology to [redacted] of the [redacted] who referred the complaint to Mr. Rice.

As a result of the interview with [redacted] Mr. Rice visited [redacted] and obtained the following information. [redacted] had been treated by Neil R. Brown and her parents were complaining of an exorbitant fee charged by Brown. [redacted] was described as a disturbed child who had [redacted] She was recommended to Neil R. Brown by [redacted]

On 2/19/62, Mr. Rice interviewed [redacted] and her husband, [redacted] at [redacted] office in the [redacted] The parents did not want [redacted] to become part of any court action or have her testify in court. They reported that their daughter has not confided in them regarding the treatment Brown was giving her, but she appeared to be improving [redacted] The parents became concerned when they were asked to sign a contract for [redacted] allowing for 50 hours of

treatment by Neil R. Brown. A copy of this contract is enclosed as Exhibit No. 2. The parents ultimately refused to sign the contract and their daughter did not receive further treatments. Mr. Rice reports that the girl is currently [redacted] and that she may have been harmed by the treatment received from Brown. He said he thought that [redacted] was currently under the care of [redacted].

As a result of the complaint regarding [redacted], the Medical Practices Division assigned [redacted] to investigate the case. She was supposed to visit Brown as a patient and obtain information. In a Memo dated 3/27/62, [redacted] reports that she visited Brown on 3/22/62 and was immediately asked for $1,000 in payment for treatment on a contract basis. She did not sign the contract. Mr. Brown was located at 899 Mercer St. at this time.

On 2/28/62, she again visited the Academy of Scientology and contacted Mrs. Neil R. Brown. Mrs. Brown gave her 100 questions which she called a Personality Analysis. [redacted] made a future appointment.

On 3/29/62, [redacted] again visited the premises and was charged $15 for another questionnaire containing approximately 105 questions. Mr. Brown called this a Tone Test Questionnaire.

On 4/9/62 [redacted] again contacted Mr. Brown at which time he asked her to sign a $1,000 contract. She did not sign.

Mr. Rice gave me the following list of names which appear to be patients of Neil R. Brown. [redacted]

He said these patients were marked down as visiting 2 times per week.

[redacted]

The following is a list of Physicians under whose care [redacted] was being treated, prior to her visits to Neil R. Brown:

[redacted]

[redacted]

Mr. Rice said that the State Education Department was interested in taking legal action against Neil R. Brown for the illegal practice of Psychology. However, he said that the lack of cooperation of the [redacted] in allowing [redacted] to testify, does not give him a very strong case. He asked that he be notified of the results of any visit we might make to the Brown premises, now located at 11 Everett Road, West Albany, N. Y. He said if we could ascertain for him that Brown was still treating people, his office might consider taking action, in view of the $1,000 contract required. I told him we would let him know of anything which might be useful to his investigation. He said that the status of his investigation is now halted, pending a follow-up investigation and the adjudication of the seizure of the Hubbard E. Meter, which took place in Washington, D. C.

A pamphlet entitled, "Scientology Information Booklet - that Branch of Psychology which treats of Human Ability"--"copyright 1956 by L. Ron Hubbard", stamped on the last page, "Neil R. Brown, Official Representative of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists International," was obtained by Mr. Rice from [redacted] This pamphlet was originally given to [redacted]

Exhibit No. 3 is a copy of an order sheet for other publications distributed by the "Distribution Center, Inc."

Mr. Rice also informed me that Neil R. Brown was a graduate of the Milne School, Albany, N. Y. and that he was approximately 28 years old.

I will make a follow-up visit to the Milne School to obtain any information concerning Mr. Brown's education, and visit the [redacted] to determine if Mr. Brown has [redacted] I will also visit the home of Neil R. Brown and obtain information pertaining to his past and present connection with the Academy of Scientology.

Larry Kerness
Albany Resident Station

enc.: 3 Exhibits
cc: BFA
AD/File

SCIENTOLOGY CENTER, ALBANY
889 MERCER STREET
ALBANY 8, N.Y.

Mr. Howard L. Rice
New York State Education Department
23 South Pearl Street
Albany 7 N. Y.

It is hereby agreed between said [redacted], a resident of Albany County, State of New York, party of the first part, and

who is the father of [redacted]

party, parties of the second part, that in consideration of the payment of [redacted] Dollars by [redacted] that [redacted]

will receive a type of service called Scientology Processing (private)

by the method and practice of Scientology, in the amount of fifty hours, subject to the right of Neil R. Brown to require preliminary tests.

It is further understood and agreed by all of the parties hereto that the following policies shall govern the terms of this contract, with no exceptions, and that failure on the part of the party, parties of the second part to comply with these policies will result in the immediate cancellation and termination of this contract with the understanding that the amount of money mentioned above shall be paid in full to the party of the first part and that the party, parties of the second part shall assume full responsibility for the non-completion of this contract.

Policy 1. The person to be processed must maintain an appointed number of visits per week and each visit shall be on an appointed day for an appointed length of time. The appointed number of visits per week is 1, the appointed visiting days are to be arranged in advance of each visit, and the appointed length of time per visit is 1½to3 hours.

Policy 2. The party of the first reserves the right to require that the person being processed live in a different environment and the said party of the first part shall have the right to choose such environment as he considers will be most helpful for the purpose of this contract, and for the duration of the contract.

Policy 3. The party, parties of the second part, being entirely free from any restraint or duress, do hereby release the party of the first part from any and all liability or responsibility for any consequences resulting from training education, or processing practices or methods used by the party of the first part or his associates.

Policy 4. The party, parties of the second part understand fully and completely that the purpose of the party of the first part and/or his associates is based upon the practices of Scientology, which the party, parties understand to be a guide intended to make people more aware of themselves as human beings and not the treating or diagnosis of human ailments of body or mind and not the teaching of medical arts and sciences and not the granting of scholastic degrees or furnishing accreditation toward the acquiring of college, university or other scholastic degrees.

Policy 7. The party, parties of the second part will be entitled to a full refund of their money after they have completed [illegible] of processing if the person processed is not entirely satisfied. A refund will not be given until the person to be processed has completed all of the hours for which he has contracted.

Policy 8. If the person being processed does not achieve goals to the satisfaction of the party of the first part, he or she may have their money refunded or may be offered additional processing or training at no extra cost at the option of the party of the first part.

IN WITNESS WHEREOF, the parties hereto have set their hands and seals the _____ day of _____, 196___.

_____

_____

By _____

STATE OF NEW YORK)
) s.s.:
COUNTY OF ALBANY)

On this_____ day of _____, 196___, before me, the subscriber, personally appeared to me known, and known to me to be the same person described in and who executed the foregoing instrument, and he duly acknowledged to me that he executed the same.

_____
Notary Public, State of New York

STATE OF NEW YORK)
) s.s.:
COUNTY OF ALBANY)

On this_____ day of _____, 196___, before me, the subscriber, personally appeared to me known, and known to me to be the same person described in and who executed

Distribution Center, Inc.

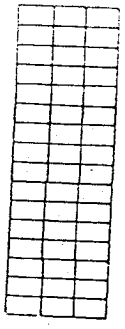
P. O. BOX 242, SILVER SPRING, MARYLAND

This is your book list. You may use it to order books and another will be sent to you, if you fill this one out and return it. Check column #1 if you have this book. Check column #2 if you want to order this book with the return of this Book List. Check column #3 if you want to order this book some time in the future.

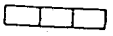
If a book is out of stock when your order is received, it will be Back Ordered routinely, unless you specify otherwise. When a book is back-ordered, it is sent to you as soon as it is received in stock.

	1	2	3	
NEW BOOKS				
				HAVE YOU LIVED BEFORE THIS LIFE? ...American Edition..... $3.50
				THE HUBBARD ELECTROMETER by John Sanborn..... $2.50
				CEREMONIES OF THE Founding Church of Scientology..... $2.00
HCA EXTENSION COURSE TEXTS				
				Dianetics: the Modern Science of Mental Health by L. Ron Hubbard... $4.00
				Science of Survival by L. Ron Hubbard..... $7.50
				Advanced Procedure and Axioms by L. Ron Hubbard..... $2.50
				Scientology: the Fundamentals of Thought by L. Ron Hubbard.....$1.25
HCS EXTENSION COURSE TEXTS				
				The Hubbard Electrometer.....$2.50
				Scientology: 8-8008 by L. Ron Hubbard..... $3.50
				The Creation of Human Ability..... $5.00
				Clear Procedure: Issue One by L. Ron Hubbard.....$2.00
				ACC Clear Procedure of Oct. 15, 1958 by L. Ron Hubbard..... $1.25
BOOKS FOR BEGINNERS				
				Dianetics: the Modern Science of Mental Health by L. Ron Hubbard....$4.00
				The Problems of Work by L. Ron Hubbard..... $1.25
				Dianetics: Evolution of a Science by L. Ron Hubbard..... $1.25
				Scientology: Its Contribution to Knowledge by U. K. Gerry..... $2.50
				Summary of Scientology by Jack Horner..... $1.25
ADVANCED BOOKS				
				Dianetics '55 by L. Ron Hubbard..... $3.00
				Scientology 8-80 by L. Ron Hubbard..... $1.25
				Professional Auditors Bulletins Books 1 to 5 by L. Ron Hubbard..ea. $1.25
				Advanced Clinical Course Manual..... $1.25
				Control and the Mechanics of S-C-S..... $1.25
				Notes on the Lectures of L. Ron Hubbard..... $2.00
				ABILITY Issue 80 - Axioms, Logics and Prelogics..... $1.25
ON CHILDREN				
				Child Dianetics..... $2.75
				Creative Learning by Silcox and Mainard..... $3.00
ON BUSINESS AND WORLD PROBLEMS				
				How to Live Though an Executive by L. Ron Hubbard..... $2.00
				Fortress in the Sky by L. Ron Hubbard..... $ .50
				All About Radiation.....$3.00
				Brainwashing.....$1.25
SELF HELP				
				Self Analysis by L. Ron Hubbard.....$3.00
				Group Auditors' Handbook..... $2.65
POETRY				
				Intentions by Julian Cooper (Poet Laureate of Scientology).....$2.00
				Viewpoints by Julian Cooper..... $2.00
SPECIAL BOOKLETS OF INTEREST				
				Preventive Dianetics.....$1.00
				Education and the Auditor.....$1.00
				Dianetic Processing..... $ .50
				Lecture Course Booklets Nos. 1 through 50..(not complete sets)...ea. $ .50
				CERTAINTY Magazine #4..... $ .75
POCKET BOOKS				
				Fear - a novel by L. Ron Hubbard..... $ .35
				The Great Religions by which Men Live..... $ .35
				How the Great Religions Began..... $ .35
				The Gospel of St. John..... $ .50

SCIENTOLOGY AND DIANETICS PERIODICALS

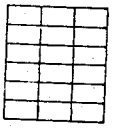


ABILITY Issue 110 - Techniques of Child Processing..... $ .35
ABILITY Minor 5 - "The Hope of Man"..... $ .75
ABILITY 37 - "Man's Relentless Search"..... $ .75
ABILITY 71A - Being Clear and How to Get There..... $ .10
ABILITY M-1 - The Scientologist Manual of Dissemination..... $ .75
ABILITY M-4 - Straight Wire..... $ .75
Journal of Scientology, Issue 16-G - Scientology, Science of Certainty. $1.25
Journal of Scientology, 28G - Scientology, A New Science..... $1.25
Journal of Scientology, 31G - Scientology Workbook..... $1.25
ABILITY Issue 120 - Scientology Books..... $ .35
Special Reprint List.....Free
Tape Recording List.....Free
Special ABILITY Packet.....
Excerpts from "Scientology: Fundamentals of Thought"..... $ .75
Excerpts from "The Problems of Work"..... $ .05
Personal Efficiency Course Booklet..... $ .05



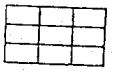
Church of Scientology Brochures, Nos. 1 and 2.....ea.. $ .05

CHARTS AND GRAPHS



Creed of the Church of Scientology..... $1.25
Creed of the Church of Scientology (on Velum)..... $1.50
Tone Scale - Illustrated in Color..... $2.00
Tone Scale - Illustrated in Black and White..... $1.00
Chart of Attitudes..... $ .50
Chart of Human Evaluation..... $1.00

PHOTOGRAPHS OF L. RON HUBBARD



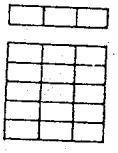
Colored Full Length Photograph (8" by 10")..... $1.50
Photo (Black and white) of sculptured bust..... $1.50
Photo in Black and White..... $5.00

OTHER MATERIALS



Scientology Pens (ballpoint in green and gold)..... 3 for $1.00
Blazer Badges (members only) gold wire.....$10.00
Scientology Scarves (green and gold - from England).... $10.00
Testing Materials (furnished to Professional Auditors - Prices on request)

LECTURES OF L. RON HUBBARD ON LONG PLAYING RECORDS (33 1/3)



Clearing Congress of July 1958 - Album - 3 hours of Lectures..... $8.00
Listed below are 3 individual records from July 1958 Album.
"Violence"..... $3.00
"The Goal of Auditing"..... $3.00
"The Magic Button"..... $3.00
Final Lecture of January 1959 Congress - LEADERSHIP..... $3.00
London Clearing Congress Album - 6 hours of Lectures..... $24.00

LECTURES OF L. RON HUBBARD ON MAGNETIC TAPE

Tape Recorded Lectures and Public Processing Tapes are available from the Distribution Center. They are sold by the reel - 7 inch reel, twin track, 3 3/4 ips. (two hours of playing time)
Lectures earlier than January First 1960.....$ 25.00
Lectures later than January First 1960.....$ 30.00

TAPE RENTAL LIBRARY

The First reel is selected from the Tape Rental Library Series and purchased for $25.00. Select another reel from the List of tapes in the Tape Rental Library and upon returning your first reel with a $2.50 exchange fee, you will be sent your next reel. This exchange plan is effective on a continuing basis and Rental Tape is good for exchange as long as it is in good condition upon return to the Tape Library. A Full List of tapes available will be sent upon request. Following is a sampling of the titles available: "Ability, the Keynote of Scientology" and Processing session. "Health and Certainty". "The Second Dynamic". "The Eight Dynamics".

ALL DISCOUNTS APPLY ON THE PURCHASE OF BOOKS AND TAPE RECORDINGS. DISCOUNTS DO NOT APPLY ON BOOKS COSTING $1.00 OR LESS. NO DISCOUNTS APPLY ON RECORDS AND ITEMS OTHER THAN BOOKS AND TAPES.

To order books and other items on this list, please check the item ordered in the middle column (#2), fill in the blanks below, and send to:

The Distribution Center, Inc. BOX 242, SILVER SPRING, Md.

(Include postage as follows: Up to $1.25...10 cents. $1.26 to $3.50...15 cents. Above $3.50...20 cents.)
All orders should be prepaid or they will be shipped C.O.D.
Please check discount status: ☐ HASI Member; ☐ Franchise Holder.
_____ Check or money order enclosed.....Amount $_____. _____ Send C.O.D.

NAME _____ DATE _____

ADDRESS _____

Document H-42; is a one-page memorandum dated 3/23/63, to the Director, Chicago District, from R. D. Sherman, Inspector; subject: 4093 V, Hubbard E meter, FDC 48405. This memorandum consists of information obtained on a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions consist of confidential information pertaining to the individual in question, which if released, would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privicy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6).

FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

REFERRED TO
MAR 29 1963

TO : DIRECTOR, CHICAGO DISTRICT

DATE: March 23, 1963

FROM : R. D. Sherman, Inspector

SUBJECT: 4-093 V, Hubbard E meter
~~FBC-48405~~

Lafayette Ron Hubbard
Founding Church of Scientology, et al

Refer to DRM/C 1/25/63 and DRM/Districts 1/24/63, re above investigation. My memo of 2/12/63 covered Roy Justin, wanted by the F.B.I.

On 3/22/63 FBI Agent James Rumph phoned me that Roy Justin was arrested recently in Los Angeles, California. He will be returned to [redacted]. He will not be prosecuted for the Chicago offense; a memo re this case will be filed with his [redacted] in the hopes Justin will receive no more.

DRM may wish to contact the FBI office in Washington to see if Justin had identification on him when arrested showing he was a minister of Scientology.

R. D. Sherman

R. D. Sherman

Encl.: cc this memo

cc Ad/file

RDS:sd

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT
Attention: Mr. Van W. Smart

3/25/63

For your information.

W. G. Kupp

Encl.: cc this memo
cc Ad/file

Document H-43. This document consists of nine pieces of an individual's personal correspondence. These letters consist of the complainants impressions of Scientology and individuals associated with the organization.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C)(D), because release of any portion would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and would identify the correspondent, who is a confidential source.

Document H-44. This document is an undated, one page, typewritten information sheet pertaining to a specific individual.

The entire document, except for one paragraph, is releaseable. The deleted paragraph consists of a specific individual's name and identifying characteristics, which if released would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6)(7)(C).

Lafayette Ronald HUBBARD, U. S. Navy Serial No. 113392, U. S. Naval Reserve.

Enlisted June 19, 1941, discharged honorable, February 16, 1946, as a Lieutenant, serving four years and eight months in the U. S. Navy

Resigned U. S. Naval Reserve, October 30, 1950, honorable.

Medals or decorations: (For service while in U. S. Navy)

American Theater Ribbon
American Defense Ribbon
Asiatic-Pacific Theater Ribbon
Expert Rifle and Pistol
World War II Victory Medal

Did service in DIC, New York, on USS YP-422

Asiatic Fleet included USS PC-615, USS ALGOL AKA-54

Marine Reserves May 1, 1930 to October 22, 1931, 1st Sergeant

Wife's name was Louise Hubbard from Montgomery County

1941 lived 3038 P St., N. W.

1930-32, George Washington University, did not graduate

Belonged to the Explorer's Club

1950 address 4303 Elm Street, Bethesda, Md.

While in the Navy complaints were registered for unpaid bills from Margolis Tailoring Company, Washington, D. C., Rexner in Australia and also Alaska.

He did belong to the Allied Scientists of the World

Hubbard is drawing about 30% disability for claims of arthritis, service connected.

Document H-46. This document is a one page letter dated 1/28/63, addressed to a private institution, from Gilbert S. Goldhammer, Director, Division of Regulatory Management, Bureau of Enforcement. This letter is a request for information regarding a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions consist of the name of the institution and identifies the information requested. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would immediately identify the institution, which is a confidential source.

H 4/6

January 28, 1963

[redacted]

Gentlemen:

In connection with our current investigation of Mr. Lafayette Ron Hubbard and his distribution of a device which comes under the jurisdiction of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act, information concerning his [redacted]

We would appreciate your supplying this Agency with a certified copy of [redacted]

Your prompt response would be appreciated.

Sincerely yours,

Gilbert S. Goldhammer, Director
Division of Regulatory Management
Bureau of Enforcement

cc Balt
cc GC
cc BFA
GDTilroe:ms:1-28-63

X 1-45

Document H-47. This document is a one page memorandum dated 1/25/63, to Philadelphia District, from Bureau of Regulatory Management, Bureau of Enforcement. Subject: 4093 V, Hubbard E Meter FDC 48405. This memorandum is a request for information regarding a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions in this document consist of requests for information to be obtained from specific sources. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would immediately identify the source of information, which is a confidential source.

PHILADELPHIA DISTRICT — January 25, 1963

Division of Regulatory Management
Bureau of Enforcement

4-033 p
Hubbard E ester
FDC 48405

FILE

Hubbard Dianetics Foundation, Inc.
Founding Church of Scientology
L. Ron Hubbard
Distribution Center, Inc.
et al

In accordance with our investigation of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard it was determined that he applied for vocational rehabilitation at the VA Guidance Center, University of Scranton, Scranton, Pennsylvania. Application number is believed to be "C-7017422." Please investigate the circumstances surrounding this application for rehabilitation.

During 1952 Mr. Hubbard was charged with contempt of court in Wichita, Kansas, for failure to appear at a bankruptcy hearing. At the time of the trial it was reported that he moved to Philadelphia where an arrest warrant was issued. U. S. Marshalls approaching Mr. Hubbard to serve the arrest warrant were apparently attacked by L. Ron Hubbard and three of his followers. Philadelphia police department was called in to the investigation and Mr. Hubbard was charged with assault and obstructing justice.

On May 14, 1951, the bank account and furniture of the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation was attached on the complaint of Barton Press, Inc., of Newark, New Jersey, due to the failure to pay a printing bill of over $2,000. This hearing was postponed for presentation of a complaint issued by the State Board of Medical Examiners. In January of 1951 a summons was served on the Hubbard Dianetics Research Foundation which was brought about by the New Jersey Board of Medical Examiners due to the operation of a medical school without a state license.

cc Belt
cc HZ
[illegible] 1-2[illegible]-63 Wm W. Smart

Enclosures: this memo (2)

Document H-48; is a one-page memorandum dated 2/5/63, to the Philadelphia District, from Inspector James E. Tessmer; subject: Investigation of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard DRM/P memo 1/25/63. This memorandum is a summary of results of an investigation regarding a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions consist of names of specific individuals which if released would constitute an unwarranted invaison of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (C).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : Philadelphia District

DATE: 2/5/63

FROM : Inspector James E. Tessmer

Hubbard Dianetics Foundation, Inc.
Founding Church of Scientology
L. Ron Hubbard
Distribution Center, Inc.
et al

SUBJECT: Investigation of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard
DRM/P memo 1-25-63

4-093 V

In accordance with referenced memo, I visited Scranton University and spoke to [redacted] concerning the case of Mr. Hubbard. [redacted] stated that the VA Guidance Center at Scranton University has been closed for at least 5 years to the best of his knowledge. No records were available at the University. Mr. Hubbard was never a student at the University according to [redacted] who checked students records.

I visited the VA office at Wilkes Barre, Pa. and spoke to a [redacted] checked the records available, however, there were none pertaining to Mr. L. Ron Hubbard or his case number C-7017422. [redacted] suggested that I contact the VA office in Washington and the V.R.E. Division of the VA at Philadelphia, Pa.

James E. Tessmer
JAMES E. TESSMER
Inspector, Philadelphia District

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT

February 14, 1963

We were unable to locate any record on Mr. L. Ron Hubbard at Scranton University or nearby area. Follow-up is being conducted at the VA in Philadelphia.

Thomas H. Kingsley
THOMAS H. KINGSLEY
Supervisory Inspector

THK/fmz

Church of Scientology – Folder 210

Document H-49; is a three-page memorandum dated 2/14/63, to the Director, Seattle District, from, Inspector Robert E. Parkinson; subject: Background. The memorandum consists of information regarding a specific individual.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (E) because release would disclose investigative techniques and procedures not generally known by the public.

Documents H-50 and H-109 are identical. This document is a four page memorandum dated 2/4/63, to Director, Philadelphia District, from Inspector W. Remle Grove. Subject: 4093 V Hubbard E Meter, FDC 48405. This memorandum describes the results of an investigation conducted on specific individuals and events.

This document is released with deletions found on pages 1 and 3. The deleted material in these two pages consists of confidential information obtained from a confidential source which is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would automatically disclose the identity of a confidential source.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

#109

REFER RM

FEB 14 19[illegible]

TO : Director, Philadelphia District

DATE: February 4, 1963

FROM : Inspector W. Remle Grove

Rm 1/5

SUBJECT: 4-093 V
Hubbard E Meter
FDC 48405

Hubbard Dianetics Foundation, Inc.
L. Ron Hubbard
Distribution Center, Inc.
Washington, D. C.
et al

Division of Regulatory Management (BE)/P memo of 1/25/63 indicated that Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was charged with contempt of court in Wichita, Kansas for failure to appear at a bankruptcy hearing. U. S. Marshals approaching Mr. Hubbard to serve a warrant were apparently attacked by Mr. L. Ron Hubbard and 3 of his followers. The Philadelphia Police Department was called into the investigation and Mr. Hubbard was charged with assault and obstructing justice.

A visit was made to the U. S. Marshal's office at the Court House, 9th & Chestnut Sts., and according to their records, "Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was arrested on 12/16/52 by Deputy Marshal Gericke and Deputy Marshal Gordon at 237 N. 16th St., Phila., Pa. on an order to produce bankruptcy for examination issued by Judge Grim. This civil action is #23747." A notation on this index card showed that the FBI number for the fingerprints of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was 244210B. The U. S. Marshal's office indicated that the best place for additional information would be from the U. S. Attorney's office located on the fourth floor of the Court House.

BUREAU OF ENFORCEMENT

This memorandum furnishes some of the information requested in regard to criminal action in Philadelphia. Additional information on bankruptcy proceedings to follow.

George J. Gerstenberg

GEORGE J. GERSTENBERG
Acting Supervisory Inspector

GJG/fmz
2 cc - BFA

In the U. S. Attorney's office, I spoke with U. S. Attorney Reiter. After checking the Attorney's files, it was determined the case we were interested in was Criminal #17079. Since this was a relatively old case, request was put in for the records which are currently stored in the record branch.

The following day the U. S. Attorney made the entire file available to me and indicated that I could copy various portions of the records within the file and if need be, the entire file could be made available for the Food and Drug Administration on a written request.

The title for this case was the U. S. District Court for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania - United States of America vs. Ernest Kish, John Neugebauer, and Helen O'Brien.

The background for this case is as follows: On the afternoon of December 16, 1952, two Deputy U. S. Marshals, Mr. John J. Gericke and Mr. Levi P. Gordon, were given a warrant, issued at the direction of Judge Alan K. Grim, for the production of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard in order that he might be examined in connection with a bankruptcy matter (Bankruptcy Case #23747 - Hubbard Dianetic Foundation).

The two Deputy Marshals went to the address given for the Hubbard Foundation at 122 N. Mole St., Phila. to serve this warrant. After reaching this address and receiving no response to their ringing of the doorbell, they noticed a card on the door stating "Hubbard Foundation, 237 N. 16th St." and proceeded to that address. The two Deputy Marshals noticed a woman enter this same property and followed her into a room on the first floor. They asked this lady (later identified as Mrs. Alice Thomason) if Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was present and she indicated that he was on the second floor of the building giving a lecture at that time.

As the Marshals started up the steps to the lecture room, another woman appeared on the steps leading to the second floor (later identified as Mrs. Helen O'Brien [Mrs. Neugebauer]) and asked what their business was. The Marshals indicated that they had a warrant for Mr. Hubbard's arrest and Helen O'Brien requested identification from the gentlemen and to see the warrant. During the ensuing conversation, several people left the lecture and came to Helen O'Brien's assistance, namely Mr. Neugebauer and Mr. Ernest Leo Kish. Further conversation brought Mr. Kish down the steps, he apparently struck Gordon and grabbed him by the lapel of the coat and the shirt and forced him back down the steps. At the same time, Mr. John Neugebauer apparently struck Deputy Marshal Gericke. After this struggle, one of the Marshals backed off and pulled out his revolver and told the crowd not to come any closer while the other U. S. Marshal went to secure the assistance of a passing Philadelphia policeman. With the assistance of the policeman, the warrant was served on Mr. L. Ron Hubbard, and Mr. Kish and Mr. & Mrs. Neugebauer were arrested by

the Marshals. These three people were taken to the Court House at 9th & Chestnut Sts. and taken before the U. S. Commissioner, Henry P. Carr, who held Mr. Kish on $2500 bail, Mr. John Neugebauer on $1500 bail, and Mrs. Helen O'Brien on $1000 bail.

It appears in all these records that Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was not involved in any contact with the Marshals, and is therefore not involved in this criminal case in any way.

On 2/18/53, Federal Grand Jury returned a true bill against the three defendants involved and trial was held 6/15/53. Sentence was passed on 11/2/63 by Judge Welsh granting the acquittal of Mrs. Helen O'Brien but fined Mr. Kish and Mr. Neugebauer $200 each.

A portion of the records available in criminal file #17079 were verifaxed and are enclosed with this report. (Exhibit 1). The areas underlined in red ink may be of interest to DRM. It is interesting to note that Mr. Kish is a founding member of the Hubbard Asso. of Scientologists, that Mrs. John Neugebauer is an organizer of lecture groups in Scientology, and her husband, Mr. John Neugebauer, is a member of the Asso. of Scientologists. Also included in these records were names and addresses of 8 of the students that were attending this meeting or lecture being given by Hubbard. The names of the students attending this lecture are:

Alfred W. Kozak
1262 Sheraton St.
Camden, N. J.

Mr. Leland Kelley
23 Goodrich St.
Canton, N. Y.

Mr. Charles Gaskin, Jr.
2032 Kater St.
Phila., Pa.

Mrs. Alice M. Thomason
711 Main St.
Riverton, N. J.

Mr. William H. Young
3508 Ely Place S.E.
Washington, D. C.

Mr. B. R. Eicker
147 N. 15th St.
Phila., Pa.

Mr. Charles J. Washbourn
2209 Walnut St.
Phila., Pa.

Mr. Richard S. Ferg
2154 Browning Road
Pennsauken, N. J.

These addresses were checked with the current Philadelphia, Camden, and Riverton telephone directories and only one individual remains listed, that being Mr. Gaskin, Jr.

Note that Mr. and Mrs. Neugebauer had purchased the property at 237 N. 16th St. especially for this series of lectures which were given by Mr. L. Ron Hubbard. They indicated in the defendant's brief (a portion of which is attached as Exhibit 2) that Mr. Hubbard had come from London especially for these lectures which were given for a period of 3 week to approx. 35 people each of whom paid $500 for the course.

The present location of Mr. and Mrs. John Neugebauer could possibly be determined by visiting Mr. F. J. O'Brien (father of Mrs. Neugebauer) who is still practicing law in Phila., Pa.

Among the correspondence in this file was a letter from the United States Department of Justice, the office of the U. S. Attorney in Washington, D. C. dated 11/20/58 from U. S. Attorney Oliver Gasch indicating that a person known as Mr. L. Ron Hubbard was organizing a corporation in Washington, D. C. and they requested information pertaining to this criminal case which had taken place in Philadelphia. A copy of this letter is attached to this report (Exhibit 3). Also attached to this report is a copy (Exhibit 4) of a letter sent by Assistant U. S. Attorney Lewis C. Bechtle indicating the shipment of this criminal number to Washington attorney and indicating that further information regarding bankruptcy #23747 might be obtained from the Referee in Bankruptcy, Room 304, U. S. Court House, Phila., Pa. Philadelphia District is checking with the Referee in Bankruptcy on this particular case to see if we can find any additional information pertaining to L. Ron Hubbard.

W. Remle Grove /PBM/

W. REMLE GROVE
Inspector, Philadelphia District

WRG/fmz

DRM
copy
Exhibit #1
Feb. 4, 1963
WBGooding

[redacted], Deputy Clerk, United States District Court, Eastern District of Pennsylvania, advised the records reflect Judge ALLAN K. GRIM issued warrant directed to United States Marshal, Eastern District of Pennsylvania, to bring forthwith L. RON HUBBARD before United States District Court in bankruptcy ancillary proceedings on December 16, 1952.

[redacted], MARIE O'BRIEN NEUGEBAUER upon interview furnished the following voluntary sworn statements to SA WILLIAM H. GOODING and the writer:

[redacted]
[redacted] Bldg.
Philadelphia, Pa.

[redacted], make the following voluntary statement to William H. Gooding and Dale M Hiestand who have identified themselves as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation. I know I do not have to make any statement and any statement I make can be held against me in court. No threats or promises have been made to me. I know I have the right to any attorney.

"I was born February 2, 1921 at Doylestown Ohio and my permanent residence is 426 E. Huston Street Barberton Ohio. I am employed as a Machinist at the B and C Machine Co, Barberton Ohio. I completed high school in Barberton Ohio and a six months course in engineering at the Ohio State Rehabilitation Board, Akron, Ohio. [redacted] member of the Hubbard Association of Scientologists.

[redacted] lectures by Dr. L. Ron Hubbard. My Philadelphia address is 1618 Summer Street.

"About 3:30 PM December 16, 1952, while I was in the lecture room at 237 North 16th Street, 2nd floor, listening to Dr. Hubbard lecture, we heard a commotion downstairs. Dr. Hubbard stopped the lecture and the lady I know as Miss O'Brien rushed into the room and said some people were downstairs starting a 'rough house.' About 20 people left the lecture room and started down the stairway. I left the classroom and started down the stairway to see what the disturbance was. I was moving down the stairs with several other people (the stairs were completely full with people ahead of me and behind me) when I saw a man who I later learned was [redacted] Berick back away and draw a revolver. He said '[redacted] you're looking at. Move one foot forward and I'll shoot.' Everyone stopped. I turned around and went back upstairs to the classroom.

"About 15 minutes later, I heard Mr. Gericke mention my name out side a small seminar room in which I was seated. He then came into the room and asked me to accompany him after which he took me to the US Marshall's office in the US Court House, Philadelphia.

"I did not strike anyone with my fist during the incident. I had no physical contact with Mr. Gericke and at no time got nearer than four feet to him. While going down the stairs, I might have brushed against his companion, whom I do not recall seeing until I got into the Patrol Wagon. I saw no one strike any blow during the incident.

"My purpose for going downstairs was to see what was going on. If there had been a fight, I planned to seperate the parties.

"I was aware of the fact that three attempts had been made on Hubbard's life. On two instances, his would be assassins attempted to gain entrance to his lectures. Since December 1, 1952, Miss O'Brien had had difficulty with intruders on more than one occasion.

"I have read the above statement and it is to the best of my recollection true.

s/ Ernest L. Kish

"Witnessed:
William H. Gooding, Special Agent, FBI Phila 12/16/52.
Dale M. Eisenstead, Special Agent FBI Philadelphia 12/16/52"

"December 16, 1952
Room 3032 US Court Hse,
Philadelphia, Pa.

"I Helen O'Brien Hengebauer, make the following voluntary statement to William H. Gooding and Dale M. Eisenstead who have identified themselves as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation. I know I do not have to make any statement and any statement I make can be held against me. No threats or promises have been made to me. I know that I have the right to an attorney.

"I was born October 3, 1910 at Philadelphia, Pa. and attended Denver College and the University of Pennsylvania Graduate School the equivalent of 3 years college education. I am married, have no children and reside at 122 North Male Street, Philadelphia. I am an organizer of lecture groups in Scientology.

"L. Ron Hubbard is a personal friend and a noted writer on Scientology. Mr. Hubbard came to the U. S. from England two weeks ago as a guest of my family and for the purpose of delivering a series of lectures to an Association of Scientologists composed chiefly of professors and other members of the engineering profession.

"At approximately 3:30 p.m. December 16, 1952, Mr. Hubbard was delivering a lecture in the second floor front room to a group of approximately 35 people at 237 North 16th Street, a private property owned jointly by me and my husband when I heard a disturbance on the first floor. By a disturbance I mean I heard voices and a shuffling of feet. I went downstairs and found 2 men at the foot of the stairs. I asked their identity and they answered 'Where's Hubbard?' I told them he was lecturing upstairs and I asked them to wait until intermission. I asked them what they wanted with Hubbard and they answered that they had a warrant for his arrest. I asked to see the warrant and they answered 'it's none of your business.' They asked again 'Where's Hubbard?' I again told them the lecture was in progress, that I owned the building that I did not know who they were and that they could not go upstairs until intermission. I was standing at the foot of the narrow stairway leaning on the bannister. They then started to push past me. I then called my husband, John Neugebauer, who was near the door of the lecture room. My husband came down the stairs and inquired what the trouble was. I told him they said they had a warrant for Mr. Hubbard but they wouldn't show it to me. At that point, the man later identified as Deputy Marshall John J. Gericke, pulled out his identification card. I asked him who I could telephone who could verify his identity. He answered by saying he was going upstairs for Hubbard. I then suggested that we call the police. He then pushed my husband and me stating 'I will show you what I will do.' I then went to the lecture room and told some of the group near the door that I did not know who the two men were; that they were forcing their way upstairs; & that they said they had a warrant for Mr. Hubbard but I had not seen it.

"A few of the group started downstairs. Mr. Gericke pulled out his gun and remarked 'Somebody is going to be killed.' Approximately a dozen people were on the stairs or looking down the stairs at that point. I walked down the stairs at which time the second man later identified as Deputy Marshal Levi P. Gordon came in the front door with a policeman.

"During the entire incident, I struck no blow and saw no blows struck. My reasons for not admitting the US Marshals were that they did not show their identification in the beginning and I was not sure of their identity after he showed his card since they would not wait for me to make a telephone call to verify their identity and they refused to show me any warrant. Further, I had heard of two previous attempts to assassinate my guest, Mr. Hubbard, once by two men wearing the uniforms of policemen and I thought these men might have this purpose. Further, within the past two weeks, a few uninvited persons have attempted to bluff their way into our lectures stating they would explain their identity to Mr. Hubbard. Mr. Hubbard received six or eight long distance person to person telephone calls which he refused to accept. I wanted to protect my guest against intruders because he is an internationally famous person who was engaged in a lecture.

"I have read the above 4 page statement & it is true & correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Helen O Brien Neugebauer

"Witnessed:
William H. Gooding SA FBI Philadelphia 12/16/52.
Dale M. Hiestand, Special Agent, FBI Philadelphia 12/16/52.

"December 16, 1952
Room 511, Widener Bldg.
Philadelphia, Pa.

"I, John Henry Neugebauer, make the following voluntary statement to William H. Gooding and Dale M. Hiestand who have identified themselves as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation. I know I do not have to make any statement and any statement I make can be used against me in court. No threats or promises have been made to me. I know I have the right to an attorney.

"I was born June 29, 1924 at Keene, New Hampshire. I completed High School in Keene, N. J. and have the equivalent of 1 year college at Yale University.

"I am a member of the Association of Scientologists of which Dr. L. Ron Hubbard is the founder. I have been using my home as a meeting place to study Scientology. Dr. Hubbard came from England to give a series of lectures beginning December 1, 1952.

to Mr. O'Brien & he refused. Mr. Gordon returned with a policeman. I asked the policeman his number and he answered 'You're going in the wagon.' I reac his number on his cap and gave it to Mr. O'Brien I then waited without incident until more policemen arrived.

"I have read the above statement and it is true and correct to the best of my knowledge

s/ John Neugebauer

"Witnessed:
William F. Gooding Special Agent FBI Philadelphia
Dale M. Hiestand, Special Agent FBI Phila., Pa."

On December 17 and 18, 1952, the following persons, who attended a lecture given by L. RON HUBBARD at 237 North 16th Street, on December 16, 1952, furnished voluntary signed statements to SA JAMES W. REDFIELD and the writer:

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 17, 1952

"I Robert L. Gish, voluntarily furnish the following statement to James W. Redfield and Dale M. Hiestand who identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

"I am 29 years of age, being born on August 24, 1923 in Kansas City, Missouri. I am employed as an electronics engineer, and editor of the Philco Tech Rep Division Bulletin, located at 22nd Street and Lehigh Ave. Phila.

"About ten minutes to four on December 16, 1952 I was in the classroom on the second floor of the Hubbard Foundation, 237 N 16th Street, when I heard several people talking in loud voices outside in the region of the staircase.

"Helen O'Brien came in and said 'Some of you fellows come down and help us, there are a couple of fellows downstairs, who say they are Federal officers here to arrest Ron,' but won't identify themselves'.

"A number of the men got up including me and rushed down the stairs. In front of me were Mr. Kish, Mr. Washbourn and Mr. Gaskon.

"As the three men reached a point half way downstairs, a man who

correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Robert L. Gish

"Witness
James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/17/52
Dale M. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/17/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 17, 1952

"I Alfred W. Kozak, furnish the following voluntary statement to Dale M. Hiestand and James W. Redfield who have identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

Student

"I am 30 years of age, being born December 13, 1922 at Camden, N. J. I reside now at 239 North 16th Street, Philadelphia, Pa. and my permanent address is 1262 Sheridan Street, Camden, N. J.

"About 4:00 PM in the afternoon of Dec. 16, 1952, I was sitting on the 2nd floor of 237 N. 16th St, Phila., Pa attending a lecture. I heard some commotion outside the door which seemed to be downstairs. There was some kind of hub bub about somebody wanting to break into the place and a number of fellows walked out the door to see what was going on. I was about the seventh or eight fellow out. Since the stair and passageway was narrow, there was a pile up of people going down stairs. I was able to see most of the stairway down and I saw two strange looking men several steps from the bottom. As more fellows came out of the lecture room, there was more of a pile-up on the stairs and several fellows went past me trying to see what it was all about. The stairs got so jammed up that there was a bunch up at the bottom and the two strange men couldn't keep their motion of going up the steps and so fell back.

"A short man with a hat pulled over his eyes then drew a gun and said to the effect that you're looking at the barrel of a .38 and I'm gonna shoot you down. This was said in a hysterical tone of voice and he waved the gun around. I thought the guy was a maniac of some sort. Then I heard Helen O'Brien ask the man to the effect who are you? Where is your identification? Where is your search

warrant? The short man with the hat screeched that he didnt have to show nobody nothin and that he could go anywhere he wanted. He waved his gun as he did this.

"I heard Helen O'Brien ask him several times for his identification and the short man yelled to the effect that he didnt need no 'identificatious'

"There was no violence that I observed except the brandishing of the gun. Then a uniformed member of police came in and the short man quieted down. The crowd on the stairway thinned out and the short man went up stairs with his gun held in his hand followed by another strange man and a policeman in uniform.

"I have read the above statement of 3 pages and it is true & correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Alfred W. Kozak

"Witness
James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
Dale M. Kiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation,
12/17/52

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 17, 1952

"I, Leland Kelley, furnish the following voluntary statement to Dale M. Kiestand and James W. Redfield who have identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

"I am 28 years old being born on July 29, 1924 at Morristown, N. Y. I reside at 23 Goodrich St., Canton, N. Y.

"At approximately 3:30 PM on 12/16/52 while attending a lecture given by Ron Hubbard on the 2nd floor of 237 W. 16th St. I heard a disturbance outside of the classroom. Helen O'Brien then casually entered the classroom and asked for some to help as a couple of men were trying to barge in. I left the classroom and observed Ernest Kish standing at the top of the stairway in front of a very dark complexioned man. The next thing that I observed was the very dark complexioned man standing at the foot of the stairs pointing a gun at Kish at which time he made a statement to

the effect that 'If you keep on coming I'll let you have it.' Kish calmly replied 'Go ahead and shoot.' or to that effect. I heard considerable talk in reference to identification and summons or warrant in which the dark complexioned individual repeatedly pronounced the word as indentification and repeatedly asserted that he did not have to show anything.

"During the entire time that I observed this incidence I did not see any violence, or whatever I would refer to as violence.

"I have read the above statement of two pages and it is true & correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Leland Kelley

Witnesses
James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, Phila. Pa. 12/17/52

Dale M. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation 12/17/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 18, 1952

"I Charles Gaskin Jr. volumtarily furnish the following statement to James W. Redfield and Dale M. Hiestand, who identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

student

"I am 27 years of age, being born October 7, 1925 at Philadelphia, Pa. I live at 2032 Kater Street, Phila 46, Pa. I am employed at Philadelphia Navy Yard in the NMIC at shop X-33 as a general helper.

"Between 3:30 and 4:00 P.M. on December 16, 1952, I was in the classroom on the 2d floor of the Hubbard Foundation, 237 N. 16th Street. At this time Helen O'Brien came in and said, some guys are trying to break in.

"I jumped up and went out to the stairs to see what was going on. I don't recall whether anyone else was with me at the time, but I saw two men who had John Moyza up against the wall, about 2/4 of the way up the stairs near the bend in the stairs. John said don't let them up, but the short fellow said go on up Doc. So this fellow

Doc started to come up the stairs. I tried to stop him, but he got past me, and then some of the crowd went by me pushing Doc, the taller fellow, and the crowd down the stairs again. It was at this time that I noticed Mr. Kish in front of me.

"The short fellow then pulled his gun and pointed it at the crowd, and kept saying I'm a U. S. Marshal. He pointed it mainly at Kish and said, come another step down and I'll shoot. I heard a lot of talk about showing identification, but didn't see anyone show identification.

"Then the policeman came in and said these men are U. S. Marshals they don't have to show their identification. Then the policeman went upstairs followed by the two men. They then arrested Mr. Hubbard and thought that Rem Hubbard Jr. was the one that pushed Doc down the stairs, but they straightened that out, because someone told them it was Mr. Kish.

"All through the whole staircase episode, they kept saying they don't have to show identification we're U. S. Marshals, we came to get Hubbard.

"When asked to show any warrant to come in the building to arrest a person they said they didn't need anything. The_ said they wanted to get Hubbard.

"I have read the above statement of three pages and it is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Charles Gaskin Jr.

"Witness
James W. Redfield, Spec. Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/18/52

Dale M. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/18/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 17, 1952

"I Mrs. Alice M. Thomason, voluntarily furnish the following statement to Dale M. Hiestand and James W. Redfield who identified

themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

"I reside at 711 Main Street, Riverton, N. J. and am employed as a teacher at the Fornum School (Edgewater Township School), in Beverly, N. J.

"About 4:15 P.M. on December 16, 1952 I was in the reception room of the Hubbard Foundation at 237 N. 16th Street, Phila, Pa. I had just removed my coat and was arranging my papers, when two men opened the front door and walked in.

"The two men came over to me, asking where is Hubbard. I told them he was giving a lecture. They then asked where he was and I said in the room above. They then said we want to see him.

"I said, I doubt that you can see him now as he is giving a lecture, but there will be a break in a short time, and you could probably talk to him then.

"At this point they spoke loudly and said they were going to see him and it was on a personal matter.

"At this time Helen O'Brian heard the loud talking and came down near the foot of the stairs.

"Up to this time I do not recall whether the two men identified themselves, although they may have said they were Federal men.

"Helen O'Brian when she came to the foot of the stairs, called to them, and asked what they wanted. The two men then walked over to the foot of the stairs, and said something to the effect, where is Hubbard, we want to see him on a personal matter.

"Helen then said 'I am Helen O'Brian, this is my place, and you cannot go upstairs.

"I was not in the position to see whether the two men showed Helen any identification.

"However in about a minute I was ready to go upstairs, and I slipped around the two men and Helen, and proceeded up the stairs to the lecture room. The talking was very loud and Helen was insisting they couldn't go up. Along about this time I recall hearing one of the men saying they were Federal men.

"When I got to the classroom I beckoned to John Keyes and told him 'Helen needs you.' He then immediately left the classroom. After that I remained in my seat and did not leave the classroom.

"I have read the above statement of three pages and it is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Alice E. Thompson

"Witness
James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/17/52

Dale E. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/17/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 17, 1952

"I, William Helms Young, furnish the following voluntary statement to Dale E. Hiestand and James W. Redfield who have identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

Stricken

"I am 46 years old being born on 11/21/06 at Hampton, N. J. I reside at 3508 Ely Place, Southeast, Washington, D. C. I am a psychologist practicing at Room 516, Colorado Bldg., 14th and G. Sts., Washington, D. C.

"At approximately 4:00 PM on 12/16/52 while I was attending a lecture given by Mr. Hubbard on the 2nd floor of 237 N. 16th I heard loud voices downstairs. At this point I left the classroom with other members of the group and from the top of the stairs observed the stairway crowded with students. At the bottom of the stairway stood a man with a gun in his hand daring the students to take another step. Helen O'Brien and her husband John Keyes asked that man who claimed he was an officer to identify himself and show a warrant. This man claimed he was a Federal officer and said 'He did not have to identify himself.' Helen O'Brien then said 'Go out and get a policeman to identify you.' This man then stated 'I am a Federal officer and do not have to identify myself.' At this point a policeman entered and the stairway was then made available to the enforcement officers.

"I saw no blows or violence of any kind during the time I observed this incident.

"I have read the above statement and find it true to the best of my knowledge.

s/ William Helms Young

"Witnesses:
Dale K. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/17/52

James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/17/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 18, 1952

"I Barthe R. Eicker, voluntarily furnish the following statement to James W. Redfield and Dale K. Hiestand who have identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

Student

"I am 32 years of age, being born on December 15, 1920 at Manhattan, New York City. I reside at present at 147 E. 15th Street and I can always be reached through my parents at 255-08 147th Road, Rosedale 22, Long Island c/o Mr & Mrs. Peter Eicker.

"About 3:30 P.M. on December 16, 1952, I was in the classroom on the 2d floor of the Hubbard Foundation, 237 N 16th Street, Phila., Pa. There is never anyone watching the front door downstairs nor is it locked during lectures, although everyone is on the 2d floor in the classroom.

"I heard the downstairs door open and Helen OBrien then left the classroom to see who it was. I heard voices downstairs coming closer to the stairway. A few moments later Helen popped her head in the door of the classroom and said 'there is a couple of fellows trying to come upstairs.' Some of the fellows in the back row got up and I did too. We then went down the stairs in a group, others of the class following, the lecture having been stopped. As I came down I saw a man in the hallway close to the foot of the stairs, and immediately realized that he was holding a gun.

"Mr. Kish obtained the level of the first step and asked the man who he was 'he said U. S. Marshal,' his attitude appeared more probably like a 'thug.'

"Mr. Kish asked him for identification, and he said he doesn't have to identify himself.

"I asked the man if it was all right for me to close the front door, and he said go ahead. He still had the gun in his hand at this time.

"I then closed the door and came back behind him and passed off to his left and stood at the bottom of the stairway. He didn't pay any attention to me.

"I didn't see the other man with him during this time, and apparently he sent him out for a policeman. Up to this time I didn't know there was a policeman or the police concerned.

"The policeman came in and voiced the verification the man was a U. S. Marshal. About this time the Marshal looked downstairs in the corridor behind the stairs. Then with the policeman went upstairs pushing through the people on the stairs.

"While we were all on the stairway John Hoyda was on the telephone.

"I have read the above statement of three pages and it is true and correct to the best of my knowledge.

s/ Bertha R. Kisner

"Witness:
James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/18/52

Dale M. Kierstead, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/18/52

"Philadelphia, Pa.
12/18/52

"I, Charles John Washburn, make the following voluntary statement to Dale M. Kierstead and James W. Redfield who have identified themselves

to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

"I am 31 years old being born 12/13/21 at New York City. I reside at 2209 Walnut St. and am presently employed at the Railway Express Agency, 18th & Market Sts., Phila., Pa. as a Platform man. This is temporary employment in connection with student activities at Hubbard Foundation. I am an Industrial Engineer and Plant Manager by profession.

"On Tuesday, December 16, 1952 at approximately 4:00 PM I was sitting in the lecture hall on the 2nd floor of 237 N. 16th St. when I heard loud voices in the hall which stopped the lecture. I recognized these voices as Helen O'Brien and two strange men. After the voices increased in tempo Helen O'Brien entered the lecture hall and said 'there is trouble out here, will some of you fellows help John.' or words to this effect. There was a note of real shaken fear in her voice. I rushed out with several other students. I found myself at the head of the stairs in front of the group next to Ernest Kish. I was about two steps from the top of the stairway going down and facing a man in a trench coat and slouch hat. I asked 'Who are you and what do you want.' He said 'we are U. S. Marshals and have a warrant for Ron Hubbard.' I said 'Identify yourself and show your warrant.' He said 'I'm not showing anybody anything.' Then he said 'I want to see Hubbard.' At this point after his statement that he would not identify himself the increasing pressure from the people behind forced us, Kish and myself, against the two men down the stairs. No blows were struck. There was an effort by all parties to maintain their balance. No one fell to my knowledge. The dark complexioned stranger did stumble backward against the wall since he was in back of the man wearing the trench coat and had no one to lean on. Kish and I stopped on the bottom step and stood. At this point the man wearing the trench coat told the dark complexioned man to go and get a policeman. Meanwhile fumbling under his trench coat he drew a gun pointing it mainly at Kish. He said 'Take one step forward and I'll shoot.' I asked him 'Show us your identification.' He said 'I have identified myself.' I said 'You haven't identified yourself to me, lets see your identification and warrant.' He refused repeatedly to show identification or warrant. At this point the dark complexioned policeman with a uniformed policeman. With the appearance of the policeman the tension of the crowd ceased and the incident was over.

"I have read the above statement and have found it true.

s/ Charles J. Washburn

PH 62-37

"Witnesses:
Dale E. Eiesteud, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/16/52

James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation, 12/16/52"

"Philadelphia, Pa.
December 18, 1952

"I, Richard Seal Ferg, give the following voluntary statement to Dale E. Eiesteud and James W. Redfield who have identified themselves to me as Special Agents of the Federal Bureau of Investigation.

"I am 25 years old being born March 13, 1927 at Camden, N. J. I am Marine Electrician presently unemployed. I reside at 2154 Browning Road, Pennsauken, N. J. I graduated from the Benjamin Franklin High School in Philadelphia, Pa.

"At approximately 4:00 PM on 12/16/52 I was in the classroom on the 2nd floor of 237 N. 16th St. listening to a lecture being delivered by Ron Hubbard when I heard loud voices coming from downstairs. Helen O'Brien entered the classroom hurriedly and said something to the effect 'Would somebody help us, there are two men trying to force their way in downstairs.' Most of the group left the classroom at this point. I was one of the persons in this group. I observed, while standing from the top of the stairway two men wearing hats, one of whom was very dark complexioned, standing 5 or 6 steps from the top. I also observed approximately ten students crowded on the stairway in front of the two strangers blocking their passage up the stairs. I heard one of the strangers say 'We want Hubbard.' At this time the crowd descended the stairway pushing the two strangers to the bottom of the stairway. At the foot of the stairs I saw one of the strangers holding a revolver in his hand. I then heard Ernest Lish say 'Go ahead and shoot.' Shortly thereafter a uniformed policeman arrived and announced that the two strangers were U. S. Marshals. The crowd then made the stairway available to the two men.

"During the entire incident I recall, to the best of my memory, Helen O'Brien and John Keyes asking the two strangers for some identification to which the two strangers replied 'We don't need to show any identification.' I also did not see the two men showing

any identification during this time. I did not observe any violence during this incident.

"I have read the above statement and it is true to the best of my knowledge

s/ Richard Seal Ferg

"Witnesses:
Dale H. Hiestand, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/18/52

James W. Redfield, Special Agent, Federal Bureau of Investigation
12/18/52"

On December 18, 1952, JAMES McGOWAN, Highway Patrol, Philadelphia Police Department, Badge No. 679, was interviewed by SA JAMES W. REDFIELD and the writer, at which time he stated that he was willing to testify to the following information:

He advised that approximately 4:30 p. m., on December 16, 1952, while in the vicinity of Race and Cherry Streets, he was summoned by a United States Marshal who stated that he needed assistance at 237 North 16th Street. Patrolman McGOWAN related that he proceeded to the above address and observed a man who identified himself as a United States Marshal holding back a large crowd on a stairway by gun point. He said that he told the crowd that the two men were United States Marshals and had a warrant for the arrest of L. RON HUBBARD. He then said that he and the Marshal holding the revolver started to proceed up the steps, at which time they were pushed backwards by two men standing in front of the group. Patrolman McGOWAN stated that a large blonde headed woman said that the two Marshals would not show her a warrant, to which Patrolman McGOWAN replied that they did not have to show her a warrant. He further stated that upon learning that L. RON HUBBARD was upstairs, he, along with the Marshals, proceeded up the stairway and arrested HUBBARD and three other persons. In conclusion, he stated that they waited until a "wagon" arrived, at which time they transported HUBBARD and the three other individuals arrested to the United States Court House, 9th and Chestnut Streets.

The records of the Philadelphia Credit Bureau, Inc., were checked by SE LEONARD C. PETERSON on December 19, 1952, with negative results in reference to the subjects.

PH 89-27

On December 31, 1952, JERRY FRIAR, Clerk, Records Section, Philadelphia Police Department, advised that their records reflected no information relative to the subjects.

The following descriptions of the subjects were obtained through observation and interview:

Name	JOHN HENRY NEUGEBAUER, aka, John Noyga
Residence	122 North Mole St., Phila., Pa.
Date of birth	6/29/24
Place of birth	Keene, N. H.
Height	5' 10½"
Weight	170 lbs.
Build	Medium
Hair	Brown
Eyes	Blue
Complexion	Medium
Relatives	HENRY G. NEUGEBAUER, father, Keene, N. H.; ROSE LYMAN NEUGEBAUER, mother, Keene, N. H.; sisters - CATHERINE WHITE, Fayette, N. C., and ROSEMARIE PROVENDER, Westmoreland, N. J.; HELEN O'BRIEN NEUGEBAUER, wife, 122 North Mole St., Phila., Pa.
Occupation	Organizer of lecture groups, Hubbard Foundation
Military Service	U. S. Navy, Serial No. unknown, January 1942 - April 1944
Scars and marks	Mole left jaw in front of ear
Previous criminal record	None known

Name	HELEN O'BRIEN NEUGEBAUER
Residence	122 North Mole St., Philadelphia, Pa.
Date of birth	10/3/10
Place of birth	Philadelphia, Pa.
Height	5' 10"
Weight	160 lbs.
Build	Husky
Hair	Blonde
Eyes	Blue
Complexion	Fair
Relatives	JAMES J. O'BRIEN, father, attorney, 1732 Bankers Security Building,

Ph 89-27

	Philadelphia; J. [illegible], brother, attorney, same address; Mrs. [illegible], sister, [illegible], Haverstown, Pa.
Occupation	Organizer, lecture promo. Abram Foundation
Previous employment	Elmo Roper Public Opinion [illegible], Philadelphia (area [illegible])
Scars and marks	None
Previous criminal record	None known.
Name	HARVEST [illegible] ZIEH
Residence	420 East Austin Street, Barberton, Ohio
Date of birth	2/2/21
Place of birth	Doylestown, Ohio
Height	6' 3"
Weight	237 lbs.
Build	Muscular
Hair	Brown
Eyes	Gray
Complexion	Medium
Relatives	Parents - JOSEPH and MARY ZIEH, 426 East Huston St., Barberton, Ohio; Brothers - WILLIAM, Wadsworth, Ohio; JOSEPH, Kenmore, Ohio; CHARLES, Akron, Ohio
Scars and Marks	Left arm amputated 5" below elbow, 1/4" scar left cheek, tattoo of woman "death before dishonor" left upper arm
Characteristics	Wears mustache
Occupation	Machinist, B. & C. Machine, Barberton, Ohio
Admitted arrests	Arrested 1940 - assault & battery, Akron, Ohio - one yr. probation.

- P -

IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR
THE EASTERN DISTRICT OF PENNSYLVANIA

UNITED STATES OF AMERICA	:	DECEMBER SESSIONS, 1952
	:	
vs.	:	
ERNEST KISH, JOHN NEUGEBAUER and MRS. JOHN NEUGEBAUER	:	NO. 17079

DEFENDANTS' BRIEF IN SUPPORT OF MOTION FOR JUDGMENT OF ACQUITTAL OR, IN THE ALTERNATIVE, FOR A NEW TRIAL

STATEMENT OF THE FACTS

The three above named defendants were convicted by a jury of violation of Section 111 of Title 18 U.S.C. which provides:

> "Whoever forcibly assaults, resists, opposes, impedes, intimidates, or interferes with any person designated in Section 1114 of this Title while engaged in or on account of the performance of his official duties, shall be fined not more than $5,000.00 or imprisoned not more than three years, or both."

In other words, the defendants have been convicted of assaulting Deputy United States Marshals while engaged in the performance of their official duties.

The facts out of which the charge grew are as follows:

In December, 1952, a series of lectures were given in Philadelphia by L. Ron Hubbard, an internationally known engineer, writer and the founder of Dianetics and Scientology. These lectures were sponsored in Philadelphia by the Hubbard Association of Scientologists, Inc., of which Mr. and Mrs. John Neugebauer, two of the above named defendants, are the executive heads. Mr. Hubbard came to Philadelphia from London especially for these lectures which were given for a period of three weeks to about thirty-five people each of whom paid $500.00 for the course. Those who attended were principally engineers although the group also included a teacher, several doctors, a lawyer, a psychologist and an executive of the duPont Company.

In anticipation of the series, Mr. and Mrs. Neugebauer had in November, 1952, bought the property at 237 North 16th Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and prepared it for use as the scene of the lectures. The entire building is owned by Mr. and Mrs. Neugebauer, the first two floors being used as a meeting place and lecture room, the top floor being residential with a caretaker living there (N.T. 130, 149).

Mr. and Mrs. Neugebauer also made arrangements at considerable cost for the lectures delivered by Mr. Hubbard to be

12/14/70

Memo to DRFDD, LOS-FO
From: Insp. James P. Di Grazia (311)

SUBJECT: Scientology Investigation

[redacted] stated the process known as auditing is not always stated as a religious practice in Scientology. He stated that L. Ron Hubbard, Sr. has claimed Scientologists can heal with auditing.

[redacted] stated when he was associated with Scientology the organization claimed a new member would not have to leave his own religion in order to become a Scientologist. At that time the Scientology organization did not practice being a religion. [redacted] was associated with Scientology from 1950 through 1965.

[redacted] stated he received a fair game order in [redacted] which demonstrated the absence of ethical standards in the Scientology organization. This letter put [redacted] on notice that he was libel for any and all actions perpetrated against him by anyone in the Scientology organization.

[redacted] stated he also received letters indicating he should apply technique R2-45 to himself. This particular technique is a route whereby an individual places a 45 caliber pistol to his head and dissociates himself from his body.

[redacted] defined "divine" as static, no physical entity and the power of life. He also explained in brief Confucianism, early Confucianism and Zin Buddhism.

[redacted] stated he knows a [redacted] who has also received letters of disconnection from the Scientology organization.

[redacted] stated he considers Scientology a threat to the general health and welfare of the public.

[redacted] provided us with all his literature and correspondence on Scientology. [redacted] requested we return a portion, which was done. With the exception of the attached 6 exhibits, the remainder of the information has already been forwarded to Mr. Loftus.

JAMES P. DI GRAZIA (311)
Inspector, Los Angeles District

Document H-93; is a two page letter dated 2/5/63, (with a photograph attached) addressed to the Honorable John F. Kennedy, President of the United States, from a complaintant. The letter consists of a complaint of the Church of Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in this document consists of specific names of individuals as well as addresses and indentifying characteristics pertaining to the complaintant which if released, would immediately disclose the identity of the complaintant, who is a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (D).

February 5, 1963

THE HONORABLE JOHN F. KENNEDY
PRESIDENT OF THESE UNITED STATES
WHITE HOUSE
WASHINGTON, DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA

SIR:

ENCLOSED HEREWITH, I RESPECTFULLY SUBMIT TO YOU:

1. DATA ON SCIENTOLOGY AND DIANETICS BY L. RON HUBBARD, SCIENCE FICTION WRITER, COMPILED BY OLIVER FIELD, DIRECTOR OF LEGAL AND SOCIO-ECONOMIC DIVISION OF THE AMERICAN MEDICAL ASSOCIATION, 525 NORTH DEARBORN ST., CHICAGO 10, ILLINOIS, DEPARTMENT OF INVESTIGATION.

2. COPY OF L. RON HUBBARD'S "ALERT MEMO" TO HIS CELL LEADERS THROUGHOUT AMERICA AND THE WORLD AFTER OUR U.S. PURE FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION SEIZED THE TOOLS OF THIS QUACK PRACTIONER IN THE EVIL PREMISE OF SCIENTOLOGY.

3. COPY OF MEMORANDUM TITLED "SCIENTOLOGY SEIZURE" DIRECTED TO ME BY INSPECTOR TURNER O. HAILEY, OF THE MIAMI OFFICE OF THE U.S. PURE FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION UNDER THE HEADING: SCIENTOLOGY DEVICES SEIZED: CURE-ALL CLAIMS ATTACKED.

4. A PICTURE OF [redacted] MY CHILDREN, WHO ARE THE CAPTIVES OF SCIENTOLOGY. THEIR LAST KNOWN ADDRESS WAS [redacted] AND ARE AS GUINEA PIGS IN THIS PSYCHOTIC UNSCIENTIFIC IDIOTOLOGY IN THE HANDS OF [redacted] SCIENTOLOGY AUDITOR AND [redacted]

MR. PRESIDENT, I RESPECTFULLY ADDRESS YOU AS THE RECOGNIZED LEADER OF THE FREE WORLD AND PETITION YOU AND YOUR GREAT OFFICE TO:

DIRECT THE ATTORNEY GENERAL OF THE UNITED STATES TO EXAMINE THE SCIENTOLOGY FILE OF THE FEDERAL BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION WHICH I INITIATED APPROXIMATELY THREE YEARS AGO, IN A REPORT TO MR. LEE TEAGUE, FORMER DIRECTOR OF THE MIAMI DIVISION, AND TAKE APPROPRIATE ACTION: EXAMINE, AFFIRM OR DENY THIS CRIMINAL INVESTIGATOR'S CONTENTION SUPPORTED BY FACT THAT:

1. SCIENTOLOGY, LIKE AN EVIL GENIUS WHO TRIES TO PLAY GOD, IS A FRAUD AND:

2. FURTHERMORE, THAT L. RON HUBBARD HAS TRIED TO HIDE THE EVIL PHILOSOPHY OF DIANETICS AND SCIENTOLOGY UNDER THE PROTECTION OF THE FIRST ADMENDMENT OF THE CONSTITUTION AS A RELIGIOUS INSTITUTION IN ORDER TO:

A. AVOID PAYMENT OF MANY MILLIONS OF DOLLARS OF FEDERAL INCOME TAX.
B. FRAUDULENTLY PRACTICE MEDICINE WITHOUT A LICENSE.
C. USE THE UNITED STATES MAILS TO DISTRIBUTE THE FRAUDULENT SCHEME.
D. PLACE BEFORE THE PUBLIC OF THE UNITED STATES AND OTHER COUNTRIES OF THE WORLD, HIS SINISTER PRONOUNCEMENTS MORE SINISTER THAN KARL MARX AND LENIN IN COMMUNISM AND MORE DANGEROUS TO THE MORALS AND MINDS OF MAN THAN THE MOST LEWD, LASCIVIOUS AND EVIL PORNOGRAPHY EVER COMPOSED BY A SICK MIND.

MR. PRESIDENT, I AS YOU, TOOK THE OATH TO DEFEND THE CONSTITUION OF THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA WHEN I JOINED

THIS DUTY, SIR, ALONG WITH A PROPER RELIGIOUS CHILDHOOD PREPARED ME AS A PRIVATE CITIZEN TO RECOGNIZE A THREAT TO OUR GREAT COUNTRY AND OUR FREE WAY OF LIFE WHEN THE PSYCHOTIC, EVIL AND DEBILATISING PHILOSOPHY OF L. RON HUBBARD DESTROYED MY FAMILY. MY WONDERFUL CHILDREN, MR. PRESIDENT NOW LANGUISH IN HUBBARD'S SNAKE PIT OF SCIENTOLOGY WITHOUT DIRECTION IN RELIGION, MANNERS AND THE MORALS OF MANKIND.

THE IDIOT-LUNATIC FRINGE OF SCIENTOLOGY IS A DANGER TO MAN-KIND AS WAS HITLER, MUSSOLINI, STALIN AND NOW CASTRO IN CUBA. A KNOWLEDGE OF SCIENTOLOGY BY THIS WRITER, MADE KHRUSHCHEV COME THROUGH LOUD AND CLEAR AS HE POUNDED HIS SHOE ON A TABLE AT THE UNITED NATIONS.

I, IN CONCLUSION, RESPECTFULLY PETITION YOU AND YOUR HONORABLE HIGH OFFICE, ONE FATHER TO ANOTHER, TO AID IN THE PROTECTION OF THE RELIGIOUS AND MORAL STANDARDS OF OUR GREAT COUNTRY AND OF OUR CHILDREN, I AM SIR,

RESPECTFULLY

Document H-94; is a one page memorandum dated 11/8/66, to the Director, Boston District, from Inspector Jerome J. Donovan, subject; FDA General Counsel, B. District, telephone request 11/7/66. This memorandum is a description of an attempt to contact and interview a specific individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in this document consist of specific names and addresses and other identifying characteristics which if released, would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (C).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

#94

TO : DIRECTOR, BOSTON DISTRICT DATE: November 8, 1966

FROM : Inspector Jerome J. Donovan

SUBJECT: FDA General Counsel/B District
Telephone Request 11/7/66

In line with subject request I attempted to contact and interview [redacted] I was informed by his employer [redacted] that he was on a trip to [redacted] and was not expected back for 4-5 weeks.

From [redacted] I obtained his home address, [redacted] and visited it. [redacted] the occupant, informed me that they had recently purchased the property from him. She said that she had his telephone number for his work, but did not know the name of his employer or his home address. She said she thought he had been living in [redacted] but was now in [redacted] on vacation. [redacted] said she had talked with [redacted] wife one week ago and [redacted] indicated that her husband would be in [redacted] for another five weeks, and she was going to join him.

I called [redacted] information but they had no listing for him in that city.

Jerome J. Donovan

TO: OFFICE OF GENERAL COUNSEL
ATTEN: MR. M. J. RYAN November 9, 1966

This information phoned 11/9/66. It appears that [redacted] is [redacted] and will be for 3-4 weeks.

Orig & cc

Buel M. Walters

Document H-95. This document is a two page, handwritten personal correspondence between individuals dated 11/27/62. The letter is a discussion of events and other personal information relating to the author.

This document, because of the nature of its contents, is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document H-96; undated, is a three-page list of names and addresses of potential witnesses obtained from a specific Better Business Bureau.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6), (7) (C) and (D) because disclosure would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy, and identity of a confidential source.

Document H-97. This document is a two page memorandum dated 12/29/70 to DRFDD, Los Angeles Field Office, from James P. DiGrazia, Inspector. Subject: Scientology Investigation. This memorandum describes the interview with an individual regarding that person's experiences with, and opinions of, Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in line 1 of paragraph 1 on page 1, consists of the name of a specific agency, which if released would disclose the identity of a confidential source. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D).

The remaining deleted portions in this document consist of names, addresses, and other identifying characteristics pertaining to the person being interviewed, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27
5010-106

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

#97

TO : DRFDD, LOS-FO

DATE: 12/29/70

FROM : James P. Di Grazia, Inspector (311)

SUBJECT: Scientology Investigation

Information provided by the [redacted] contained an investigation of a [redacted] who has complained of the Scientology organization.

On 12/9/70 Bud Loftus of the Bureau of Drugs, Division of Case Guidance, and I interviewed [redacted]

[redacted] related his association with Scientology to us.

Around December of 1969 [redacted] was first made aware of Scientology by a friend. [redacted] enrolled in and completed an introductory Communication Course in Scientology. The fee was $20 for this course, given at the [redacted] recalls signing some type of legal release before taking the course.

[redacted] stated he joined Scientology because he wished to get to know himself better and appreciate his surroundings. [redacted] is Jewish and was told by the Scientology organization that Scientology embraces all religions and that [redacted] could retain his present religion.

[redacted] then enrolled in a Realization Course in Scientology. The fee was $150 for this course. Before instruction began in this course [redacted] was given written instructions telling him not to visit a doctor for six months during auditing. These instructions were not signed by anyone in Scientology. [redacted] signed his name to these instructions, pledging not to visit a doctor for this period of time. [redacted] was not provided a copy of these instructions. [redacted] feared this would lead to total dependence on Scientology.

DIVISION OF CASE GUIDANCE (BD 310) Jan. 5, 1971
Attn: Bud Loftus

For your information. [redacted] is willing to give us additional cooperation if needed.

Ted J. Smolenski

TED J. SMOLENSKI (180)
Supv. Inspector, Los-FO

cc this memo

attended 3 or 4 sessions of the Realization Course when he involved his in Scientology. raised doubts about Scientology in own mind. These doubts were dispelled by the Scientology organization.

stated he underwent initial auditing with an E-Meter during the Realization Course. stated he felt hypnotized during auditing, during which he was asked many personal questions. This was the only time he was audited. described it as a "Security Check".

During the course, was asked to sign various oaths and pledges and was informed that violating any of these codes would classify him an "enemy" by the Scientology organization.

During while taking the Realization Course, called in to report he was sick and unable to attend a session. He related to the organization that he had He was told to come in and receive a "touch assist" and "see no doctor, nor take any drugs". stated a disease free condition was one of the results expected from auditing in Scientology, although such was not guaranteed.

After this event inquired as to the total cost to reach "clear". He was informed by the Scientology organization that it would cost $4,000 to $5,000, and was asked to sign a contract for this amount of auditing.

then left Scientology organization. He was contacted thereafter by the organization which asked that he answer some questions.

feared that if pursued by the organization he could be coerced into taking more auditing in Scientology.

stated he saw no evidence of violence in the Scientology organization.

stated he considers Scientology practices analogous to those demonstrated in the film, "The Manchurian Candidate". He felt that if subjected to enough auditing, he could be instructed to do anything asked by the Scientology organization.

The interview was discontinued after this point, stated he would be willing to talk to us again in the future on this subject.

JAMES P. DI GRAZIA (311)
Inspector, Los Angeles District

Document H-98. This document is a one page memorandum dated 10/6/66, from the files of a municipal agency. Attached to the memorandum is a copy of a one page form entitled "Report of Property Purchased or Seized Under Narcotic and Marihuana Laws." This memorandum describes an interview with a particular individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted materials in both the memorandum and the attachment consists of specific names, addresses and other identifying characteristics, which if released would immediately disclose the municipal agency, which is a confidential source. These deleted materials are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D).

H98

Memo for office file;

Subject: Interview with

About 8:10 PM, Thursday responded to and talked to of the same address.

lives at the above address in a room which she shares with a white female 20 years identified as

The room in which the subject and her roommate lived was a large room with sofa, chairs, bed and what appeared to be a kitchen.

was asked what she knew of narcotics and also if she had ever had any. She stated that she had never used any dope and futh r that if she did she would be dropped from the school. (there was no indication of any use of narcotics).

stated that she left her home and parents and that she is a member of the school of Scienyology and futhet that the reason that she belo gs to it is because she wanted to learn about the communication between people and also the other beliefs of the school.

was advise of the calls her mother has made and after a short conversation she aggreed to call her mother and let her know how things area with her and also at the school.

Witness:

TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF NARCOTICS
(REVISED SEPTEMBER 1961)

REPORT OF PROPERTY
PURCHASED OR SEIZED UNDER NARCOTIC AND MARIHUANA LAWS

Case No. None

OFFICE OF DISTRICT SUPERVISOR,

Defendant NO DEFENDANT

1. Description of purchase ~~or seizure~~ * Date November 29, 19 66

EXHIBIT NUMBER	NUMBER OF EVIDENCE ENVELOPES	SUSPECTED DRUGS	MARKS OR LABELS (DESCRIBE FULLY)	QUANTITY		MARKET VALUE	
				CIGARETTES	GRAMS	LEGITIMATE	IL. LEGITIMATE
1	1	Unknown	One amber bottle labeled Dico-D capsules with iron, containing 190 round yellow capsules.				

2. Other property:

NUMBER	NAME AND DESCRIPTION OF ARTICLES	ESTIMATED VALUE

3. Date and place of purchase ~~or seizure~~ * Date unknown, Scientology Foundation.

4. Date sealed 12-1-66 Initialed by (not less than 2 persons)

5. Drugs or other property not sent to chemist are located at

6. REMARK received the above capsules from her d
while at the apartment of had
given her daughter five dollars and asked her to purchase the capsules while at the Scientology Foundation. said, to her mother, that the capsules were given to her in loose form at the time of the purchase and that she placed them in the above described bottle herself. turned the capsules over to , while at apartment, at about ~~4:00 p.m., on 11-29-66.~~

7. Rendered by Approved by

*Strike out word not applicable.

(OVER)

Documents H-101; undated, is a nine-page handwritten attorney work product consisting of specific information regarding potential witnesses.

This document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product. It is also exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6), (7) (C) and (D) because disclosure would constitute a clearly unwarrented invasion of personal privacy, and would identify potential witnesses who are a confidential source.

Document H-102; is a two page memorandum dated 4/1/63, to the Director, Baltimore District from, George D. Tilroe, Washington Resident Station, subject; Scientology investigation. This memorandum consists of specific information on a particular individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material found on lines four, and five, in paragraph two on page one, contains the name of a specific individual and confidential information pertaining to that individual which if released, would disclose the identity of a confidential source. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (D). The remaining deleted portions in this document consists of confidential information including medical details pertaining to the referenced individual at the title of this memorandum. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6) because release would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27
5010-106

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

H 10 2 RM

TO : DIRECTOR, BALTIMORE DISTRICT

DATE: April 1, 1963

FROM : George D. Tilroe
Washington Resident Station

4-093 V

Re: Mr. X Roy Justin
(nee Bernstein)
X Roy BERNSTEIN

SUBJECT: Scientology Investigation

Information supplied to DRM by Chicago District indicates that Mr. Justin had been arrested by the FBI in Los Angeles. A warrant for his arrest had been issued by the District of Columbia [redacted] due to unauthorized leave from [redacted] Mr. Justin is reportedly a scientologist who was sent to [redacted] to give advanced training to [redacted] During his stay in [redacted] it is reported that he [redacted] Mr. Justin was admitted to [redacted] under the [redacted] on September 25, 1958 following an arrest on March 2, 1955 involving [redacted]

To determine his present status in connection with the scientology organization, arrangements were made through [redacted] superintendent of [redacted] to interview [redacted] reviewed Mr. Justin's file and supplied the following information from it.

Mr. Justin was admitted on 9/25/58 under the [redacted] His record indicates that he had attended the University of Pennsylvania for one year, but had flunked out. In 1955, he is said to have come to Washington, D. C. as a bookkeeper. His record indicates that since being in Washington, D. C. religion has become more important to him, but the record does not indicate any specific religion (Mr. Justin was raised by Jewish parents).

In November of 1959, Mr. Justin was released on a trial basis on condition that he regularly report for [redacted] In December of 1959, the court in the District of Columbia was notified by the [redacted] that Mr. Justin was not keeping contact and thereby violating the conditions of his release. However, it was not until November of

---

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT, ATTN: MR. SWAIN:

For your information.

BALTIMORE DIST

GORDON G. THOMPSON
Chief Inspector
4-2-63

GGT:fw
O&cc-DRM
cc-BFA
GDT

CGG

Dir.Balt.Dist.
GDT
Scientology Invest.

4/1/63
R. Justin

1962 that Mr. Justin was placed in the unauthorized leave category at [redacted] indicated that this was due to a clerical error).

On January 5, 1960, Mr. Justin called [redacted] and indicated that he is undergoing [redacted] five times a week, but would not indicate from whom the [redacted] was being administered. He also indicated that he was traveling from city to city with [redacted]

On April 4, 1961, the District of Columbia Detective Bureau (Homocide and Missing Persons) requested o[redacted] the whereabouts of Mr. Justin.

The record also indicates that Mr. Justin had been attended by [redacted] in 1958.

The record does not indicate in direct language that Mr. Justin is or has been associated with the Scientology or related organizations. It does indicate, however, that he is obtaining [redacted] from unknown sources or individuals.

I asked [redacted] about the possibility of interviewing Mr. Justin should he return to [redacted] and she could see no reason that this could not be done. [redacted] stated that she had no information that Justin had been arrested or that he would return to [redacted]

I next spoke with Mr. Frederick Schmidt, security and liaison officer for the Department of HEW. Mr. Schmidt indicated that he would request the FBI to supply us with a copy of the FBI records on Mr. Roy Justin. This record is expected within one or two days, and will be turned over to Mr. William Swain, Division of Regulatory Management, by Mr. Schmidt.

The Division of Regulatory Management may desire to have a member of the Bureau of Medicine interview Mr. Roy Justin upon his return to [redacted] I plan no further follow-up at this time.

GEORGE D. TILROE
Inspector, Baltimore District

CC:GDT
GDT/ekm

Document H-103; undated, is a one-page type-written attorney work product consisting of a list of names and addresses of potential witnesses.

This document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product. It is also exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6), (7) (C) and (D) because disclosure would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy, and would identify a potential witness who is a confidential source.

Document H-105; is a four page memorandum dated 4/5/63, to Director of the Buffalo District, from, Larry Kerness, Albany Resident Station, subject; 4093 V. Hubbard E-Meter, FDC 48405. This memorandum consists of an investigative interview with an individual who was associated with the Church of Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in paragraph one on page one, consists of the name of the State agencies which if released, would disclose the identity of a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (D).

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27
5010-106

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

REFER TO: DRM
APR 15 1963

DIRECTOR OF BUFFALO DISTRICT

DATE: 4-5-1963

H105

M :Larry Kerness
Albany Resident Station

Mr. Neil R. Brown
11 Everett Road
W. Albany, N. Y.
Academy of Scientology, et al

JECT: 4-093.V RM/5
Hubbard E. Meter
FDC 48405

Memorandum, Division of Regulatory Management and Bureau of Enforcement/all Districts dated January 24, 1963, requests information concerning the various organizations and individuals connected with the Academy of Scientology, the Hubbard Communicatinn Office, etc. Neil R. Brown of Albany, New York, was listed in one of the Hubbard Publications as being the local Albany area representative for the Academy of Scientology. The New York State Education Department, Medical Practices Division, is also interested in Brown and has made a preliminary investigation of him and the Academy of Scientology as reported in my Memorandum of March 22, 1963. On March 27, 1963, I visited the [redacted] After a check of the [redacted] I learned that Mr. Neil R. Brown has no record on file.

After several unsuccessful attempts to interview Mr. Brown, Inspector George F. Kenter and I were finally successful. On April 5, 1963, we interviewed Mr. Brown at his home, 11 Everett Road, West. Albany, New York. Mr. Brown stated that he was no longer practicing Scientology professionally. He said that he began the practice of Scientology on a part time basis, in the Albany, New York area, in September of 1957. He said that he gradually expanded his practice into a full time operation in 1958, 1959, and 1960, covering the Binghamton, Syracuse, and Albany, New York, areas.

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT:

For your information; we have previously submitted Inspector "Kerness" memo of 3/22/63 on this subject.

Raymond L. Sweeney
Food & Drug Officer
4/11/63

RLS:
Orig. & 1 cc DRM

He said that the operation again tumbled to a part time business in 1961, 1962, and 1963 in the Albany area only. At the present time he said he talked to people about Scientology but, would not accept persons for classes for "Processing" and would not accept any payment for his services. He said that he was a full time employee of the Parents Institute, 52 Vanderbilt Av., New York, New York and is engaged in the sale of encyclopedias and educational literature. He moved from his previous address at 899 Mercer St., Albany, New York, on about January 15, 1963. At this former address he maintained a studio and class-rooms for use in his practice. He said that at his busiest times he had from 6 to 12 persons in a class every week and a maximum of 3 to 4 persons at one time under contract calling for " processing". He said that his maximum earning during these periods was approximately $3,800 per year.

Mr. Brown said he first became interested in Scientology from a neighbor while he was attending the University of Arizona, in 1954 and 1955. He said that he also studied for one year (1954) at Temple University in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He did not graduate from either institution. He said that he moved to Washington,D. C. in 1955 and enrolled in an 8 month full time course at the Hubbard Academy in Washington, D. C. from which he graduated in June of 1956. He said he was awarded a certificate of completion as an accredited professional auditor. He said that he took an advanced clinical course in Washington , D. C. in 1957 and this course was one of the requirements leading to a Doctor of Scientology degree. He said he also took Personal Efficiency course in Washington D.C. in 1956 and 1957 , part time. After leaving Washington in 1957, he began his practice in Albany New York that year. Initially, he said he worked under a temporary or interim Franchise from the Hubbard Communications Office Ltd. World-Wide , Sussex, England. He said this interim Franchise was good for 3 months periods and was to be renewed periodically. This interim Franchise was to lead to a permanent Franchise. However, when he learned that the policy of the organization changed in 1961 to provide "honorary" Franchises which were permanent and required that the practioner remit 10% of his income to the Hubbard Communications Office, Ltd, Sussex, England, in ex - change for the latest information on Scientology and Dianatics, he began to decrease his business. In addition, he would have been required to maintain a professional staff of 5 to 9 persons. He said that his volume of business would never support that many people. Thus, he has gradually gone out of business. Mr. Brown gave me his original copy of Interim Franchise Certificate no. F/2094 dated April 17, 1961. The Certificate states that it is not valid after July 25, 1961.

Mr. Brown said he never signed a permanent agreement with the Hubbard Communications Office and never held a permanent or honorary Franchise. Mr. Brown said that he has a Certificate of Completion of his H.C.A. course, but was unable to find it. He said that he was still interested in Scientology but, the only way he could get back into it, would be to accept a position on the staff of one of the regional offices at a salary of $35 to $50 per week. He said this was not practical in view of the fact he has a wife and one child. Furthermore, he said that an area Chief-of-Staff earns a maximum

of $ 120 to $135 per week and that the nearest office was in New York City. Mr. Brown said that he was the only person in this upstate New York area who has practiced Scientology.

When he was operating, Mr. Brown said he reported directly to the Hubbard Communications Office, Ltd. Sussex, England. He said that other area offices and their Chiefs-of Staff or Secretary, would also report directly to the English office. He said that Mr. Andy Bagley was the person he remembers as being the Secretary of the New York City Regional Office. Mr. Brown said that he did not know the names of any of the other important persons from this organization located in the United States. We asked Mr. Brown if he had a Hubbard E.Meter on the premises. He said he did, and produced a device which measured approximately 8" x 6" and appeared to be a galvanometer. The labeling on the plastic covered dial read "Hubbard Electrometer (for use in Psychophysical Detection) ". A number stamped on the back read " 00144." He said this meter had been used when he was practicing, in one of the two types of "Processing". Generally, he said the meter was used in the Thinkingness or directed for the Processing. He said he also used another type of Processing without the meter, which he termed as General Awareness and Physical Control Processing. The meter appeared quite dusty and long unused. He said that the meter, when in use, showed by needle deflections caused by responses to a series of questions he asked, what problems or subjects he could work on with the person being "Processed". He said that a large needle deflection in response to a specific question, would show some"trouble". The meter would be helpful in determining what further "treatment" would be given. He said if the person showed extremely curious reactions to certain questions, he would not treat them but, would recommend they return to their own doctor or another physician whose name he gave them.

If he thought he could help them, he would assign them to class-room work or private "Ability" processing. He said he would never treat "severe mental cases". We asked him if he was qualified to differeniate a severe mental case from any other . He said he was not. He said Scientology could help people develop methods to increase their own physical and mental abilities, (increase I.Q.) . Scientology can also aid in changing the personality of an individual (introvert to extrovert, etc.) and improve the fundamentals of everyday communication.

Mr. Brown stated that he received the Hubbard E. Meter from the Washington D. C. office and that he paid for it by check. He could not locate any shipping records or receipt, for the Meter. Mr. Brown stated that he was born on September 3, 1934 and he has never been convicted of a crime.

Mr. Brown impressed us as having convinced himself that Scientology will do all the things claimed for it . He also, apparently regards Scientology as a business to which he might return if the financial rewards were great enough.

4-5-1963

Exhibits attached:

1- Interim Franchise Certificate F-2094

2- A blank mimeographed contract form previously used for "Processing" patients. A new contract form replaced this one. A copy of the new form is attached to my memorandum of March 22, 1963.

Larry Kerness LK/RLS

Albany Resident Inspector.

LK:

Enc: 2 pgs. Exhibits

Document H-106; undated, is a one-page attorney work product consisting of a list of names and addresses of potential witness.

This document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product. It is also exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (6), (7) (C) and (D) because release would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy, and would diclose the identity of a potential witness who is a confidential source.

Document H-107; is a one-page handwritten note dated 10/25/62 by an individual giving their consent for Food and Drug Inspectors to use their property.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portions consist of names and addresses which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and disclose the identity of a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (C) (D).

#107

10/25/62

To whom it may concern:

This is to certify that I hereby give my permission and full consent to the use of my apartment [redacted] for the purpose of making a tape recording of conversation between [redacted] and Food + Drug inspectors.

[redacted]

Document H-108; is a two page memorandum dated 4/23/71, of the Post Office Department to A. H. Marsh Jr., Postal Inspector in charge, from M. P. Jones, Postal Inspector. This memorandum consists of an investigative interview with a specific individual regarding that persons experience's with Scientology and members of that organization.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material thourghout this document consists of the name, address and detailed information concerning the individual being interviewed and the individual's experience's with Scientology. This document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (C) and (D) because if any portions were diclosed, it would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy and would disclose the identity of a confidential source, the individual being interviewed.

ORIG. TO	DISTRIBUTION	CYS. TO
	Chief Inspector	
	Operations, Hdqtrs.	
	Operations, PMs, POC & RA	
	General Counsel, Claims	
	Money Order Division	
	Regional Director	
	File	

DATE	INITIALS

POST OFFICE DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CHIEF POSTAL INSPECTOR

TYPE OF REPORT: ☐ PRELIM. ☒ FINAL ☐ SPECIAL ☐ SUPPLEMENTAL

OFFICE; CLASS; REFERENCES: Los Angeles, California

DATE: April 23, 1971

CASE NO.:

SUBJECT: Interview [redacted]

Report of Postal Inspector: M. P. Jones

Postal Inspector in Charge: A. H. Marsh, Jr., Washington, D. C. 20260.

1. Reference is made to your preliminary report of February 22, 1971, under the above case number, requesting assistance of an inspector in Los Angeles, CA, in the interview of [redacted] concerning his experiences with the Scientology movement. It was indicated that [redacted] had left the movement and was now being harassed by Scientology officials.

2. [redacted] presently resides [redacted] was interviewed at [redacted] March 19, 1971. He indicated that since [redacted] when he left Scientology movement, he has been harassed in various ways but has not received any threatening letters as such. He alleges that the Scientology movement has attempted to discredit him [redacted]

3. Further, [redacted] only assumes that it was related to the Scientology problem.

POD FORM SEP. 1967 2029-A

This is a privileged document. Distribution to agencies or persons other than Post Office Department Headquarters or Regional personnel must be specifically authorized.

4. also alleges that during could not give specific details on this alleged harassment.

5. became associated with the Scientology movement in 1950, and worked closely with Scientology founder, L. Ron Hubbard. He worked in the Elizabeth, New Jersey, offices; the Los Angeles offices; and visited England to help train Scientology personnel. He again visited England and taught specialized six-week courses for Scientology personnel.

6. indicated that he and L. Ron Hubbard experienced a good rapport until about 1968, when Hubbard became extreme in his control of the Scientology movement and became obsessed with his position of "Commodore". World headquarters were in England until about 1968, when they were moved to Hubbard's Apollo flagship, where he assumed control of his "fleet", of eight vessels. A sea organization was formed which described as equivalent to the Brown Shirts, which enforced Scientology directives.

7. stated that he was still very much involved in the basic principles of Scientology. He has experience in operating the E meter, which he described as a device for measuring thought response. He stated it was a simple machine, basically nothing more than a galvanometer.

8. Although cannot prove that the various harassment actions were caused by Scientology officials, he can give considerable information regarding the formative years of Scientology, as well as his personal association with L. Ron Hubbard, and his operating experiences with the E meter. He was to furnish copies of the Scientology newsletters but as of the date of this report, he has not done so.

9. Please feel free to contact me at any time if I may be of any further assistance.

M. P. JONES

M. P. Jones,
Postal Inspector.

cc: IIC, San Francisco, CA 94101.
tn

Document A-110. This document is a one page memorandum (with copies of seven pages of investigative documents from the files of a State agency), dated 2/8/63, to Director, Dallas District, from Inspector John F. Rabusch. Subject: (an individual). This document consists of the investigation of complaints by a State agency.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material on page 1 of this document consists of the name and other identifying characteristics of the State agency. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release would disclose the identity of a confidential source.

On page 1 of the attachments, the deleted material found on lines 2 and 9 contain the name of a specific individual, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The remaining deleted portions on this page are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release would immediately identify the State agency, which is a confidential source.

On pages 2 and 3 of the attachments, the deleted portions in the body of the letter consist of names, addresses and other identifying characteristics pertaining to several individuals, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The deletions made in the rest of these two pages are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release would disclose the identity of the State agency, which is a confidential source.

The deleted portion at the top of page 4 of the attachments is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because it contains the name of the State agency, which if released would disclose the identity of a confidential source. The remaining deletions on this page consist of the name and address of a specific individual, which if released would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy, and are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C).

On page 5, the deleted portion in line 2 in the body of the letter contains names and addresses of a specific individual and the name of the sender, and part of the deleted material at the top of the letter, which contains the address of the sender, are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release of any portion of these documents would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. Part of the deleted portion at the top of this page and the portion deleted at the bottom are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of these portions would disclose the identity of the State agency, which is a confidential source.

On page 7, the deleted material at the top of this letter, as well as part of the deleted material at the bottom, is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), because release of any portion would automatically disclose the identity of the State agency, which is a confidential source. The remaining deleted materials on this page are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

#110

TO : DIRECTOR DALLAS DISTRICT.

DATE: 2-8-63

FROM : Inspector John F. Rabusch

SUBJECT: [redacted]

L. Ron Hubbard
Founding Church
of Scientology
Hubbard Dianetics Assoc.
Distribution Center Inc.
Hubbard Guidance Center
et al.

Today I visited the [redacted] I obtained their file on L. Ron Hubbard & Scientology. Attached are copies made from that file. Copies of the Bulletin " Ability" were only made of the front page. The original remain in the State files.

[redacted] has no action pending on this case.

Note that the State of Lousiana has an injunction suit aginst a M.R. Metzel of New Iberia, La. for practicing medicine without a license. He is supposed to be a member of the above groups.

John F. Rabusch
Inspector.

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT

February 8, 1963

8970

This investigation was requested in your memo of February 4, 1963. We are also investigated at [redacted] is located. We will follow-up the leads developed in [redacted] which are listed in the letter of September 22, 1960. You may wish to ask New Orleans to follow up in Louisiana.

James E. Anderson

JEA:PMc

Attachments

Re: Scientology -
&
L. Ron Hubbard, Founder
Scientology Central Organization

I have asked for assistance with the above investigation from
Better Business Bureau. He wrote to
the Bureau in Washington D. C. for information about the above outfit. The Bureau there stated that they had experienced trouble with these people. They had received many inquiries and for a while had sent out all information they could obtain. At present the attorney for the Sceintology Organization is going to ask for an injunction against the Bureau if they continue. The Bureau did give some information but they did not say where Mr. L. Ron Hubbard is at the present time.

Dear

Re:Scientology,

On last Wednesday I went to , and talked with who wrote to your office for information about the above on November 21, 1960.

is a school teacher in the She said that she and her sister had been worried about a dear friend who was going to regularly to see She would not tell me the woman's name. She said that they had tried to talk with her about it and she had gotten angry and would speak to them for several days. This was after she had received your letter. didn't say so but I believe this woman is a relative.

said that started this practice in Her friend had been a patient of for several years. is spreading Scientology literature around among his patients. said that three other friends of her had been given this by and his wife friend to to see The friend has continued to go on her own since last October. She comes here on Thursday and stays over night with She tells her friends that she is doing some bookkeeping work here. She has spend quite a bit of her savings on this course and is always complaining that she is short of funds. On the other hand she believes that is wonderful, has stated that the told her she shouldn't worry about other people but should do just what she wanted to do. She has stopped going to church. feels that what ever this friend is learning it must have to do with religion.

I also learned that , has gone to Washington D. C. to school. I suppose this means that she is taking

[redacted]

courses in this mess at the headquarters of this outfit which is located in Washington.

[redacted] told me that when you let the people who are followers of this outfit know that you don't approve they just refuse to discuss it with you.. This is what I have been told before.

[redacted] told me that she would find out all she could and would be sure to write to me. She would like very much to have something done about this matter.

I wouldn't say that I can't make a case but it will take time and I need more information about just what they are doing.

Would you please send me another copy of the magazine Ability No 103. You will recall that you made a copy of this for me in December. [redacted] asked if she might have the copy I had. Since she had offered to help in anyway possible I let her have it.

I plan to go to the Better Business Bureau and talk with [redacted] about this stuff. They have a file on it too. Since [redacted] is treating people out of the State he might be interested in working with me on it.

I will keep you informed.

Yours truly,

[redacted]

[redacted]

[redacted]

Copies of everything marked [redacted]

mailed to [redacted] on 12/13/60 ke

"A Brief Biography of L. Ron Hubbard."

"ABILITY" Issue 110

"ABILITY" Issue 103

"ABILITY" Issue 118

"ABILITY" Issue 115

"Why Some Fight Scientology" by L. Ron Hubbard

Copy of Letter dated November 21, 1960 from -

[redacted]

Copies of the following originals mailed to [redacted]
on March 22, 1961, as per instructions of [redacted]

"A Brief Biography of L. Ron Hubbard."

"ABILITY" Issue 110

"ABILITY" Issue 103

"ABILITY" Issue 115

"ABILITY" Issue 118

"Why Some Fight Scientology" by L. Ron Hubbard

Gentlemen:

I am writing to inquire if [redacted] is a licensed doctor of any kind. She uses the title of "Doctor" and she and her several co-workers all claim to be "certified, validated, and franchised auditors." They give patients treatments referred to as "process" and "actualized".

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

VETERANS ADMINISTRATION

[redacted]

September 22, 1960

YOUR FILE REFERENCE:

IN REPLY REFER TO:

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

I am writing this letter to you at the suggestion of [redacted] chairman of the Committee on Mental Health. I am on the committee also and at our meeting on Saturday, September 17, 1960, I brought to their attention the fact that there are several scientologists practicing in this state. The addresses of those available to me through the little journal "Ability" are as follows:

[redacted]

For your information, I am enclosing under separate cover several issues of the "Ability" publication so that you may rather some idea of their method of practice. There is some underlining in red pencil which I did for my own benefit before having the idea of mailing it to you. A patient admitted to this hospital told me that he had spent about $1,000.00 at the rate of $15.00 per visit with [redacted] whose office is across the street from the [redacted] This might be the [redacted] listed above.

All that I know about these people is what I have learned from the publication and from what this patient has told me. If I can be of any assistance to you otherwise, please let me know.

Very truly yours,

[redacted]

NO RECORD OF PREVIOUS INVESTIGATION

9/27/60-ss

An inquiry by or concerning an ex-service man or woman should, if possible, give veteran's name and file number, whether C, XC, K, N, V, H, RH, RS, W, or loan number. If such number is unknown, service or serial number should be given.

LOUISIANA STATE BOARD OF MEDICAL EXAMINERS

OFFICE OF THE SECRETARY-TREASURER
EDWIN H. LAWSON, M. D.
930 HIBERNIA BANK BUILDING

NEW ORLEANS 12, LA.

March 27, 1961

[redacted]

Dear [redacted]

Thank you very much for your letter of March 20th, enclosing information on M. R. Metzel of New Iberia. At the present time we have an injunction suit against him in the Court of Appeals for practicing medicine without a license. Previously, he had been convicted criminally for the same offense.

I would, therefore, appreciate any further information your investigator may obtain concerning him. Personally, I do not know what "Scientology" is and would certainly like to know.

Enclosed is a copy of the letter from [redacted] and also a copy of the first page of the proposed constitution, by-laws and charter of the National Board of Medical Examiners. It was the first paragraph in which the purposes are outlined that, to me, appears to usurp the powers of the state boards of medical examiners. I believe it should be re-worded.

With best wishes to you and [redacted], I am,

Sincerely yours,

[redacted]

EHL:MH

Document H-113; undated, is a one-page, handwritten list of potential witnesses, including identifying characteristics, prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product. It would also be exempt under 5 U.S.C. (b) (6) and (7) (C) because release would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document H-114. This document is an undated, two page transcription of portions of a taped intervilew. This document describes an individual's experiences with regard to the use of the E Meter and Scientology.

This document is released with deletions. Deletions in number 66 and 222 contain confidential information supplied by the person being interviewed. Number 264 contains the name of a specific individual. These three portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C), because release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. The deleted materials in numbers 204 and 207 consist of confidential information of a medical nature, which if released would constitute a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(6).

H114

66 - No. This is a condition I've had since 1955,and now I've ppent [redacted] trying to get to the bottom of it and I'm working on it now. It kind of comes and goes.

81 - Trying to get something done with this condition. -- Something entirely different.This is going to work. It just takes a little while. Scientology,a science of the mind. **** Help you find what it is. When you find what is causing it,then it will leave.

87 - Will it work on a physicial condition?
Over 70 % of ~~xxxxx~~ ills of the human body come from something that happened in the mind.

91 - Its a special process.As you do certain things in the mind,and as you do it ***(?)

191 - Address of Scientology

192 - Can they treat illnesses?
They don't treat illness. They just remove the cause of the illnesses and then they leave.

194 - Woman in wheelchair - 6 months - had her running up and down stairs in six months.

198 - Are they helping you?
It comes and goes. I'm getting closer & closer, to the problem all the time. When you almost get there you get worse than you've ever been and thats where I am right now. Whatever it is inside that causes the illness(?) is determined to stay there, and it'll fight till hell freezes over before it gives up. What you got to do is just keep looking and looking for it until you find ~~it~~ the darn thing and ~~then~~ when you find it and bring it out then it ain't got no power over you. That's the way it works.

202 - How do you go about finding it then.
Like this. They give you simple exercises and you go back in your mind ~~xxxxxxxxxfind~~ and do what they tell you and it(ll gradually work it's way out.

204 - [redacted]

207 - [redacted]

210 - What's the contact?
That little meter.Records whats in your mind if your telling the truth or not

215 - They're not looking for illness, they're looking for what caused it. They don't claim to cure anything. They help you find it and it automaticlly removes itself.

218 - I read a book and it made sence to me and I'm following through on it.

222 - When I get this thing licked I'm going to put the rest of my life in that. I'm going to have this thing licked. I'm coming closer & closer to it all the time.

264 - You see She's in charge of that. She gives all the information you want to know about.

313 - Next time you see me I think I'll have this thing licked.

314 - It would be nice to get rid of all ills.
This will. This absolutly will. I'm sure of it.

320 - End of tape.

recorded. Because of the expense involved and the importance of the subject matter, every effort was made by them as the directors of the Hubbard Association to see to it that there were no interruptions of any kind.

On the afternoon of December 16, 1952, two Deputy United States Marshals, John J. Gericke and Levi P. Gordon, were given a warrant, issued at the direction of Judge Allan K. Grim, for the production of L. Ron Hubbard in the United States District Court for the Eastern District of Pennsylvania in order that he might be examined in connection with a bankruptcy matter. Both marshals knew that the warrant for Mr. Hubbard had only to do with a civil matter and not with any crime.

Mr. Gericke testified at the trial that he and Mr. Gordon went first to 122 North Mole Street in order to serve the warrant, having been informed by the Chief Deputy Marshal that Hubbard could be found at that address. Having rung the bell at 122 North Mole Street and there being no response, Gericke and Gordon noticed a white card on the door stating "Call Hubbard Foundation, 237 North 16th Street", and thereupon went to that address (N.T. 14). As the two marshals approached the particular property, they noticed a woman open the door and walk in, closing the door behind her (N.T. 15). Although they had rung the bell at the Mole Street house and although they had no search warrant or any other legal document giving them the right to

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF JUST

OFFICE OF THE UNITED STATES ATTORNEY

WASHINGTON, D. C.

ADDRESS ALL MAIL TO:
UNITED STATES ATTORNEY
ROOM 218-C
UNITED STATES COURT HOUSE BUILDING
3RD AND CONSTITUTION AVENUE NW.

34064
Speigel
Closed

November 20, 1958

IN REPLY, PLEASE REFER TO INITIALS AND NUMBER
OG:EPT:acs

Closed - 1953

Honorable Harold K. Wood
United States Attorney
Eastern District of
Pennsylvania
Philadelphia, Pennsylvania

Dear Mr. Wood:

A person known as L. Ron Hubbard has organized in the District of Columbia certain corporations some of which are the following: Academy of Scientology; Congress of Scientologists; Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation; Distribution Center, Inc.; Founding Church of Scientology; Hubbard International Association of Scientologists; Hubbard Guidance Center; and, Scientology Consultants to Industrial Efficiency. The operation of these corporations may constitute misuse of the corporate charters in that such companies may be guilty of practicing medicine in violation of our healing arts statute.

I have been informed that Hubbard was taken into custody at 237 North Sixteenth Street, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, on December 16, 1952, under a Federal warrant executed in connection with a case docketed in the United States District Court in Philadelphia. It is my understanding that that proceeding was based upon a petition filed ancillary to a bankruptcy proceeding pending in the United States District Court for the State of Kansas.

It would be greatly appreciated if you would grant us the opportunity of having access to any and all files and records which you may have with reference to this matter concerning Hubbard. Such material will aid us considerably in arriving at an understanding of the background of our problem here. We may be able to proceed against the corporate charters of the Hubbard corporations on the theory that Hubbard has violated the statutes which regulate the practice of medicine in the District of Columbia.

I thank you in advance for the courtesy of your assistance.

U.S. ATTY. PHILA.
NOV 24 1958

Sincerely,
Oliver Gasch
OLIVER GASCH
United States Attorney

HKW:LCB:nzn
#34064

November 26, 1958

Honorable Oliver Gasch
United States Attorney
Room 3136-C
United States Court House Bldg.
3rd and Constitution Ave., N.W.
Washington, D. C.

RE: United States v. Ernest Kish, et al
Criminal No. 17079
Your Ref: OG:EFT:acs

Dear Mr. Gasch:

We are in receipt of your letter dated November 20, 1958, in which you request all files and records which we may have with reference to a person known as L. Ron Hubbard.

We have checked with our Filing Room and have found the above mentioned criminal case. This case grows out of Bankruptcy No. 23747 in the matter of Hubbard Dianetic Foundation, L. Ron Hubbard.

If you wish information regarding Bankruptcy No. 23747, we would suggest you contact the Referee in Bankruptcy, 3042 United States Court House, Philadelphia, Pa.

We are enclosing herewith our File No. 34064, Criminal No. 17079 and trust it will be of some help to you. Please acknowledge receipt of same on the attached copy of this letter also enclosed and return same to us. Please return file to us when it has served its purpose.

Very truly yours,

HAROLD K. WOOD
United States Attorney

Receipt of the above is herewith acknowledged:

Date:_____

BY:_____
LOUIS C. BECHTLE
Assistant United States Attorney

Enc.

WWW/RJS/RG
34064

September 3, 1954

Honorable Warren Olney III,
Assistant Attorney General,
Criminal Division,
Department of Justice,
Washington 25, D. C.

ATTENTION: BEN BROOKS, Chief
General Crimes Section.

Re: United States v. Ernest Kish,
John Neugebauer and Helen O'Brien,
also known as Mrs. John Neugebauer
No. 17079 - December Term, 1952
Assaulting Deputy United States Marshals
while engaged in the performance of
their official duties.
(D. of J. Ref. WO:JWK:ae 39 E 336)

S i r:-

In response to your letter of August 26, 1954, please be advised that on June 18, 1953 there was a verdict of guilty as to all three of the above defendants following which a motion for a judgment of acquittal and for a new trial was filed. On November 2, 1953 his Honor, Judge Welsh, granted the judgment of acquittal as to O'Brien, but overruled the motion as to Kish and Neugebauer. The latter were fined $200.00 each.

Respectfully,

W. WILSON WHITE
United States Attorney

By C. CLINTON FOGWELL, JR.
Assistant United States Attorney

Mr. Spiegel

Document H-51. This document is a four page memorandum dated 2/12/63, to Director, Baltimore District, from Washington Resident Station. Subject: L. Ron Hubbard Investigation. This memorandum consists of information obtained relating to the individual being investigated.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in this memorandum consists of confidential information obtained by the investigator from a confidential source. These portions are exempt not only under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(D), but also exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(E), because release would not only disclose the identity of a confidential source, but would also disclose investigative techniques and procedures not generally know by the public.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
5010-104

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : DIRECTOR, BALTIMORE DISTRICT DATE: February 12, 1963

FROM : Washington Resident Station H-093V

SUBJECT: L Ron Hubbard Investigation

As part of our investigation of Mr. L. Ron Hubbard, information was desired

DIVISION OF REGULATORY MANAGEMENT:

For your information. Further follow-up will be dependent on advice from you.

BALTIMORE DIST.

GORDON G. THOMPSON
Chief Inspector
2-18-63

GGT:fw

O&cc-DRM
cc-BFA
GDT

CGC

2. L.Ron Hubbard Invest. 2/12/63

[redacted]

3. L. Ron Hubbard Invest. [redacted] 2/12/63

[redacted]

Another letter in this file indicates that Mr. Hubbard was [redacted]

[redacted]

The file also had a copy of a newspaper article which indicated that Mr. Hubbard had discovered gold on the property of his fiance in Bealsville, Md. The article indicates that Mr. Hubbard married Miss Louise Grubb in Rockville, Md.

4. L. Ron Hubbard Invest. [redacted] 2/12/63

[redacted]

GEORGE D. TILROE

GDT:blc/dict.

HFC-18

F75-371

19 May 1975

Reverend Madeline Reese
Secretary, Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Reverend Reese

Enclosed are copies of intra-office memorandum and teletypes as requested in your letter of 16 May 1975.

I have no record or knowledge of these materials being disseminated to any other agency including Colorado State, County or City, other Federal Agency or any foreign government.

The cost for research and copying amounts to $21.00, i.e.,

Clerical Search Time (at $1.25 per qtr hr) ... $5.00

Nonclerical Search Time (at $3.75 per qtr hr) $15.00

Reproduction (at 10¢ per page) ..... $ 1.00

Please submit a check in the amount of $21.00 made payable to the Food and Drug Administration, addressed as follows:

Food and Drug Administration
DFM, Accounting Branch, HFA-120
5600 Fishers Lane, Room 11-92
Rockville, Maryland 20852

Sincerely

L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of Information Officer
Denver Field Office

Encls(list over page)
cc:
HFC-18
HFA-120

LIST OF ATTACHMENTS TO ACCOMPANY LTR TO REVEREND M. REESE, CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY, 19 MAY 1975

1. Memo of Telecons, 25 & 31 March 1975 between Rev Reese and L. Jack Evans, FDA Denver Field Office.

2. TWX fm HFK-100, subject: FOI Request fm Church of Scientology, 13 Mar 75.

3. TWX fm HFK-100, subj: FOI Request - Church of Scientology. RUEVFCZ0023, 0841640.

4. Memo fm HFR-8100 to HFK-100, subject: FOI Request, 19 Feb 75.

5. Memo fm HFK-100 to all RFDDs and DRFDDs, subject: Hubbard Electrometer or Hubbard E-Meter (Referred to as E-Meters), 10 Jan 75.

6. TWX fm Kelvin H. Keath, Rockville, to all RFDDs and DRFDDs, 28 Jun 71.

7. TWX fm BD-310 to all RFDDs and DRFDDs, subject: Hubbard E-Meter Seizure Retrial 4-093V, 23 Jun 71.

8. TWX fm BD-310 to all RFDDs and DRFDDs, subject: Retrial of Hubbard Electrometer Case (4-093V - Hubbard E-Meter), 11 Jun 71.

9. Memo to DRFDDs fm Assoc Commissioner for Compliance, 10 Apr 69, subject: Hubbard "E" Meters.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

L. Jack Evans
Denver FDA
Room 500
U.S. Customhouse
Denver Colorado

12 May 1975

Dear Mr. Evans,

Thank you for your letter of the 9th. I had not received your letter, and still haven't, of 31 March.

As I do not plan to be in Denver for quite some time, please write telling me the costs for xeroxing the intra office memos and teletypes and I will forward the monies to you, and you can send the material then.

In all probability I will have one of my representatives from the Denver Church call and make an appointment to see the file, but I will instruct them first to make an appointment, prior, with you.

But for now, send me the costs for xeroxing the materials as in paragraph two.

Also include in your response what other agencies you may have disseminated the material to, this would include any Colorado state county or city agencies, other federal agencies, or foreign governments.

Best,

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas Nevada

FOI file Church of Scientology

MEMORANDUM OF TELEPHONE CONVERSATIONS

BETWEEN: REVEREND MADELINE REESE
Secretary, Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada

AND: L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of Information Officer
Denver Field Office, FDA

25 March 1975

On this date, Reverend Reese called in regard to DEN-FO letter stating DEN-FO file on the Church of Scientology was available for review.

She first asked of the volume of material in our file and I estimated 200-300 pages consisting primarily of publications put out by the church or its founder. She asked what other information was in the file. I replied there were three or four intra-office communications which were exempt under Section 4.62 of the FOI regulations.

Reverend Reese wanted to know who had made the decision and I replied that I had made the initial decision; however, all the deleted information had been forwarded to our Washington office for final decision. Reverend Reese said she wanted me to put this in writing, including the fact that information had been withheld and whose decision it had been to do this.

Reverend Reese also said that my letter was false information since I had not revealed the withheld information. I told her I had "searched" DEN-FO's file as requested and made available the file to her. She was rather upset and said this was a serious matter not to be taken lightly. She indicated she would put her additional request and complaint in writing and send a copy to Washington. I agreed that this would be proper.

For the record, prior to writing to Reverend Reese that the file was available, the matter was discussed with HFK-100, Pam Wojtowicz, and it was initially agreed upon to delete the intra-office Twx's. Copies of the TWX's were forwarded to HFC-18 for final decision.

31 March 1975

-4?? - 4357

After discussing the above with HFK-100 (Pam Wojtowicz), it was again decided to temporarily withhold the intra-office communications pending review and final decision at Washington.

L. JACK EVANS

CC:
FOI file HFC-18 HFK-100

LJEVANS:mh:1Apr75

9 WLROS

215538 A 0-07-03-030196
PAAUIJAZ RUEVFCZ0016 0712005-UUUU--RUGSGEN.
HWFD
FM TIMOTHY C. SOTTEK, ACTING BRANCH CHIEF REGULATIONS POLICY
AND VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE BRANCH DIVISION OF COMPLIANCE
(HFK-100) BUREAU OF MEDICAL DEVICES AND DIAGNOSTIC PRODUCTS
DHEW/PHS/FDA/HFK-100 ROCKVILLE, MARYLAND
TO ALL REGIONAL FOOD AND DRUG DIRECTORS
TO ALL DEPUTY REGIONAL FOOD AND DRUG DIRECTORS
TO ALL RESIDENT POST OFFICES
BT
SUBJECT: FREEDOM OF INFORMATION REQUEST FROM THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

YOUR OFFICE MAY HAVE OR MAY BE RECEIVING A GENERAL REQUEST FOR RECORDS REGARDING THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY. IN ORDER TO EXPEDITE ANY SUCH REQUEST RECEIVED, PLEASE USE THE FOLLOWING PROCEDURE:

1. RESPOND DIRECTLY TO THE REQUESTOR AND PROVIDE AVAILABLE DOCUMENTS MAINTAINED IN YOUR OFFICE FILES.

2. ADVISE THE REQUESTOR THAT THE BUREAU OF MEDICAL DEVICES AND DIAGNOSTIC PRODUCTS IS CURRENTLY RESPONDING TO AN EXTENSIVE REQUEST MADE BY JOEL KREINER, GENERAL COUNSEL, CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF CALIFORNIA, FOR ALL DOCUMENTS REGARDING THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY MAINTAINED IN HEADQUARTER'S FILES. IF THE REQUESTOR WANTS COPIES OF THESE SAME DOCUMENTS, HE SHOULD BE ADVISED TO CONTACT THE PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18), ROOM 4-65, 5600 FISHERS LANE, ROCKVILLE, MD. 20852. ALL SUCH REQUESTS WILL BE REFERRED BY THE PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER TO THE BUREAU FOR PROCESSING.

IF YOU HAVE ANY QUESTIONS, PLEASE CONTACT EITHER ME OR PAM WOJTOWICZ AT 301-443-4357.
BT

NNNN
[35179 WLROS

EPS

DENVER DISTRICT FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION MAR 13 1 4 0 4 '75

DENVER DIST. FOOD AND DR. ADMINISTRAT. MAR 13 1 4 0

182912 A 0-20-01-024693
PAAUIJAZ RUEVFCZ0023 0841640-UUUU--RUGSGDM.
HWFD
FM TIMOTHY C SOTTEK ACTING BRANCH CHIEF REGULATIONS POLICY AND VOLUNTARY COMPLIANCE BRANCH DOC BMDDP HFK-100 DHEW ROCKVILLE MD
TO ALL REGIONAL FOOD AND DRUG DIRECTORS
TO ALL DEPUTY REGIONAL FOOD & DRUG DIRECTORS
INFO: FOI OFFICERS
BT
SUBJECT: FREEDOM OF INFORMATION REQUEST - CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY

A REQUEST HAS BEEN MADE THROUGH THE FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER, THAT ALL RECORDS MAINTAINED IN ALL COMPONENT OFFICES RELATIVE TO THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY BE MADE AVAILABLE FOR INSPECTION.

ALL REGIONAL AND DISTRICT OFFICES MUST RESPOND TO THIS REQUEST. INITIALLY WE NEED AN ESTIMATE OF HOW MUCH MATERIAL YOU HAVE ON THIS SUBJECT=YJH8=†<O/†:<T(ROMOTIONAL MATERIALS PROVIDED US BY THE CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY AND RECORDS YOU ARE CERTAIN HAVE BEEN FORWARDED TO HEADQUARTERS. THE APPROXIMATE NUMBER OF PAGES WILL BE AN ACCEPTABLE ESTIMATE.

with the exception of Prom

PAGE TWO

THIS EFFORT WILL BE COORDINATED BY THE BUREAU OF MEDICAL DEVICES AND DIAGNOSTIC PRODUCTS (HFK-100) - WILLIAM MCVICKER (301-443-4627) OR PAMELA WOJTOWICZ (301-443-4358). NOTIFY THIS OFFICE OF YOUR ESTIMATE BY MARCH 31, 1975. ALSO, NOTIFY THIS OFFICE IF YOUR DISTRICT HAS RESPONDED PREVIOUSLY TO A SIMILAR REQUEST OR IF THERE ARE ANY QUESTIONS.

RECORDS ON SEARCH TIME SHOULD BE KEPT FOR BILLING PURPOSES. WHEN WE HAVE DETERMINED WHAT MATERIAL WE HAVE, YOU WILL THEN BE PROVIDED WITH DIRECTION ON HOW TO PROCEED.
BT

NNNN
(35179 WLROS

DMODP/HFK-100
VIA: Edward J. Costello
Freedom of Information Officer (HFC-18)

February 19, 1975

Foreign File

Church of Scientology
of Nevada
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

E. PITT SMITH/DRFDD/DEN-FO HFR-8100

Freedom of Information Request

Attached is a letter dated February 13, 1975 from the above identified church requesting all records and information obtained or maintained by FDA relating to the Church of Scientology. It is my understanding that this request is but one of many being handled centrally in the Administration. If there is any additional information you do not have and that we can supply, please do not hesitate to contact us.

E. PITT SMITH
Deputy Regional Food & Drug
Director, Denver Field Office

Encl: cc this memo w/
cy ltr dtd 2/13/75

1 cc: HFO-110
Attn: Charles Everline
w/xc ltr dtd 2/13/75

1 cc: E.I. File
1 cc: R/F
1 cc: MH File

EPSmith:jmb:2-19-75

MEMORANDUM OF TELEPHONE CONVERSATIONS

BETWEEN: REVEREND MADELINE REESE
Secretary, Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada

AND: L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of Information Officer
Denver Field Office, FDA

25 March 1975

On this date, Reverend Reese called in regard to DEN-FO letter stating DEN-FO file on the Church of Scientology was available for review.

She first asked of the volume of material in our file and I estimated 200-300 pages consisting primarily of publications put out by the church or its founder. She asked what other information was in the file. I replied there were three or four intra-office communications which were exempt under Section 4.62 of the FOI regulations.

Reverend Reese wanted to know who had made the decision and I replied that I had made the initial decision; however, all the deleted information had been forwarded to our Washington office for final decision. Reverend Reese said she wanted me to put this in writing, including the fact that information had been withheld and whose decision it had been to do this.

Reverend Reese also said that my letter was false information since I had not revealed the withheld information. I told her I had "searched" DEN-FO's file as requested and made available the file to her. She was rather upset and said this was a serious matter not to be taken lightly. She indicated she would put her additional request and complaint in writing and send a copy to Washington. I agreed that this would be proper.

For the record, prior to writing to Reverend Reese that the file was available, the matter was discussed with HFK-100, Pam Wojtowicz, and it was initially agreed upon to delete the intra-office Twx's. Copies of the TWX's were forwarded to HFC-18 for final decision.

31 March 1975

After discussing the above with HFK-100 (Pam Wojtowicz), it was again decided to temporarily withhold the intra-office communications pending review and final decision at Washington.

L. Jack Evans

L. JACK EVANS

CC:
FOI file HFC-18 HFK-100

MEMORANDUM

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

TO : ALL RFDD & DRFDD
ATTN: COMPLIANCE BRANCHES

DATE: January 10, 1975

Church of Scientology
Various Addresses

FROM : Division of Compliance, HFK-100
Bureau of Medical Devices and Diagnostic Products

SUBJECT: Hubbard Electrometer or
Hubbard E-Meter
(Referred to as E-Meters)

The U. S. Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia Circuit in a decision handed down and filed on March 1, 1973, decreed that the article of device under seizure is misbranded within the meaning of 502(a) and (f)(1).

It also ordered release of the condemned E-Meter and literature under $20,000 bond to the custody of the claimant for the purpose of bringing the condemned device and literature into compliance with the law.

The Court ruled the condemned E-Meter and literature shall be deemed to comply with the law if they are in accordance with the following specific conditions.

1. E-Meter shall be used, sold, or distributed only for use in bonafide religious counseling.

2. Each E-Meter shall bear the following warning, printed in 11-point leaded type, permanently affixed to the front of the E-Meter so that it is clearly visible when the E-Meter is used, sold, or distributed:

> "The E-Meter is not medically or scientifically useful for the diagnosis, treatment, or prevention of any diseases. It is not medically or scientifically capable of improving the health or bodily functions of anyone."

3. Any and all items of written, printed or graphic matter which directly or indirectly refers to the E-Meter or to Dianetics and/or Scientology and/or auditing or processing shall not be further used or distributed unless and until the item shall bear the following prominent printed warning permanently affixed to said item on the outside front cover or on the title page in letters no smaller than 11-point leaded type:

RECEIVED
JAN 15 '75
FOOD & DRUG ADMINISTRATION
DENVER FIELD OFFICE

1 RFDD ..... COMSEC ..... AO
2 RECD 1 DRFDD ..... IB ..... LB
R/S-DEO ....

"WARNING

The device known as Hubbard Electrometer, or E-Meter used in auditing, a process of Scientology and Dianetics, is not medically or scientifically useful for the diagnosis, treatment, or prevention of any disease. It is not medically or scientifically capable of improving the health or bodily functions of anyone."

Several Districts have E-Meters under import detention. Unless the District has received requests for relabeling in line with the courts decree for relabeling of the condemned E-Meters and literature indicated above, we believe refusal of admission should issue and the files closed on such cases.

Michael J. Matlock

[35179 WLROS

[35179 WLROS

DENVER DISTRICT
FOOD AND DRUG
ADMINISTRATION

28 JUN 71 14 46Z

133703 [17017 MSCWL555107
PAAUIJAZ RUEVFCZ0003 1791418-UUUU--RUGSGDM.
HWFD
FM KELVIN H KEATH EDRO FDA DHEW ROCKVILLE MD
TO ALL FDA RFDDS AND DRFDDS
TO RUEVEMR/1/FDA NEWSEC
ZEN/FDA SANSEC
BT
SUBJECT: BD/310 TWX 6/24 REQUESTING SCIENTOLOGY LITERATURE
PLEASE DEFER ANY FURTHER WORK ON THIS REQUEST UNTIL WE
DETERMINE IF WE CAN SUPPLY THE INFORMATION FROM MATERIAL
ALREADY SUBMITTED TO EDRO AND ACC.
BT

NNNN
[35179 WLROS

150709 [17017 MSCWL462475

RAAUIJAZ RUEVFCZ0004 1751246-UUUU--RUGSGDM.

HWFD

FM FDA ROCKVILLE MD BERNARD T. LOFTUS/BD-310

TO ALL REGIONAL FDA DIRECTORS AND DEPUTY DIRECTORS

TO RUEVEMR/NEWARK SECTION

ZEN/SAN JUAN SECTION

BT

SUBJECT: HUBBARD E-METER SEIZURE RETRIAL
4-093V

FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
WASHINGTON, D.C.
(AF 41-126)

WE HAVE ADVISED YOU EARLIER THAT THE RETRIAL OF THE SEIZURE ACTION IN THE U.S. DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA AGAINST A NUMBER OF DEVICES CALLED HUBBARD E-METERS AND THEIR LITERATURE WAS RETRIED DURING THE WEEK OF 6/7/71. THE TRIAL INVOLVED A FACT SITUATION THAT EXISTED IN JANUARY 1963. THE COURT HAS INDICATED THAT

HE WILL RULE ON THE CONDEMNATION PRAYER ON OR ABOUT 8/1/71. THE COURT HAS FURTHER INDICATED THAT SHOULD HE GRANT CONDEMNATION THERE MAY HAVE TO BE A SEPARATE HEARING WITH REGARD TO WHAT HE CALLS THE REMEDY PART OF THE CASE: I.E., IS THERE A WAY THAT THE DEVICES COULD BE BROUGHT INTO COMPLIANCE WITH THE LAW WITHOUT THE GOVERNMENT CENSORING RELIGIOUS SCRIPTURES: AND/OR CAN THEY BE FORFEITED TO THE GOVERNMENT WITHOUT VIOLATING THE FIRST AMENDMENT. SUCH A HEARING, IF IT IS HELD, WILL INVOLVE CURRENT PRACTICES OF THE SCIENTOLOGISTS.

WE ARE NOT REQUESTING YOU TO DO ANY INVESTIGATIONS AT THIS TIME.

A NUMBER OF YOU HAVE BEEN RECENTLY VISITED BY REPRESENTATIVES OF THE SCIENTOLOGY ORGANIZATIONS, AND HAVE RECEIVED, EITHER AT YOUR OFFICES OR ELSEWHERE, POSTERS, PLACARDS, AND VARIOUS TYPES OF LITERATURE ATTACKING FDA AND THE FD&C ACT. A FEW OF THE DISTRICTS HAVE SENT US THIS LITERATURE. IF YOU HAVE SUCH MATERIAL IN YOUR FILES, PLEASE FORWARD IT TO BD-310 AS SOON AS POSSIBLE WITH A BRIEF MEMORANDUM AS TO HOW, WHEN, AND WHERE IT CAME INTO YOUR POSSESSION. IF YOU HAVE RECEIVED PROMOTIONAL LITERATURE FOR SCIENTOLOGY AND/OR DIANETICS DURING THE PAST YEAR, WE WOULD APPRECIATE IT IF YOU WILL FORWARD IT TO US IF YOU HAVE NOT ALREADY DONE SO. IF YOU HAVE DONE ANY INVESTIGATIONS IN THE PAST YEAR INVOLVING SCIENTOLOGY WHICH HAVE NOT BEEN REPORTED TO BD-310 PLEASE SEND US COPIES OF THE REPORTS.

BT

NNNN

[35179 WLROS

DENVER DISTRICT
FOOD AND DRUG
ADMINISTRATION
23 JUN 71 15 58Z

[35179 WLROS

190408 [17017 MSCWL173100
RAAUIJAZ RUEVFCZ0032 1621608-UUUU--RUGSGDM.
HWFD
FM B T LOFTUS (BD-310),DCG, FDA, DHEW ROCKVILLE MD
TO ALL FDA DISTRICTS AND REGIONAL DIRECTORS
TO RUEVEMR/1/NEWARK SECTION
BT
SUBJECT: RETRIAL OF HUBBARD ELECTROMETER CASE.
(4-093 V - HUBBARD E-METER)
(Not Denver sample)
FOUNDING CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY
WASHINGTON D C (AF 41-126)

FOR YOUR INFORMATION, THE RETRIAL OF THE HUBBARD ELECTROMETER OR E-METER SEIZURE CASE IN THE U S DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA TOOK PLACE 6-7-71 THROUGH 6-10-71. BOTH SIDES HAVE RESTED. THE PARTIES ARE PREPARING PROPOSED FINDINGS OF FACT AND CONCLUSIONS OF LAW. JUDGE GESELL HAS INDICATED HE WOULD LIKE TO RULE BY AUGUST 1.
BT

NNNN
[35179 WLROS

FCC
ERS
CMB
SG

JUN 14 1971

DENVER DISTRICT
FOOD AND DRUG
ADMINISTRATION

NITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
Public Health Service
CONSUMER PROTECTION AND ENVIRONMENTAL HEALTH SERVICE
Food and Drug Administration

: DISTRICT DIRECTORS

DATE: April 10, 1969

OM : J. K. Kirk
Associate Commissioner for Compliance

BJECT: Hubbard "E" Meters

Since the Assistant Commissioner for Field Coordination's wire of February 20, 1969, there have been several developments which caused a reconsideration of our position.

The General Counsel has given extensive consideration to this subject and, as a result, the attached policy statement is effective at once.

Attachment

cc:
2 cys ea District

9 May 1975

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Reverend Reese

Your letter dated 21 April 1975 regarding prior communication with this office was received 6 May 1975; the envelope was postmarked 2 May 1975.

Please be advised that the intra-office memorandums and teletypes in our files which were temporarily withheld from disclosure to you have now been reviewed by our Washington office and determined to be available. There has been no material deleted from our Church of Scientology file at this office and the entire contents are available for your review. As indicated in our 26 March letter, please advise this office prior to your visit.

Apparently you did not receive my letter of 31 March 1975. I am enclosing a copy for your file. You will note the reference to Part 4.62 of the Freedom of Information regulations which deals with exemption of inter and intra-office communications.

We hope this information is helpful to you.

Sincerely

L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of Information Officer

Encls:
Xerox cy of ltr to Rev Reese, 31 Mar 75

cc: HFC-18 (Ed. Costello)
HFK-100 (Pam Wojtowicz)

F75-371

RECEIVED
APR 22 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND
DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

CONTROL SHEET

DATE SENT | ACTION OFFICE | STATUS

See also F75-1901

HFR-100

REMARKS:

5/2/75 Per P. Wojtowicz + Joe Snyder, letter will be sent to requestor, Steven J. Sisk, GCF-1, on Monday (5/5/75) EJC

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
REGION VIII
FEDERAL OFFICE BUILDING
19TH AND STOUT STREETS
DENVER, COLORADO 80202

April 16, 1975

OFFICE OF THE REGIONAL DIRECTOR

Reverend Myrna Anderson
President
Church of Scientology of Washington State
1531 - 4th Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

Dear Reverend Anderson:

Your letter of April 9, 1975, in which you requested access to documents pertaining to the Church of Scientology, was forwarded to me by the Social Security Administration District Office in Cheyenne, Wyoming, because of my responsibilities under the Freedom of Information Act.

Because it appears that none of the records, documents and correspondence you request is located in this Regional Office, I have sent your letter of request to appropriate officials of the Food and Drug Administration and the Health Services Administration in Washington, D. C. I am sure they will be acknowledging your request in the very near future.

While it appears that none of the records you desire are in this office, you may wish to contact the Seattle Regional Office of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare to determine whether that office has any files pertaining to the Church of Scientology of Washington State. The appropriate person to contact is:

Mr. Harvey Chester
Assistant Regional Director for
Public Affairs
U. S. Department of Health, Education,
and Welfare
1321 Second Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

Sincerely,

Carl C. Coleman
Assistant Regional Director
for Public Affairs

HEW REGION VIII

FREEDOM OF INFORMATION INQUIRY

- From:
- **Do not** put in interoffice mail
- Hand carry
- Use telephone wherever possible

The law requires a final decision within 10 working days. Failure to meet the deadline enables the inquirer to take the matter into Federal court. If the court finds that records were improperly withheld, it may order them produced and require HEW to pay the court costs and the complainant's attorney fees.

If the court orders payment of such fees and costs and finds that records were withheld "arbitrarily and capriciously," the Civil Service Commission will investigate to determine whether disciplinary action is warranted against the officer or employee who was primarily responsible for the withholding. HEW is then required by the law to take whatever action the Civil Service Commission decides is appropriate.

Date and time received	Unit	Date and time forwarded to next unit	Signature
4/15/75 10:00 AM	OPA		Carl C. Coleman

R08-83 (2/75)

* U.S. Government Printing Office:1971-679-651/298 Reg-8

RCVD
DHEW/ORD
APR 15 10 06 AM '75

April 14, 1975

The Reverend Myrna Anderson
President, Church of Scientology
of Washington State
1531 4th Avenue
Seattle, Wa. 98101

Dear Reverend Anderson:

This refers to your letter dated April 9 addressed to the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare at 525 Randall Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyoming concerning information and inspection of records and data of a number of organizations listed.

The address above is for the District Office of the Social Security Administration. This office is the only constituent agency of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare in Cheyenne. It is not the proper office to receive your request. This office has no information, record, or data on any of the individuals or organizations listed in your letter.

I am forwarding your letter to the Regional Office of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare at 19th and Stout Streets, Denver, Colorado 80202. You will receive a response to your letter from that office in the near future.

Sincerely,

Earl F. Crittenden
District Manager

cc:
Ass't Regional Director
for Public Affairs, Denver, Co.
BDOO, Denver, Co.

Church of Scientology®
of Washington State

1531 - 4TH AVE., SEATTLE, WA. 98101 PHONE: 206-622-8082 TELEX: 329626

Founder: L.Ron Hubbard

April 9, 1975

CHEYENNE, WYO.
APR 14 1975
81378
SSA DISTRICT OFFICE

Department of Health Education & Welfare
525 Randall Avenue
Cheyenne, Wyoming

Dear Sir:

Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. 552 as amended by P.L. 93-502 and the regulation promulgated thereunder I hereby make formal request that the following information, rec ords, and data be made available for full inspection at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices relating to the activities and/or operation of the Church of Scientology of Washington State. Such files maybe categorized or indexed under the name of Scientology; Church of Scientology; L. Ron Hubbard as the Founder of Scientology; Church of American Science; Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation Inc.;Hubbard Association of Dianeteeists and Scientologists; The Western Congress of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists International; American Society of Civilian Defense; Freudian Foundation of America; The Founding Church of Scientology; Dianetic Clinic of Seattle; Dianetics; The Academy of Religious Arts and Sciences; The Academy of Scientology; Allied Scientologists of the World; The College of Scientology; Foundation of Scientology; Free Werry Clinic; Institute of Scientology; National Academy of American Psychology; Pan-American Friends Foundation; Personl Efficiency Foundation; Scientology Consultants; Scientology Foundation; or Society for the Advancement of the Clergy.

2. Records of the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices of any transmission of any of the above information or records to forgein governments, other United States Federal agencies or internal United States Municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

RECEIVED
APR 28 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

F75-1607

Sincerely,

Myrna Anderson

Rev. Myrna Anderson
President

Letter Hem
Sick Inquiry

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
FEDERAL OFFICE BUILDING
SEATTLE, WASHINGTON 98104

May 29, 1975

Rev. Myrna Anderson
Church of Scientology of Washington State
1531 4th Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

Dear Rev. Anderson:

We have sent you under separate cover the file made available for your inspection on May 6, 1975, which you requested.

In processing the requested records, we incurred additional cost in excess of the $61.70 which you have already paid. Copying of this file required four (4) rather than the estimated three (3) hours. Please remit your check or money order payable to the Food and Drug Administration in the amount of $5.00 (one hour copying time) to:

DHEW, Food and Drug Administration
Accounting Operations Branch (HFA-120)
5600 Fishers Lane
Rockville, Maryland 20852

[illegible]
Director

Copy to:
HFA-120 (2)
HFC, HFC-18
SEA-70 FOI f1
Subject file
CB R/F
SEA-70 R/F

DHEW Region X
Attn: Harvey

APD:mat

Copy as a new F.O.I. request to HFK-100 (P. Wojtowicz)
Note to her: "The other letter from Scientology & Seattle that was sent to our Seattle D.O. and I think that Office responded directly, have not yet been notified in PRDC." [illegible]

ROUTING AND TRANSMITTAL SLIP

1 TO (Name, office symbol or location) HFK-100	INITIALS	CIRCULATE
	DATE	COORDINATION
2	INITIALS	FILE
	DATE	INFORMATION
3	INITIALS	NOTE AND RETURN
	DATE	PER CONVERSATION
4	INITIALS	SEE ME
	DATE	SIGNATURE

ACTION

REMARKS

We are sending you this FOI letter for response. Please use Control No. F75-1607 noted on the front of this letter in all your communications with this office. You must notify this office by (warning date) ----------, (due date) 5-6 of your expected response. This means:

(1) You will release the required records. (2) You will not release the required records (3) You will release part of the required records. Items (2) and (3) must be documented.

Do NOT use this form as a RECORD of approvals, concurrences, disapprovals, clearances, and similar actions.

FROM (Name, office symbol or location)
Edward J. Costello, Supervisor
Public Records and Documents Center HFC-18

DATE 4.22.75

PHONE 442-6311

OPTIONAL FORM 41
AUGUST 1967
GSA FPMR (41CFR) 100-11.206

GPO 643—16—81418-1 419-015 5041-101

Church of Scientology®
of Washington State

1531 - 4TH AVE., SEATTLE, WA. 98101 PHONE: 206-622-8082 TELEX: 329626

Founder: L.Ron Hubbard

April 9, 1975

CHEYENNE, WYO
APR 14 1975
81378
SSA DISTRICT OFFICE

Department of Health Education & Welfare
525 Randall Avenue
Cheyenne, Wyoming

Dear Sir:

Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. 552 as amended by P.L. 93-502 and the regulatiom promulgated thereunder I hereby make formal request that the following information, rec ords, and data be made available for full inspection at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices relating to the activities and/or operation of the Church of Scientology of Washington State. Such files maybe categorized or indexed under the name of Scientology; Church of Scientology; L. Ron Hubbard as the Founder of Scientology; Church of American Science; Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation Inc.;Hubbard Association of Dianeteeists and Scientologists; The Western Congress of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists International; American Society of Civilian Defense; Freudian Foundation of America; The Founding Church of Scientology; Dianetic Clinic of Seattle; Dianetics; The Academy of Religious Arts and Sciences; The Academy of Scientology; Allied Scientologists of the World; The College of Scientology; Foundation of Scientology; Free Worry Clinic; Institute of Scientology; National Academy of American Psychology; Pan-American Friends Foundation; Personl Efficiency Foundation; Scientology Consultants; Scientology Foundation; or Society for the Advancement of the Clergy.

2. Records of the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices of any transmission of any of the above information or records to forgein governments, other United States Federal agencies or internal United States Municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

RECEIVED
APR 23 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

F75-1607

Sincerely,

Rev. Myrna Anderson
President

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
REGIONAL OFFICE

Region VIII
(303-837-2694)

TO : John T. Walden, Assistant Commissioner for Public Affairs, FDA
Edward E. Viguera, Health Services Administration

DATE: April 16, 1975

FROM : Carl C. Coleman, Assistant Regional Director for Public Affairs

REFER TO:

SUBJECT : Freedom of Information Request from Church of Scientology of Washington State

On the advice of Mr. Russell M. Roberts, HEW Freedom of Information Officer, I am forwarding to you a Freedom of Information request from the President of the Church of Scientology of Washington State. Other appropriate correspondence regarding this matter is also enclosed.

Carl C. Coleman
Assistant Regional Director
for Public Affairs

Enclosures

cc: Russell M. Roberts

F75-1607
RECEIVED
APR 22 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

HELP ELIMINATE WASTE HEW COST REDUCTION PROGRAM

GPO : 1966 O—797-836

RCVD
DHEW/ORD
APR 15 10 06 AM '75

April 14, 1975

The Reverend Myrna Anderson
President, Church of Scientology
of Washington State
1531 4th Avenue
Seattle, Wa. 98101

Dear Reverend Anderson:

This refers to your letter dated April 9 addressed to the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare at 525 Randall Avenue, Cheyenne, Wyoming concerning information and inspection of records and data of a number of organizations listed.

The address above is for the District Office of the Social Security Administration. This office is the only constituent agency of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare in Cheyenne. It is not the proper office to receive your request. This office has no information, record, or data on any of the individuals or organizations listed in your letter.

I am forwarding your letter to the Regional Office of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare at 19th and Stout Streets, Denver, Colorado 80202. You will receive a response to your letter from that office in the near future.

Sincerely,

Earl F. Crittenden
District Manager

cc:
Ass't Regional Director
for Public Affairs, Denver, Co.
BDOO, Denver, Co.

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
REGION VIII
FEDERAL OFFICE BUILDING
19TH AND STOUT STREETS
DENVER, COLORADO 80202

April 16, 1975

OFFICE OF THE REGIONAL DIRECTOR

Reverend Myrna Anderson
President
Church of Scientology of Washington State
1531 - 4th Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

Dear Reverend Anderson:

Your letter of April 9, 1975, in which you requested access to documents pertaining to the Church of Scientology, was forwarded to me by the Social Security Administration District Office in Cheyenne, Wyoming, because of my responsibilities under the Freedom of Information Act.

Because it appears that none of the records, documents and correspondence you request is located in this Regional Office, I have sent your letter of request to appropriate officials of the Food and Drug Administration and the Health Services Administration in Washington, D. C. I am sure they will be acknowledging your request in the very near future.

While it appears that none of the records you desire are in this office, you may wish to contact the Seattle Regional Office of the Department of Health, Education, and Welfare to determine whether that office has any files pertaining to the Church of Scientology of Washington State. The appropriate person to contact is:

Mr. Harvey Chester
Assistant Regional Director for
Public Affairs
U. S. Department of Health, Education,
and Welfare
1321 Second Avenue
Seattle, Washington 98101

Sincerely,

Carl C. Coleman
Assistant Regional Director
for Public Affairs

Church of Scientology® of Washington State

531 - 4TH AVE., SEATTLE, WA. 98101 PHONE: 206-622-8082 TELEX: 329626

Founder: L.Ron Hubbard

April 9, 1975

CHEYENNE, WYO.
APR 14 1975
81378
SSA DISTRICT OFFICE

Department of Health Education & Welfare
525 Randall Avenue
Cheyenne, Wyoming

Dear Sir:

Pursuant to 5 U.S.C. 552 as amended by P.L. 93-502 and the regulation promulgated thereunder I hereby make formal request that the following information, records, and data be made available for full inspection at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices relating to the activities and/or operation of the Church of Scientology of Washington State. Such files maybe categorized or indexed under the name of Scientology; Church of Scientology; L. Ron Hubbard as the Founder of Scientology; Church of American Science; Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation Inc.; Hubbard Association of Dianeteeists and Scientologists; The Western Congress of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists; Hubbard Association of Scientologists International; American Society of Civilian Defense; Freudian Foundation of America; The Founding Church of Scientology; Dianetic Clinic of Seattle; Dianetics; The Academy of Religious Arts and Sciences; The Academy of Scientology; Allied Scientologists of the World; The College of Scientology; Foundation of Scientology; Free Worry Clinic; Institute of Scientology; National Academy of American Psychology; Pan-American Friends Foundation; Personl Efficiency Foundation; Scientology Consultants; Scientology Foundation; or Society for the Advancement of the Clergy.

2. Records of the Department of Health Education and Welfare local area and regional area offices of any transmission of any of the above information or records to forgein governments, other United States Federal agencies or internal United States Municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

RECEIVED
APR 22 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

F75-1607

Sincerely,

Rev. Myrna Anderson
President

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
REGIONAL OFFICE

Region VIII
(303-837-2694)

TO : John T. Walden, Assistant Commissioner for Public Affairs, FDA
Edward E. Viguera, Health Services Administration

DATE: April 16, 1975

FROM : Carl C. Coleman, Assistant Regional Director for Public Affairs

REFER TO:

SUBJECT : Freedom of Information Request from Church of Scientology of Washington State

On the advice of Mr. Russell M. Roberts, HEW Freedom of Information Officer, I am forwarding to you a Freedom of Information request from the President of the Church of Scientology of Washington State. Other appropriate correspondence regarding this matter is also enclosed.

Carl C. Coleman
Assistant Regional Director
for Public Affairs

Enclosures

cc: Russell M. Roberts

F75-1607
RECEIVED
APR 22 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

HELP ELIMINATE WASTE HEW COST REDUCTION PROGRAM

GPO : 1966 O—797-836

VIA AIR MAIL

March 31, 1975

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Attn: Rev. Madeline Reese

Dear Reverend Reese:

This responds to your letter of March 14, 1975.

With respect to deletion of data on the memorandum of May 21, 1971, we note that this data consisted of names of individuals. We are enclosing herewith a copy of that portion of the December 24, 1974 Federal Register, which spells out procedures and exemptions revisions to Title 21 Code of Federal Regulations, Part 4 -- Public Information. The deletion of nondisclosable data and information from disclosable records shall not be deemed to be a denial of a request for records [Part 4.47(d)]. Subpart D is the section detailing the exemptions.

With respect to your question about the completeness of the material sent you, as I indicated to your previously in my letter of March 11, 1975, all files were searched in the Phoenix, Arizona office. The material I sent you was and is the only Scientology material present in the Phoenix office.

For your information, the FDA Bureau of Medical Devices and Diagnostic Products is currently responding to an extensive request made by Joel Kreiner, General Counsel, Church of Scientology of California, for all documents regarding the Church of Scientology maintained in headquarter's files. Should you desire copies of those same documents, you are advised to contact the Public Records and Documents Center (HFC-18), Room 4-65, 5600 Fishers Lane, Rockville, Md. 20852.

Sincerely,

THOMAS L. SAWYER
Compliance Officer

Encl: 12/24/74 FR, pages 44643-44652

Cy: Phx-RP
tp/ HFK-100/Pam Wojtowicz w/attach.

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

HFP-9241
Tom Sawyer
Per Conversation
D Roy
3-19-75

March 14, 1975

Kenneth L. Barrett
Food and Drug Adminstration
1314 N. Central Avenue
Phoenix Arizona 85004

Dear Mr Bartlett,

I have received the package of file contents that you forwarded to Mr. Sawyer at your District Office in Los Angeles.

Will you please delineate the reason for the eradication of certain data on the 5-21-71 memo from the Phoenix Resident Station to the Deputy Regional Director re FDA posters?

Also, my records, and knowledge of this area, provide a contradiction with the statement that the material sent to me is complete, with all your files being researched. As the material sent to me is fairly recent in date, I suggest that you research your files again looking for earlier entries.

The Freedom of Information Act is quite explicit, and does not provide a time limiter. It means all file contents.

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

MR;cg

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada

U.S. POSTAL SERVICE, NV
PM
17 MAR
1975
14 2E8

Kenneth L. Bartlett
Food and Drug Adminstration
1314 N. Central Avenue
Phoenix Arizona 85004

March 10, 1975

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Reverend Reese:

This acknowledges receipt of your requests of February 13 & 27 to our Denver District office that records involving the Church of Scientology be made available for your full inspection.

Your request has been forwarded to the Public Records & Document Center, 5600 Fishers Lane, Rockville, Maryland 20852. When we have heard from them, we will contact you.

Sincerely yours,

RONALD G. FISCHER
Director, Compliance Branch
San Francisco District

RGF:slk

cc: DEN-FO (HFR-8140)

HFC-18, Attn: Edward Costello

75-51D

[redacted] 4, 1975

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology of Nevada
2308 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 891[redacted]

Dear Reverend Reese:

This acknowledges your letters of February 13 and February 27, 1975, requesting information from the Food and Drug Administration files relating to investigations of the activities and operations of the Church of Scientology.

Such information will be made available on a regional or district basis. Since Nevada is located in our San Francisco District territory we have forwarded your requests to that office.

You should hear from that office shortly.

Sincerely,

L. JACK EVANS
Freedom of Information Officer
Denver Field Office

bcc: Edward J. Costello
Freedom of Information Officer (HFC-18)
Rockville, Md.
(w/copies of incoming letters)

SAN-DO (HFR-9140)
(w/copies of incoming letters)

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

Food and Drug Administration
New Custom House
Denver Colorado

February 27, 1975

Dear Sir,

2 weeks ago I wrote requesting under Title 5 USC 552 (a) that you review all investigative and intelligence files maintained or obtained by FDA regarding the activities and or operation of the Church of Scientology, Scientology, or L. Ron Hubbard, founder of Scientology. I additionally requested records of the transmission of this information to other federal agencies, foreign governments, or internal municipal agencies.

In your reply please state that the investigative(and or) intelligence files were searched, and I will then make plans for the viewing of said material.

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

F75-510

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

Food and Drug Administration
New Custom House
Denver Colorado

February 13, 1975

Dear Sir,

Pursuant to Title 5, United States Code Section 552(a) and the regulation promulgated thereunder, and on behalf of the Church of Scientology, I hereby make formal request that the following information, records, and data be made available at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by FDA relating to the activities and or operation of the Church of Scientology. Such files may be categorized under the name Scientology, or Church of Scientology.

2. Records of FDA of any transmission of any of the above information or records to foreign governments, other United States federal agencies, or internal United States municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

5/75/510

MR:cg

VIA AIR MAIL

March 11, 1975

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Attn: Reverend M. Reese

Dear Reverend Reese:

Pursuant to your letters of February 14, 1975 and February 27, 1975 we are herewith enclosing copies of all records and information in the Phoenix, Arizona station of the Food and Drug Administration. This information was obtained by checking under each and every category shown in your letter of February 27, 1975. All files were searched in the Phoenix, Arizona office.

Sincerely,

THOMAS L. SAWYER
Compliance Officer

Encls:

tp

cc: Edward J. Costello, Supv.,
Public Records and Documents/HFC-18

Deputy Regional Director

5-21-71

Phoenix Resident Statio n

FDA subject posters

On 5-17-71 the Phoenix Resident Station received in the mail a set of three posters "Wilhelm Reich Lives On Murdered by the FDA", "Get the Hypocrisy Out of Bureaucracy" and "Stamp Out the FDA". The posters were not identified as to source. The envelope used was not identified as to sender. It was post marked from Los Angeles and was addressed in error to "District" office.

On 5-18-71 posters identified as above and also "Hitler is Alive and Working for FDA" were observed posted in the neighborhood of the office on walls, doors, windows, trash containers, etc. See photographs attached showing some of the posters. Approximately 100 posters were around. The building manager and landlord were over, and complained that approximately 50 posters had been placed on the building were we lease office space, and had caused some damage from nails and tape used to fasten the articles on walls and trees.

On 5-18-71, 5-19-71, and 5-20-71 our office received calls from other government agencies (Post Office [redacted] reported that Maricopa County [redacted] Marriage License Office had even received posters in mail), citizens, news media regarding [redacted] the receipt or posting of the posters. The parties were told that our office did not know the identity of the sender, although we understood other FDA offices were under similar attack. Two television Stations (KTAR TV and KPHO TV) were referred to District office for additional information. On 5-19-71 Mr. [redacted] KPHO TV Night News Editor requested an interview. After discussing the matter with ASI WM. Leckwold, I provided an interview that afternoon, but did not enter into a filmed or video recorded interview.

Per Los Do instructions, I pleaded ignorant of the identity of the poster people, but did provide some information on Mr. Reich. In subsequent television news coverage, the news spot showed the "Reich" and "Hitler" posters, discussed the court trials, and mentioned that the FDA's local, district, and national offices would not reveal the identity or source of the posters. I was quoted several times in the broadcast. The broadcast was favorable to FDA, in content.

On 5-19-71 we received in the mail the newspaper "Child Drugging "OK" Says FDA" edition. This was mailed from Los Angeles in an unmarked envelope also addressed in error to "District" office.

Kermit M.McKemie (126)
Phoenix Resident Station

(P "From ... (S A F ... 54)

1314 N. Central Avenue
Phoenix, Arizona 85004

February 19, 1975

The Reverend Madeline Reese
Secretary, Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Ms. Reese:

This is to acknowledge receipt of your letter of February 14, 1975, in which you requested FDA records and data relating to the Church of Scientology.

Your letter has been forwarded to the Freedom of Information Officer, Food and Drug Administration, 1521 W. Pico Blvd., Los Angeles, CA.

Sincerely,

Kenneth L. Bartlett, Investigator
Phoenix Resident Post, Los Angeles District

2-19-75

TO: LOS-DO
Attn: HFR-9244 Lloyd Lehrer

The attached letter from Rev. Reese is being forwarded to you for appropriate action.

Kenneth L. Bartlett, Acting Supv. Inv.
Phoenix Resident Post, LOS-DO

Attachment

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

PHOENIX FEB 18 1975

Douglas Payne
Food and Drug Administration
1314 N. Central
Phoenix Arizona

February 14, 1975

Dear Mr. Payne,

Pursuant to Title 5, United States Code Section 552(a) and the regulation promulgated thereunder, and on behalf of the Church of Scientology, I hereby make formal request that the following information, records, and data be made available at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by FDA relating to the activities and or operation of the Church of Scientology. Such files may be categorized under the name of Scientology, Church of Scientology, L. Ron Hubbard.

2. Records of FDA of any transmission of any of the above information or records to foreign governments, other United States federal agencies, or internal United States municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Sincerely,

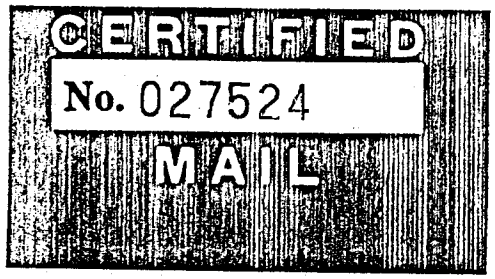
Rev. M. Reese

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology of Nevada

MR:cg

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada

Douglas Payne
Food and Druc Administration
1314 N. Central
Phoenix Arizona



The Council for Religious Rights and Freedom

1722 E. Indian School Rd.
Phoenix, Arizona 85016
PHONE 279-0118

May 27, 1971

Kermit McKeimie
Inspector, Food and Drug Administration
1320 North 1st Street
Phoenix, Arizona

Dear Mr. McKeimie:

We, the members of the Council for Religious Rights and Freedom, demand your presence and answers to the following questions:

1. Who ordered the harassment of churches by the FDA?
2. Why does the FDA persecute a religion?
3. Why does the FDA want to burn religious books?
4. Why does the FDA consider man to be an animal instead of a Spiritual Being?
5. What steps are you taking to fulfill your real function which has to do with food, drugs, and cosmetics?

We await, in the presence of God, your answers.

Yours in God's trust for the survival of mankind,

Peter Gillham

Rev. Peter Gillham
Chairman, Council for
Religious Rights and Freedom

jw

"HUBBARD E METER" -- DETERMINED MISBRANDED MEDICAL DEVICE BY FEDERAL COURT JURY

P.R. 4/21/67 -- The "Hubbard E Meter," a piece of electrical equipment used by Founding Church of Scientology, has been determined to be a misbranded medical device by Federal Court jury..... false and misleading therapeutic claims were made for the devices, although their only demonstrated effect was to measure skin resistance to electric currents. The libel said labeling for devices represented that machines were effective in diagnosing, preventing, and treating "all mental and nervous disorders and illnesses ... and all psychosomatic ailments." Among these... included "arthritis,cancer, stomach ulcers, and radiation burns from atomic bombs, poliomyelitis, common cold, etc ..."

De-51(2)67

CONTROL SHEET

Due 3-20

Referral Data

Date Sent	Action Office	
3-7-75	HFK-100 (Pam W.)	

Remarks:

3-10-75 Sent material as requested, along with memo copy

3/10/75 Pamela W. has talked to Taunton in Los Angeles feels this will be answered by him. But she will call him again to make sure — will let me know /EK

Closed 3/18/75

NOTE: DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS

DATE 3/31/75

TO: AGENCY BLDG. ROOM

HFC-18
(Ed Costello)

- ☐ APPROVAL
- ☐ REVIEW
- ☐ PER CONVERSATION
- ☐ SIGNATURE
- ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME
- ☐ AS REQUESTED
- ☐ COMMENT
- ☐ NOTE AND RETURN
- ☐ NECESSARY ACTION
- ☐ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
- ☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:

(Fold here for return)

To

From HFR-3100 (L. J. Evans)

PHONE	BUILDING	ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** GPO : 1973 O - 517-326

31 March 1975

Reverend Madeline Reese, Secretary
Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Reverend Reese

As discussed in our telephone conversations on 28 March 1975, the intra-office memos and telecommunications in the Denver Field Office file on the Church of Scientology have been forwarded to our Washington office for determination of exemption of release under Section 4.62 of the Freedom of Information regulations. We are enclosing a copy of the regulations for your reference.

Pending the final release or denial by our Washington office of the above mentioned documents, the remainder of our files concerning your organization are available for your review.

Sincerely

L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of
Information Officer
Denver Field Office

Encl:
Federal Register, Vol 39 #248 Part II
FDA - Public Information

cc:
HFC-18
HFK-100 (Pam Wojtowicz)

NOTE.—DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS | DATE 4/1/75

TO: | AGENCY | BLDG | ROOM

HFC-18
(Ed Costello)

☐ APPROVAL ☐ REVIEW ☐ PER CONVERSATION
☐ SIGNATURE ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME ☐ AS REQUESTED
☐ COMMENT ☐ NOTE AND RETURN ☐ NECESSARY ACTION
☒ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:

Church of Scientology of Nevada

(Fold here for return)

To
From HFR-8100 (L. J. Evans)

PHONE | BUILDING | ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** GPO : 1973 O - 517-326

4/4/75

Fred I gave a Xerox copy of this to Pamela W. this AM. Be sure this gets filed with the proper F # file. Ed

Fred This will complete this one Scientology file – F75-371, but there are many more! Make a Xerox of this response & send it to Chas. Expediter, HFO-110, RH. 10-70

3-12-75

EJ

New F. O. I.

goes to Curtis Coker

MEMORANDUM OF TELEPHONE CONVERSATIONS

BETWEEN: REVEREND MADELINE REESE
Secretary, Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada

AND: L. JACK EVANS
Alternate Freedom of Information Officer
Denver Field Office, FDA

25 March 1975

On this date, Reverend Reese called in regard to DEN-FO letter stating DEN-FO file on the Church of Scientology was available for review.

She first asked of the volume of material in our file and I estimated 200-300 pages consisting primarily of publications put out by the church or its founder. She asked what other information was in the file. I replied there were three or four intra-office communications which were exempt under Section 4.62 of the FOI regulations.

Reverend Reese wanted to know who had made the decision and I replied that I had made the initial decision; however, all the deleted information had been forwarded to our Washington office for final decision. Reverend Reese said she wanted me to put this in writing, including the fact that information had been withheld and whose decision it had been to do this.

Reverend Reese also said that my letter was false information since I had not revealed the withheld information. I told her I had "searched" DEN-FO's file as requested and made available the file to her. She was rather upset and said this was a serious matter not to be taken lightly. She indicated she would put her additional request and complaint in writing and send a copy to Washington. I agreed that this would be proper.

For the record, prior to writing to Reverend Reese that the file was available, the matter was discussed with HFK-100, Pam Wojtowicz, and it was initially agreed upon to delete the intra-office Twx's. Copies of the TWX's were forwarded to HFC-18 for final decision.

31 March 1975

After discussing the above with HFK-100 (Pam Wojtowicz), it was again decided to temporarily withhold the intra-office communications pending review and final decision at Washington.

L. Jack Evans

L. JACK EVANS

CC:
FOI file HFC-18 HFK-100

CONTROL SHEET

Due 3-20

Referral Data

Date Sent	Action Office	
3-7-75	HFK-100 (Pam W.)	

Remarks:

3-10-75 Sent material as requested, along with memo copy

3/10/75 Pamela W. has talked to Taunton in Los Angeles feels this will be answered by him; but she will call him again to make sure — will let me know /EJC

Closed 3/18/75

due 5-20-75

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

L. Jack Evans
FDA
Denver Colorado

April 21, 1975

Dear Mr. Evans,

To summarize the present state of affairs regarding our request for the materials held by FDA Denver upon the Church, the following will bring us up to date.

On 26 March you wrote to me implying that FDA file material would be available to me for copying. Verbally, on the phone, the same day you admitted that certain "inner office memorandums" were being witheld from me. You stated first that this was upon orders of national FDA headquarters, and then phoning me again, you stated that you had queried your headquarters.

What I require from you now is that you state to me in writing the individual responsible for the decision that such material should be witheld, be it yourself, locally, or if such decision comes from FDA national, state the name and position of that individual who has so decided the material to be witheld.

I believe that an inordinate amount of time has elapsed over this matter, with still no response from you. It will also be necessary for you to state in writing the exempting clause.

To reiterate, your letter of March 26 implied full disclosure, your phone call showed otherwise. I do caution you where veracity is concerned, particularly with matters relevant to FOI.

I would appreciate directness upon your part, and impress upon you that this entire request cycle has been frought with an excessive amount of time consumed; and red tape.

Best,

Reverend M. Reese

THE ACADEMY OF SCIENTOLOGY THE HUBBARD GUIDANCE CENTER
L. Ron Hubbard, Founder
Robert Rainer — President — Jack Gay, Vice President — Rev. Madeline Reese, Secretary
A NON-PROFIT ORGANIZATION REGISTERED IN NEVADA

NOTE.—DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS | DATE 5/8/75

TO: AGENCY BLDG. ROOM

HFC-18

(ED COSTELLO)

- ☐ APPROVAL
- ☐ REVIEW
- ☐ PER CONVERSATION
- ☐ SIGNATURE
- ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME
- ☐ AS REQUESTED
- ☐ COMMENT
- ☐ NOTE AND RETURN
- ☐ NECESSARY ACTION
- ☒ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
- ☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:

(Fold here for return)

To
From L. JACK EVANS, HFR-8100

PHONE	BUILDING	ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** GPO : 1973 O - 517-326

Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada





L. Jack Evans
Food and Drug Adminstration
Room 500 U.S. Customhouse
Denver Colorado

J

March 31, 1975

Reverend M. Reese
Church of Scientology of Nevada
2108 Industrial Road
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

Dear Reverend Reese:

In accordance with our recent telephone conversation, I have enclosed a copy of a memo containing a list of documents in our file concerning the "Church of Scientology". We have no other prepared list.

Most of the materials are pamphlets, books, and other literature distributed by the "Church of Scientology". Our file has been reviewed by the Church of Scientology - San Francisco and they have requested copies of some of the documents.

The only documents in our files concerning the Church of Scientology in Nevada are copies of Notices of Detention, Collection Reports, and Notices of Refusals of Admission for E-Meters consigned to Nevada residents. Contrary to what I advised previously, these later documents are available to you with the names and addresses of the consignees.

Sincerely yours,

ALEX J. McCORMICK, JR.
Freedom of Information Officer
San Francisco District

AJM:slk

Encl.

cc: HFC-18, Attn: E. Costello

HFC 18 Copy

Jacket containing:

Correspondence & legal documents	212 pages
Photographs of detained E-Meters	21 "

Jacket containing:

Pamphlet "Take the Dianetic Auditor's Course"	4 "
Pamphlet "Reality - Minor Issue 63"	12 "
Flyer "Request card for further info on Scientology	2 "
Book "Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health" by L. Ron Hubbard	429 "
Envelope - Info re Scientology	8 "
Envelope - PAB & Questionnaire	88 "
Envelope - Correspondence with [redacted] from the Church of Scientology	71 "
Pamphlet "Reality Minor Issue 69" (2 cpo)	24 "
Newspaper clippings	25 "
Material submitted by [redacted]	63 "
Envelope - Scientology document re "Evidence on Religious Bona Fidas & Status of the Church of Scientology with cover memo from SAN-DO to BMDDP enclosing our copy of this document	79 "
Newspaper clippings	16 "
C/R & envelope with negatives	1 "
C/R & envelope with booklet under FDA seal	2 "
C/R & memo	6 "
C/R, memo & booklets	99 "
Newspaper clippings	14 "
Memo re purchase of "Scientology Handbook for Preclears", booklet & C/R	175 "
Jacket containing 53 E-Meter Samples (DETENTION)	391 "

Estimate
Total No. of pages = 1,742
XEROX Time = 6 - 8 hrs.

HFC 18 Copy

PUBLIC RECORDS & DOCUMENT CENTER (HFC-18) March 7, 1975
Attention: Edward Costello

San Francisco District (HFR-9140)

Request for Review of Documents - Church of Scientology

Attached is the letter from the Scientology Attorney which I discussed with you by telephone on 3/5/75. We have reviewed our files and determined that they consist of the following:

Jacket containing:

Correspondence & legal documents	212	pages
Photographs of detained E-Meters	21	"

Jacket containing:

Pamphlet "Take the Dianetic Auditor's Course"	4	"
Pamphlet "Reality - Minor Issue 63"	12	"
Flyer "Request card for further info on Scientology	2	"
Book "Dianetics: The Modern Science of Mental Health" by L. Ron Hubbard	429	"
Envelope - Info re Scientology	8	"
Envelope - PAB & Questionnaire	88	"
Envelope - Correspondence with [redacted] from the Church of Scientology	71	"
Pamphlet "Reality Minor Issue 69" (2 cpo)	24	"
Newspaper clippings	25	"
Material submitted by [redacted]	63	"
Envelope - Scientology document re "Evidence on Religious Bona Fides & Status of the Church of Scientology with cover memo from SAN-DO to BMDDP enclosing our copy of this document	79	"
Newspaper clippings	16	"
C/R & envelope with negatives	1	"
C/R & envelope with booklet under FDA seal	2	"
C/R & memo	6	"
C/R, memo & booklets	99	"
Newspaper clippings	14	"
Memo re purchase of "Scientology Handbook for Preclears", booklet & C/R	175	"
Jacket containing 53 E-Meter Samples (DETENTION)	391	"

Estimate
Total No. of pages = 1,742
XEROX Time = 6 - 8 hrs.

Church of Scientology – Folder 18D

NOTE.—DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS | DATE = 3/31/75

TO: (AGENCY, BLDG., ROOM)
Edward J. Costello, Supv. Public Records and Documents/HFC-18

PRLN . Ally .

- ☐ APPROVAL
- ☐ REVIEW
- ☐ PER CONVERSATION
- ☐ SIGNATURE
- ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME
- ☐ AS REQUESTED
- ☐ COMMENT
- ☐ NOTE AND RETURN
- ☐ NECESSARY ACTION
- ☐ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
- ☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:
Re: Church of Scientology

(Fold here for return)

To
From HFR-9241/Los Angeles District

PHONE | BUILDING | ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** * GPO : 1972 O - 462-401

NOTE.—DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS | DATE 3-4-75

TO: AGENCY BLDG. ROOM

HFC-18
PKLN. Bldg.
Public Records & Documents
Center

- ☐ APPROVAL
- ☐ REVIEW
- ☐ PER CONVERSATION
- ☐ SIGNATURE
- ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME
- ☐ AS REQUESTED
- ☐ COMMENT
- ☐ NOTE AND RETURN
- ☐ NECESSARY ACTION
- ☐ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
- ☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:

(Fold here for return)

To
From HFR-9240 (Jones)

PHONE	BUILDING	ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** ☆ GPO : 1972 O - 462-401

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702–382-3561

Freedom of Information Officer
Food and Drug Administration
1521 W. Pico
Los Angeles, California

February 27, 1975

Dear Sir,

On December 19, 1974, and again on February 14, 1975 I wrote the Food and Drug Administration Office in Arizona requesting information regarding the Church of Scientology; I have yet to receive any communication other than a note stating that the matter had been referred to this office. I shall reiterate exactly what it is that I am requesting from the Arizona Office:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by the Phoenix Arizona FDA relating to the following activities, and/or operation of the Church of Scientology; they may be categorized under these names:

L. Ron Hubbard, Founder of Scientology
Church of Scientology
Scientology
Dianetics
The Church of Scientology of Arizona
Psychological Research Foundation, Inc.
Hubbard Association of Scientology
Hubbard Association of Scientology, Inc.
Church of American Science
Hubbard Dianetic Research Foundation
Western Congress of Scientology

2. Records of the Phoenix Arizona FDA Office showing the transmission of any of the above information or records to foreign governments, other U.S. municipal agencies, other United Stated federal agencies.

3. A clearcut statement showing that all investigative and/or intelligence files were searched.

This request is made pursuant to Title 5 USC Section 552(a).

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

RECEIVED
MAR 7 - 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
JULY 1973 EDITION
GSA FPMR (41 CFR) 101-11.6

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : *PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER*
HFC-18

DATE: *March 3, 1975*

FROM : *Marvin V. Taunton/HFR-9240*
Freedom of Information Officer

SUBJECT: *Church of Scientology of Nevada*

The attached FOI request from the Church of Scientology of Nevada was received by Los Angeles District office on March 3, 1975.

I checked with the Phoenix Office with regard to the letters sent to that office on December 19, 1974 and February 14, 1975. They have no record of receiving the December 19 letter but the record show that the February 14 letter was mistakenly referred to the Compliance Officer in charge of Imports. That letter has not been received by me and I am unable to determine that it was received in the District.

In regard to the request as contained in this letter, I am not aware of any way that we would be able to determine what information was obtained by the Phoenix Resident Post.

The Supervisor-in Charge of the Phoenix Resident Post reported that only a few records relating to Scientology has been maintained in that office.

Marvin V. Taunton

MARVIN V. TAUNTON
Freedom of Information Officer

Encls: cc this memo
Ltr fr Church of Scientology
dtd 2/27/75

tp

F75-573

RECEIVED

MAR 7 - 1975

FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

5010-110

Buy U.S. Savings Bonds Regularly on the Payroll Savings Plan

PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER
HFC-18

March 3, 1975

Marvin V. Taunton/HFR-9240
Freedom of Information Officer

Church of Scientology of Nevada

The attached FOI request from the Church of Scientology of Nevada was received by Los Angeles District office on March 3, 1975.

I checked with the Phoenix Office with regard to the letters sent to that office on December 19, 1974 and February 14, 1975. They have no record of receiving the December 19 letter but the record show that the February 14 letter was mistakenly referred to the Compliance Officer in charge of Imports. That letter has not been received by me and I am unable to determine that it was received in the District.

In regard to the request as contained in this letter, I am not aware of any way that we would be able to determine what information was obtained by the Phoenix Resident Post.

The Supervisor-in Charge of the Phoenix Resident Post reported that only a few records relating to Scientology has been maintained in that office.

MARVIN V. TAUNTON
Freedom of Information Officer

Encls: cc this memo
Ltr fr Church of Scientology
dtd 2/27/75

tp

NOTE.—DO NOT USE THIS ROUTE SLIP TO SHOW FORMAL CLEARANCES OR APPROVALS | DATE 2-19-75

TO: (AGENCY BLDG. ROOM)

HFC-18
Attn: E. J. Costello
Freedom of Information
Officer

- ☐ APPROVAL
- ☐ REVIEW
- ☐ PER CONVERSATION
- ☐ SIGNATURE
- ☐ NOTE AND SEE ME
- ☐ AS REQUESTED
- ☐ COMMENT
- ☐ NOTE AND RETURN
- ☒ NECESSARY ACTION
- ☒ FOR YOUR INFORMATION
- ☐ PREPARE REPLY FOR SIGNATURE OF

REMARKS:

This goes to HFK-100

Pam W.
Letter to Penn 3/5/75 or 3/6/75 clarification

(Fold here for return)

From HFR-8100

PHONE	BUILDING	ROOM

FORM HEW-30 REV. 11/56 **ROUTE SLIP** GPO : 1973 O - 517-326

MEMORANDUM

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
DENVER FIELD OFFICE

DATE: February 19, 1975

TO: BMDDP/HFK-100
VIA: Edward J. Costello
Freedom of Information Officer (HFC-18)

Church of Scientology
of Nevada
Las Vegas, Nevada 89102

FROM: E. PITT SMITH/DRFDD/DEN-FO HFR-8100

SUBJECT: Freedom of Information Request

Attached is a letter dated February 13, 1975 from the above identified church requesting all records and information obtained or maintained by FDA relating to the Church of Scientology. It is my understanding that this request is but one of many being handled centrally in the Administration. If there is any additional information you do not have and that we can supply, please do not hesitate to contact us.

E. PITT SMITH
Deputy Regional Food & Drug
Director, Denver Field Office

Encl: cc this memo w/
cy ltr dtd 2/13/75

RECEIVED
FEB 25 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND
DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

F75-371

CHURCH OF SCIENTOLOGY OF NEVADA

The Hubbard Scientology Organization in Las Vegas
2108 Industrial Road, Las Vegas, Nevada 89102 Phone: 702-382-3561

Food and Drug Administration
New Custom House
Denver Colorado

February 13, 1975

Dear Sir,

Pursuant to Title 5, United States Code Section 552(a) and the regulation promulgated thereunder, and on behalf of the Church of Scientology, I hereby make formal request that the following information, records, and data be made available at the earliest possible date:

1. All records and information obtained or maintained by FDA relating to the activities and or operation of the Church of Scientology. Such files may be categorized under the name Scientology, or Church of Scientology.

2. Records of FDA of any transmission of any of the above information or records to foreign governments, other United States federal agencies, or internal United States municipal agencies.

Thank you for your cooperation in this matter.

Sincerely,

Reverend M. Reese

MR:cg

RECEIVED
FEB 25 1975
FDA PUBLIC RECORDS AND DOCUMENTS CENTER (HFC-18)

THE WATCHDOG



THAT NEEDS WATCHING!

STAMP OUT THE FDA

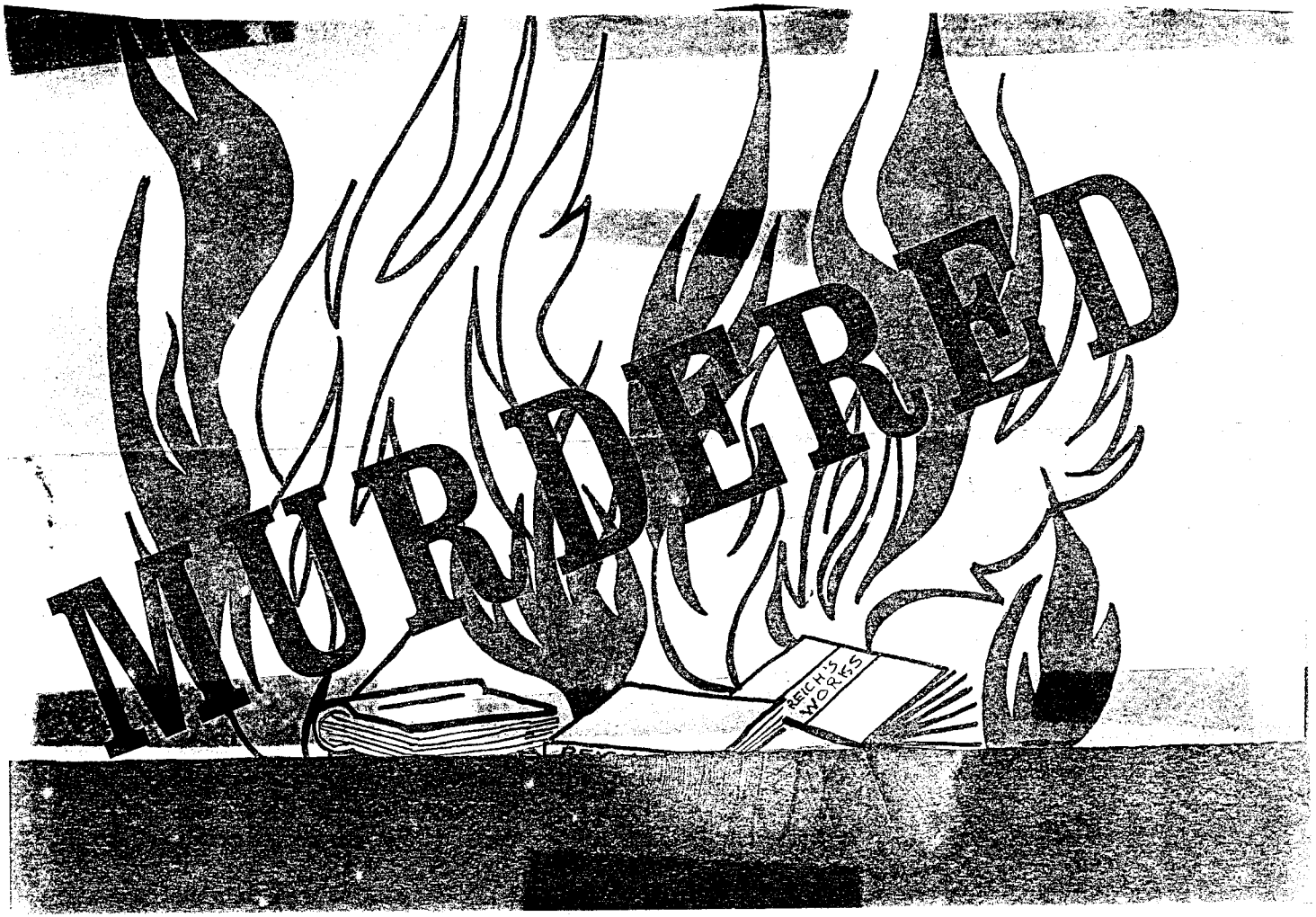
F.D.

BUREAUCRACY

OUT OF

GET THE HYPOCRISY

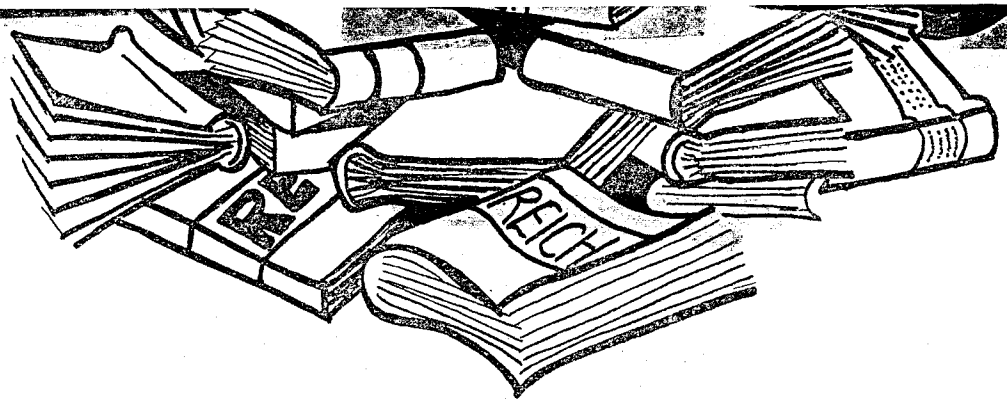



MURDERED
REICH'S WORKS

Wilhelm Reich

Lives On





By The FDA

U.S.A. EDITION No. 5A

FREEDOM = LIBERTY – FRANKNESS – OUTSPOKENNESS – THE RIGHT OF AN INDIVIDUAL OR GROUP TO BE, TO DO, TO HAVE. FREEDOM FROM... FREEDOM TO...

SCIENTOLOGY = An applied religious philosophy which enables able people to become more able by improving one's ability to communicate.

(Scio: knowing in the fullest sense. Logos: study.)

CHILD DRUGGING 'OK' SAYS FDA

NADER GROUP BLASTS FDA

"A story of truly massive deception by the Food and Drug Industry (and) by the FDA." This was consumer crusader Ralph Nader's description of his recently published study group report on the Food and Drug Administration, The Chemical Feast. The report was based on a study by a team of 17 students and recent

"The FDA," Turner said, "denies that its positions or regulations are controversial. This denial...reveals the agency's attitude that the public is primarily an ignorant and hysterical mob from whom any suggestions of danger must be kept at all cost."

CYCLAMATES

Chemical Feast includes a highly critical analysis of FDA's handling of cyclamates, the artificial sweeteners which were banned from soft drinks and most foods. The banning action was taken after findings that

AGENCY APPROVES 'SPEED' FOR CHILDREN 6-12

Up to 300,000 of the nation's school children from the ages of 6-12 are being given large amounts of amphetamines to "modify" their "overactive" classroom behavior. The drugs, including Dexedrine and Ritalin, are being prescribed by doctors to curb such symptoms as short attention span, "learning disability" and unruly behavior, all of

Journal of the American Medical Association in 1967."

CONTRADICTIONS

FDA's statement on the safety of amphetamines is partially contradicted by the admission of Dr. Thomas C. Points of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare (FDA's parent agency) that the

FREEDOM = LIBERTY – FRANKNESS – OUTSPOKENNESS – THE RIGHT OF AN INDIVIDUAL OR GROUP TO BE, TO DO, TO HAVE. FREEDOM FROM... FREEDOM TO...

SCIENTOLOGY = An applied religious philosophy which enables able people to become more able by improving one's ability to communicate.

The Independent Journal Published by the Church of Scientology

"The thing that bugs me is that the people think the FDA is protecting them - it isn't. What the FDA is doing and what the public thinks it's doing are as different as night and day."

Dr. Herbert L. Ley, Jr.
Former FDA Commissioner
New York Times, December 31, 1969

FDA: A LOOK AT THE RECORD

FDA Consumer "Protection" Activity

FOOD POISONING. The food industry is a $100 billion business with over 50,000 establishments handling merchandise. FDA is responsible for inspecting them all,enforcing cleanliness, standards of production,quality for farm produce, processed foods, factories at which the foods are made and restaurants and institutions at which the foods are served. Yet, by its own admission, FDA has failed to prevent the common occurrence of food poisoning. Investigators conservatively estimate incidents of foodborne illnesses in the U.S. at from two to ten million cases annually.

DANGEROUS ADDITIVES. FDA investigators admit that the food additives the agency has cleared for use may have the capability of causing cancer, birth defects and genetic damage.

FDA CUTS ITS OWN CORNERS. FDA violated its own guidelines of drug safety by speeding a new birth control pill to the market in July, 1970. FDA didn't order the manufacturer to start safety studies of the pill until the day before it was approved for sale.

FDA STOPS EFFECTIVE TREATMENT FOR MONGOLISM. By largely nutritional means, over 200 Mongoloid children have been improved in physical health, intelligence and appearance. In spite of two hundred case histories, supported by x-rays showing dramatic changes over the course of treatment, supported by the opinions of doctors and the testimony of parents, children and nurses, FDA says the treatment's safety and effectiveness have not been proven.

Further, FDA has effectively blocked channels for approval of the treatment. Why did FDA not approve or consider this discovery? An FDA Bureau of Enforcement official states, "The long history of the inability of medical science to find a treatment or cure for mongolism, suggests that this condition is beyond hope of successful treatment" by this kind of suggested preparation.

FDA: SCIENCE OR SHAM? An internal investigation of FDA by agency officials (released in mid-1970) uncovered evidence that agency officials for years tampered with internal scientific findings that might have modified official agency comment positions on the safety of some food additives and pesticides

EDITORIAL:

F.INKS D.ESTROY A.MERICA

A traitor to America is alive and well in the intimate chambers of government in Washington, D.C. Its operating name — "the Food and Drug Administration."

On the one hand, the FDA terrorizes the citizenry of America in the name of Government, giving our elected officials a reputation for Fascist tactics. To justify its unchecked power and totalitarian methods. The FDA must on the other hand convince the administration that "the great unwashed" are unfit to determine "what's good for them."

CORRUPTION

With "the third hand" FDA officials pocket payola from the vested interests financing this corruption.

The product of corrupt bureaucracy is alienation of the elected from the electorate. The gap widens toward an irreconcilable split, the longer the evil that is the third hand remains unexposed. Ultimately, there is conflict between the people and their leaders, and we will live in a 1984 police state.

CONSTITUTIONAL THREAT

Were the FDA to continue without thorough investigation of its crimes and resulting restraint, the Constitution of the United States could be banned and burned as "misbranding within the meaning of the Food, Drug and Cosmetic Act."

Bizarre? To arrive at the possibility requires a survey of the insidious among you have geen given what are commonly known as "uppers" recommended by the FDA to "improve scholastic performance?"

The FDA hasn't time for these issues, as it is immersed in a snoop-and-seizure campaign to restrict the purchase of vitamins without doctors' prescriptions (read: "profit").

FRAUD DIET

Another phase of the FDA's operations might be called the Fraud Dietary Authorities, bringing to mind the recent cyclamate crisis. Or, read the fine print on the labels of the packages and cans you pick up at the supermarket — they sound like a bloody exterminator's inventory!

In the meantime, the FDA harrasses, raids, arrests, libels and imprisons the small marketer of foods containing no chemicals (read: "no profit").

It is frightening to surmise the misleading and falsified reports this agency must present to the administration on its practices — or to estimate the true reports and facts that must be suppressed — that these professional provacateurs and goons remain unchecked by our elected leaders.

GREED AND PAYOLA

The basic motive behind the pernicious despotism of the FDA is greed. The agency reeks of all forms of graft and corruption, permeating its establishment from top to bottom. After serving "active duty"

PAULING INDICTS FDA ANTI-VITAMIN STAND

There is at the present time (1970) a serious danger that the availability of the important food ascorbic acid will be greatly restricted by actions of the United States Government," states Nobel prize winning Professor of Chemistry, Linus Pauling in his recently published book, **Vitamin C and the Common Cold.** Professor Pauling predicts that if proposed Food and Drug Administration restrictions on the sale of vitamins and minerals go into effect that, "for many people it may become impossible to obtain a supply of vitamins sufficient to keep them in the best of health."

Under proposed FDA restrictions, vitamins could not be sold to the public (without a doctor's prescription) except in tablets containing not more than certain maximum amounts. Pauling says that he would have to ingest 100 tablets of vitamin C according to the regimen for health described in his book. "I think I would have as much trouble swallowing all of these tablets," says chemist Pauling, "as I have in swallowing some of the statements made by the Food and Drug Administration in proposing these regulations."

While FDA claims "there is no scientific basis for recommending routine use of dietary supplements," Professor Pauling charges this is not true, citing scientific evidence in his book for increased usage of vitamin C.

FDA denies that food loses nutritive value by reason of poor soil, storage, transportation, processing and cooking. Pauling asserts that it is well known that the vitamins in foods are in part destroyed by the handling, processing and cooking of foods. "Why should it be forbidden to tell the truth about the dangers of malnutrition and the possibilities of vitamin or mineral deficiencies in foods?" asks the scientist. The answer may lie partially in the fact that large commercial drug houses market vitamins (often sold on prescription) at prices as much as ten times the cost of the equivalent available in a supermarket.

Professor Pauling, following the trend for consumers' rights, suggests that FDA give up its campaign to restrict the sale of vitamins and instead "carry out an educational program about how to keep healthy and at the same time avoid being grossly overcharged."

FREEDOM wishes to acknowledge the work of Professor Pauling and point out that the freedom to purchase and consume is a basic individual right. FDA attempts to restrict this right, in the case of vitamins, not for protection on the American public but because FDA's scientifically unfounded opinion is that food supplements are not necessary. This policy is likely to earn FDA the title of Health Prevention Agency.

GARRISON EXPOSES FDA

(Continued From Page 1)

personally supervised the injection of live cancer cells into bodies of old and helpless patients in a Brooklyn hospital. Under another FDA-supervised research program it was found that 500 retarded children, aged 3 to 9, had been injected with live hepatitis virus.

"In its entire history," Mr. Garrison told this reporter, "the FDA has never once questioned the serious breaches of medical ethics by these researchers, many of whom are in the pay of the government. They have been permitted to use public funds to conduct experimental programs which have used the sick and the helpless as laboratory animals."

businessman, the healthfood lecturer, the honey salesman, and the nutritionist who promotes the use of naturally grown over highly priced foods.

In one such case and in order to comply with government regulations, a health-food dealer sent his attorney to Washington to confer with the FDA. "Tell us what you want us to do to comply with regulations and we will do it," the attorney said on behalf of his client. FDA's reply was, "The only way your client can cooperate is to get out of the business."

While the FDA spends time and money raiding health-food stores in search of vitamin supplements of

saturated fats, the FDA has maintained its position that anything, even remotely indicating the potential healthful effects or even the percentage of polyunsaturated fats in a product would be considered "misbranding within the meaning of the Federal Food, Drug and Cosmetic Act."

Contrary to being a bureaucratic "killer", Mr. Garrison feels that there is more need today than ever before for strong and effective regulation over the food and drug industries. But as Mr. Garrison also stated, "It is up to us as to the form that regulation takes. We, the people, must decide."

FREEDOM wishes to acknowledge Mr. Garrison for his efforts on behalf of the American people and for his fight against those individuals who would abuse the precious freedoms of democracy for their own personal gain.

CHILD DRUGGING . . .

(Continued From Page 1)

school children in the San Francisco area were receiving drugs to make them more manageable. Similar reports from scientific and

Theodore Johnson, told the Gallagher Subcommittee, "Dr. Byron B. Oberst, initiator of STAARC (the controversial Omnibus school

F.D.A. ON TRIAL

It has long been the habit of U.S citizens of the majority religious denominations to take their religious freedom for granted. Everyone, of course, is aware, however vaguely, that the Constitution somehow guarantees all its citizenry such basic rights — after all, didn't the Early Settlers come here because they had been persecuted in their homelands for practicing the very religions which are today in the majority?

Yet incredible as it may seem in our own time the U.S. Government, via the Food and Drug Administration has spent, over the past ten years, a conservatively estimated **one million dollars** of the taxpayers' money in attempting to eradicate the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. Employed by the Government in this effort have been all the ominous paraphernalia of tyranny, spies, electronic snooping devices, illigal examination of the mails, illegal search and seizure, and finally and most nefariously, an armed raid on the church!

On January 4, 1963, a group of specially "deputized" Baltimore longshoremen, led by officials of the Federal Food and Drug Admisistration, conducted an armed raid of the tiny Founding Church of Scientology in Washington, D.C. This now notorious raid was accomplished pursuant to a spurious warrant which has no attached affidavits by any complainants against the Church, had not been sworn to, and nowhere mentioned on its face that a Church was to be the victim of the raid. U.S. Marshalls and the dozen "deputy" longshoremen, escorted by motorcycle policemen, drove up to the peaceful Church with two large vans, blockading the street surrounding the neighborhood. After their forcible entry these "deputies" proceeded to grab all religious books and documents in sight, intruding loudly and profanely into Church confessionals and classrooms.

Since that bleak January day have ensued years of costly litigation during which the FDA has held Church property and literature with the avowed intention to destroy it by burning. Finally, in February, 1969, the case came before the U.S. Court of Appeals. Judge J. Skelly Wright acknowledged the religious bona fides of the Church and pointed to the fact that it was legally incorporated as a nonprofit religious organization under the laws of the District of Columbia and its Ministers were and are legally [illegible] food and health fadism." While doing so it parishioner with a physical complaint is sent to a medical doctor as required by Church policy which is strictly enforced, and that the meter, used only by Ministers and not sold to the public, has no effect, deleterious or otherwise, on the body or mind of the parishioner.

In spite of the appellate court's admonition on this point, the FDA contends that religion has "nothing to do with it", stating that being a religion does not give one the license to "break the law". They insist that claims made for the E-meter or device are false and misleading and there are no adequate directions for use. Of course, the same complaint could be made against, say, the Catholic Holy Wafer. The FDA could, arguendo, claim that the Holy Wafer and Wine of the Eucharist are not actually the body and blood of Christ, and that claims made for any health giving spiritual effects of administering the Eucharist are "false and misleading" and that since the Holy Chalice is unsanitarily administered to more than one parishioner in a Holy Service that there are dangerous health hazards involved, necessitating regulation and urgently requiring "adcquate directions for use".

Since no health claims are made for the E-meter and since it is used completely within the pastoral and intercessionary rites of the Scientology Confessional it has and is entitled to the same immunity as the Catholic Communion Wafer. The Holy Water falls within the same broad definition of the word "device" in the federal statutes, as does the E-meter, and the same protection which applies to that Communion Wafer, Holy Annointing Oils, Baptismal Water or any of the endless number of religious artifacts which could be termed devices under the law is therefore afforded the E-meter, both Constitutionally and by all State regulations relating to spiritual counselling or healing. Of course, the Catholic Church quite rightfully continues to conduct its religious practices with confident impunity. Such free exercise is obviously much harder to come by in the case of a minority religion. Why is the FDA straining to extend the Food, Drug and Cosmetic Act to apply to the area of Faith Healing and Religious Practice?

It is widely known (and decried) that the FDA is exceedingly diligent in applying the punitive and regulatory powers of its office to the small fringe

With remarkable prescience, the great Dr. Benjamin Rush, M.D., signer of the Declaration of Independence, wrote:

> "The Constitution of this Republic should make special provision for Medical Freedom as well as Religious Freedom . . . To restrict the art of healing to one class of men and deny equal privileges to others will constitute the Bastille of medical science. All such laws are un-American and despotic.They are fragments of monarch and have no place in a Republic."

In patent fact as already established, it is not a device (the E-meter) that the FDA is attacking, but **spiritual healing itself**, since the claims contained in the condemned literature of the Church are not made for the E-meter but for the religious practice itself.

The FDA must attack the E-meter to get at the ideas behind it, just as the spider must weave its web, beginning with a single strand.

We ask again what public need is being served by this attack — the answer is always and uniformly the same . . . "The ignorant masses must be protected from their own poor judgement in even considering any unorthodox approach to their health problems." This calls to mind Herbert Spencer's comment in rebuttal:

> "A man's liberties are none the less aggressed upon because those who coerce him do so in the belief that he will be benefitted."

The abuses and reckless disregard for Constitutional freedoms demonstrated by the FDA have not gone unnoticed. A Congressional Committee recently investigated the agency, resulting in widespread but, up to now, only token reforms.

However, by continuing its attack on the Church, the FDA is about to unwittingly focus the attention of the American public on these issues. The coming trial, growing out of that raid so long ago, will be, we predict, one of the most notewrothy trials of Issue since the Scopes Monkey Trial. There are more topical indictments, both political and economic, with which the FDA will be confronted.

The FDA also claims that "adequate directions for use" must accompany the religious artifact. In effect, the FDA is demanding that it determine, within the scope of its sacred duty to protect the public, the nature, scope and instruction given to Ministers in the use of their artifacts

achtung!

"THE FDA IS IN TROUBLE."

—Dr. Herbert L. Ley, Former FDA Commissioner
Farewell press conference

"THE MORE WE HAVE EXAMINED THE HANDLING OF THE NEW DRUGS BY THE FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION, THE MORE WE HAVE BEEN SURPRISED, SHOCKED AND DISAPPOINTED . . . OFTEN, TESTING HAS BEEN GOING ON IN A MANNER WHICH SHOULD HAVE SENT SHIVERS DOWN THE SPINE OF THE MEDICAL PROFESSION . . . DRUGS INTENDED FOR USE BY VICTIMS OF CHRONIC DISEASE - DAY AFTER DAY, YEAR AFTER YEAR - WERE RELEASED BY FDA EVEN BEFORE - I REPEAT - BEFORE - CHRONIC TOXICITY TESTS HAD BEEN COMPLETED ON ANIMALS . . . SHOCKING REPORTS OF INJURIES AND DEATHS TO TEST PATIENTS, AS RECEIVED BY DRUG COMPANIES, HAVE OFTEN GONE UNREPORTED TO FDA, OR HAVE BEEN DOWNGRADED BY SKILLFULLY CONTRIVED HALF-TRUTHS, OR HAVE BEEN REPORTED ACCURATELY TO FDA - BUT VIRTUALLY IGNORED . . . DRUGS HAVE BEEN APPROVED WHICH FDA NOW ADMITS SHOULD NEVER HAVE BEEN APPROVED. DRUGS HAVE BEEN KEPT ON THE MARKET LONG AFTER FDA ADMITS THEY SHOULD HAVE BEEN ELIMINATED . . ."

—Hubert H. Humphrey, Senate Investigation of the FDA
October 3, 1962

"It is very hard to work here and have other scientists respect you."

—M.J. Nelson, FDA researcher
August, 1969

"In my opinion, we cannot give the public the protection it needs without the kind of use that we have made of electronic equipment."

—George P. Larrick
Former FDA Commissioner

"In their pursuit of 'hardened criminals', seven FDA undercover agents, armed with an array of secret snooping gear, and accompanied by a secretary who posed as the wife of one of them, swooped down upon a Kansas City supermarket. There they used their concealed transmitter and tape recorder to monitor two young school teachers whose 'crime' was demonstrating a milk substitute in the market."

—Garrison "Spy Government" from Senate Subcommittee Hearings
on invasions of privacy

IF THE FDA WOULD SPEND A LITTLE LESS TIME AND EFFORT ON RELIGIONS, SMALL MANUFACTURERS OF VITAMINS AND MILK SUBSTITUTE, AND A LITTLE MORE ON THE LARGE MANUFACTURERS OF SUCH DANGEROUS DRUGS AS CHLOROMYCETIN, MER-29, AND THALIDOMIDE, THE PUBLIC WOULD BE BETTER SERVED."

"IN MY VIEW CONGRESS NEVER INTENDED THE FDA TO ARROGATE TO ITSELF THE POWER TO TELL AMERICANS WHAT FOODS TO EAT OR WHETHER OR NOT THEY SHOULD TAKE VITAMIN OR NUTRIENT SUPPLEMENTS. NOR DID CONGRESS INTEND TO GIVE FDA POWER TO TELL PEOPLE WHAT KIND OF RELIGION TO PRACTICE OR WHAT CHURCH TO ATTEND."

"I DON'T KNOW MUCH ABOUT SCIENTOLOGY, BUT IF IT HELPS ITS BELIEVERS LEAD BETTER LIVES, I'M FOR IT. IN ANY EVENT, IT IS NO BUSINESS OF FDA TO INTERFERE WITH ANY RELIGION." *—Senator Edward V. Long*

NADER GROUP BLASTS FDA

(Continued From Page 1)

of the food industry. The deadline for removing cyclamates from food products was put off to Sept. 1, 1970 from February 1, 1970 to permit marketing of the current crop of fruits and vegetables. That former HEW Secretary Finch later chose to relax the ban on cyclamates, saying that 'cyclamates will be restricted essentially to use in foods' (ie, not in beverages) "should cause grave doubts about both HEW's ability to apply scientific evidence and the procedures the agency uses to set policy," stated Turner. Turner called the cyclamate case a representative study of how the FDA "fails to provide the kind of protection of the food supply which the American consumer expects and often thinks he is getting." Turner cited that the "fine tailoring of food standards in response to special pleaders has allowed the use of 485 food chemicals and other ingredients without their inclusions on product labels."

FDA QUACKERY

The Nader Group charged that the FDA expends an inordinate portion of its limited resources on "great quack campaigns". These "witch hunts" inevitably focus on wrong targets such as the researches of Dr. Wilhelm Reich, the vitamin and health food industries, and the religion of Scientology. While allocating its enforcement and legal personnel to such dubious crusades, the FDA, charged Turner, has assigned only two staff members to administer the [illegible] and

anti-fraud campaign has...led the agency into an excess of law enforcement, including the use of (electronic) snooping, harrassment and prying techniques that it could not effectively defend against charges from Congress and the general public," the report said.

OLD BALL GAME

The Nader group was somewhat less than enthusiastic over the installation of former AMA man, Dr. Charles C. Edwards, as FDA commissioner. Mr. Turner, who conducted three interviews with Edwards over a three month period, observed "the commissioner's admirable determination to whip the FDA into shape dissolve." Commissioner Edwards, who Turner said "seems determined to ignore the past mistakes of the agency, calling them ancient history not important in this 'new ball game'," is described in **Chemical Feast** as displaying symptoms of the "onset of the final steps of bureaucratic paralysis."

RECOMMENDATIONS

The Nader group recommended that the FDA adopt a policy of full disclosures of agreements reached by its officials and industry in all regulatory matters. The students want Dr. Edwards to appoint a consumer council and a special assistant for consumer affairs. "The FDA cannot effectively protect a public interest which it does not routinely attempt to discover and therefore is unable to define," Turner added.

Calling for a change in FDA's enforcement posture, Turner suggested reappraisal of the agency's present stance against the Church of [illegible] disintegration will continue.

Turner stated, "could go a long way in beginning the process of restoring the enforcement reputation of the FDA."

The group called for a general overhaul of FDA procedures and urged that the agency be removed from partisan politics. Criticizing the loyalties of FDA officials Turner concluded, "as long as **protecting the commissioner** and not the public [illegible] success for FDA [illegible]

of consumer protection there has not been enough attention drawn to FDA shortcomings and actual crimes against the public FDA is sworn to protect. Although FDA Commissioner Edwards has said that the agency's "Major problem is to get the Ralph Nader's, our congressional critics, and even some of the experts within the government structure to leave us [illegible]ne . . .," the policy of [illegible]DA act on its [illegible]

SCIENCE AND RELIGION

by Dr. H. E. Puthoff, Stanford University

"Recent developments in biophysics have indicated that the distinction between science and religion is an arbitrary one. Increasingly scientists are beginning to discover **in the laboratory** *that man is more than a physiological mechanism operating in stimulus-response fashion in relation to his environment. Scientific discovery is forcing extension of traditional concepts into realms formerly considered philosophical or religious.*

Today, it would not be unreasonable to find scientists talking in "religious" terms or an ecclesiastic making use of an electronic instrument as an aid to his ministrations.

In the area of religion, the FDA's move against the Founding Church of Scientology for its use of the Hubbard Electrometer, employed by ministers of the Church as a confessional aid, points up a lack of technological sophistication in the agency's formation of policy in this area. As a physicist familiar with the religion of Scientology, I have had ample experience to verify that the Electrometer is a perfectly credible, and in no way harmful, tool for the minister in modern pastoral counseling. The Electrometer used in the confessional setting merely assists the cleric to locate the source of spiritual travail of the confessor which can then be resolved by communication.

In this rapidly moving world, the inability of a governmental agency to regulate or fail to regulate accurately cannot be taken lightly. Every effort needs to be made to correct trailing administrative concepts with the aid of the most advanced and creative leaders in the fields concerned. The FDA's action to suppress advances in the area of humanistic and religious development has, unfortunately, its precedence in the refusal of "authorities" in every age to consider open-mindedly the claims of a Harvey, Galileo, Semmelweiss or Copernicus. Nevertheless, it is incumbent upon the pioneers of new developments to press forward their discoveries in the face of all opposition."

Scientology is not a Church in order to avoid taxes which is the [illegible] argument most governments try to employ against Scientology (and they use the same argument against other religious and non-profit groups). All the income Scientology earns in the performance of its services is expended in supplies, facilities, materials, services and expansion. The wealth of Scientology is its religious philosophy and its applied technology which works unfailingly to bring about greater freedom, understanding and truth to the individual.

Let us look at the definition of religion. In the Merriam-Webster's **Third New International Dictionary** the definition is as follows:

7a: a cause, principle, system of tenets held with ardor, devotion, conscientiousness and faith.

7b: a quality, condition, custom, or thing inspiring zealous devotion, conscientious maintenance and cherishing.

3a: one of the systems of faith and worship.

1: the personal commitment to and serving of God or a god with worshipful devotion, conduct in accord with divine commands esp. as found in sacred writings or declared by authoritative teachers. a way of life recognized as incumbent on true believers, and typically the relating of oneself to an organized body of believers.

The definition of "religious" is even more pertinent. In the same dictionary it is defined: Relating to that which is acknowledged as ultimate reality; manifesting devotion to and reflecting the nature of the divine or that which one holds to be of ultimate importance.

3a: the rights, ceremonies, and practices of religious experience; b: Roman Catholicism.

Thus there was no doubt in the minds of those persecuting Scientology that it was a religion; for "cult" is uniformly defined as its first definition, "a system of religious worship or ritual."

The religious background of Scientology is reflected in its books - the whole overall purpose of Scientology is religious; every book mentions the Eighth Dynamic, the Supreme Being, and states that if man were to be sufficiently aware, he would become aware of his relationship to the Supreme Being. The writings of Scientology can be excerpted, as can any religious work, and these excerpts can then be said to be non-religious; however, such must be referred to and related to the overall basic premises to and related to the overall basic premises of Scientology to have meaning and the meaning clearly and simply is religious.

Besides such books, there are the **Ceremonies of the Founding Church of Scientology**, the **Creed of the Church of Scientology** and **Scientology and the Bible** which express so definitely the fundamentals of Scientology as a religion.

The fact that Scientology is a religion is reflected strongly in the documents of its basic incorporation in law. The reality of these acts of incorporation has never been open to challenge. In fact there is none that could be made as the Churches of Scientology are recognized legal entities in the States of California, Arizona, Texas, etc., the District of Columbia and by the decision of the United States Federal Courts of Law.

★ ★ ★ ★ ★ ★

ORDER 'FREEDOM' ON A REGULAR BASIS

SEND $1.50 to cover cost of 10 copies. Each issue will be posted to you upon publication. Make your check or money order payable to the Church of Scientology of California, and send with your name and address to "Freedom" Editor, Church of Scientology of Calif., 2005 W. 9th St., Los Angeles, Calif. 90006.

Copyright © 1970 by the Church of Scientology. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED
Published by the Church of Scientology of California, 2005 W. 9th St., Los Angeles, California

WRITE TO THE EDITOR

FREEDOM has received thousands of letters from its readers, some of which will be published in Freedom Forum. If no one else will listen, write to us. If you have any information concerning cases of injustice or cruel or degrading practices inflicted on any person, send the details to:

Editor: FREEDOM, 2005 W. 9th Street, Los Angeles, California 90006.

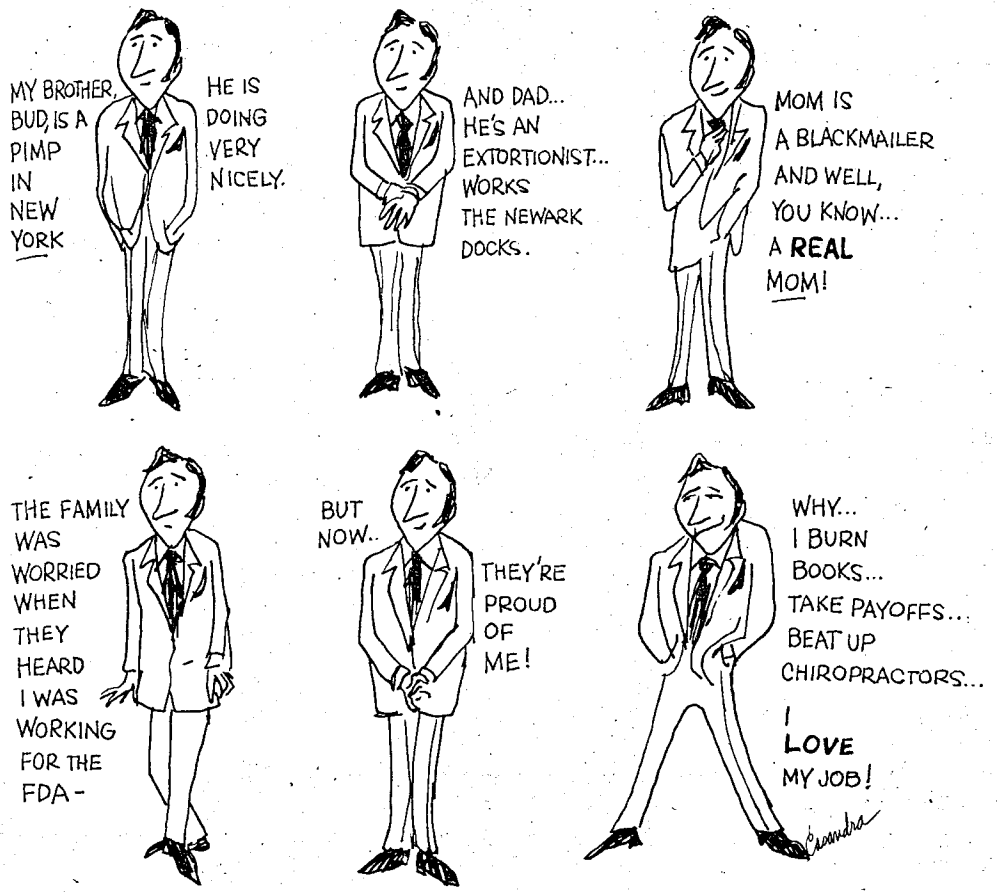
...evidence developed by its own personnel about the potential dangers of drugs and food additives.

"The single-minded vigor of the FDA

Scientology to a position which is legally acceptable and more clearly defined. "Action to restore the FDA's sanity in the Scientology case,

FREEDOM supports the good work of the Ralph Nader, James [illegible] the Nader research group. In the field

Turner writes. No. [illegible] FDA must first prove [illegible] responsibly administered [illegible] granted to it by the American people.



CHILD DRUGGING

(Continued From Page 3)

the drug, that the drug is effective, and that it is safe. On all three counts, I really do not feel they qualify."

More than 15 years ago, the World Health Organization warned amphetamine addiction could lead to mental disorders and hallucinations. Amphetamines were recently banned in Sweden. A leading British drug firm announced in January of this year it was halting production of amphetamines and is withdrawing its entire stock from the market. The latest official British statistics show there are about 500,000 persons in the country addicted to amphetamines, many of them youngsters of grade school age.

Summing up the feelings of many critics, Director of University of Utah's Student Health Service, Dr. G. R. Edison, comments, "I think the Food and Drug Administration now has sufficient evidence on the ineffectiveness as well as the danger of these drugs to remove them from the pharmacopoeia without resorting to legislation."

FREEDOM feels that the child drugging issue is but another example of FDA's failure to adequately protect the consumer—in this case thousands of grade school children. That FDA can approve drugs which have not been adequately tested as to their long-term effects and which have been criticized for their dangerous and addictive qualities by medical and scientific authorities raises serious doubts as to FDA's reliability in other issues. FDA should carefully re-examine its over-confident stand on amphetamine use on children before it causes another Thalidomide disaster or worse.

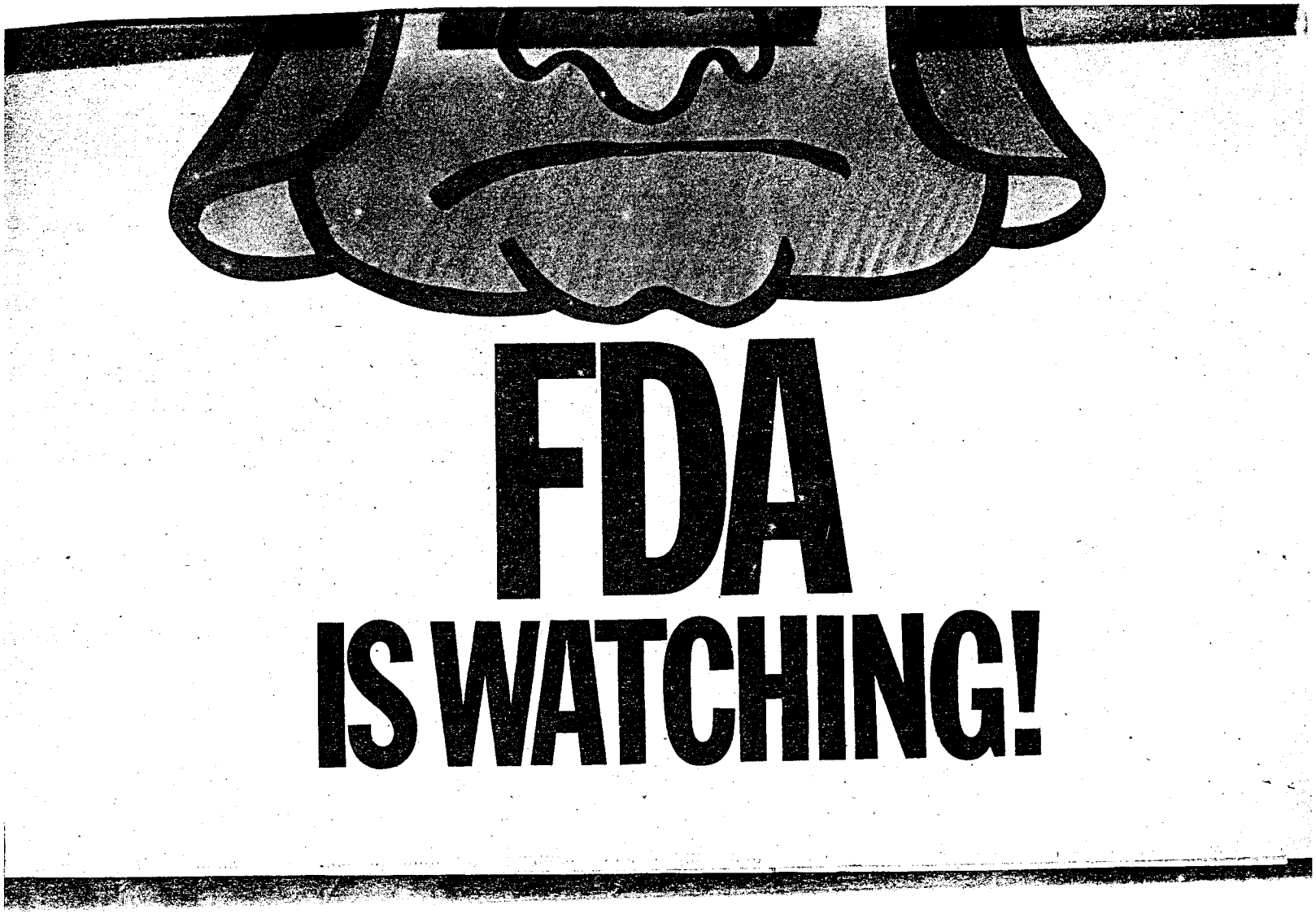
INQUISITION IN THE SPACE AGE

"WE FIND THE AGENCY ENGAGED IN BIZARRE AND JUVENILE GAMES OF COPS AND ROBBERS. INSTEAD OF GUARDING THE NATIONAL HEALTH, WE FIND AN AGENCY THAT IS POLICE ORIENTED, CHIEFLY CONCERNED WITH PROSECUTIONS AND CONVICTIONS, TOTALLY INDIFFERENT TO THE INDIVIDUAL'S RIGHTS, AND BENT ON USING SNOOPING GEAR TO PRY AND INVADE THE CITIZEN'S RIGHT OF PRIVACY.'

—Senator Edward V. Long (Missouri) in his closing statement on April 29, 1965 as Chairman of the Senate Subcommittee investigating practices of the FDA

"Senate hearings produced evidence that even churches are no longer outside the asimuth scan of big uncle's all-seeing eye. On Jan. 3, 1963, a band of U.S. marshals, acting on orders of the Federal Food and Drug Administration, descended on the Church [Founding Church of Scientology] tramped through the buildings beating on doors, grabbing books out of the arms and hands of religious students and interrupting confessional procedures that were in progress at the time. They also invaded rooms occupied as residences by the ministers and, without (the formality of) a search warrant, went through closets, bureau drawers and even lifted bed covers to see what might be underneath."

—Omar V. Garrison
Spy Government: The Emerging Police State in America


FDA
IS WATCHING!

[illegible] any clergy. The Court directs that until the Government could prove that Scientology is not a religion, the Church's sacred literature and confessional aids have Constitutional protection, and were not within the purview of the FDA.

The FDA pressed on, demanding another trial and turning a deaf ear to earnest attempts by the Church to find a common ground which will allow the Church to use its confessional aid without destructively alloying the practice of its religion. The FDA has informed the Church's attorneys that it will be satisfied with nothing but the destruction and banning of the confessional aids and Church literature, followed by unilateral civic action against the other Churches of Scientology in the U.S.

What can possibly be the motivation for a government agency to concentrate so much time and effort employing its formidable investigatory and legal staffs to so relentlessly attack a Church instead of policing Industry as is its rightful function?

Is the Church a revolutionary movement, seeking and fomenting civil rebellion and strife as are many in this country today? No, the Church is apolitical and partiotically supports the government. It contains no cadres, no anarchists. Is the Church condoning the use of narcotic drugs by the young of the nation as are many civic leaders and government advisors? (Including the FDA!) No! The Church is firmly against the use of any mind-changing drugs by its parishioners. It has sponsored a successful drug abuse rehabilitation program, Narconon, now in use in the prison systems of several states.

Why then, this attack by Government? Let's examine the issues and extract some answers:

- The FDA has defensively stated, regarding its raiding tactics, in press conferences and official interviews, that in order to "save people" from food and drug poisoning it must act quickly and wield extraordinary powers. Obviously this may involve hasty decisions which later turn out to be "mistakes". Agreed. But obviously such power calls for the utmost in judgement and restraint in its exercise. Such restraint is not apparent in the raid in Washington, D. C., where the only "poisons" involved were ideological!

The FDA piously claims it is not attacking a Church but a "device" (the E-meter). The fact that this harmless "device" is a religious artifact of the Church used as an integral part of its pastoral counselling procedures, has been cynically ignored. Ignored also is the fact that the Church makes no claims as to diagnosis or treatment of disease for the E-meter and as the FDA well knows, any

[illegible] and cosmetic industries.

Recently, for example, the discovery that commercially marketed fish were contaminated with mercury was made, not by the FDA, with all of its vast investigatory machiner, but by a lone Norwegian exchange student doing a graduate research paper at a New York University. School children in the **District of Columbia** are actually given amphetamines as a part of a "behavior modification" experiment developed by medical drug researchers and approved by the FDA! Also excaping public notice is the fact that the Office of the Assistant General Counsel of the Department of Health, Education and Welfare, Food, Drug and Environmental Health has for years been charged with the responsibility for enforcing Federal anti-air pollution laws; yet a visit to any metropolitan area discloses the legion of continuing abuses, unchecked by this otherwise crusading government enforcement agency, which is obviously more concerned with the "desecration" of men's minds than stopping the destruction of the vital air they breathe. Such examples abound. They prompt another question: Why does the FDA neglect regulation of the rich and politically powerful Food, Drug and Industrial Corporations and concentrate on health food and faith healing adherents who represent merely **ideological** unorthodoxy?

What pressures are being brought to bear? We don't have to look far for the answers. . .

Recently, the President of our country was forced to back down in the exercise of his appointive powers as Chief Executive by political pressure brought to bear by the AMA, which dictated the appointment of Dr. Edwards, former Socio-Economic advisor to the AMA as FDA Commissioner! The same vested interest group which would have the most to "lose" if the nation's concept of mental and physical health became more naturally and liberally oriented.

The FDA has been a puppet in the hands of a Medico-Drug-Health insurance monopoly who fear that any concept of religious or drugless healing, or recognition by a captive clientele of the broad concept of **preventive** medicine would encroach substantially into the billions of dollars of fees and profits that these groups exact from their own "sacred preserves".

The FDA, long in the faithful service of that sinister complex, has sought absolute and paternalistic control over the private sector to dictate the manner in which a citizen may seek to cure himself, by **whatever** means, physical or spiritual.

What the [illegible] establish in t[illegible] actually of more interest to other, better established religions than to the Church of Scientology, since although it is common to all religions to engage in faith healing practices, it is only the Church of Scientology that **requires** any parishioner with a physical ailment to see a physician before he may receive pastoral counselling. Then why does the Government single out the Church of Scientology to attack?

Well, in 1963 it was small — it was unorthodox — it was controversial — it used a "device" — it made health claims — and **it was a religion!**

These are all of the ingredients, with the exception of religious status, normally present in a typical triumphant victory of the mighty FDA over some small health food entrepreneur or natural healer.

In these cases, the FDA typically presents to a local Judge with all the calculated prestige of the mighty U.S. Government, a fire and brimstone condemnation of the evils of this or that sinister (but **small**) vitamin or health enthusiast. After the judicial well is poisoned the FDA attorney sits back and says to the Judge righteiousy, "Are you going to take the responsibility for letting this evil quack prey upon the public?" The poor jurist usually isn't, grants a summary injunction, and the FDA adds one more trophy to its belt, while polluters and really dangerous (but large) food and drug manufacturers go unrestrained.

In this case, however, the FDA made a dreadful miscalculation. It never predicted that the tiny Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. would become part of the World Religion of Scientology in the 70's!

The Church does not, however, take a grandiose view of its lonely fight for religious freedom and fully recognizes the need for government regulation of food, drug and cosmetic production. It is precisely to counteract and contain the bureaucratic tendencies to overgovern in the name of the public good (which in itself is a basis for the attrition of human rights and spiritual dignity) that prompts the Church to act in this cause as much as concern for its own viability. We conclude our remarks with a quote from Justice Brandeis:

> "Experience should teach us to be most on our guard to protect liberty when the government's purposes are beneficient. Men born to freedom are naturally alert to repel invasion of their liberty by evel-minded rulers. The greatest dangers to liberty lurk in insidious encroachment by men of zeal, well-meaning but without understanding."

reports on experiments because they cast doubt on FDA policy positions.

FDA officials concede that this finding "raises serious questions" about the agency's scientific credibility.

BOOK BURNING. For 13 years, FDA conducted a vigorous campaign to discredit the entire works of Dr. Wilhelm Reich, world famous psychoanalytic researcher and student of Freud. On the basis of claimed health benefits and cure for cancer for his orgone devices, FDA maintained that all of Dr. Reich's books were descriptive labels or directions for the use of the allegedly fraudulent items. FDA obtained a court injunction that barred the orgone devices from interstate commerce, prohibited the sale of ten different works written by Reich and decreed the "destruction of all documents, bulletins, pamphlets, journals and booklets" of Reich's research foundation.

In July, 1956, an FDA inspector **burned the books of Dr. Wilhelm Reich** in the author's presence. Reich's books had previously been burned in Nazi Germany. For contesting the jurisdiction of the FDA in matters of natural scientific research and heroically disobeying the FDA injunction, Dr. Reich was sent to Federal penitentiary in Pennsylvania where he died several months later. "As late as 1960," reports James Turner of the Washington Center for the Study of Responsive Law, "agents of the FDA were still seeking out and burning various Reich publications owned by his heirs."

FDA KEEPS USELESS DRUGS ON THE MARKET. A government financed study by the National Academy of Sciences - National Research Council (1968) revealed that a large number of drugs were ineffective. The only drugs of those found ineffective that have been removed from the market were withdrawn by the manufacturer for economic reasons, not because of FDA pressure or action. Among the drugs FDA failed to act upon are 48 combination anti-biotics. The NAS-NRC has warned that these drugs provided added risks of side effects and proliferation of drug resistant bacteria.

FDA DISCOVERS DDT DANGERS - 20 YEARS LATE. Now that environmental contamination is arousing great public concern, FDA has begun testing pesticides to see what they can do to people.

FDA: FOOD DRUG AND CHURCH ADMINISTRATION? In 1963 FDA staged a raid on the Founding Church of Scientology of Washington, D.C. FDA violated the Constitutional right of free religious practice by invading the Church, breaking into confessionals, harrassing parishioners and ministers of the Church and seizing and condemning to destruction by **burning** three tons of religious philosophical texts and religious artifacts.

DELAY CYCLAMATE BAN. FDA violated the law by failing to initially ban cyclamates when scientific evidence was supplied to the agency establishing their harmful effects.

WASTE OF FUNDS. While FDA complains of insufficient funds, it is pouring money (estimated at $4 million) and man hours into an effort to restrict public consumption of harmless vitamins.

IMPOTENCE AND PERSECUTION

The responsibility for ensuring the quality of food, drugs and cosmetics in the US was given the FDA as outlined in the well-intentioned but hastily-drawn Food, Drug and Cosmetic Act. One would assume the Act enjoins its agency to, simply, regulate against harmful ingredients in these commodities.

Yet the FDA has an unblemished record of **impotence** in detaining the multi-million dollar food and drug industries from implanting their products with noxious substances to "increase shelf life" (read: "profit").

Instead of carrying out its lawful duty, the FDA has persecuted the isolated and innocent advocates of natural and organic foods (without preservatives and pesticides), those who decry human experimentation, citizens exercising freedom of choice of treatment, people standing up for the freedom to worship as they choose . . . and other individuals of integrity (read: "no profit").

FREE DOPE

To highlight the perverse career of the Food and Drug Administration, it is suggested that the initials "F.D.A." are as deceptive as the cause they identify. For instance . . . the **Free Dope Arsenal** describes the agency that allowed thalidomide on the consumer market, while spending millions to suppress such natural curatives as krebiozen and laetrile. or, leaf through any medical magazine noting the drug advertisements. The "possible side effects" often read like excerpts from the diary of a heroin addict! "Loss of vision . . ." "nausea . . ." "impairment of locomotion . . ." "dizziness . . ." "sterilization . . ." "memory lapse . . ." — which of these drugs has your doctor prescribed for you? Whose children drug corporations that gave him pocket money during his government term. From this external position the ex-FDA man may now "advise" his former comrades on the "front" as to what foods and drugs need regulation, or more pertinently, what ones **don't**. After all, "What's good for the constitution is good for the Constitution."

WHO PAYS, YOU DO.

The final insult is that the taxpayer/consumer — "the great unwashed" per FDA definition — picks up the bill at both ends of the scandal. Taxes go to support the treacherous "public servant" agency, and increased food costs at the grocery store fund the FDA on the dole from big business.

CHURCH LEADS REFORM

The Church of Scientology leads the reform movement against the FDA, and has been marked down by these extrememist madmen for destruction. There are 12 million Scientologists who aim to get the job done, to curtail the abuse and deceit.

You can help.

The issue is not one of politics, but one of fundamental human rights. If you desire "to form a more perfect Union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquility, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity." **Start Now.**

WHAT YOU CAN DO

Contact your representative in Government. Tell him where you stand. Demand a stop to FDA atrocities. Call for an in-depth inquiry into FDA crimes, a searching investigation of FDA tyranical motives and methods.

You can help, for it is only "We the people of the United States (who) . . . do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America."

How could such crimes against humanity be allowed to go unchecked?

"Because the FDA lives outside the law and the Constitution. They make the rules, they interpret the rules and they enforce the penalties when someone doesn't agree with their misinformed, biased and often corrupt ideas," stated Garrison.

Mr. Garrison refers in The Dictocrats to the undeniable "hand-holding" between the American Medical Association, big drug manufacturing companies, food processors and the FDA, making some of their actions "On behalf of the American public" suspect.

In a study made at the request of then Representative Melvin Laird, it was discovered that one out of every ten employees who left the FDA over a three-year period, joined the staffs of companies they were pledged to police and, significantly, many of these individuals held important posts in the FDA.

In one case, Dr. Henry Welsh, director of FDA's antibiotic division, during his years in office, had been paid $287,000 by outside business interests involving drug firms he had sworn to regulate.

There is also the "unholy alliance", reports Mr. Garrison, between the FDA and other federal agencies — the FTC, the IRS, the FCC and the Post Office Dept., not to mention the Better Business Bureau and the "all too available" press. All, at one time or another, have helped the FDA win many a case.

In contrast to the friendly relations between the FDA and big business, Mr. Garrison notes that the victim of the FDA is most often the small shipments and some 75% of the country's processing plants go unchecked.

Another ploy used by the FDA, according to Mr. Garrison, is to set themselves up as the "information-all" on nutritional matters. Dial-A-Dietician, AMA-FDA co-sponsored "Anti-Quackery" congresses, senior citizen forums, consumer "surveys", consumer education and paid-for-by-FDA nutrition and anti-health food and vitamin articles in leading magazines and newspapers push FDA opinion regardless of whether or not it is scientifically or medically sound.

The FDA for years used these means to promote artificial sweeteners containing cyclamates in deference to honey. FDA policy remained unchanged until a Japanese medical researcher forced the FDA ban on cyclamates by challenging the agency's stand in favor of artificial sweeteners.

Mr. Garrison remarked that "if federal food and drug authorities had expended the same amount of time and effort on testing artificial sweeteners that they did in prosecuting the vendors of wholesome bee's honey, millions of Americans would not now be faced with the fear that their health may have been seriously undermined by the use of a substance FDA declared to be safe for over 20 years!"

Similarly, the great polyunsaturated debate found the FDA in a peculiarly embarrassing situation. Despite vast amounts of scientific evidence supporting the notion that there is a direct relationship between the amount of saturated fats in the diet and the occurrence of coronary heart disease and a reduction of this disease with an increase of polyun- and other states began to mount in number. This vocal protest, coupled with the National Institute of Mental Health's prediction that "behaviour modification" drugging in the school would "zoom" from its current usage to include what NIMH labels 4 million "hyperkinetic" children, led to a Congressional hearing on the issue.

OPPOSITION HEARD

"The thing that really troubles me in this is a certain glibness about the experimentation on young children in this country, used as guinea pigs," commented Rep. Cornelius E. Gallagher (N.J.), chairman of the Investigating House Subcommittee, to FDA officials. Rep. Gallagher cited examples of children, one whose drug dosage went "up to 150 milligrams" and another where a child 6 years old "goes cold turkey every three months." Mr. Gallagher went on to criticize FDA's policy on amphetamine use stating it is "at odds with some of the people who are involved in the experimentation, parents who are concerned, and the children who are involved."

Several parents have transferred their children to other schools in an effort to avoid the drugging. "My son's temperament and attitude toward school improved in five days," reported a California mother who enrolled her "hyperactive" child in a private school.

Testifying before the Subcommittee, Stanford University associate professor of medicine, Dr. L.E. Hollister, asked why hyperactivity, once considered to be the result of slight brain damage, termed Minimal Brain Dysfunction (MBD), and a rare occurrence, should "suddenly become a major affliction of childhood?"

Veterans Administration chemist, hearin[redacted] produced a letter from an FDA official which warned Dr. Oberst that two drugs he was using to modify the behavior of young students, Tofranil and Aventyl, should not be used in children because of their dangerous and extreme side effects.

"I am very disturbed," stated Rep. Gallagher after Johnson introduced the FDA letter which contradicted earlier FDA testimony that agency officials were satisified with Dr. Oberst's program and "didn't see the necessity for further inquiry." Gallagher charged that FDA said "everything is hunky dory" about amphetamine use in children, only for the committee to discover later that two common drugs in such treatment are declared dangerous for children.

EXPERT OPINION VS. FDA STAND

Prominent members of the medical profession are highly opposed to the use of amphetamines in the treatment of children. Dr. John D. Griffith of Vanderbilt University School of Medicine states, "I would like to point out that every drug, however innocuous, has some degree of toxicity. A drug, therefore, is a type of poison and its poisonous qualities must be carefully weighed against its therapeutic usefulness . . . **it is the consensus of the world scientific literature that the amphetamines are of very little benefit to mankind. They are, however, quite toxic."**

Dr. David C. Lewis, associate in medicine at Harvard Medical School says, "It turns out that the amphetamines really do not conform...to the standards that we attempt to apply to every drug...we need to show that there is a need for

(Continued on Page 6)

University Law College.

"It is fair to say," Turner commented, "that none of the students expected to find in the FDA the shocking disarray and appalling failure of responsibility that their investigations revealed almost daily. As the number of altered documents, misrepresented facts and suppressed studies began to mount, the students' skepticism changed to a deep doubt about all the agency's activities and finally ended in the conviction that most agency efforts were a failure."

"BUREAUCRATIC ATROCITIES"

Accusing the FDA of "bureaucratic atrocities", the Nader group charged FDA leadership with long deferring to industrial interests, failing to furnish sufficient consumer representation, being unwilling to listen to its own scientists, misleading the public, deluding Congress and other sins of commission and omission. FDA's failure to protect consumers, Turner stated, has resulted in "increasing adulteration of many foods with fat and air and water, increasing contamination, increasing use of food additives of a bewildering variety, a decreasing level of nutrition - all of this with an increasing cost to the housewife."

A MATTER OF FACTS

While FDA holds the official position that "vitamins and minerals are supplied in abundant amounts by the food we eat", expert scientific opinion does not seem to agree. Dr. George Mehren of the US Department of Agriculture attacked FDA's optimistic assertion saying that it was not supported by Agriculture Department surveys showing a distinct deterioration in the American diet.

...mals. The F... ...ic term ...ency HEW, deliberately played down the hazards of cyclamates and ignored significant findings about cyclamate dangers produced by the agency's own scientists.

The Nader group charged that the cyclamate ban itself, announced in October, '69, by former HEW Secretary Finch, was eased to accommodate the economic interests

(Continued on Page 7)

GARRISON EXPOSES FDA TYRANNY

EXCLUSIVE FREEDOM INTERVIEW

"Public be damned. Control and power is what the FDA is after!" describes what Omar V. Garrison, author of the best selling **The Dictocrats - Our Unelected Rulers,** calls the Food and Drug Administration's "concern" for the health and welfare of the American people.

"The FDA commits illegal acts almost daily and when faced with the fact, claims bureaucratic immunity while at the same time arrests and incarcerates people for selling honey!" stated Mr. Garrison in an interview with **FREEDOM.**

This disgraceful picture of the federal agency entrusted with the health and safety of the American public is not idly painted. To illustrate the point, Garrison cites the case of a chain of four health-food stores in Detroit, where on November 8, 1961 four pairs of U.S. marshals accompanied by Federal and State Food and Drug inspectors seized large quantities of honey. The federal agency alleged that the dealer intended that it be sold as a drug, because a book entitled **About Honey** by P.W. Norris which extolled the health benefits of the food, was for sale in another part of the store. Former newsman Garrison related that "the then-district director, acting upon orders from Washington, offered a cash bonus to any of the FDA staff who could find 'something' and ... if there is nothing wrong, make something wrong if need be." "While prosecuting the small health-food retailer for misbranding honey because he had literature on the subject in the same store, FDA agents took pains to discreetly inform Detroit's leading department store of their action, so the big merchandiser could remove the same book from the store's health food section."

The FDA has literally gotten away with murder says Mr. Garrison. He cites the case of an FDA-approved medical researcher "who for over two decades has determined the direction, methods and policies of cancer research in America," while also handling high positions in both the World Health Organization and the U.S. Public Health Service and who

(Continued on Page 3)

The Food and Drug Administration, responsible for establishing the effectiveness and safety of all marketed drugs, says **Given under competent medical supervision, these drugs are regarded as safe and clinically effective in a very high percentage of hyperkinetic children.**

FDA claims the efficacy of amphetamines "is established by an editorial which appeared in the approximately 12-14 percent of treated children." Further adverse reactions listed in FDA's own policy statement of July 30, 1970 and signed by FDA Commissioner Charles C. Edwards, include: palpitation, elevation of blood pressure, restlessness, dizziness, insomnia, euphoria, dryness of the mouth, diarrhea and weight loss.

Dr. Leon Oettinger Jr., a California pediatrician, cautions, "there is some loss of appetite, associated with weight loss and occasional insomnia and at times hyperactivity is increased."

Former FDA Commissioner Dr. Goddard stated in an interview that amphetamines may be as dangerous or even more dangerous than so-called hard drugs. When asked to comment on this statement, FDA official Dr. Dorothy Dobbs, replied, "They are certainly both dangerous drugs. It is difficult to decide which is the more dangerous."

FDA spokesmen have conceded that there is lack of long-range follow-up studies which would serve to prove the efficacy and safety of amphetamine use in children.

CONCERN

The child drugging controversy first came to the national spotlight in mid-1970 when it was discovered that nearly 10 percent of the first to sixth graders in the Omaha, Nebraska public school system were on 'speed'. In November, 1970 I. E. Robinson, Vice President of the New York City Board of Education, voiced concern at finding out that "behavior modification" drugs were being used on the city's school children.

A report from California stated that up to 30 percent of the elementary

(Continued on Page 3)

SCIENTOLOGY: A RELIGION

By L. RON HUBBARD
Founder of Scientology

For years now Scientology, a religion, has been attacked, persecuted and had reams of half-truths, perfidious lies and slanderous impugnations made against it.

We have tired of private interest groups, governments and newspapers trying to make a Roman circus out of our religious beliefs. One can state definitely that such attacks signal the fact that man has sunk too low to be aware of God.

Our mission in Scientology is a simple one - it is to help the individual become aware of himself as an immortal Being and to help him achieve and attain the basic truths with regard to himself, his relationship to others across the Dynamics, his relationship to the physical universe and the Supreme Being. Further we want to erase his sin so that he can be good enough to recognize God.

We have predicated our actions on the basis that all men are entitled to their freedom as a Being and that life has as its basic purpose the attainment of that freedom. Man has the right to find truth for himself and through the finding of that truth to free himself from the bondages that enslavers through the ages have sought to reduce him to the status of cells, brain and body, a "scientific" lie which has caused untold damage to man and which, unless prevented, will eventually result in total annihilation.

Scientology is a religious philosophy with a technology of attaining its stated purposes. It does not ask that one have faith; it merely asks that one look at the religious, philosophic principles and apply the technology thereof in an exact, unaltered, non-additive fashion in order to achieve the stated purposes. If an individual is not satisfied that he has achieved a greater truth about himself as a Being, then he is guaranteed full refund of any fees he may have paid. No one, no group and no business could be as ethical in this practice as Scientology. Indeed we know of no other group that guarantees full refund for dissatisfaction of service or product.

That Scientology as a Church charges fees is in no way an indication that it is not a religion. Religions have throughout the ages charged fees for their services. Any Church can only exist through [illegible] tions, tithes [illegible] products a[illegible] ange. Any [illegible] in economic societies wh[illegible]

Buddhism is used in the dictionary as an example of religion. Scientology groups and tenets have long been compared to Buddhism. Further Scientology Churches everywhere over the world hold Sunday services, teach and ordain ministers and marry and bury people, all according to law.

It is interesting to note that the operative word in the Convention on the Prevention and Punishment of the Crime of Genocide employs the use of "religious", not "religion", as the operative word. It states:

"In the present Convention, genocide means any of the following acts committed with intent to destroy, in whole or in any part, a national, ethnical, racial or religious group as such: (a) Killing members of the group; (b) Causing serious bodily or mental harm to members of the group; (c) Deliberately inflicting on the group conditions of life calculated to bring about its physical destruction in whole or in part; (d) Imposing measures intended to prevent births within the group; and (e) Forcibly transferring children of the group to another group."

Except for (a) and (d) above, genocide has been practed against Scientology, not as a religion, but as a religious group as defined in the wording of the law as above.

Even newspapers recognize without fail that Scientology is a religious group. For years they have referred to Scientology as a "cult." They have almost never called it anything else. This makes a tradition and public acceptance of this understanding.

"Cult" by the Merriam-Webster dictionary means:

1: a religious practice.

2: a system of beliefs [illegible] connected wi[illegible] group of deities or spirits.

Church of Scientology – Folder 234

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT	LOS-DO
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO *(Sample number, Recall, etc.)*	
3. SAMPLE NUMBER *(Lead number for legal actions)*	LA 1493
4. FIRM NAME	
5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES *(Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams)*	01
6. CITY	
7. STATE	
8. CENTRAL FILE NO.	
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	
10. COUNTY/COUNTRY	Scotland
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES *(Involved in Legal Action)*	01
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR)	12 26 8
13. COMMODITY CODE	819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	
15. ACTIVITY	40

	16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS R M F L	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1	TA14	½	Y	3	5
2					
3					

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	1
21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER a.	003
b.	
22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	
b. SYMBOL	

[1] *Complete all applicable items.*

OPERATION CODES
(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check — (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
(52)	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS
- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS
- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS
- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

FD FORM 2123 (7/68) PREVIOUS EDITIONS ARE OBSOLETE.

GPO : 1968 O—308-253

are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-14965

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter - Confessional Aid

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 3 Cartons Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

LA

Date 1-15-69
Sample No. LA-14965

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Div.

Church of Scientology of Calif.
2005 W. 9 th St.
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Director of District
Acting

Sample No. LA-14965

Label E-Meter

RETURN TO DBU.

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology of California, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 3 cartons

Shipper Manufacturer Publications Org. Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated) *Sample taken* 1-13-69 (Date) 1-15-69 (Date importer notified) (Documentary) $150.00

Steamer Ord. Mail (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.* Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED 1-14-69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by .....
Date .....
Location .....

Sample No. LA-14765
Entry No. .....
Date .....

Product .....

Labeling .....
(Quote pertinent parts)

.....

.....

Importer of record .....
(Name and address)

Consignee .....
(Name and address)

Shipper .....
(Name and address)

Manufacturer .....
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)

Consulated .....
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ .....

Carrier .....
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of .....

Examiner's report .....

.....

.....

Action and date Detain: 502(f)(1)

Inadequate Directions for Use

DJH
1/14/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA
COMMODITY CODE 819
OPERATION CODE
ACTIVITY
PROBLEM HOURS
TH 14
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS
INSPECTOR NO.

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: LOS-00

2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO *(Sample number, Recall, etc.)*:

3. SAMPLE NUMBER *(Lead number for legal actions)*: LA 14965

4. FIRM NAME:

5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES *(Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams)*: 01

6. CITY:

7. STATE:

8. CENTRAL FILE NO.:

9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA:

10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland

11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES *(Involved in Legal Action)*: 01

12. DATE *(MO) (DAY) (YR)*: 11 14 69

13. COMMODITY CODE: 819

14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE:

15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 TH14	1 1/2	1 ...Y	1 3	1 5
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION: 1

21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER: a. 003 b.

22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT: a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE: b. SYMBOL:

[1] *Complete all applicable items.*

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check— (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

GPO : 1968 O—308-253

EC
60M

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by EC-228
Date 1-10-69
Location ORD mail

Sample No. LD-14967
Entry No. ORD mail
Date 1-10-69

Product Confessional Aide - Returned from Repair

Labeling E-meter
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Phil ANGIER AOLA 916. S. westlake L.A. Calif 90006
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Hubbard Communications Office-Saint Hill MANOR, E. Grinstead Sussex
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1-Emeter	

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ 50.00

Carrier ORD mail
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Sussex

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain 5-02(F)(1)
Inadequate Directions for use
DWH
1/13/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA
COMMODITY CODE 81-9
OPERATION CODE 34
ACTIVITY 44
PROBLEM HOURS
III.14 1/2
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 228

Director of District.

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

REPORTING DISTRICT 205-00

PROGRAM DATA SHEET

(a) SUPPLEMENTAL TO: _____ (Sample No., Recall, etc.)

SAMPLE NUMBER * L A 1 4 9 6 7 (Lead number for legal actions)

(b) FIRM NAME * _____

NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES* 0 1 (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams., and Mail Entry Exams.)

(c) CITY * _____ STATE * _____

(d) C.F. NO. _____ JUD. DIST. TRAVEL AREA _____ COUNTY/* COUNTRY England _____ NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action) 0 1

(e) DATE 1 13 9 (MO) (YR) (FY) COMMODITY CODE 8 1 9 ESTABLISHMENT TYPE _____ ACTIVITY* 4 0

(f) *	PROBLEM	HOURS	Findings R M F L	LABORATORY Classification	DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1	T H 1 4	½	Y	3	5
2					
3					

* POSITION (g) CLASSIFICATION 1 EMPLOYEE NUMBER 0 0 3 EMPLOYEE NUMBER _____

******** OPERATION CODES ********

CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check — (Recall No.) _____
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Release with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

1 Administrative
2 Inspector
3 Chemist
4 Import Inspector
5 Bacteriologist
6 Entomologist
7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

1 In Compliance
2 Not Actionable
3 Adverse Findings
4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

Ø No Action
1 Collect Official Samples
2 Reinspect
3 Warning Letter
4 Citation
5 Seizure/Detention
6 Injunction/Prosecution
7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
8 Recall

* Item to be completed by the individual who performed the Operation.

FORM FD-2123 (10/67) PREVIOUS EDITION OF THIS FORM MAY BE USED.

LA

Date 1-14-69
Sample No. LA-14967

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles Calif.
Mail Div.

Phil Angier Aola
916 S. Westlake
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting *Director or District*

RETURN TO D.P.U.

Sample No. LA-14967

Label Confessional Aide-Returned from Repair - E-Meter

Importer of Record: Phil Angier Aola, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 1 Meter

Shipper Manufacturer Hubbard Communications Office, Sussex (Address)

Documentary (Quantity and value) $50.00

Cons. invoice ____ (Place) ____ (No.) ____ (Date consulated)

Sample taken 1-10-69 (Date) 1-14-69 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Ord. Mail 1-10-69 (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.* Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED 1-13-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Sussex

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

~~Return to Sender~~
DJH
~~1-14~~-69

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Phil Angier Aola
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 916 S. Westlake
Los Angeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-14967

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter - Confessional Aid

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 Device Product of Sussex

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Rindy
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 1/7/69
Location Los Angeles

Sample No. LA 14942
Entry No. Air Division
Date 1/3/69

Product device

Labeling labeled in part."" E. METER."
(Quote pertinent parts)

90026

Importer of record Church Of Scientology American Saint Hill Orgination 2723 W. Temple St.
(Name and address)

Consignee Same Los Angeles, Calif.
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburgh, Scotland.
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	~~27~~ 24 meters	twenty ~~seven~~ four meters
	#3707. ~~08~~ ~~09~~	One disclaimer Sticker
	3738- 39 40 41	
	~~3743~~ 3743- 3759	

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ ~~22x~~ 2880

Carrier Air Mail Air Division
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of ~~Scotland~~

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain! 502 (f)(1)
Inadequate Directions for use
DVH
1/8/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE 819
OPERATION CODE 33
ACTIVITY 410
PROBLEM THIA
HOURS 3
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: Advanced Organization
916 S. Westlake
Los ANgeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-14938

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Div 12/30/68 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 meter Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 1/7/69
Location Los Angeles

Sample No. LA 14942
Entry No. Air Division
Date 1/3/69

Product device

Labeling labeled in part."" E. METER."
(Quote pertinent parts)

90026

Importer of record Church Of Scientology American Saint Hill Orgination 2723 W. Temple St.
(Name and address)

Consignee Same Los Angeles, Calif.
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburgh, Scotland.
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	~~27~~ 24 meters	twenty ~~seven~~ four meters
	#3707-~~08~~ ~~09~~ 3738-39, 40, 41	One disclaimer Sticker
	3743-3759	

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ ~~32x~~ 2880

Carrier Air Mail Air Division
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of ~~Scotland~~

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain! 502 (f)(1)
Inadequate Directions for use
DVH
1/8/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE 81-9
OPERATION CODE 33
ACTIVITY 410
PROBLEM THIA
NOTES 3
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif.
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-14973

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Mail 1/3/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 3 meters Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 372 (9/70)

2A

Date 1-8-69

Sample No. LA-14973

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Div.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Church of Scientology Of California
2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, Calif.90006

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-14973

RETURN TO D.P.U.

Label Devices - E-Meter

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology of California, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same — *Marks* 3 meters

Shipper—Manufacturer Publication Organization, Edinburgh, Scotland (Address) (Quantity and value) $360.00

Cons. invoice ____ (Place) ____ (No.) ____ (Date consulated) *Sample taken* 1-7-69 (Date) 1-8-69 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Air Mail 1-3-69 (Date of entry) *Entry No.* / *I. T. No.* Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED 1-8-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED *Place of production* Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

EC
DM

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 1/7/69
Location Los Angeles

Sample No. LA-141973
Entry No. Air Mail
Date ~~1/3/69~~ 1/3/69

Product devices

Labeling labeled in part." E. METER"".
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Church Of Scientology Of California 2005 W. 9 th STreet, Los Angeles
(Name and address) 90006

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburgh , Scotland
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	3 meters 3707, 3708, 3709	three meters
		One disclaimer sticker

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Carrier Air Mail
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain!
502(f)(1) Inadequate Directions for use
WH 1/8/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA
COMMODITY CODE 819
OPERATION CODE 33
ACTIVITY 140
PROBLEM THP HOURS 1
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 157

Value $ 360.00
Product of Scotland
OPERATION CODE
ACTIVITY
PROBLEM HOURS
NO. OF LOTS
POSITION CLASS
INSPECTOR NO.

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: LOS-00	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.)	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA 14973
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY / 7. STATE	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT, TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01	
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 1 8 9	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 THI4	1 1/2	1 Y	1 3	1 5
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
1	a. 003 b.	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check — (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2005 W. 9th Street
Los ANgeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-14978

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Div. 1/8/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 2 meters Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Dowdy
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 894-741

LA

Date 1-9-69
Sample No. LA-14978

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Air Div.

Church of Scientology ofCalif.
2005 W. 9th St.
Los Angeles, Calif.90006

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting *Director or District*

Sample No LA-14978

Label E-Meter

RETURN

P.U.

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology of California, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 2 meters

Shipper Manufacturer Publication Org. Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated)

Sample taken 1-8-69 (Date) 1-9-69 (Date importer notified)

(Quantity and value) $240.00

Steamer Air Di. 1-8-69 (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.*

Mail, Los Angeles (Port) Calif. *Action* DETAINED 1-9-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

GPO 932-141

EC
DAL

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

LH. 14978

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 1/8/69
Location Air Division

Sample No.
Entry No. Air Mail
Date 1/8/69

Product devices

Labeling labeled in part."" E. METER."
(Quote pertinent parts)

70004

Importer of record Church of Scientology Of California 2005 W. 9 th Street, Los Angeles,
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburgh Scotland.
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	2 meters	2 e meters
	# 3844 -3844	
	2 disclaimer stickers	

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $240.00

Carrier Air Division
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain 502 (F)(1)

Inadequate Directions For use

WH

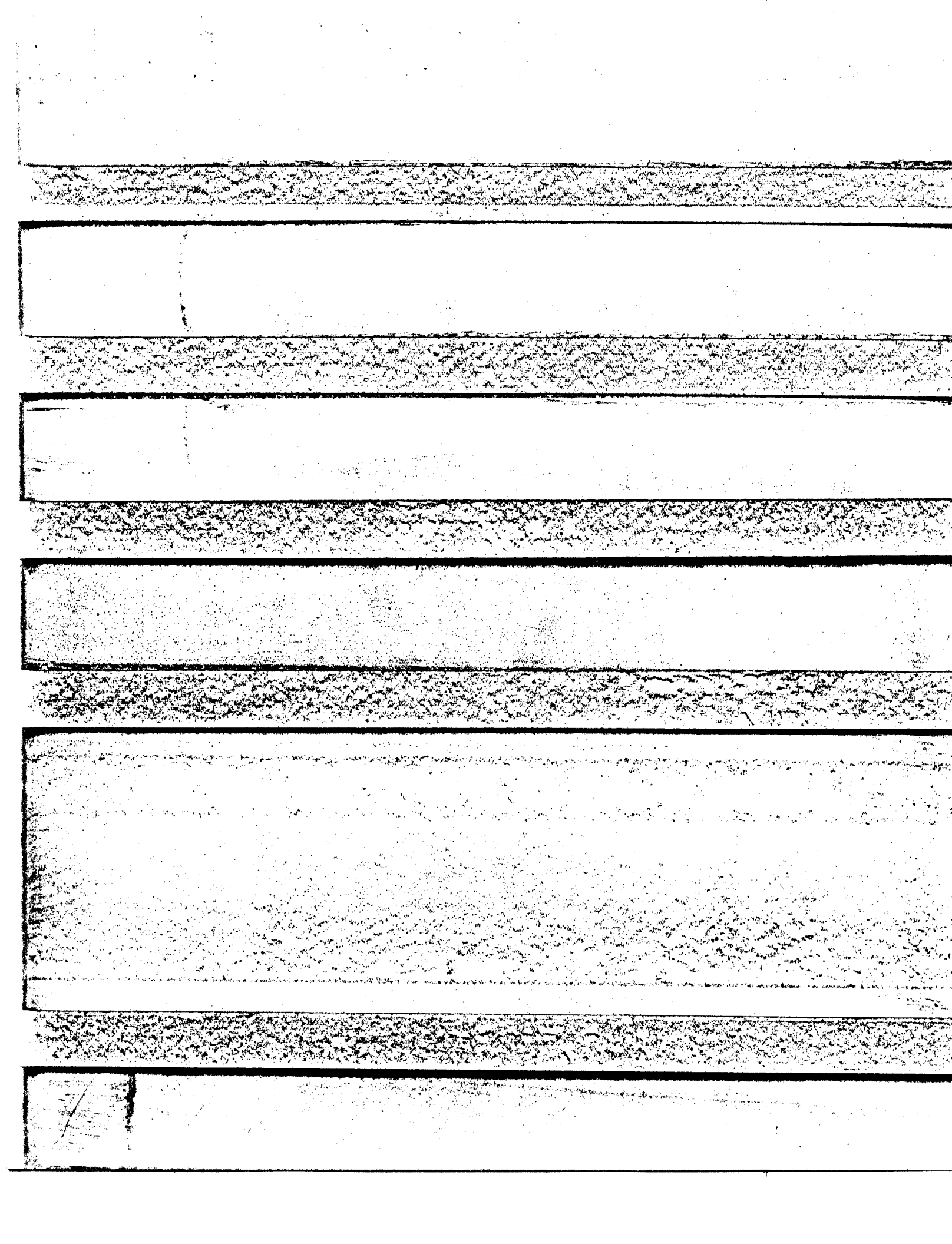
1/9/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE	84-7
OPERATION CODE	384
ACTIVITY	410
PROBLEM	HOURS
TH 14	1
NO. OF LOTS	1
POSITION CLASS	4
INSPECTOR NO.	157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.



DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2005 W. 9th Street
Los ANgeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-14978

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Div. 1/8/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 2 meters Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.

(Signature) John E. Dowd
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

LA

Date 1-9-69
Sample No. LA-14978
Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Air Div.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

Church of Scientology of Calif.
2005 W. 9th St.
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

Sample No LA-14978

Label E-Meter

RETURN
P.U.

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology of California, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 2 meters

Shipper Manufacturer Publication Org., Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated)

Sample taken 1-8-69 (Date) 1-9-69 (Date importer notified)

(Quantity and value) $240.00

Steamer Air Di. 1-8-69 (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.*

Mail, Los Angeles (Port) Calif. *Action* DETAINED 1-9-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

EC
000

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

LH. 14978

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 1/8/69
Location Air Division

Sample No.
Entry No. Air Mail
Date 1/8/69

Product devices

Labeling labeled in part."" E. METER."
(Quote pertinent parts)

90004

Importer of record Church of Scientology Of California 2005 W. 9 th Street, Los Angeles,
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburgh Scotland.
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	2 meters	2 e meters
	# 3844 -3844	
	2 disclaimer stickers	

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $240.00

Carrier Air Division
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain: 502 (f)(1)
Inadequate Directions For use
DH
1/9/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE	81-7
OPERATION CODE	31
ACTIVITY	210
PROBLEM	HOURS
TH 14	1
NO. OF LOTS	1
POSITION CLASS	4
INSPECTOR NO.	157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: 405-00

2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.):

3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): L A 1 4 9 7 8

4. FIRM NAME:

5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 0 1

6. CITY:

7. STATE:

8. CENTRAL FILE NO.:

9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA:

10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland

11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 0 1

12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 1 19 79

13. COMMODITY CODE: 819

14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE:

15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 TH14	1 1/2	1 Y	1 3	1 3
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION: 1

21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER: a. 003 b.

22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT: a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE: b. SYMBOL:

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check– (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: Advanced Organization
916 S. Westlake
Los ANgeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-14938

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Div 12/30/68 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 meter Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

7A

Date 1-6-69
Sample No. LA-14938
Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Air Div.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Church of Scientology of Calif.
Advanced Organization
916 S. Westlake
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

RETURN
TO D.D.U.

Sample No. LA-14938

Label "E-Meter"

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 1 meter

Shipper --- Manufacturer Publication Org. Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

1 meter (Quantity and value) $120.00

Cons. invoice ____ (Place) ____ (No.) ____ (Date consulated)

Sample taken 12-30-68 (Date) 1-6-69 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Air Div. 12-30-68 (Date of entry) *Entry No.* / *I. T. No.* Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED 1-6-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.

FD-773 Att.

FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932-141

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 12/30/68
Location Air Division

Sample No. LA-14938-
Entry No. Air Division
Date 12/30/68

Product device

Labeling labeled in part.""E. METER".. SCOTLAND.""
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Church Of Scientology Of Calif. Advanced Organization, 216 S. Westlake,
(Name and address)

Consignee Same Los Angeles Calif.
(Name and address)

Shipper Publication Org. Edinburg, Scotland.
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1 meter	one meter taken and ident} LA 14938 12/30/68 HEC (157)

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ 120.00

Carrier Air Division
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain; 502(f)(1)

Inadequate Directions for use

DVH
1/6/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE 81-9
OPERATION CODE 34
ACTIVITY 40
PROBLEM HOURS
1414 2
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: Los-DO	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.)	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA 14938
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY	7. STATE
	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
	11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 10 6 9	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 TH 14	1 ½	1 Y	1 3	1 5
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
1	a. 003 b.	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES
(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check— (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS
- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS
- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS
- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology American Saint Hill Organization
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2723 W. Temple Street
Los ANgeles, CA 90026

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA- 14942

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter
(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Air Mail-Air Div 1/3/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 24 meters Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John C. Dowdy
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

2A

Date 1-8-69
Sample No. LA-14942
Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Air Div.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Church of Scientology American Saint Hill Organization
2723 W. Temple Street 1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles, California, 90026 Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-14942

Label E-Meter

RETURN
D.P.U.

Importer of Record: Church Of Scientology American Saint Hill Organization, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same Marks 24 meters

Shipper Manufacturer — Publications Organization (Address) — Edinburgh, Scotland

Cons. invoice ____ (Place) ____ (No.) ____ (Date consulated)

Sample taken 1-7-69 (Date) 1-8-69 (Date importer notified)

(Quantity and value) $2880.00

Steamer Air Mail - Air Division Entry No. / I. T. No. Mail, Los Angeles, (Port) Action DETAINED 1-8-69 (Date)

1-3-69 (Date of entry) Calif.

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f) (1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: LOS-00	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.):	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA 14942
4. FIRM NAME:	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY:	7. STATE:
	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.:
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA:	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
	11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 1 8 9	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
	14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE:
	15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 TH14	1 1/2	1 Y	1 3	1 5
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
1	a. 003 b.	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check— (Recall No.)
18	Recall
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV.
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV.
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Termination of Prior Approval
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Physical Science Technician/Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample disposed of without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Roberta M. Winters
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 220 Tulane Road
Costa Mesa, CA 92626

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-15305

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Pan American AIrlines 2/8/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 Meter Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of ~~Los Angeles, CA~~

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

LA

Date 3-18-69
Sample No. LA-15305

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Air Mail Div.

Roberta M. Winters
220 Tulane Road
Costa Mesa, Calif. 92626

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting *Director of District*

Sample No. LA-15305

RETURN

Label E-Meter

D.P.U.

Importer of Record: Roberta M. Winters, Costa Mesa, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 1 meter

Shipper / Manufacturer Taken from baggage of passenger (Address) 1 meter no cans (Quantity and kind of cans)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated) *Sample taken* 3-5-69 (Date) 3-18-69 (Date importer notified) $120.00

Steamer Pan American Airlines (Date of entry) 2-8-69 *Entry No. / I. T. No.* #505456, Los Angeles, (Port) *Action* DETAINED (Date) 3-18-69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932-141

EC
DN

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC (157)
Date 3/5/69
Location Statalite #2 Air Port.

Sample No. LA-15305
Entry No. # 505456
Date 2/8/69

Product e meters

Labeling labeled in part. " E. METER ***** SCOTLAND."
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Roberta M. Winters 220 Tulane Road, Costa Mesa, California, 92626
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper taken from baggage of passenger
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of 1 meter no cans (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1	one meter tkn

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ 120.00

Carrier Pan American Airlines
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain! 502 (f) (1)
Inadequate Directions for Use

T.S
3/18/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE	81-2
OPERATION CODE	34
ACTIVITY	40
PROBLEM	HOURS
TH14	1
NO. OF LOTS	1
POSITION CLASS	4
INSPECTOR NO.	157

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: 605-DO	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO *(Sample number, Recall, etc.)*	3. SAMPLE NUMBER *(Lead number for legal actions)*: LA153053
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES *(Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams)*: 01
6. CITY / 7. STATE	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES *(Involved in Legal Action)*: 01	
12. DATE *(MO)(DAY)(YR)*: 3 / 18 / 9	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 40

	16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1	TH14	1/2	Y	3	5
2					
3					

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION: 2	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER: a. 166 b.
22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT: a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] *Complete all applicable items.*

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → *(Recall No.)*

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Science Technician/ Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Tucker L. Burling
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 906 Westlake
Los Angeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-15437

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of F-Meter - Confessional Aid
(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 Device Product of Fngland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

LA

Date 3-18-69
Sample No. LA-15437

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Div.

Tucker L. Burling
906 Westlake
Los Angeles, Calif. 90006

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting *Director or District*

RETURN TO D.P.U.

Sample No. LA-15437

Label E-Meter-Confessional Aid

Importer of Record: Tucker L. Burling, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 1 E-Meter

Shipper Manufacturer Scientology Foundation Saint Hill Manor East Grinstead (Address) Sussex, England

Cons. invoice ——— (Place) ——— (No.) ——— (Date consulated) *Sample taken* 3-13-69 (Date) 3-18-69 (Date importer notified) (Quantity and value) Documentary $50.00

Steamer Ord. Mail 3-13-69 (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.* Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED 3-18-69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production England

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by EC-228
Date 3-13-69
Location ORD mail

Sample No. LA-15437
Entry No. ORD mail
Date 3-13-69

Product E-Meter - Conversions & Aid

Labeling _____
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Tucker L. Burling 906 Westlake L.A. Calif. 90006
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Scientology Foundation Saint Hill Manor East Grinstead Sussex England
(Name and address)

Manufacturer _____
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1-E. meter	Doc

Consulated _____ Value $ 50.00
(Place, number, and date)

Carrier ORD mail
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of England

Examiner's report _____

Action and date Detain! 502(f)(1) Inadequate directions for use

TLS 3/18/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA
COMMODITY CODE 82-4
OPERATION CODE 34
ACTIVITY 40
PROBLEM HOURS
III-14 1/2
NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 228

FD 784 (Rev. July 1967)

Director of District.

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: 605-00	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.)	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA15437
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY / 7. STATE	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01	
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 3 18 79	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1: T14	1: ½	1: Y	1:	1: 5
2:	2:	2:	2:	2:
3:	3:	3:	3:	3:

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
2	a. 166 b.	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES
(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → (Recall No.)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS
- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Science Technician/ Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS
- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS
- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Joyce Hauser
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2723 W Temple Street
Los Angeles, CA 90026

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-15438

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter - Confessional Aid

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 Device Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

EC
DOM

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by EC (225)
Date 3-13-69
Location ORD MAIL

Sample No. LA-15438
Entry No. ORD MAIL
Date 3-13-69

Product E-meter - Confessional A.I.

Labeling _____
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Joyce E HAUSER 2723 West Temple St, L.A. CAL. 90026
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Publications ORG. 17 North East Thistle St. Lane, Edinburgh Scotland
(Name and address)

Manufacturer _____
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1-E meter	DSC

Consulated _____ Value $ 50.00
(Place, number, and date)

Carrier ORD MAIL
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report _____

Action and date Detain! 502(f)(1)
Inadequate Directions for Use

DRS
3/18/69

~~IMPORT PROGRAM DATA~~

COMMODITY CODE 87-9 82-4
OPERATION CODE 34
~~ACTIVITY~~ 440
PROBLEM FH-14 HOURS 12

NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
~~INSPECTOR NO.~~ 228

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

LA

Date 3-18-69
Sample No. LA-15438

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION
1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Div.

Joyce Hauser
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90026

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting *Director or District*

Sample No. LA-15438

Label E-Meter - Confessional Aid

RETURN TO D.P.U.

Consignee Same — *Marks* 1-E Meter

Importer of Record: Joyce Hauser, Los Angeles, California

Shipper Manufacturer Publications Org., Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated)

Sample taken 3-13-69 (Date) 3-18-69 (Date importer notified)

(Quantity and Value) Documentary $50.00

Steamer Ord. Mail (Date of entry) 3-13-69 *Entry No. / I. T. No.*

Mail, Los Angeles (Port) Calif. *Action* DETAINED (Date) 3-18-69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932-141

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: 60S-DO	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.)	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA 15438
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY / 7. STATE	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01	
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 3 18 9	13. COMMODITY CODE: 819
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 4D

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1 THIA	1 1/2	1 Y	1 3	1 5
2	2	2	2	2
3	3	3	3	3

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
2	a. 166 / b.	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → (Recall No.)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

Ø	District Veterinarian
1	Administrative
2	Inspector
3	Chemist
4	Import Inspector
5	Bacteriologist
6	Entomologist
7	Science Technician/ Aide
8	Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
9	Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

1	In Compliance
2	Not Actionable
3	Adverse Findings
4	No Classification made by examining laboratory
5	Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

Ø	No Action
1	Collect Official Samples
2	Reinspect
3	Warning Letter
4	Citation
5	Seizure/Detention
6	Injunction/Prosecution
7	Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
8	Recall
9	Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
&	Other

* U. S. GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE: 1969 — 344-841/4026

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Joyce Hauser
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2723 W Temple Street
Los Angeles, CA 90026

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-15438

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter - Confessional Aid

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 1 Device Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

EC
DOR

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by EC (225)
Date 3-13-69
Location ORD MA.2

Sample No. LA-15438
Entry No. ORD MA.2
Date 3-13-69

Product E-meter - Confessional A.D

Labeling
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Joyce E HAUSER 2723 West Temple St. L.A. CAL. 90026
(Name and address)

Consignee Same
(Name and address)

Shipper Publications ORG. 17 North East THISTLE St. LANE, EDINBURGH SCOTLAND
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	1-E meter	DSC

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $ 50.00

Carrier ORD MA.2
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain! 502(f)(1)
Inadequate Directions for Use

DLS
3/18/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE 87-7 52-4
OPERATION CODE 34
ACTIVITY 410
PROBLEM HOURS
FH-14 1/2

NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS H
INSPECTOR NO. 228

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Director of District.

LA

Date 3-18-69
Sample No. LA-15438

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Div.

Joyce Hauser
2723 West Temple Street
Los Angeles, Calif. 90026

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles 15, California

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-15438

Label E-Meter — Confessional Aid

RETURN TO D.P.U.

Importer of Record: Joyce Hauser, Los Angeles, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 1-E Meter

Shipper Manufacturer Publications Org., Edinburgh, Scotland (Address)

(Quantity and value) Documentary $50.00

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated)

Sample taken 3-13-69 (Date) 3-18-69 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Ord. Mail (Date of entry) *Entry No. I. T. No.*

Mail, Los Angeles, Calif. (Port) *Action* DETAINED (Date) 3-18-69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Att.

FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932.141

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: LOS-DO

2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO *(Sample number, Recall, etc.)*:

3. SAMPLE NUMBER *(Lead number for legal actions)*: LA 15438

4. FIRM NAME:

5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES *(Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams)*: 01

6. CITY:

7. STATE:

8. CENTRAL FILE NO.:

9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA:

10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Scotland

11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES *(Involved in Legal Action)*: 01

12. DATE *(MO) (DAY) (YR)*: 3 18 9

13. COMMODITY CODE: 819

14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE:

15. ACTIVITY: 4D

	16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS R M F L	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1	TH14	1/2	Y	3	5
2					
3					

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION: 2

21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER: a. 166 b.

22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT: a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE: b. SYMBOL:

[1] *Complete all applicable items.*

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → *(Recall No.)*

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Science Technician/ Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

☆ U. S. GOVERNMENT PRINTING OFFICE : 1969—344-841/4026

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: 205-DO

2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.):

3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA 15986

4. FIRM NAME:

5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01

6. CITY:

7. STATE:

8. CENTRAL FILE NO.:

9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA:

10. COUNTY/COUNTRY:

11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01

12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 7 10 9

13. COMMODITY CODE: 824

14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE:

15. ACTIVITY: 40

	16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY FINDINGS (R M F L)	18. CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1	THIN	½	4	5	5
2					
3					

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION: 2

21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER: a. 1114 b.

22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT: a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE: b. SYMBOL:

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry

CODE	DESCRIPTION
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
52	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel
85	Headquarters work (administrative)

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → (Recall No.)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

- Ø District Veterinarian
- 1 Administrative
- 2 Inspector
- 3 Chemist
- 4 Import Inspector
- 5 Bacteriologist
- 6 Entomologist
- 7 Science Technician/ Aide
- 8 Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
- 9 Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

- 1 In Compliance
- 2 Not Actionable
- 3 Adverse Findings
- 4 No Classification made by examining laboratory
- 5 Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

- Ø No Action
- 1 Collect Official Samples
- 2 Reinspect
- 3 Warning Letter
- 4 Citation
- 5 Seizure/Detention
- 6 Injunction/Prosecution
- 7 Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
- 8 Recall
- 9 Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
- & Other

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

[X] FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

[ ] FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Mr. J.I. Williams
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 12030 LaCrosse Avenue
Colton, CA

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 24, 1975

Sample No. LA-15986

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter
(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Baggage 7/9/69 Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 2 meters Product of Scotland

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destrucion. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

LA

Date 7-10-69
Sample No. LA-15986

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Satellite #2 Air Port

Mr. J. I. Williams
12030 LaCrosse Avenue
Compton, California

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles, California 90015

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

Milton Q. Eason
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-15986

Label E-Meters

Importer of Record: Mr. J. I. Williams, Compton, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 2 meters

Shipper Manufacturer Not shown (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated) *Sample taken* 7-9-69 (Date) 7-10-69 (Date importer notified) (Quantity and Value) Documentary $300.00

Steamer Taken from passenger (Carrier) baggage Satellite #2 7-9-69 *Entry No. I. T. No.* #481345 (Port) Los Angeles, Calif. *Action* DETENTION 7-10-69 (Date)

Conditions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended).

FD-773 Att.
FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932-141

EC
DD

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by HEC(157)
Date 7/9/69
Location Satellite # 2 Air Port

Sample No. L 42-15986
Entry No. #481345
Date 7/9/69

Product devices

Labeling labeled in part." E. METERS ***
(Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record MR. J. I. Williams 12030 LA Crosse Ave, Compton California
(Name and address)

Consignee SAMe taken from baggage of passenger
(Name and address)

Shipper
(Name and address)

Manufacturer
(Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	2 meters	Doc Sample

Consulated
(Place, number, and date)

Value $300.00

Carrier
(Steamer, car number, or truck line)

Product of Scotland

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain 502(f)(1)
7/10/69
mfe

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA

COMMODITY CODE 81-2
OPERATION CODE 33
ACTIVITY 40

PROBLEM	HOURS
TH14	2

NO. OF LOTS 1
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 157

Director of District

FD 784 (Rev. July 1957)

Date 7-10-69
Sample No. LA-15986
Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Satellite #2 Air Port

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Mr. J. I. Williams
12030 LaCrosse Avenue
~~Compton, California~~
Colton, Calif.

1521 West Pico Boulevard
Los Angeles, California 90015

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

Milton Q. Eason
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-15986

Label E-Meters

Importer of Record: Mr. J. I. Williams, Compton, California

Consignee Same *Marks* 2 meters

Shipper Manufacturer Not shown (Address)

Cons. invoice (Place) (No.) (Date consulated)

Documentary (Quantity and value) $300.00

Sample taken 7-9-69 (Date) 7=10-69 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Taken from passenger baggage Satellite #2 (Date of entry) 7-9-69

Entry No. I. T. No. #481345- Los Angeles (Port) Calif.

Action DETENTION 7-10-69 (Date)

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Scotland

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended).

FD-773 Att.

FORM FD-777 (Rev. July 1956)

GPO 932-141

DEPARTMENT OF HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
PUBLIC HEALTH SERVICE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

AND

U. S. TREASURY DEPARTMENT
BUREAU OF CUSTOMS
8.49, 18.25, 18.26, C.R.

NOTICE OF REFUSAL OF ADMISSION

☒ FEDERAL FOOD, DRUG AND COSMETIC ACT, Section 801(a)

☐ FEDERAL HAZARDOUS SUBSTANCES ACT, Section 14(a)

To Church of Scientology of Calif.
(Owner or consignee who is under bond)

Address: 2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, CA 90006

Place Los Angeles, CA

Date January 23, 1975

Sample No. LA-16905

Examination of samples has been made and an opportunity for a hearing accorded you under the above designated Act with respect to shipment of E-Meter - Confessional Aid

(Amount and name of article)

Carrier Ord Mail Entry No. and date

Marks and numbers 5 boxes Product of Denmark

It appears that the article is not in compliance with such Act and is subject to refusal of admission because of the following violation(s):

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of Section 502(f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

Notify District Director of Customs, Attn: Outside Division, Room 2046, 300 N. Los Angeles Street, Los Angeles, CA 90012 when and where rejects are ready for destruction. Subject to bond liability for charges in connection with reconditioning.

You are hereby notified that admission of above-described merchandise is refused. This merchandise must be exported under Customs' supervision within 90 days from the date of this notice or within such additional time as the District Director of Customs specifies. Failure to do so may result in destruction of the merchandise as authorized by the statute. *If entered by Mail, this notice requests Customs to return to the U.S. Postal Service the above described articles for return to sender.*

(Signature) John E. Brady
District Director of Customs

Customs District No. 27 Port of Los Angeles, CA

FD FORM 772 (2/70) PREVIOUS EDITION MAY BE USED UNTIL SUPPLY IS EXHAUSTED. GPO 884-741

[illegible] Church of Scientology of Calif., Los Angeles, California

Consignee same *Marks* -----5 boxes

Shipper Manufacturer Spo as Tolbodgade 33 Copenhagen K, Denmark
(Address)

PROGRAM DATA SHEET [1]

1. REPORTING DISTRICT: LOS-DO	
2. SUPPLEMENTAL TO (Sample number, Recall, etc.)	3. SAMPLE NUMBER (Lead number for legal actions): LA16405
4. FIRM NAME	5. NUMBER OF LOTS OR ENTRIES (Imports: Collection of samples, Wharf exams, and Mail Entry exams): 01
6. CITY / 7. STATE	8. CENTRAL FILE NO.
9. JUDICIAL DISTRICT TRAVEL AREA	10. COUNTY/COUNTRY: Denmark
11. NUMBER OF SAMPLES (Involved in Legal Action): 01	
12. DATE (MO) (DAY) (YR): 01 15 79	13. COMMODITY CODE: 824
14. ESTABLISHMENT TYPE	15. ACTIVITY: 40

16. PROBLEM	17. HOURS	18. LABORATORY CLASSIFICATION	19. DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSION
1: THI4	1: 1/2	1: 3	1: 5
2:	2:	2:	2:
3:	3:	3:	3:

20. POSITION CLASSIFICATION	21. EMPLOYEE NUMBER	22. HEADQUARTERS INITIATED ASSIGNMENT	
1	a. 003	a. DOCUMENTARY REFERENCE	b. SYMBOL
	b.		

[1] Complete all applicable items.

OPERATION CODES

(CIRCLE ONLY ONE OPERATION CODE)

CODE	DESCRIPTION
01	Research Project
02	Collaborative Studies
03	Petitions Validation
10	Intensified Drug Inspection
11	Limited Inspection
12	Inspection
13	Special Investigation
14	Special Investigation-Import
15	General Investigation
16	General Investigation-Import
17	Recall Effectiveness Check
18	Recall
19	Complaint Follow-up
21	Wharf Examination
22	Import Record Examination - Formal
23	Import Record Examination - Informal
24	Mail Entry Examination
31	Sample Collection - Official
32	Sample Collection - INV
33	Sample Collection - Import - Formal Entry
34	Sample Collection - Import - Informal Entry
40	Sample Preparation
41	Sample Analysis - Official
42	Sample Analysis - INV
43	Sample Analysis - Import - Formal Entry
44	Sample Analysis - Import - Informal Entry
51	Label Examination - Domestic
(52)	Label Examination - Import
53	Field Examination
61	Warning Letter/Released with Comment
62	Citation
63	Seizure
64	Prosecution
65	Injunction
66	Post-Inspection Letter
69	Meat or Poultry Detention
71	Detention - Formal Entry
72	Detention - Informal Entry
81	Seminars and Work Shops
82	Speeches and Publications
83	Training of Non-FDA Personnel

Complete this item whenever the operation is related to a Recall → (Recall No.)

POSITION CLASSIFICATIONS

Ø	District Veterinarian
1	Administrative
2	Inspector
3	Chemist
4	Import Inspector
5	Bacteriologist
6	Entomologist
7	Science Technician/ Aide
8	Consumer Specialist/ Consultant
9	Inspection Technician

LABORATORY CLASSIFICATIONS

1	In Compliance
2	Not Actionable
3	Adverse Findings
4	No Classification made by examining laboratory
5	Sample reported without laboratory consideration

DISTRICT OFFICE CONCLUSIONS

Ø	No Action
1	Collect Official Samples
2	Reinspect
3	Warning Letter
4	Citation
5	Seizure/Detention
6	Injunction/Prosecution
7	Referred to State, Local, or Other Federal Authorities
8	Recall
9	Inactive, O/B, or not OEI; not referred to State, Local, or other Federal Authorities
&	Other

EC
TSS

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

IMPORT SAMPLE REPORT

Drawn by EC-228
Date 12-11-69
Location ORD mail

Sample No. LA-16905
Entry No. ORD MAIL
Date 12-11-69

Product DEVICE

Labeling E-meter 9000 (Quote pertinent parts)

Importer of record Church of Scientology of Calif. 2005 W. 9th St, L.A. Calif. (Name and address)

Consignee Same (Name and address)

Shipper SPO AS Tolbodgade 33 Copenhagen K, Denmark (Name and address)

Manufacturer (Name and address)

Marks	Amount (Number and size of units each lot)	Sample consisted of (Number and size of subs.; method and number of units sampled)
	5 boxes	Doc

Consulated (Place, number, and date) Value $150.00

Carrier ORD MAIL (Steamer, car number, or truck line) Product of Denmark

Examiner's report

Action and date Detain 1502(F)(1)
Inadequate Directions For use
DVH
12/15/69

IMPORT PROGRAM DATA
COMMODITY CODE 82-4
OPERATION CODE 3.4
ACTIVITY 40
PROBLEM TH-14 HOURS 1/2
NO. OF LOTS 5
POSITION CLASS 4
INSPECTOR NO. 228

Director of District.

FD 784 (Rev. July 1967)

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA GEN. REG. NO. 27

5010-106

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

TO : Food & Drug
Customhouse
Terminal Island, Calif.

DATE: December 8, 1969

FROM : Michael G. Marano
Supv. Import Specialist, U. S. Customs

SUBJECT:

5 Pkgs containing 1 each Confessional Aide

Addressed to: Church of Scientology of California
2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, California 90006

From: SPO AS
Tolbodgade 33
Copenhagen K, Denmark

L.A. 5

Date 1/13/70
Sample No. LA-16905

DEPARTMENT OF
HEALTH, EDUCATION, AND WELFARE
FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION

Port of Los Angeles, Calif.
Mail Division

Church of Scientology of Calif.
2005 W. 9th Street
Los Angeles, California, 90006

NOTICE OF DETENTION AND HEARING

SIR:

Examination of samples or other evidence indicates that the following-described shipment may be in violation of the Federal Food, Drug, and Cosmetic Act as shown below. The merchandise should continue to be held intact pending final decision as to whether it shall be admitted or refused admission.

You have the opportunity to appear at the District office of the Food and Drug Administration at the above address to introduce testimony relative to the admissibility of the article or to file a statement in writing, within 10 days following the above date (Saturdays, Sundays, and holidays not included). The testimony which you may present may include evidence as to the manner in which the article can be brought into compliance with the Act or removed from its scope by rendering it not a food, drug, device, or cosmetic as defined by the Act.

David J. Holliday
Acting Director or District

Sample No. LA-16905

Label Device (E-Meter)

Importer of Record: Church of Scientology of Calif., Los Angeles, California

Consignee same *Marks* -----5 boxes

Shipper Manufacturer Spo as Tolbodgade 33 Copenhagen K, Denmark (Address)

Cons. invoice ----- (Place) ----- (No.) ----- (Date consulated)

(Quantity and value) Documentary $150.00

Sample taken 12/11/69 (Date) 1/13/70 (Date importer notified)

Steamer Ord. Mail 12/11/69 (Date of entry)

Entry No. I. T. No. Mail, Los Angeles (Port)

Action DETAINED 12/15/69

Conclusions: DETAINED

Place of production Denmark

MISBRANDED: Within the meaning of section 502 (f)(1) since its labeling fails to bear adequate directions for use. ("Adequate Directions for Use" means directions under which the layman can use a drug or device safely and the purpose for which it is intended.)

FD-773 Attached.

Church of Scientology – Folder 29E

Document H-211 (b); is a two-page rough draft of proposed letter dated 3/18/71 to John Joseph Matonis, Esq., from Thomas A. Flannery, United States Attorney. The letter consists of comments regarding claimant's stipulations of facts.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-212; is a three-page rough draft memorandum to The General Counsel from the Division of Case Guidance. It contains suggestions to be used for purposes of the meeting of attorneys with the judge.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-214; consists of twelve-pages of hand-written notes regarding conversation with Assistant United States Attorney, regarding progress of litigation.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-215; is a ten-page proposed diposition for an individual with probable answers prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-217; consists of 57 pages of hand-written and type-written attorney's notes and opinions regarding various aspects of litigation.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-218; consists of 22 pages of attorney's hand-written notes regarding specific individuals who may be used as government witnesses including names, addresses, telephone numbers and other identifying characteristics.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b), (5), (6), (7) (C) and (D) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product, (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy; and (3) discloses the identity of a potential witness who is a confidential source.

Document HN-1; undated, consists of five pages (2 copies) listing items and action necessary for pending litigation prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-2; is a six-page (4 copies), undated, proposed affidative for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes attorney work product; and release would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-3; undated, is a six-page (4 copies) proposed affidative for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-4(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-4(b); is a two-page undated personal data report regarding proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes : (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-4 (c); is a six-page, undated, proposed affidative for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-5(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document H-216; consists of five pages of a copy of the document entitled "Stipulations of Fact". It consists of attorney's handwritten notes regarding attorney's comments on proposals.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-5 (b); is a one-page undated personal data report regarding proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-5(c); is a six-page undated proposed offidative for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-6(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-6 (b); is a one-page (2 copies) undated personal data report regarding a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-6(c); is a two-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invaison of personal privacy.

Document HN-7(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-7(b); is a two-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-8(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-8(b); is a two-page undated personal data report regarding a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-8(c); is a three-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-9(a); is a two-page undated personal data report regarding a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-9(b); is a three-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-10(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-10(b); is a three page (2 copies) undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-11(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-11(b); is a two-page undated personal data report regarding a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product; and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-11(c); is a six-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-12(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-12(b); is a one-page (2 copies) undated personal data report regarding a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it constitutes: (1) attorney work product, and (2) a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-12(c) is a six-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-13(a); is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-13(b) is a two-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Document HN-14; is a one-page undated proposed testimony for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-15; undated, consists of five pages of proposed testimony for witnesses prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-16; is a six-page undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privace.

Document HN-17; is a six-page (4 copies) undated proposed affidative for a proposed witness prepared by an attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5), (6) and (7) (C) because it: (1) constitutes attorney work product; and (2) constitutes a clearly unwarranted invasion of personal privacy.

Documents HN-19 and HN-23; are identical. However, only document HN-19, consists of the nine page attachment. This document is a one page memorandum dated 12/13/63, with a nine page attachment, to General Counsel Office, from, Division of Medical Review, Bureau of Medicine, subject; United States, vs. Hubbard E. Meter. This memorandum is a reply to document HN-18 regarding information of proposed witnesses. The attachments found in document HN-19 describes the names, addresses, and qualifications, and summaries of testimony for proposed witnesses.

The one page memorandum is releasable, however, the attachments are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because, it constitutes attorney work product.

N-19

General Counsel Office

December 13, 1963

Division of Medical Review
Bureau of Medicine

Hubbard Guidance Center
Washington, D. C.

United States Versus Hubbard E-Meter
S. No. 40-6937, F.D.C. No. 48405
O.C.C. Memorandum--December 10, 1963

Attached are names, addresses, qualifications, and summaries of testimony of medical experts who have agreed to testify in this case.

Expert witnesses selected cover those medical specialties that were agreed upon in the past. Additional experts can be secured if the Assistant United States Attorney for the District of Columbia so desires.

Bureau of Medicine has not received any response to our request regarding the selection of medical experts, which was: "Should Bureau of Medicine attempt to secure expert witnesses who are nationally known as authorities in their specific specialties in addition to the experts selected from the local area?"

Bureau of Medicine has not received any copies of the labeling and literature involved in this case to be given to the medical experts for their review and study so that they may be more completely informed regarding this case and their testimony.

It is essential that Bureau of Medicine be informed at the earliest possible date of the date set for the trial of this case. It is necessary that this information be passed on to the medical experts at the earliest possible date to allow them sufficient time to arrange their appointment schedules so they can be available when needed.

Bureau of Medicine requests that any arrangements for conferences with the medical experts and the Office of General Counsel and/or Assistant United States District Attorney be made through the Division of Medical Review. It is further requested, in compliance with instructions from the Division of Financial Management, that in the event such conferences are contemplated, the necessary contracts for service be completed and approved prior to the conferences.

cc:
Fi
Attachments: 9

JBDavis:ces

Document HN-20; is a one-page Memorandum of Conference dated 11-14-63 between the following Food and Drug employees: Dr. J. B. Davis, Robert Kennedy, Dr. W. B. Adelman, W. M. Swain, and General Counsel, Joanne Sisk. The memorandum is an attorney work product because it discusses information needed, and arrangements to be made with regard to pending litigation

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) 95) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document HN-22; is a two-page Inter-agency correspondence to Gregory B. Hovendon, Chief, Consumer Affairs Section, Anti-Trust Division, Department of Justice, from Peter Barton Hutt, Assistant General Counsel, Food, Drugs, and Product Safety Division. This correspondence consists of a discussion concerning the enforcement of Judge Gesell's order with regard to the E-Meter.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document P-1; is a two-page rough draft memorandum dated 5/1/73 to the Office of the Assistant Commissioner for Public Affairs from B. T. Loftus, Deputy Director, Office of Compliance. It consists of personal opinions of an FDA employee as to whether the FDA should respond to a letter from a minister of the Church of Scientology of California.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an intra-agency memorandum consisting of opinions.

Document P-2. This document is a one page memorandum of telephone conversation dated 5/19/72, between B.T. Loftus, Deputy Director, Office of Compliance and a former scientologists. This memorandum is a discussion with a potential witness, a former scientologist, concerning personal matters and the FDA employee's personal opinion regarding the individual.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted material in paragraph 4 of this memorandum is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(5), because it constitutes an opinion by the FDA employee regarding this individual. Deletions in paragraph 2 consist of confidential information pertaining to the individual being interviewed. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C). The remaining deleted material in this memorandum is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552(B)(7)(D), because release would disclose the identity of a potential witness who is a confidential source.

P-2

E-Meters

Founding Church of Scientology
Los Angeles, California

MEMORANDUM OF TELEPHONE CONVERSATION

May 19, 1972

BETWEEN: [redacted]

A. F. 41-126 FILE

AFD : B. T. Loftus, Deputy Director
Office of Compliance (BD-301)

1. [redacted] called me at my home at approximately 10:00 PM Friday evening, May 19, 1972. He advised me that he had sent to (South Africa) to whatever Board is investigating Scientology there, a copy of the U.S. District Court's Opinion and Order in the Scientology seizure case in Washington, D. C.

[redacted]

3. I advised [redacted] that I am no longer associated with the handling of court cases involving such matters as the Hubbard E-Meters but that I would advise the appropriate people of his call.

[redacted]

Bernard T. Loftus

cc:

LOS-DO
CM-2 (Mr. Pilot)
BD-300 R/F (Brown)
CA-226

BTLoftus:dc

Document P-3; is a three-page memorandum dated 11/4/71 to Officer of General Counsel to the attention of Mrs. Joanna Sisk, from T. E. Byers, Director, Office of Compliance. It consists of recommendations and discussion of options FDA has considered and wishes considered in determaining whether the decision of the U.S. District Court should be appealed.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it is an inter-agency memorandum containing opinions and recommendations.

Document P-4; is a one-page (2 copies) memorandum to Office of the General Counsel, to the attention of Mrs. Joanne Sisk, from T.E. Byers, Director, Office of Compliance. It is a follow-up to Document P-3, containing similar recommendations and discussion of options.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an inter-agency memorandum containing opinions and recommendations.

Document P-6; is a two-page memorandum dated 10/20/64 to General Counsel from A. P. Rayfield, FDA. This memorandum is an attorney work product in that it is a statement of the Agency's view regarding the minimum satisfactory conditions for the disposal of pending litigation pursuant to a request from the Assistant U. S. Attorney.

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes attorney work product.

Document P-7; is a one-page memorandum dated 12/6/65, to the Bureau of Regulatory Compliance, from W. N. Swain, Division of Case Supervision, BRC. The memorandum concerns the next steps to be taken in litigation and by whom.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an inter-agency memorandum containing an opinion.

A. F. 44-126 FILE

R7

DIVISION OF RADIOLOGICAL COMPLIANCE

December 6, 1965

Division of Case Supervision, BRC

Founding Church of Scientology
Washington DC

A-093 V - E-Meters.

Your memorandum of November 16 asks for an estimate of the state of preparation for trial of the above-referenced case, and as to whether or not primary responsibility might not be placed on Baltimore District.

Based on the discovery procedure results, [redacted]

[redacted] The proposed witnesses to execute the affidavit have been located by the Bureau of Medicine, and affidavits for these witnesses have been prepared in rough substance by the Bureau of Medicine and have further been reviewed and rewritten in this Division to more nearly satisfy the needs of the case.

After some further attention is given these affidavits with General Counsel, they will be prepared in final form in consultation with the experts involved in order to represent their views accurately, and the motion for summary judgment will be filed in accordance with the thoughts of General Counsel. This work will rest on the activities of the Bureau of Medicine and of General Counsel with some assistance which can be given either by this Division or Baltimore District, and we will call on the District for as much of that work as possible.

cc Rad 12/7

W. N. Swain

cc BRC Reading file

WNSwain:mg 12-3-65

Document P-9; is a two page memorandum dated 11/29/68, to Alfred Bernard, Director, Bureau of Regulatory Compliance, from Alvin L. Gottlieb, Deputy Assistant, General Counsel, subject; Scientology. This memorandum concerns the nature and course of certain investigations of certain persons and includes the attorney's advice in charge of litigation in general, and case, in particular.

This document is released with deletions. Deletions found in paragraphs one on page one, and two, and the last half of paragraph four, on page two, contain the opinion of the author of this memorandum in regard to this litigation. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an internal memorandum containing opinions. Deletions found in lines three and four, in paragraph one, on page one, and deletions in sub-paragraph one on page one, contain the names and addresses of specific informants which, if released, would disclose the identity of a confidential source. These portions are exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (D). The deleted material in line six of paragraph one, contains confidential information, which if released, would constitute an unwarranted invasion of personal privacy. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (C). The deleted material in sub-paragraph two, consists of the authors recommended course of action to be taken. This portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (7) (E) because, release would disclose investigative techniques and proceedures.

OPTIONAL FORM NO. 10
MAY 1962 EDITION
GSA FPMR (41 CFR) 101-11.6

UNITED STATES GOVERNMENT

Memorandum

P.9

TO : Mr. Alfred Barnard, Director
Bureau of Regulatory Compliance, ~~Reg~~

DATE: November 29, 1968

FROM : Alvin L. Gottlieb
Deputy Assistant General Counsel
Food, Drug, and Environmental Health Division

SUBJECT: Scientology

AF 41-126

[redacted]

Recently, Mr. Joseph Hannan, Chief, Civil Division, United States Attorney's Office, Washington, D. C., called me to advise that the United States Attorney had received letters from [redacted] about cases of local children who had been hurt or injured by Scientology after they had left [redacted] for Scientology. He called me because of FDA's considerable experience with investigating Scientology in the seizure action which his office tried. He requested that we investigate these cases to see if they have any connection with the D.C. Scientology organization. I requested two things be done:

1. That there be interviews with the [redacted], and that the parents of these children be interviewed to get the facts first hand.

[redacted]

Subsequent to my conversation with Mr. Hannan, Mr. Abe Levine, Office of the General Counsel, Post Office Department, also called me to say they have been requested by the United States Attorney's Office, Washington, D.C. to investigate possible mail fraud violations by Scientology. Mr. Levine asked that we provide whatever information the Food and Drug Administration might have about current practices involving use of the mails. As a result, I requested that we try to have the Districts furnish whatever current letters, leaflets, etc., they might have received concerning Scientology.

Buy U.S. Savings Bonds Regularly on the Payroll Savings Plan

We have some obligation to Mr. Bress, the present United States Attorney for the District of Columbia to conduct some investigation which may involve violations of the Food and Drug law in the District, especially since Mr. Bress personally overruled his Chief Assistant who wanted to drop the E-Meter case in the District. Mr. Bress permitted me to personally present our arguments to him, and decided that the E-Meter would be tried by his office. As you know, we won the case and the Scientology crowd appealed.

The Scientologists are arguing to the United States Court of Appeals for the District of Columbia that the seizure action was improper because it interfered with the religious freedom of Scientology. We had argued that it was not, and the District Court agreed. The Department of Justice is currently prosecuting a case before the Court of Claims in which the local Scientology organization is claiming it is a tax-exempt religious organization; the Department of Justice says it is not. The Commissioner has reported to the Court of Claims that the organization is not entitled to a tax exemption status as a religious organization.

As you know, we are currently knee-deep in two injunction suits in which Scientology organizations are trying to stop detentions of E-Meters.

Document P-10; is a three-page (2 copies) rough draft memorandum, dated 11/22/68, to Director, Baltimore District; from Division of Case Guidance, BRC; subject Request for additional Investigation 4-093V, Hubbard E-Meter. It is a request for possible investigations to be institutes with respect to particular individuals. (Note: memorandum bears the words, "HOLD DON'T ISSUE").

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an inter-agency memorandum which was never issued.

Document P-11; is an undated two-page (2 copies) rough draft interagency correspondence to Henry H. Fowler, Secretary of the Treasury from Herbert L. Ley, Jr., M.D., Commissioner of Food and Drugs. It is a request for possible interagency cooperation. (Note: Memo bears the statement, "HOLD DON'T ISSUE").

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an intra-agency memorandum or letter which was never issued.

Document P-12; is a one-page (2 copies) rough draft of suggested letter addressed to a particular office of the Better Business Bureau from T. E. Byers, FDA. The letter is a request for information. (Note: Draft bears the statement, "HOLD DON'T ISSUE").

This document is exempt in its entirety under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (5) because it constitutes an inter-agency memorandum that has not been released.

Document P-14; is a one-page memorandum dated 11/27/70, to the Baltimore District from, L. M. Baukin, Director, Division of Case Guidance. It consists of arrangements made for a temporary detail of a FDA employee to the Division of Case Guidance.

This document is released with deletions. The deleted portion is exempt under 5 U.S.C. 552 (b) (2) because it relates solely to the internal personnel rules and practices of the Agency.

P-14

November 27, 1970 4-093 V - Hubbard E-Meter

Division of Case Guidance (BD-310)

Temporary Detail of Robert Case to DCG

Founding Church of Scientology
Washington, D.C. (AF 41-126)

BALTIMORE DISTRICT
ATTENTION: M.L. STRAIT
DEPUTY REGIONAL DIRECTOR

FILE

1. This confirms telephonic arrangements made 11-23-70, between your Food and Drug Officer George White and our Mr. Bernard T. Loftus concerning a temporary detail of Food and Drug Officer Robert Case to DCG.

2. The detail will commence Monday morning, November 30, 1970, and will last approximately three weeks. Mr. Case will assist DCG in preparing the exhibits and testimony for the retrial of U.S. vs. various articles of device *** E-Meters, in the U.S. District Court for the District of Columbia.

L.M. Baukin, Director

cc BD-310 Reading file (McGee)

BTLoftus:mg 11-23-70
Findl:mg 11-27-70
R/D init L.M Baukin (DCG)

are not relevant or material to the issues in this case, and that the only issue is whether the withheld documents or groups of documents are exempt from disclosure pursuant to the exemptions of 5 U.S.C. § 552(b).

2. That the documents in question are separately listed and described in Exhibit "A" to Defendant's Answers to Interrogatories Propounded to Defendant, which was filed with this Court the 13th day of April, 1976.

3. The basis of the 5 U.S.C. § 552(b) exemption is set forth in said Exhibit A and included but is not limited to the following subparts of subsection 552(b):

(2); (5); (6); (7)(C); (7)(D); (7)(E)

It is the intention of the defendants to submit a further affidavit in this regard and thereafter file a motion for summary judgment which may obviate the necessity for further pre-trial or trial in this matter.

VII. Exhibits to be offered at the trial, together with a statement of all admissions by and all issues between the parties with respect thereto, are as follows:

List of Plaintiff's Exhibits

No.	Date Marked	Date Admitted	Description
1			Letter dated 3/3/75 Plaintiff to Department of Health, Education and Welfare.
2			Letter dated 3/24/75 Health, Education and Welfare, Food and Drug Administration, to plaintiff.

No.	Date Marked	Date Admitted	Description
3			Letter dated 4/4/75 Health, Education and Welfare, Food and Drug Administration to plaintiff.
4			Letter dated 8/15/75 Plaintiff to Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare.

The parties admit that plaintiff's Exhibits 1-4 are true copies and will not be objected to on the grounds of the best evidence rule or authenticity, but defendant objects to these exhibits on the grounds of relevancy and materiality.

Defendant's Exhibits

Defendants do not believe exhibits will be needed in this case except for:

No.	Date Marked	Date Admitted	Description
A			Defendants Answers to Plaintiff's Interrogatories and Exhibits Thereto filed April 13, 1976.
B			Deposition of William L. Jackson.
C			Deposition of Pamela L. Wojtowicz.
D			Affidavit of William L. Jackson and/or other employees of Food and Drug Administration (said affidavits have not yet been filed with the Court).

The plaintiff has not seen and, therefore, objects to Exhibit D.

VIII. The following issues of law, and no others, remain to be litigated upon the trial:

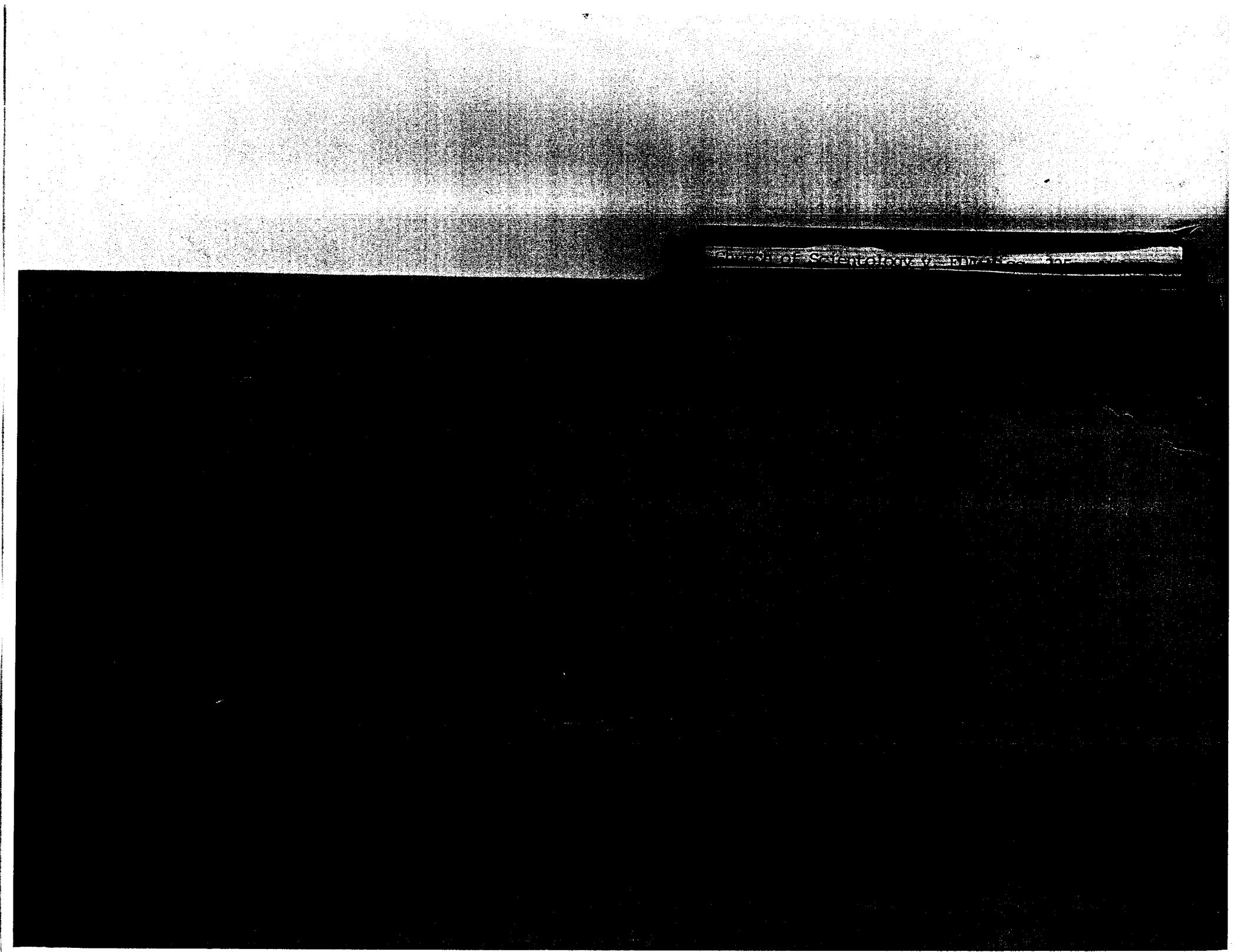
Whether each and every document or any category of documents withheld in part or in their entirety by defendant Food and Drug Administration is exempt from disclosure pursuant to the exemptions of 5 U.S.C. § 552(b).

IX. The plaintiff estimates that the case will require two or three days to try. The defendants estimate 1 1/2 to 2 days to try if the case is not decided by summary judgment. The case is a non-jury case.

X. Plaintiff contends discovery in this action has not yet been completed. Plaintiff has taken the depositions of Pamela F. Wojtowicz and of William Jackson. Plaintiff contends, in order to adequately and completely prepare for trial on the facts and issues presently before this court, further depositions will be necessary. It may be that further discovery may result in additional discovery or may yield exhibits which may be offered at trial or additional witnesses that may be called or may further reduce the number of documents which are the subject matter of this action. It is not unlikely that some problem such as objections or motions will arise with respect to the as yet initiated discovery. If any such problem arises, its resolution will be sought as quickly as possible.

There is no law and motion matter currently pending in this action.

XI. The plaintiff does not intend to offer the testimony of any witnesses by deposition. Defendants may offer the deposition testimony of Mrs. Wojtowicz and Mr. Jackson.



understanding that the Administrative Law Judge will have broad revision power to incorporate changes called for by environmental considerations." (*Id.*)

We chose the latter as the "less disruptive course." It is not impossible in this case for the FPC similarly to re-create the administrative setting that existed during its consideration of the public convenience and necessity certification, and to infuse into its deliberations and eventual statement, the environmental factors that subsequently were developed. In fact, the less consideration it gave to environmental factors in its conditional decision, the more likely it might be that it would give full consideration to the final impact statement when it is issued. If the Commission fails to perform this task adequately, its action of final approval may then be challenged by petitioners. As we held in *Henry*,

> There may be complaint, after the environmental impact statement is prepared, that the FPC has unlawfully ignored or disregarded environmental matters in its § 7 ruling. That will be subject to review when the particular certification orders are entered.

168 U.S.App.D.C. at 149, 513 F.2d at 407.

The decision in *City of Willcox* was "premised on the expectation that the Commission will develop a complete environmental record, considering all relevant alternatives as fully as though no interim curtailment plan had intervened." (185 U.S.App.D.C. ——, 567 F.2d at 416.) It is our understanding that the FPC's Opinion No. 728A in this case, in conditioning final authorization on the Commission's approval of the environmental consequences, retains for the Commission the same degree of freedom expressed in *City of Willcox*. With that assurance, the Commission may proceed in its present docket. The exorbitant monetary cost and postponement of public benefit which would follow from a remand would thus be obviated, at no loss to the statutory concerns of NEPA. The Commission's conditional certification of public convenience and necessity is affirmed.

So ordered.

J. SKELLY WRIGHT, Circuit Judge, concurring in the result:

The only order before this court for review is the Commission's conditional certificate of convenience and necessity withholding final approval of the coal gasification project. Under the circumstances, it would appear that this court is without jurisdiction to review this case because the Commission's order approving the project is not final. *See* 15 U.S.C. § 717r. However, since another panel of this court has denied the Commission's motion to dismiss for lack of jurisdiction, I accept that ruling as the law of the case.

On the merits, I concur in the result reached by the court. In my view, given the special circumstance of this case, *i.e.*, the intervening opinion of this court in *Henry v. FPC*, 168 U.S.App.D.C. 137, 513 F.2d 395 (1975), the Commission may now proceed to comply with its responsibilities under NEPA with respect to the project in suit; any such action taken, of course, may be the subject of further review.

WEST KEYNUMBER SYSTEM

MEAD DATA CENTRAL, INC., Appellant,

v.

UNITED STATES DEPARTMENT OF the AIR FORCE, et al.

No. 75-2218.

United States Court of Appeals, District of Columbia Circuit.

Argued Nov. 18, 1976.

Decided Aug. 30, 1977.

Rehearing and Rehearing en banc denied Nov. 28, 1977.

As Amended Sept. 27, 1977.

An action was brought under the Freedom of Information Act to require the

United States Air Force to disclose documents relating to a licensing agreement between the Air Force and a legal publisher for the Air Force's use of copyrighted material in a computerized legal research system. The United States District Court for the District of Columbia, 402 F.Supp. 460, John Lewis Smith, Jr., J., held that the government had sufficiently demonstrated that the requested documents were exempt from disclosure as intra-agency memoranda and matters of attorney-client privilege, and plaintiff appealed. The Court of Appeals, Tamm, Circuit Judge, held that the trial court's interpretation of the applicable FOIA exemption was impermissibly broad, and that remand was therefore necessary for further proceedings under the narrower constructions outlined on appeal.

Remanded.

McGowan, Circuit Judge, filed dissenting opinion.

1. Records ⇐14

Where government agency seeks to withhold information as exempt from disclosure under Freedom of Information Act, it must provide relatively detailed justification, specifically identifying reasons why particular exemption is relevant and correlating those claims with particular part of withheld documents to which they apply. 5 U.S.C.A. §§ 552, 552(a)(4)(B).

2. Records ⇐14

Objective of requirement that agency provide relatively detailed justification for withholding information is equally applicable to proceedings within the agency, but failure of government agency properly to justify claim of exemption from disclosure, advanced during administrative review of Freedom of Information Act request for documents, is not valid reason for appellate court to reverse judgment of district court that requested information is exempt, where requirement of such detailed justification has been satisfied in district court proceeding. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

3. Records ⇐14

In action for disclosure under Freedom of Information Act, district court is not limited to review of quality of agency decision making; it decides claim of exemption de novo, and agency's opinions carry no more weight than those of any other litigant in adversarial contest before a court. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

4. Records ⇐14

Description of documents withheld by United States Air Force from disclosure under Freedom of Information Act was sufficient to allow entity seeking disclosure to argue effectively against asserted FOIA exemption where source, subject matter, and nature of each document were described separately and where, although not individually stated for each document, it was clear from nature of documents and single exemption asserted which justifications applied to which documents. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

5. Records ⇐14

Though discovery principles were intended to apply to disputes under interagency and intra-agency memoranda exemption in the Freedom of Information Act, discovery rules apply only as rough analogies; while court's decisions in discovery case may rest in part on assessment of particularized need of party seeking discovery, court does not consider needs of requestor in suit under the Act; in addition, different rules may be applied to discovery demand against government, depending on whether government is acting as prosecutor, civil plaintiff, or defendant. 5 U.S.C.A. §§ 552, 552(b)(5).

6. Records ⇐14

Freedom of Information Act's exemption for interagency or intra-agency memoranda or letters which would not be available by law to party other than agency in litigation with the agency encompasses attorney-client privilege. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

7. Records ⇐14

Attorney-client privilege, as encompassed in exemption under Freedom of In-

formation Act for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters, was not unavailable merely because documents might have been exchanged between one attorney and another. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

8. Records ⇐14

Attorney-client privilege such as to exempt documents from disclosure under Freedom of Information Act was not established by mere showing that documents were product of attorney-client relationship; it was also necessary to demonstrate that information was confidential. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

9. Records ⇐14

Attorney-client privilege, advanced by United States Air Force as basis for opposing request for certain documents under Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda or letters, was not made inapplicable, on ground that such documents' confidentiality had been destroyed, by virtue of mere fact that documents may have been circulated among more than one Air Force employee. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

10. Witnesses ⇐199(2)

Where client is an organization, attorney-client privilege extends to those communications between attorneys and all agents or employees of the organization who are authorized to act or speak for it in relation to subject matter of communication.

11. Witnesses ⇐205

Attorney-client privilege is not lost because attorney consults other attorneys about subject matter of communication.

12. Witnesses ⇐205

In federal courts, attorney-client privilege extends to confidential communication from attorney to client, but only when that communication is based on confidential information provided by client.

13. Records ⇐14
Witnesses ⇐198(1)

As applied in federal court, attorney-client privilege includes communications of attorney to client as well as vice versa; scope of attorney-client privilege is similar under exemption of Freedom of Information Act for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters, since such exemption is explicitly intended to encourage free flow of advisory opinions and recommendations within an agency. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

14. Records ⇐14

Claim that documents requested under Freedom of Information Act were exempt from production under exemption encompassing attorney-client privilege was insufficiently documented when government agency did not demonstrate that information on which legal opinions in requested documents were based met requirement that communication be based on confidential information provided by client. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

15. Records ⇐14

Distinction between attorney-client privilege and deliberative process privilege, both encompassed by Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters, is that attorney-client privilege permits nondisclosure of attorney's opinion or advice in order to protect secrecy of underlying facts, while deliberative process privilege directly protects advice and opinions and does not permit nondisclosure of underlying facts unless they would indirectly reveal advice, opinions, and evaluations circulated within agency as part of its decision-making process. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

16. Records ⇐14

To extent that legal opinion prepared by the patents division of the Office of The Judge Advocate General of the Air Force, setting forth background and negotiations with private company and providing legal rationale as to why license from private company for use of copyrighted materials would be necessary, and containing legal conclusions regarding licensing agreements and recommendations as to what course negotiations should take, provided information as to what was offered to company and

what the company offered in return, it did not meet confidentiality test of attorney-client privilege, for purposes of Freedom of Information Act exemption relating to intra-agency memoranda or letters, and thus document was not exempt unless adequate proof of confidentiality was provided or trial court found that some other privilege justified nondisclosure. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

17. Records ⇐14

Document in which patents division of the Office of The Judge Advocate General of the Air Force sought legal advice from litigation division on how best to facilitate ongoing negotiations between Air Force and publisher to obtain use of publisher's copyrighted material was just the kind of communication which attorney-client privilege, encompassed in FOIA exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters, was designed to protect, i. e., information communicated from client to attorney for purpose of obtaining attorney's professional legal opinion. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

18. Records ⇐14

Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters incorporates governmental privilege, developed in discovery cases, to protect documents containing advisory opinions and recommendations reflecting deliberations comprising process by which government policy is formulated. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

19. Records ⇐14

Decision that certain information falls within Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and records should rest fundamentally on conclusion that, unless protected from public disclosure, information of that type would not flow freely in the governmental agency. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

20. Records ⇐14

Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters is intended to protect deliberative process of government and not just deliberative material, and in some circumstances disclosure of even purely factual material may so expose deliberative process within an agency that it must be deemed exempted; likewise, there may be circumstances in which what might easily be labeled "deliberative" rather than "factual" material must be disclosed because it would not reveal the deliberative process within the agency. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

21. Records ⇐14

Discussions among agency personnel about relative merits of various positions which might be adopted in contract negotiations are as much a part of deliberative process as actual recommendations and advice which are agreed upon; as such, they are equally protected from disclosure by Freedom of Information Act exemption pertaining to interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

22. Records ⇐14

To extent that documents requested under Freedom of Information Act reflected views and opinions of United States Air Force staff on state of negotiations between Air Force and publisher relative to Air Force's obtaining of right to use publisher's copyrighted material, concerning both potential problems and available alternatives, they were exempt from disclosure under FOIA exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

23. Records ⇐14

Portions of documents containing accounts of offers made by United States Air Force to publisher for use of publisher's copyrighted material, and counteroffers made by publisher in response, were not exempt from disclosure under Freedom of Information Act as interagency or intra-agency memoranda or letters, if segregable from exempt portions of documents. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

24. Records ⇐14

Document consisting entirely of running summary of offers and counteroffers

made by each side in United States Air Force's negotiations with publishing company to obtain right to use publisher's copyrighted materials was not exempt from production under Freedom of Information Act exemption for interagency and intra-agency memoranda and letters simply because it reflected negotiating positions of the parties which predated final agreement on contract terms; information in such document had already been fully disclosed to at least one party outside Air Force, namely, publisher itself, and disclosure could be prevented only if Air Force could make strong demonstration that withholding of such information was necessary in order to preserve its ability to effectively arrange for contractual agreement. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

25. Records ⇐14

Predecisional materials are not exempt from disclosure under Freedom of Information Act merely because they are predecisional; they must also be part of deliberative process within government agency. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

26. Records ⇐14

Agency cannot meet its statutory burden of justification for withholding materials sought under Freedom of Information Act by conclusory allegations of possible harm, but must show by specific and detailed proof that disclosure would defeat, rather than further, purposes of FOIA. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

27. Records ⇐14

Exemptions to Freedom of Information Act are permissive rather than mandatory, particularly with respect to information that does not raise issues of individual privacy rights, and agency may therefore impose upon itself a more liberal disclosure rule than that required by FOIA. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

28. Administrative Law and Procedure ⇐416

Government agency is bound by its own regulations.

29. Administrative Law and Procedure ⇐413

Government agency's interpretation of its own rule is entitled to presumption of validity.

30. Records ⇐14

Once it is shown that information which government agency seeks to withhold from public disclosure falls within exemption to Freedom of Information Act, FOIA does not apply and Court of Appeals review of agency's decision whether to release it is limited to determining whether agency's action amounts to abuse of discretion. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

31. Records ⇐14

To extent documents were within Freedom of Information Act exemption, United States Air Force did not abuse its discretion, in light of its own regulations in denying disclosure of documents concerning Air Force's negotiations with publishing company for use of publisher's copyrighted material on ground that disclosure would inhibit Air Force personnel from expressing their candid opinions in the future, impair deliberative process in successfully negotiating licensing agreement between Air Force and publisher, and impair free and frank exchange of ideas among Air Force personnel, despite contention that such reasons were vague and speculative and that specific showing of specific injury was required. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

32. Records ⇐14

Focus of Freedom of Information Act is information, not documents, and agency cannot justify withholding entire documents simply by showing that it contains some exempt material; nonexempt portions of document must be disclosed unless they are inextricably intertwined with exempt portions. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b).

33. Records ⇐14

In proceeding to obtain records of United States Air Force under Freedom of Information Act, neither Air Force nor district court sufficiently considered segregability of information in requested documents covered by attorney-client privilege

which was not confidential since it had been disclosed to third party and documents as to which deliberative process privilege had erroneously been extended to include information about offers and counteroffers actually made in negotiation with such third party; remand was necessary to permit Air Force to provide court and requesting party description as to which parts of withheld documents were nonexempt under correct narrower construction of applicable privileges and to either disclose such portions or offer adequate justification for continuing to withhold them. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552(b)(5).

34. Records ⇐14

Government agency's burden under Freedom of Information Act of justifying nondisclosure cannot be shifted to courts by sweeping, generalized claims of exemption for documents submitted for in camera inspection; rather, agencies must be required to provide reasons behind their conclusions in order that they may be challenged by FOIA plaintiffs and reviewed by the courts. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

35. Records ⇐14

In addition to a statement of its reasons for withholding documents requested under Freedom of Information Act on ground that they are exempt from production, government agency should also describe what proportion of information in a document is nonexempt and how that material is dispersed throughout the document; if document itself contains many pages of information and there are logically divisible sections for which proportion and distribution description would differ significantly, it should be described by section rather than as a whole. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

36. Records ⇐14

It is neither consistent with Freedom of Information Act nor a wise use of increasingly burdened judicial resources to rely on in camera review of documents as principal tool for review of segregability disputes; segregability examination by court, if required, will materialize only if and when agency can propose no other recourse, having in mind clearly that Congress has specified disclosure, not secrecy, as the desideratum. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

37. Records ⇐14

If government agency has provided adequate description of documents claimed to be exempt from production under Freedom of Information Act and adequate justification for such exemption, district court need not conduct its own in camera search for segregable nonexempt information unless agency response is vague, its claims too sweeping, or there is reason to suspect bad faith. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

38. Records ⇐14

Without doing their own search for segregable nonexempt information sought under Freedom of Information Act, courts may selectively employ in camera inspection to verify agency's descriptions and provide assurances to FOIA plaintiff, beyond presumption of administrative good faith, that descriptions are accurate and as complete as possible. 5 U.S.C.A. § 552.

Appeal from the United States District Court for the District of Columbia (Civil Action No. 75–0927).

Robert N. Sayler, Washington, D. C., for appellant.

Michael H. Stein, Atty., Dept. of Justice, Washington, D. C., for appellees. Rex E. Lee, Asst. Atty. Gen., Earl J. Silbert, U. S. Atty., Leonard Shaitman, Ronald R. Glancz, and Karen K. Siegel, Attys., Dept. of Justice, Washington, D. C., were on the brief for appellees.

Before DANAHER, Senior Circuit Judge, and McGOWAN and TAMM, Circuit Judges.

Opinion for the court filed by TAMM, Circuit Judge.

Dissenting opinion filed by McGOWAN, Circuit Judge.

TAMM, Circuit Judge:

Mead Data Central, Inc. appeals from a judgment of the United States District

Court for the District of Columbia, 402 F.Supp. 460, holding that seven documents relating to a licensing agreement between the United States Department of the Air Force and West Publishing Co. need not be disclosed under the Freedom of Information Act (FOIA), 5 U.S.C. § 552 (1970 & Supp. V 1975), because they fall within exemption five of the FOIA.[1] While we agree with the district court that the attorney-client privilege and the deliberative process privilege are essential ingredients of exemption five, we find that both the Air Force and the district court applied interpretations of the scope of those privileges that are impermissibly broad, and accordingly remand the case to the district court for further consideration under the narrower constructions set forth in this opinion. We also hold that the Air Force did not adequately justify its claim that there was no non-exempt information which was reasonably segregable, and direct that agency segregability decisions be accompanied by adequate descriptions of the documents' content and articulate the reasons behind the agency's conclusion.

I. BACKGROUND

In early 1975, Mead Data filed a FOIA request with the Air Force seeking disclosure of several categories of documents dealing generally with the Department's "Project FLITE," a computerized legal research system.[2] The Air Force agreed to disclose some of the requested documents, but the Chief of the General Litigation Division of the Office of The Judge Advocate General advised Mead Data by letter that eight of the documents would be withheld. J.A. at 7–8. He provided a very brief description of each document[3] and asserted that "[t]he foregoing are exempt from disclosure under . . . 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(5), as attorney work products or intra-agency memoranda." J.A. at 8. Mead Data appealed this decision to the Office of the Secretary and was informed that, although one of the eight documents would be disclosed,[4] the remaining seven would not. The Air Force characterized three of these seven documents as legal opinions of Air Force attorneys advising their client as to applicable law and recommending courses of action with respect to Project FLITE. The other four were described as internal memoranda prepared by Air Force employees, which reflect the course of negotiations between the Air Force and West Publishing Co. for a licensing agreement to use the copyrighted West key number system and offer recommendations as to negotiating positions.[5] The Air Force claimed that the legal opinions fell within the attorney-client privilege incorporated into exemption five of the FOIA, and that the internal memoranda were also covered by that exemption because their disclosure would adversely affect the decisional process within the Air Force by inhibiting the expression of candid opinions. J.A. at 9–10.

1. Exemption five provides that the FOIA does not apply to:

> inter-agency or intra-agency memorandums or letters which would not be available by law to a party other than an agency in litigation with the agency.

5 U.S.C. § 552(b)(5) (1970).

2. FLITE is an acronym for Federal Legal Information Through Electronics.

3. Three of the documents were characterized as legal opinions, four as memoranda, and one as a letter. The source and recipient of some were identified, and the subject of each was described by either a phrase or a single sentence. For example, the first document was listed as:

> Legal opinion, subject: Release of LITE Materials, 5 Sep. 74, from the Office of The Judge Advocate General, USAF, Litigation Division to the Office of The Judge Advocate General, USAF, Patents Division; reference West Publishing Company.

The third was listed as:

> Memo, undated, subject: West Negotiations.

J.A. at 7.

4. The document disclosed was a letter from one Air Force colonel to another concerning international computer resources. The Air Force continued to assert that it fell within exemption five as an intra-agency memorandum but concluded that since its contents had already been revealed to a senator and his constituent no significant governmental purpose would be served by withholding it. J.A. at 10.

5. Mead Data was given a copy of the final licensing agreement which resulted from these negotiations. J.A. at 10.

Mead Data filed suit in the United States District Court for the District of Columbia seeking an injunction to compel the disclosure of the withheld documents. During the court proceedings the Air Force submitted two affidavits offering more detailed descriptions of the contents of the documents and the bases for nondisclosure. Taken together these affidavits described the seven withheld documents as follows: [6]

1. A legal opinion, addressed to the Patents Division of the Office of The Judge Advocate General of the Air Force and prepared by attorneys in the Litigation Division of the same Office, as to whether copyrighted material which the Air Force converts to machine-readable form would be subject to disclosure under the FOIA. It also reflects an orally communicated opinion of a Justice Department attorney on the same matter and does not contain any factual material.
2. The request from the Patents Division which asked for the legal opinion labeled document 1. It reflects the status of the negotiations with West at the time of the request and asks for legal advice on how best to facilitate the on-going negotiations. It does not represent a final agency position in the negotiations.
3. An undated, unsigned memorandum prepared in the Patents Division which sets forth for Air Force policy makers the offers and counter-offers in the negotiations between West and the Air Force regarding the licensing agreement to permit the Air Force to use copyrighted materials belonging to West. It contains predecisional information about ongoing negotiations.
4. A legal opinion prepared by the Patents Division setting forth the background and negotiations with West and providing a legal rationale as to why a license from West would be necessary. It contains legal conclusions regarding the licensing agreement and recommendations as to what course the negotiations should take.
5. A memorandum to the Chief of the Patents Division from the Office of the Assistant General Counsel of the Department of Defense commenting on the legal conclusions in the opinion labeled document 4. It also sets forth views on justifying to a congressional committee the obtaining of a license for storage and retrieval of copyrighted legal information. It does not contain any information other than legal opinions and conclusions.
6. A handwritten, undated memorandum for the file prepared by a member of the Patents Division regarding a meeting between representatives of the Air Force and West to discuss prospects of the Department obtaining a license to use West's copyrighted materials. It reflects discussions among Air Force personnel regarding West's negotiations and current offers. The discussions regard predecisional views as to what positions the Air Force should consider in the negotiations.
7. A handwritten, undated memorandum prepared by a member of the Patents Division regarding a telephone conversation with another Air Force employee on the staff of LITE [7] regarding the position of the LITE staff as to negotiations with West for a license to use copyrighted

6. The description of the documents given in the text is not an exact quote of the affidavits submitted by the Air Force, but it is a close paraphrase of their language, combined into a single description with duplication deleted. *See* J.A. at 28–33.

Discussion of documents 1, 4 & 5 may be found in the text at pages ——— of 184 U.S.App.D.C., at pages 252–255 of 566 F.2d; of document 3 at pages ——— of 184 U.S. App.D.C., at pages 255–258 of 566 F.2d; and of documents 6 & 7 at pages ——— of 184 U.S.App.D.C., at pages 255–257 of 566 F.2d, *infra*.

7. LITE (Legal Information Through Electronics) was an earlier title for Project FLITE.

materials in the LITE data base. It reflects West's negotiations and current offers, and predecisional views as to what positions the Air Force should consider in the negotiations.

In one of the affidavits the Chief of the General Litigation Division also amplified the reasons for his initial decision to deny disclosure. He stated that there were no factual portions of the documents which could be reasonably segregated, that they were all part of the deliberative process of the Air Force in negotiating a licensing agreement with West, and that disclosure would impair the deliberative process within the Air Force by inhibiting the free and frank exchange of ideas among Air Force personnel. J.A. at 31–32.

The parties filed cross-motions for summary judgment, and following an *in camera* inspection of the seven documents, the district court entered a judgment in favor of the Air Force. The court noted that although the Air Force's initial description of the withheld documents hardly comported with the requirements of *Vaughn v. Rosen*[8] and *Cuneo v. Schlesinger*,[9] the elaborated description contained in the affidavits it had submitted to the court was adequate. On the merits, the court held that documents 1, 4, and 5 fall within the attorney-client privilege of exemption five and that documents 2, 3, 6, and 7 fit squarely within the same exemption because they reflect ongoing developments in a government negotiating process and discuss obstacles, alternatives, and recommendations as the agency progresses toward a final decision. J.A. at 39–41. Finally, the court stated that on the basis of its examination of the documents there is no factual or other non-exempt material which can be segregated and disclosed, and that disclosure of these documents would be harmful to future deliberations and contract negotiations. *Id.* at 41–42.

II. PROCEDURAL REQUIREMENTS

The dispute between the parties in this case over whether the information sought by Mead Data is within exemption five of the FOIA centers basically around the question of how that information ought to be characterized. Mead Data contends that the information is purely factual and that consequently its disclosure would not adversely affect the Air Force's deliberative process. The Air Force argues to the contrary and insists that the documents withheld consist of advisory opinions, recommendations, and other deliberative material that fall squarely within exemption five.

[1] Where there is such a factual dispute over the nature of the information sought in a FOIA suit, the lack of access of the party seeking disclosure undercuts the traditional adversarial theory of judicial dispute resolution. *Vaughn v. Rosen (Vaughn I)*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. 340, 344–45, 484 F.2d 820, 824–25 (1973), *cert. denied*, 415 U.S. 977, 94 S.Ct. 1564, 39 L.Ed.2d 873 (1974). Although *in camera* inspection of the disputed documents may compensate somewhat for this deficiency, it is a far from perfect substitute.[10] Moreover, as this court held in *Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.

8. 157 U.S.App.D.C. 340, 484 F.2d 820 (1973), *cert. denied*, 415 U.S. 977, 94 S.Ct. 1564, 39 L.Ed.2d 873 (1974).

9. 157 U.S.App.D.C. 368, 484 F.2d 1086 (1973), *cert. denied*, 415 U.S. 977, 94 S.Ct. 1564, 39 L.Ed.2d 873 (1974).

10. *In camera* inspection of disputed documents places very burdensome demands on federal trial courts, and it is unreasonable to expect the courts to do as thorough an investigation as would a party interested in forcing disclosure, particularly where the documents involved run to hundreds or thousands of pages. *See Weissman v. CIA*, 179 U.S.App.D.C. 184, at ——, 565 F.2d 692, at 695, n.4 (1977); *Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 345, 484 F.2d at 825. *In camera* inspection also creates problems for appellate review. District court opinions, like the one in this case, are generally stated in conclusory terms, and the disappointed requestor is not in a position to challenge those conclusions or even to assist the appellate court in focusing its inquiry. *Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 345, 484 F.2d at 825. *See generally* Project, *Government Information and the Rights of Citizens*, 73 Mich.L. Rev. 971, 1124–27 (1975); Comment, *In Camera Inspections Under the Freedom of Information Act*, 41 U.Chi.L.Rev. 557, 558–61 (1974).

D.C. at 345, 484 F.2d at 825, the burden which the FOIA specifically places on the Government to show that the information withheld is exempt from disclosure [11] cannot be satisfied by the sweeping and conclusory citation of an exemption plus submission of disputed material for *in camera* inspection. *Id.*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 345–46, 484 F.2d at 825–26. Thus, we require that when an agency seeks to withhold information it must provide a relatively detailed justification, specifically identifying the reasons why a particular exemption is relevant and correlating those claims with the particular part of a withheld document to which they apply. *See Pacific Architects & Engineers, Inc. v. Renegotiation Board*, 164 U.S.App.D.C. 276, 278, 505 F.2d 383, 385 (1974); *Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 346–48, 484 F.2d at 826–28. *See also Schwartz v. IRS*, 167 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 305, 511 F.2d 1303, 1307 (1975).

[2] Mead Data highlights the district court's conclusion that the Air Force's "grudging revelation at the administrative level . . . hardly comports with the procedures outlined in *Vaughn v. Rosen*," J.A. at 37 (emphasis deleted), and argues that the supplemental description provided by the affidavits submitted after suit was filed cannot be considered in our decision as to whether the Department has met its procedural obligations. We agree with Mead Data that the objective of the *Vaughn* requirements, to permit the requesting party to present its case effectively,[12] is equally applicable to proceedings within the agency. We cannot agree, however, that failure to follow those procedures in the administrative review of a FOIA request is a valid reason for an appellate court to reverse the judgment of a district court that the requested information is exempt, where those requirements have been satisfied in the district court proceeding.

[3] In a FOIA action the district court is not limited to review of the quality of agency decision-making. It decides a claim of exemption *de novo*, and the agency's opinions carry no more weight than those of any other litigant in an adversarial contest before a court. We do not excuse the Air Force's failure to provide Mead Data with sufficient detail about the nature of the withheld documents and its exemption claims at the administrative level, but for purposes of this case those inadequacies are irrelevant. We are not reviewing the agency's decision or even the district court's approval of an agency decision. We are reviewing only the district court's independent and *de novo* decision that the information withheld by the Air Force is indeed protected from disclosure by exemption five. If we are to reverse the trial judge, Mead Data must show that either he incorrectly decided that the requested information was exempt [13] or that it was deprived of the opportunity to effectively present its case to the court because of the agency's inadequate description of the information withheld and exemptions claimed.

[4] Considering the elaborated description and justification provided by the Air Force's affidavits, we agree with the district court that the withheld documents were described in sufficient detail to allow Mead Data to argue effectively against the Department's exemption claims. In this respect, the present case is far different from the situation which sparked the remand in *Vaughn II*—broad, sweeping, generalized claims under several exemptions covering voluminous information running many hundreds of pages. *See* 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 345–46, 484 F.2d at 825–26. The documents withheld by the Air Force in this case con-

11. 5 U.S.C. § 552(a)(4)(B) (Supp. V 1975); *EPA v. Mink*, 410 U.S. 73, 93, 93 S.Ct. 827, 35 L.Ed.2d 119 (1973); *Washington Research Project, Inc. v. Department of HEW*, 164 U.S. App.D.C. 169, 175, 504 F.2d 238, 244 (1974), *cert. denied*, 421 U.S. 963, 95 S.Ct. 1951, 44 L.Ed.2d 450 (1975).

12. *See Cuneo v. Schlesinger, supra*, 157 U.S. App.D.C. at 373, 484 F.2d at 1091.

13. In order to show that the district court's decision was incorrect as a substantive matter, Mead must establish that it was either based on an error of law or a factual predicate which is clearly erroneous.

sist of less than 30 pages. The source, subject matter, and nature of each document were described separately, and although not individually stated for each document, it is clear from the nature of the documents and the single exemption asserted which justifications apply to which documents.

III. EXEMPTION FIVE CLAIMS

[5] Exemption five of the FOIA exempts from mandatory disclosure those matters that are "intra-agency memorandums or letters which would not be available by law to a party other than an agency in litigation with the agency." 5 U.S.C. § 552(b)(5) (1970). Although Congress clearly intended to refer the courts to discovery principles for the resolution of exemption five disputes, the situations are not identical,[14] and the Supreme Court has recognized that discovery rules should be applied to FOIA cases only "by way of rough analogies." [15] Accepting this "rough analogy" rule as a guiding principle and bearing in mind that FOIA exemptions should be narrowly construed,[16] we turn to the particular documents at issue.

A. *Legal Opinions*

[6] The district court held that exemption five permitted the Air Force to withhold documents 1, 4, and 5 because they contained information which qualifies for protection under the attorney-client privilege—confidential communications between an attorney and his client relating to a legal matter for which the client has sought professional advice.[17] We agree that the attorney-client privilege has a proper role to play in exemption five cases. The policy objective of that privilege is certainly consistent with the policy objective of the exemption. Exemption five is intended to protect the quality of agency decision-making by preventing the disclosure requirement of the FOIA from cutting off the flow of information to agency decision-makers. Certainly this covers professional advice on legal questions which bears on those decisions. The opinion of even the finest attorney, however, is no better than the information which his client provides. In order to ensure that a client receives the best possible legal advice, based on a full and frank discussion with his attorney, the attorney-client privilege assures him that confidential communications to his attorney will not be disclosed without his consent. We see no reason why this same protection should not be extended to an agency's communications with its attorneys under exemption five.

Other courts have also found that exemption five encompasses the attorney-client privilege. In *NLRB v. Sears, Roebuck & Co.*,[18] although the Supreme Court rested its holding on the narrower privilege for an attorney's work product,[19] which is restricted to material prepared in anticipation of

14. A court's decision in a discovery case may rest in part on an assessment of the particularized need of the party seeking discovery, but in a FOIA suit, the court does not consider the needs of the requestor. *See EPA v. Mink, supra*, 410 U.S. at 86, 93 S.Ct. 827; *Sterling Drug, Inc. v. FTC*, 146 U.S.App.D.C. 237, 243–44, 450 F.2d 698, 704–05 (1971). In addition, different rules may be applied to a discovery demand against the Government depending on whether the Government is acting as prosecutor, civil plaintiff, or defendant. *EPA v. Mink, supra*, 410 U.S. at 86, 93 S.Ct. 827.

15. *EPA v. Mink, supra*, 410 U.S. at 86, 93 S.Ct. 827.

16. *Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 343, 484 F.2d at 823 & n.11. Congress was aware that an overbroad interpretation of exemption five could nearly nullify the disclosure mandate of the FOIA and indicated that it should be applied "as narrowly as consistent with efficient Government operation." S.Rep.No.813, 89th Cong., 1st Sess. 9 (1965); *see* H.R.Rep.No. 1497, 89th Cong., 2d Sess. 10 (1966).

17. *See generally United States v. Pipkins*, 528 F.2d 559, 562 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 426 U.S. 952, 96 S.Ct. 3177, 49 L.Ed.2d 1191 (1976); *In re Grand Jury Proceedings*, 517 F.2d 666, 670 (5th Cir. 1975); *J. P. Foley & Co. v. Vanderbilt*, 65 F.R.D. 523, 526 (S.D.N.Y.1974); *International Business Machines Corp. v. Sperry Rand Corp.*, 44 F.R.D. 10, 12 (D.Del.1968); *NLRB v. Harvey*, 264 F.Supp. 770, 772 (W.D.Va.1966).

18. 421 U.S. 132, 95 S.Ct. 1504, 44 L.Ed.2d 29 (1975).

19. *Id.* at 154–55, 95 S.Ct. 1504. *See also Hickman v. Taylor*, 329 U.S. 495, 67 S.Ct. 385, 91 L.Ed. 451 (1947); *J. H. Rutter Rex Mfg. Co. v.*

litigation, it recognized that the attorney-client privilege is also included in exemption five.[20] *Porter County Chapter of Izaak Walton League of America v. AEC*, 380 F.Supp. 630 (N.D.Ind.1974), held that papers containing legal advice from staff counsel of the Atomic Energy Commission were exempt from disclosure under exemption five, reasoning that the threat of disclosure of the advice they received would "severely impede lawyer-client communications within a governmental agency." *Id.* at 633.

[7–11] The Air Force's description of documents 1, 4, and 5 adequately demonstrates that the information in those documents was communicated to or by an attorney as part of a professional relationship in order to provide the Air Force with advice on the legal ramifications of its actions. To that extent it satisfies most of the necessary conditions for application of the attorney-client privilege.[21] The privilege does not allow the withholding of documents simply because they are the product of an attorney-client relationship, however.[22] It must also be demonstrated that the information is confidential.[23] If the information has been or is later shared with third parties, the privilege does not apply.[24]

[12–15] The description of documents 1 and 5 gives no indication as to the confiden-

NLRB, 473 F.2d 223, 234 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 414 U.S. 822, 94 S.Ct. 120, 38 L.Ed.2d 55 (1973); *In re Natta*, 410 F.2d 187, 191–94 (3rd Cir.), *cert. denied*, 396 U.S. 836, 90 S.Ct. 95, 24 L.Ed.2d 87 (1969).

20. 421 U.S. at 154, 95 S.Ct. 1504. The Court noted that the legislative history of exemption five explicitly provides that it "would include . . . documents which would come within the attorney-client privilege if applied to private parties." S.Rep.No.813, *supra* note 16, at 2.

Although traditionally the attorney-client privilege has rested on the need to foster a relationship of trust and free discussion between a lawyer and a private client, there are decisions which have applied it to deny a discovery request directed toward a government. *Hearn v. Rhay*, 68 F.R.D. 574, 579 (E.D.Wash. 1975); *People v. Glen Arms Estate, Inc.*, 230 Cal.App.2d 841, 41 Cal.Rptr. 303, 310 (1st Dist. 1965); *see* McCormick on Evidence § 88, at 181 & n.34 (E. Cleary ed. 1972); *cf. United States v. Alu*, 246 F.2d 29, 33–34 (2d Cir. 1957) (principle that lawyer should not be witness for his client applicable to government as well as private attorneys).

21. Mead Data argued that the attorney-client privilege cannot be applied to these documents because they were exchanged between one attorney and another. "Attorney" and "client" are not mutually exclusive classes, however, and simply because one is educated or even employed as a lawyer should not debar him from seeking professional legal counsel with the assurance that his communications will not be subject to disclosure without his assent. *See Burlington Industries v. Exxon Corp.*, 65 F.R.D. 26, 37 (D.Md.1974); *cf.* note 24, *infra* (cases cited for proposition that privilege is not lost because client's attorney consults other attorneys about subject matter of the communication).

22. *See United States v. Pipkins*, *supra*, 528 F.2d at 562–63; *United States v. Silverman*, 430 F.2d 106, 121–22 (2d Cir. 1970), *cert. denied*, 402 U.S. 953, 91 S.Ct. 1619, 29 L.Ed.2d 123 (1971).

23. *United States v. McDonald*, 313 F.2d 832 (2d Cir. 1963); *In re Grand Jury Subpoena Duces Tecum*, 391 F.Supp. 1029, 1033 (S.D.N.Y.1975); *Doe v. A Corp.*, 330 F.Supp. 1352, 1355 (S.D.N.Y.1971), *aff'd sub nom., Hall v. A Corp.*, 453 F.2d 1375 (2d Cir. 1972).

24. *See United States v. Simpson*, 154 U.S.App.D.C. 350, 352, 475 F.2d 934, 936 (D.C. Cir.), *cert. denied*, 414 U.S. 873, 94 S.Ct. 140, 38 L.Ed.2d 91 (1973); *United States v. Tellier*, 255 F.2d 441, 447 (2d Cir.), *cert. denied*, 358 U.S. 821, 79 S.Ct. 33, 3 L.Ed.2d 62 (1958); *Cafritz v. Koslow*, 83 U.S.App.D.C. 212, 167 F.2d 749, 751 (1948). The fact that the communication at issue in this case may have been circulated among more than one employee of the Air Force does not necessarily destroy their confidentiality, however. Where the client is an organization, the privilege extends to those communications between attorneys and all agents or employees of the organization who are authorized to act or speak for the organization in relation to the subject matter of the communication. *Natta v. Hogan*, 392 F.2d 686, 692 (10th Cir. 1968); *Hearn v. Rhay*, *supra*, 68 F.R.D. at 579; *Garrison v. General Motors Corp.*, 213 F.Supp. 515 (S.D.Cal.1963); *Philadelphia v. Westinghouse Elec. Corp.*, 210 F.Supp. 483 (E.D.Pa.1962). *But see Harper & Row Publishers, Inc. v. Decker*, 423 F.2d 487, 491–92 (7th Cir. 1970), *aff'd per curiam by equally divided court*, 400 U.S. 348, 91 S.Ct. 479, 27 L.Ed.2d 433 (1971) (privilege applies so long as subject of employee's communication was performance of duties of his employment). *See generally* Note, *Attorney-Client Privilege for Corporate Clients: The Control Group Test*,

tiality of the information on which they are based. It simply states the subject, source, and recipient of the legal opinion rendered. In the federal courts the attorney-client privilege does extend to a confidential communication from an attorney to a client,[25] but only if that communication is based on confidential information provided by the client.[26] The Air Force has not shown that the information on which the legal opinions in documents 1 and 5 were based meets this confidentiality requirement,[27] and since the FOIA places the burden on the Government to prove the applicability of a claimed privilege, the court could not assume that it was confidential. We therefore reverse the district court's judgment that documents 1 and 5 are covered by the attorney-client privilege component of exemption five. On remand, the court should order disclosure of these documents unless the Air Force demonstrates either that the attorney-client privilege does apply to these documents because the information on which they are based was supplied by the Air Force with the expectation of secrecy and was not known by or disclosed to any third party, or that they fall within exemption five for some other reason.[28]

84 Harv.L.Rev. 424 (1970). Moreover, the privilege is not lost because an attorney consults other attorneys about the subject matter of the communication. *New York Underwriters Ins. Co. v. Union Construction Co.*, 285 F.Supp. 868 (D.Kan.1968); *United States v. United Shoe Machinery Corp.*, 89 F.Supp. 357, 360 (D.Mass. 1950).

25. *United States v. Osborn*, 409 F.Supp. 406, 409 (D.Ore.1975). It has been argued that the policy objective of the attorney-client privilege to encourage frank and full disclosure of the realities of a client's situation to his attorney, might still be achieved if the privilege were narrowly construed to apply only to communications of the client and not the advice and opinions provided by his attorney. *See* McCormick on Evidence, *supra* note 20, at 182. As applied in the federal courts, however, the privilege has consistently included communications of the attorney to the client as well as vice versa. *See, e. g., Garner v. Wolfinbarger*, 430 F.2d 1093, 1096 n.7 (5th Cir. 1970), *cert. denied*, 401 U.S. 974, 91 S.Ct. 1191, 28 L.Ed.2d 323 (1971); *Schwimmer v. United States*, 232 F.2d 855, 863 (8th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 352 U.S. 833, 77 S.Ct. 48, 1 L.Ed.2d 52 (1956); *8 in 1 Pet Products, Inc. v. Swift & Co.*, 218 F.Supp. 253 (S.D.N.Y.1963); *United States v. United Shoe Machinery Corp., supra*; 8 Wigmore on Evidence § 2320 (McNaughton rev. 1961). When the discovery privilege is transposed to the FOIA context there is even more reason to adopt the wider scope, since exemption five is explicitly intended to encourage the free flow of advisory opinions and recommendations within an agency.

26. *Community Savings & Loan Ass'n v. Federal Home Loan Bank Bd.*, 63 F.R.D. 378, 382 (E.D.Wis.1975).

27. The descriptions of documents 1 and 5 themselves say nothing about the source of the information on which the opinions set forth in those documents were based. The description of document 2, however, does provide at least an indirect indication of the information base for that document. The Air Force describes document 2 as the request which asked for the legal opinion given in document 1 and states that this request reflects the status of negotiations between West Publishing Co. and the Air Force at the time of the request. It appears reasonable to infer that at least part of the factual predicate for the opinion in document 1 was an account of the course of negotiations between West and the Air Force. Nevertheless, this inference does nothing to support the Air Force's claim of privilege, for, as we explain with respect to the similar factual basis of document 4, it is far more likely that this information was not confidential than that it was. *See* notes 29–31 *infra* and accompanying text.

The only indication of the information base for document 5 is that it is in part a comment on the legal opinion given in document 1 and must be based to that extent on the facts described in document 4. Of course, since we find that the description of the factual basis of document 4 is insufficient to support the claim of privilege for document 4, it is equally unavailing to the claim for document 5.

28. With respect to documents containing legal opinions and advice, there is no doubt a great deal of overlap between the attorney-client privilege component of exemption five and its deliberative process privilege component. The distinction between the two is that the attorney-client privilege permits nondisclosure of an attorney's opinion or advice in order to protect the secrecy of the underlying facts, while the deliberative process privilege directly protects advice and opinions and does not permit the nondisclosure of underlying facts unless they would indirectly reveal the advice, opinions, and evaluations circulated within the agency as part of its decision-making process. On remand the district court may well conclude that, although these documents are not exempt by the attorney-client privilege, they are nonethe-

[16] The description of document 4 does offer some indication of the facts on which the legal opinion provided therein was based. It states that the document sets forth the background and negotiations with West Publishing Co. Far from supporting an inference that document 4 meets the confidentiality requirement of the attorney-client privilege, this cryptic description shows that at least part of its information base was not confidential. To the extent that it provides information as to what was offered to West Publishing Co. and what West offered in return, it does not meet the confidentiality test of the attorney-client privilege since that information is also known by West itself.[29] Furthermore, the background facts provided could easily be information which is not restricted to the Air Force personnel directly responsible for the negotiations and therefore not confidential for purposes of this privilege.[30] Therefore, we must also reverse the district court's judgment that document 4 is exempt from disclosure because of the attorney-client privilege, and direct that on remand this document be ordered disclosed unless adequate proof of confidentiality is provided or the court finds that some other privilege justifies nondisclosure.[31]

B. *Internal Memoranda*

[17] The district court decided that the remaining documents, documents 2, 3, 6, and 7,[32] fit squarely within exemption five

less still free from mandatory disclosure under the deliberative process privilege. Such a result will be more than a mere switch in rationales without substantive impact. If these documents are exempt only because of the deliberative process privilege, the district court must require the Air Force to describe the factual content of the documents and disclose it or provide an adequate justification for concluding that it is not segregable from the exempt portions of the documents. *See* Part V. *infra*.

Our dissenting brother structures his concern relative to the attorney-client privilege in sound generalities which unfortunately disregard the basic fact that this case arises under the Freedom of Information Act. The documents under discussion constitute but a small part of substantial exchanges of correspondence involving a potential licensing agreement between a government agency and a private business enterprise. The court's problems in this particular case grow out of its need to reconcile one of the enumerated exemptions enacted to protect important interests in confidentiality with the overall congressional intent of ensuring comprehensive public access to government records.

While the attorney-client privilege retains its essential vitality within our prevailing jurisprudence, as in this case there are bound to be situations when the items to which it may apply by "rough analogy" must be evaluated in relation to the laws governing such privileges and the general precept that the FOIA's exemptions are to be narrowly construed. In situations such as now confront us, courts must objectively weigh the merits and requirements of each contention, evaluate the contentions of the parties in light of *all* applicable law, and rule in accord with the dominant interest of either confidentiality or public access. This is, we submit, precisely what the court has done in this case. It has found that, at least on the present record, portions of the documents in dispute may lie outside the properly defined scope of the attorney-client privilege and consequently is remanding the case to the district court for further proceedings necessary to a proper resolution of this issue.

29. *See United States v. Osborn*, *supra*, 409 F.Supp. at 410; *In re Langswager*, 392 F.Supp. 783, 786 (N.D.Ill.1975); *cf. Himmelfarb v. United States*, 175 F.2d 924, 939 (9th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 338 U.S. 860, 70 S.Ct. 103, 94 L.Ed. 527 (1949); *In re Grand Jury Subpoena*, 406 F.Supp. 381 (S.D.N.Y.1975); *United States v. Mitchell*, 372 F.Supp. 1239, 1245 & n.4 (S.D.N.Y.1973).

30. *See generally* Note, *Attorney-Client Privilege for Corporate Clients: The Control Group Test*, 84 Harv.L.Rev. 424 (1970).

31. *See* note 28 *supra*.

32. Document 2 is a request from the Air Force's Patents Division for the legal advice of the Litigation Division. Although the district court did not consider the application of the attorney-client privilege to this document, we note that it is just the kind of communication which the privilege is designed to protect—information communicated from a client to an attorney for the purpose of obtaining the attorney's professional legal opinion. Indeed, the reason that an attorney's opinions and advice are privileged is to prevent an indirect disclosure of what the client disclosed to him when requesting counsel. *See* McCormick on Evidence, *supra* note 20, at 183 & nn.49–50; 8 Wigmore on Evidence, *supra* note 25, § 2320. Of course a claim of attorney-client privilege for the document would also have to meet the confidentiality requirement. *See* notes 22–31 *supra* and accompanying text.

si[illegible] "each document reflects ongoing developments in a Government negotiating process" as documents wherein "[a]dvice, obstacles, alternatives, and recommendations are weighed and balanced."

[18] It generally has been accepted that exemption five incorporates the governmental privilege, developed in discovery cases,[33] to protect documents containing advisory opinions and recommendations or reflecting deliberations comprising the process by which government policy is formulated.[34] Under this facet of exemption five, the courts have required disclosure of essentially factual material but allowed agencies to withhold documents which reveal their deliberative or policy-making processes.[35] The Supreme Court approved this approach in *EPA v. Mink*[36] and found it consistent with the discussion of a "factual—deliberative" distinction in the legislative history of exemption five.[37]

[19] Congress adopted exemption five in recognition of the merits of arguments from the executive branch that the quality of administrative decision-making would be seriously undermined if agencies were forced to "operate in a fishbowl" because the full and frank exchange of ideas on legal or policy matters would be impossible.[38] A decision that certain information falls within exemption five should therefore rest fundamentally on the conclusion that, unless protected from public disclosure, information of that type would not flow freely within the agency.[39]

[20] Many exemption five disputes may be able to be decided by application of the simple test that factual material must be disclosed but advisory material, containing opinions and recommendations, may be withheld. The test offers a quick, clear, and predictable rule of decision, but courts must be careful not to become victims of their own semantics. Exemption five is intended to protect the deliberative process of government and not just deliberative material. *Montrose Chemical Corp. v. Train*, 160 U.S.App.D.C. 270, 275–278, 491 F.2d 63, 68–71 (1974). Perhaps in the great majority of cases that purpose is well served by focusing on the nature of the information sought. In some circumstances, however, the disclosure of even purely factual material may so expose the deliberative process within an agency that it must be deemed exempted by section 552(b)(5).[40] *See Brockway v. Department of the Air Force*, 518 F.2d 1184, 1194 (8th Cir. 1975); *Montrose Chemical Corp., supra; Amway*

33. *See Freeman v. Seligson*, 132 U.S.App.D.C. 56, 69, 405 F.2d 1326, 1339 (1968); *Carl Zeiss Stiftung v. V.E.B. Carl Zeiss, Jena*, 40 F.R.D. 318, 323–25 (D.D.C.1966), *aff'd per curiam sub nom. Carl Zeiss, Jena v. Clark*, 128 U.S.App. D.C. 10, 384 F.2d 979, *cert. denied*, 389 U.S. 952, 88 S.Ct. 334, 19 L.Ed.2d 361 (1967); *Kaiser Aluminum & Chem. Corp. v. United States*, 157 F.Supp. 939, 945–46, 141 Ct.Cl. 38 (1958).

34. *See Brockway v. Department of Air Force*, 518 F.2d 1184, 1191 (8th Cir. 1975); *National Courier Ass'n v. Board of Governors of Federal Reserve System*, 170 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 314, 516 F.2d 1229, 1242 (1975).

35. *See Schwartz v. IRS*, 167 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 303, 511 F.2d 1303, 1305 (1975); *Ethyl Corp. v. EPA*, 478 F.2d 47, 49–51 (4th Cir. 1973); *Soucie v. David*, 145 U.S.App.D.C. 144, 154–55, 448 F.2d 1067, 1077–78 (1971).

36. 410 U.S. at 89–91, 93 S.Ct. 827.

37. *Id.* at 89–90, 93 S.Ct. 827.

38. *See* S.Rep.No.813, *supra* note 16, at 9; H.R. Rep.No.1497, *supra* note 16, at 10. *See generally* Katz, *Games Bureaucrats Play—Hide and Seek Under the Freedom of Information Act*, 48 Tex.L.Rev. 1261, 1272–77 (1970); Comment, *The Freedom of Information Act and Its Internal Memoranda Exemption: Time for a Practical Approach*, 27 Sw.L.J. 806 (1973).

39. *See* Comment, *The Freedom of Information Act and the Exemption for Intra-Agency Memoranda*, 86 Harv.L.Rev. 1047, 1057 (1973).

40. There may also be circumstances in which what might easily be labeled "deliberative" rather than "factual" material must be disclosed because it would not reveal the deliberative process within the agency: *See, e. g., Vaughn v. Rosen (Vaughn II)*, 173 U.S.App. D.C. 187, 196, 523 F.2d 1136, 1145 (1975) (Civil Service Commission's evaluation of other federal agencies' personnel management programs not exempt); *Moore-McCormack Lines, Inc. v. I.T.O. Corp.*, 508 F.2d 945, 948 (4th Cir. 1974) (records of inferences drawn by agency investigator not exempt).

Corp. v. FTC, 1976–1 Trade Cas. ¶ 60,798, at 68,445 (D.D.C.1976); *Mobil Oil Corp. v. FTC*, 406 F.Supp. 305, 315 (S.D.N.Y.1976). *See also Kent Corp. v. NLRB*, 530 F.2d 612, 620 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 429 U.S. 920, 97 S.Ct. 316, 50 L.Ed.2d 287 (1976).

[21–23] Mead Data argues that documents 6 and 7 are "reportorial and factual in nature rather than policy deliberative," Brief for Appellant at 21, because they only provide summaries of discussions among Air Force staff relating to the negotiating positions of the Department and West Publishing Co. and do not affirmatively make recommendations or offer opinions. Discussions among agency personnel about the relative merits of various positions which might be adopted in contract negotiations are as much a part of the deliberative process as the actual recommendations and advice which are agreed upon. As such they are equally protected from disclosure by exemption five. *See Ash Grove Cement Co. v. FTC*, 171 U.S.App.D.C. 285, 286, 519 F.2d 934, 935 (1975). It would exalt form over substance to exempt documents in which staff recommend certain action or offer their opinions on given issues but require disclosure of documents which only "report" what those recommendations and opinions are. The evaluations, opinions, and recommendations reported in documents 6 and 7 are the raw materials which went into the decision of the Air Force to contract with West Publishing Co. on certain terms. This is not a case like *Schwartz v. IRS*[41] or *Sterling Drug Inc. v. FTC*[42] where an agency is attempting to invoke exemption five to protect the private transmittal of binding agency opinions and interpretations. The policy of promoting the free flow of ideas within an agency by guaranteeing protection from disclosure is therefore fully applicable to this information, and we hold that to the extent documents 6 and 7 reflect the views and opinions of Air Force staff on the state of negotiations between the Air Force and West Publishing—the potential problems and available alternatives—they are exempt from disclosure under the FOIA by section 552(b)(5).[43]

[24, 25] Document 3 consists entirely of a running summary of the offers and counter-offers made by each side in the Air Force's negotiations with West Publishing Co. The Air Force insists that this information is exempt simply because it reflects negotiating positions of the parties which predate the final agreement on the contract terms. The district court apparently accepted this proposition, for in holding that documents 2, 3, 6, and 7 fit "squarely" within exemption five, it reasoned that "[e]ach document reflects ongoing developments in a Government negotiating process." J. A. at 40. We find this to be an entirely too broad reading of exemption five. Predecisional materials are not exempt merely because they are predecisional; they must also be a part of the deliberative process within a government agency. *Vaughn v. Rosen (Vaughn II)*, 173 U.S.App. D.C. 187, 195, 523 F.2d 1136, 1144 (1975). The documents in this case which would reveal the Air Force's internal self-evaluation of its contract negotiations, including discussion of the merits of past efforts, alternatives currently available, and recommendations as to future strategy, fall clearly within this test. Information about the "deliberative" or negotiating process outside an agency, between itself and an outside party, does not. Moreover, neither of the policy objectives which exemption five is designed to serve—avoiding premature disclosure of agency decisions and encouraging the free exchange of ideas among administrative personnel—is relevant to a claim of secrecy for a proceeding between

41. 167 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 511 F.2d 1303 (1975).

42. 146 U.S.App.D.C. 237, 450 F.2d 698 (1971).

43. The Air Force's description of documents 6 and 7 indicates that they may also contain accounts of the offers which were actually made to West Publishing Co. by the Air Force and the counter-offers West made in response. This part of those documents should be treated the same as the similar information in document 3. On the current record it does not qualify for exemption, and, if segregable, it must be disclosed.

since "each document reflects ongoing developments in a Government negotiating process" as documents wherein "[a]dvice, obstacles, alternatives, and recommendations are weighed and balanced."

[18] It generally has been accepted that exemption five incorporates the governmental privilege, developed in discovery cases,[33] to protect documents containing advisory opinions and recommendations or reflecting deliberations comprising the process by which government policy is formulated.[34] Under this facet of exemption five, the courts have required disclosure of essentially factual material but allowed agencies to withhold documents which reveal their deliberative or policy-making processes.[35] The Supreme Court approved this approach in *EPA v. Mink*[36] and found it consistent with the discussion of a "factual—deliberative" distinction in the legislative history of exemption five.[37]

[19] Congress adopted exemption five in recognition of the merits of arguments from the executive branch that the quality of administrative decision-making would be seriously undermined if agencies were forced to "operate in a fishbowl" because the full and frank exchange of ideas on legal or policy matters would be impossible.[38] A decision that certain information falls within exemption five should therefore rest fundamentally on the conclusion that, unless protected from public disclosure, information of that type would not flow freely within the agency.[39]

[20] Many exemption five disputes may be able to be decided by application of the simple test that factual material must be disclosed but advisory material, containing opinions and recommendations, may be withheld. The test offers a quick, clear, and predictable rule of decision, but courts must be careful not to become victims of their own semantics. Exemption five is intended to protect the deliberative process of government and not just deliberative material. *Montrose Chemical Corp. v. Train*, 160 U.S.App.D.C. 270, 275–278, 491 F.2d 63, 68–71 (1974). Perhaps in the great majority of cases that purpose is well served by focusing on the nature of the information sought. In some circumstances, however, the disclosure of even purely factual material may so expose the deliberative process within an agency that it must be deemed exempted by section 552(b)(5).[40] *See Brockway v. Department of the Air Force*, 518 F.2d 1184, 1194 (8th Cir. 1975); *Montrose Chemical Corp., supra; Amway*

33. *See Freeman v. Seligson*, 132 U.S.App.D.C. 56, 69, 405 F.2d 1326, 1339 (1968); *Carl Zeiss Stiftung v. V.E.B. Carl Zeiss, Jena*, 40 F.R.D. 318, 323–25 (D.D.C.1966), *aff'd per curiam sub nom. Carl Zeiss, Jena v. Clark*, 128 U.S.App. D.C. 10, 384 F.2d 979, *cert. denied*, 389 U.S. 952, 88 S.Ct. 334, 19 L.Ed.2d 361 (1967); *Kaiser Aluminum & Chem. Corp. v. United States*, 157 F.Supp. 939, 945–46, 141 Ct.Cl. 38 (1958).

34. *See Brockway v. Department of Air Force*, 518 F.2d 1184, 1191 (8th Cir. 1975); *National Courier Ass'n v. Board of Governors of Federal Reserve System*, 170 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 314, 516 F.2d 1229, 1242 (1975).

35. *See Schwartz v. IRS*, 167 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 303, 511 F.2d 1303, 1305 (1975); *Ethyl Corp. v. EPA*, 478 F.2d 47, 49–51 (4th Cir. 1973); *Soucie v. David*, 145 U.S.App.D.C. 144, 154–55, 448 F.2d 1067, 1077–78 (1971).

36. 410 U.S. at 89–91, 93 S.Ct. 827.

37. *Id.* at 89–90, 93 S.Ct. 827.

38. *See* S.Rep.No.813, *supra* note 16, at 9; H.R. Rep.No.1497, *supra* note 16, at 10. *See generally* Katz, *Games Bureaucrats Play—Hide and Seek Under the Freedom of Information Act*, 48 Tex.L.Rev. 1261, 1272–77 (1970); Comment, *The Freedom of Information Act and Its Internal Memoranda Exemption: Time for a Practical Approach*, 27 Sw.L.J. 806 (1973).

39. *See* Comment, *The Freedom of Information Act and the Exemption for Intra-Agency Memoranda*, 86 Harv.L.Rev. 1047, 1057 (1973).

40. There may also be circumstances in which what might easily be labeled "deliberative" rather than "factual" material must be disclosed because it would not reveal the deliberative process within the agency. *See, e. g., Vaughn v. Rosen (Vaughn II)*, 173 U.S.App. D.C. 187, 196, 523 F.2d 1136, 1145 (1975) (Civil Service Commission's evaluation of other federal agencies' personnel management programs not exempt); *Moore-McCormack Lines, Inc. v. I.T.O. Corp.*, 508 F.2d 945, 948 (4th Cir. 1974) (records of inferences drawn by agency investigator not exempt).

Corp. v. FTC, 1976–1 Trade Cas. ¶ 60,798, at 68,445 (D.D.C.1976); *Mobil Oil Corp. v. FTC*, 406 F.Supp. 305, 315 (S.D.N.Y.1976). *See also Kent Corp. v. NLRB*, 530 F.2d 612, 620 (5th Cir.), *cert. denied*, 429 U.S. 920, 97 S.Ct. 316, 50 L.Ed.2d 287 (1976).

[21–23] Mead Data argues that documents 6 and 7 are "reportorial and factual in nature rather than policy deliberative," Brief for Appellant at 21, because they only provide summaries of discussions among Air Force staff relating to the negotiating positions of the Department and West Publishing Co. and do not affirmatively make recommendations or offer opinions. Discussions among agency personnel about the relative merits of various positions which might be adopted in contract negotiations are as much a part of the deliberative process as the actual recommendations and advice which are agreed upon. As such they are equally protected from disclosure by exemption five. *See Ash Grove Cement Co. v. FTC*, 171 U.S.App.D.C. 285, 286, 519 F.2d 934, 935 (1975). It would exalt form over substance to exempt documents in which staff recommend certain action or offer their opinions on given issues but require disclosure of documents which only "report" what those recommendations and opinions are. The evaluations, opinions, and recommendations reported in documents 6 and 7 are the raw materials which went into the decision of the Air Force to contract with West Publishing Co. on certain terms. This is not a case like *Schwartz v. IRS*[41] or *Sterling Drug Inc. v. FTC*[42] where an agency is attempting to invoke exemption five to protect the private transmittal of binding agency opinions and interpretations. The policy of promoting the free flow of ideas within an agency by guaranteeing protection from disclosure is therefore fully applicable to this information, and we hold that to the extent documents 6 and 7 reflect the views and opinions of Air Force staff on the state of negotiations between the Air Force and West Publishing—the potential problems and available alternatives—they are exempt from disclosure under the FOIA by section 552(b)(5).[43]

[24, 25] Document 3 consists entirely of a running summary of the offers and counter-offers made by each side in the Air Force's negotiations with West Publishing Co. The Air Force insists that this information is exempt simply because it reflects negotiating positions of the parties which predate the final agreement on the contract terms. The district court apparently accepted this proposition, for in holding that documents 2, 3, 6, and 7 fit "squarely" within exemption five, it reasoned that "[e]ach document reflects ongoing developments in a Government negotiating process." J. A. at 40. We find this to be an entirely too broad reading of exemption five. Predecisional materials are not exempt merely because they are predecisional; they must also be a part of the deliberative process within a government agency. *Vaughn v. Rosen (Vaughn II)*, 173 U.S.App. D.C. 187, 195, 523 F.2d 1136, 1144 (1975). The documents in this case which would reveal the Air Force's internal self-evaluation of its contract negotiations, including discussion of the merits of past efforts, alternatives currently available, and recommendations as to future strategy, fall clearly within this test. Information about the "deliberative" or negotiating process outside an agency, between itself and an outside party, does not. Moreover, neither of the policy objectives which exemption five is designed to serve—avoiding premature disclosure of agency decisions and encouraging the free exchange of ideas among administrative personnel—is relevant to a claim of secrecy for a proceeding between

41. 167 U.S.App.D.C. 301, 511 F.2d 1303 (1975).

42. 146 U.S.App.D.C. 237, 450 F.2d 698 (1971).

43. The Air Force's description of documents 6 and 7 indicates that they may also contain accounts of the offers which were actually made to West Publishing Co. by the Air Force and the counter-offers West made in response. This part of those documents should be treated the same as the similar information in document 3. On the current record it does not qualify for exemption, and, if segregable, it must be disclosed.

an agency and an outside party. All of the information as to what the Air Force offered West Publishing, initially and in response to West's counter-offers, has already been fully disclosed to at least one party outside the Department—West itself—and the Department has no control over further disclosure.

[26] Perhaps it could be shown that the threat of disclosure of negotiation proceedings would so inhibit private parties from dealing with the Government that agencies must be permitted to withhold such information in order to preserve their ability to effectively arrange for contractual agreements. *Cf. Brockway, supra*, 518 F.2d at 1193; *Machin v. Zuckert*, 114 U.S.App.D.C. 335, 316 F.2d 336, *cert. denied*, 375 U.S. 896, 84 S.Ct. 172, 11 L.Ed.2d 124 (1963). Arguments that the disclosure mandated by the FOIA would seriously hamper the performance of an agency's other duties have not fared well in the courts, however.[44] An agency cannot meet its statutory burden of justification by conclusory allegations of possible harm. It must show by specific and detailed proof that disclosure would defeat, rather than further, the purposes of the FOIA. *See Brockway, supra*, 518 F.2d at 1194.

Whatever might be shown with respect to the harm caused by disclosure of the offers and counter-offers made during negotiation of a government contract, the justification claimed by the Air Force in this case is far from sufficient. Unless far more compelling reasons are brought forth on remand and supported by adequately detailed proof, the district court will have no option but to compel disclosure of document 3.

IV. AIR FORCE REGULATIONS

[27–29] Since the exemptions to the FOIA are permissive rather than mandatory, particularly with respect to information that does not raise issues of individual privacy rights, an agency may impose upon itself a more liberal disclosure rule than that required by the FOIA.[45] The Air Force has done just that by providing by regulation that even though a requested document or portion thereof falls within an exemption, it should nonetheless be disclosed "unless it is also determined that a significant and legitimate Government purpose would be served by exercising the exemption." 32 C.F.R. § 806.23 (1976). In view of the well-established principle that an agency is bound by its own regulations,[46] we must determine whether the Air Force has demonstrated such a purpose for withholding the documents at issue in this case.[47]

In both its initial reply to Mead Data's request and notification of the result of Mead Data's administrative appeal, the Air Force indicated that it would not disclose the information requested because to do so "would inhibit Air Force personnel from expressing their candid opinions in the future," J. A. at 8, "and adversely affect the decisional process within the Air Force." *Id.* at 10. In his affidavit, filed in the district court, the Chief of the Air Force's General Litigation Division reiterated that he had denied disclosure because it "would

44. *See Hawkes v. IRS*, 507 F.2d 481, 484 (6th Cir. 1974).

45. *See Westinghouse Elec. Corp. v. Schlesinger*, 542 F.2d 1190, 1197 (4th Cir. 1976), *cert. denied*, 431 U.S. 924, 97 S.Ct. 2199, 53 L.Ed.2d 239 (1977); *Charles River Park "A", Inc. v. Department of HUD*, 171 U.S.App.D.C. 286, 292, 519 F.2d 935, 941 (1975); *Moore-McCormack, Inc. v. I.T.O. Corp., supra*, 508 F.2d at 950; S.Rep.No.93–854, 93d Cong., 2d Sess. 6 (1974); K. Davis, Administrative Law Treatise § 3A.5 (Supp.1970); Note, *Developments Under the Freedom of Information Act—1974*, 1975 Duke L.J. 416, 430–31.

46. *Morton v. Ruiz*, 415 U.S. 199, 235, 94 S.Ct. 1055, 39 L.Ed.2d 270 (1974); *Service v. Dulles*, 354 U.S. 363, 77 S.Ct. 1152, 1 L.Ed.2d 1403 (1957); *GSA v. Benson*, 415 F.2d 878, 880 (9th Cir. 1969).

47. We also bear in mind the principle that an agency's interpretation of its own rule is entitled to a presumption of validity. *See* K. Davis, Administrative Law Treatise § 30.12 (1958); *cf. Griggs v. Duke Power Co.*, 401 U.S. 424, 433–34, 91 S.Ct. 849, 28 L.Ed.2d 158 (1971); *Contractors Ass'n v. Secretary of Labor*, 442 F.2d 159, 175 (3d Cir.), *cert. denied*, 404 U.S. 854, 92 S.Ct. 98, 30 L.Ed.2d 95 (1971).

impair the deliberative process in successfully negotiating a licensing agreement between the Air Force and West Publishing Company . . . by impairing the free and frank exchange of ideas among Air Force personnel." *Id.* at 31–32.

[30] Mead Data argues that these reasons are too vague and speculative and that only a specific showing of the specific injury that would result from disclosure of each document would satisfy the regulation's requirement. Certainly, as we have reaffirmed above, an agency must show by detailed and specific justification that information it seeks to withhold from public disclosure falls within one of the exemptions to the FOIA. Once that is shown, however, the FOIA "does not apply," [48] and our review of the agency's decision whether to release it, nonetheless, is limited to determining whether the agency's action amounts to an abuse of discretion. *Charles River Park "A", Inc. v. Department of HUD*, 171 U.S.App.D.C. 286, 294, 519 F.2d 935, 943 (1975).

The exemptions from the mandatory disclosure requirement of the FOIA are both narrowly drafted and narrowly construed in order to counterbalance the self-protective instincts of the bureaucracy which, like any organization, would prefer to operate under the relatively comforting gaze of only its own members rather than the more revealing "sunlight" of public scrutiny. Where there is a balance to be struck, Congress and the courts have stacked the scales in favor of disclosure and against exemption. Exempt material represents only that small subset of government records for which Congress has determined that an absolute and generalized disclosure rule would do more harm than good and therefore has left the decision to the agencies to be made on a case-by-case basis. Since the public's right of access to government information is already well protected by the breadth of the disclosure requirement of the FOIA and since the agency's discretion is already confined to a narrow class of information, there is less need for exacting court scrutiny of an agency's decision not to disclose exempt material. Of course, we must require the Air Force to meet the standard it has set for itself, but in doing so we should not be quick to interpret the Department's regulation in derogation of the discretion which the FOIA has left to it.

[31] The reasons which the Air Force initially provided, and later amplified, for its decision to deny disclosure are completely consistent with the policy objectives of exemption five and are clearly applicable to the type of information described in its communications to Mead Data and the district court. Mead Data does not contend that these were not in fact the concerns which prompted the Air Force's action. It simply attacks the merits of the Air Force's conclusion that they provide a significant and legitimate reason to withhold exempt material. We cannot say, in light of the record before us, that the Air Force abused its discretion in reaching that conclusion.

V. SEGREGABILITY

Although the attorney-client privilege or the privilege protecting the deliberative process within agencies may apply to some of the material in the documents which the Air Force has withheld from Mead Data, it appears that these documents also contain information which is not exempt. The Air Force's description of the documents allegedly exempt under the attorney-client privilege indicates that they contain information which does not meet the confidentiality requirement of that privilege,[49] and the description of the documents withheld under the deliberative process privilege indicates that they contain information about

48. 5 U.S.C. § 552(b) (1970); *see NLRB v. Sears, Roebuck & Co.*, 421 U.S. 132, 147–48, 95 S.Ct. 1504, 44 L.Ed.2d 29 (1975); *Charles River Park "A", Inc. v. Dep't of HUD*, *supra*, 519 F.2d at 942.

49. *See* notes 28–31 *supra* and accompanying text.

deliberations with a non-governmental party outside the agency.[50]

[32] The focus of the FOIA is information, not documents, and an agency cannot justify withholding an entire document simply by showing that it contains some exempt material. It has long been a rule in this Circuit that non-exempt portions of a document must be disclosed unless they are inextricably intertwined with exempt portions.[51] In 1974, Congress expressly incorporated that requirement into the FOIA,[52] which now states that "[a]ny reasonably segregable portion of a record shall be provided . . . after deletion of the portions which are exempt." 5 U.S.C. § 552(b) (Supp. V 1975).[53]

[33] The Air Force did not address the segregability issue in its administrative responses to Mead Data. In an affidavit submitted to the district court it stated, however, that there "were no factual portions . . . which could be reasonably segregated." J. A. at 31. No supporting justification was offered for this conclusion, but the Air Force argues that its accuracy has been assured in this case because the district court reached the same decision after its *in camera* inspection of the documents. Both the decision of the Air Force and the district court, however, rest on overly broad interpretations of the attorney-client and deliberative process privileges. Neither considered the segregability of information in the documents covered by the attorney-client privilege which was not confidential since it had also been disclosed to West Publishing Co. Similarly, both the Department and the court erroneously extended the deliberative process privilege beyond the deliberative process within the agency to also include information about what offers and counter-offers were actually made in the negotiations with West.

It seems quite likely that this non-exempt material can be disclosed without compromising the secrecy of whatever exempt information remains. On remand, the Air Force should provide, to the court and Mead Data, a description of which parts of the withheld documents are non-exempt under the narrower construction of the applicable privileges given in this opinion, and either disclose them or offer adequate justification for continuing to withhold them.

[34] We recognize that the question of segregability is completely dependent on the actual content of the documents themselves and that the requesting party is helpless to counter agency claims that there is no non-exempt and reasonably segregable material within a withheld document. It is no adequate answer to say that the courts are free to review the agency's conclusion after a full *in camera* inspection of the documents. Adding another layer of secret decision-making may increase the statistical chance of disclosure, and indeed, a judge is free of the self-interest in secrecy that might color an administrative official's decision. Nonetheless, *in camera* decisions in such situations are still essentially *ex parte* and unaided by the benefits of adversarial proceedings which buttress the validity of judicial decisions. As we have emphasized, the FOIA places the burden of justifying nondisclosure on the agency seeking to withhold information, and this burden cannot be shifted to the courts by sweeping, generalized claims of exemption for documents submitted for *in camera* inspection. *See Vaughn I, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 345–46, 484 F.2d at 825–26.

50. *See* notes 43–44 *supra* and accompanying text.

51. *See, e. g., Washington Research Project, Inc. v. Department of HEW, supra*, 164 U.S.App. D.C. at 180, 504 F.2d at 249; *Soucie v. David, supra*, 145 U.S.App.D.C. at 154–55, 448 F.2d at 1077–78; *Bristol-Myers v. FTC*, 138 U.S.App. D.C. 22, 26, 424 F.2d 935, 939, *cert. denied*, 400 U.S. 824, 91 S.Ct. 46, 27 L.Ed.2d 52 (1970). The Supreme Court has also held that agencies must show that withheld documents contain "no separable factual information." *EPA v. Mink, supra*, 410 U.S. at 93, 93 S.Ct. 827, 35 L.Ed.2d 119.

52. Pub.L.No.93–502, § 2, 88 Stat. 1561 (1974).

53. The Air Force's own regulations require that "[i]f only a portion of the record is determined to be exempt, the rest of the record must be disclosed." 32 C.F.R. § 806.23 (1976); *see id.* § 806.25.

Thus if the Air Force decides to continue in its claim that the non-exempt material in these documents is not reasonably segregable after reconsideration pursuant to the remand of this case, it must provide a more detailed justification than the conclusory statements it has offered to date. We recognize that this requirement presents problems for the agency since, as noted above, segregability depends entirely on what information is in a document and how it is presented. Of course agencies should not be forced to provide such a detailed justification that would itself compromise the secret nature of potentially exempt information. Nevertheless, unless the segregability provision of the FOIA is to be nothing more than a precatory precept, agencies must be required to provide the reasons behind their conclusions in order that they may be challenged by FOIA plaintiffs and reviewed by the courts.

[35] In addition to a statement of its reasons, an agency should also describe what proportion of the information in a document is non-exempt and how that material is dispersed throughout the document.[54] Armed with such a description, both litigants and judges will be better positioned to test the validity of the agency's claim that the non-exempt material is not segregable. For example, if only ten percent of the material is non-exempt and it is interspersed line-by-line throughout the document, an agency claim that it is not reasonably segregable because the cost of line-by-line analysis would be high and the result would be an essentially meaningless set of words and phrases might be accepted.[55] On the other extreme, if a large proportion of the information in a document is non-exempt, and it is distributed in logically related groupings, the courts should require a high standard of proof for an agency claim that the burden of separation justifies nondisclosure or that disclosure of the non-exempt material would indirectly reveal the exempt information. Of course it is the cases in between these extremes which, no doubt, will more frequently present themselves to the courts and provide the true test for the procedures we have suggested. We therefore urge that they not be viewed as a thaumaturgic formula, but as a potentially useful approach, to be tried and improved by experience, as the courts struggle to strike a balance between the unavoidably conflicting values implicated by the segregability requirement of the FOIA. *See Cuneo v. Schlesinger, supra*, 157 U.S.App.D.C. at 375, 484 F.2d at 1093 (Bazelon, C. J., concurring).

Certainly these procedures add significantly to the resource costs an agency must bear if it chooses not to disclosure material it has in good faith decided is exempt. Those burdens may be avoided at the option of the agency, however, by immediate disclosure. Congress has encouraged the agencies to disclose exempt material for which there is no compelling reason for withholding,[56] and an agency's own balancing of the resource costs of justifying nondisclosure against the value of secrecy may provide a rough estimate of how compelling is its reason for withholding.

[36–38] Requiring a detailed justification for an agency decision that non-exempt material is not segregable will not only cause the agency to reflect on the need for secrecy and improve the adversarial posi-

54. If a document itself contains many pages of information, and there are logically divisible sections for which the proportion and distribution description would differ significantly, it should be described by section rather than as a whole.

55. Since the focus of the FOIA is information, not documents as a whole, and not simply words which the Government has written down, it should be legitimate to consider the information content of the non-exempt material which a FOIA plaintiff seeks to have segregated and disclosed. This does not mean that a court should approve an agency withholding because of the court's low estimate of the value to the requestor of the information withheld. It does mean that a court may decline to order an agency to commit significant time and resources to the separation of disjointed words, phrases, or even sentences which taken separately or together have minimal or no information content.

56. S.Rep.No.93–854, *supra* note 45, at 6.

tion of FOIA plaintiffs, but it will also enable the courts to conduct their review on an open record and avoid routine reliance on *in camera* inspection. It is neither consistent with the FOIA nor a wise use of increasingly burdened judicial resources [57] to rely on *in camera* review of documents as the principal tool for review of segregability disputes. *See Vaughn I, supra*, 484 F.2d at 825–26. In *Weissman v. CIA*, we held that neither the legislative history of the statutory segregability requirement nor the court decisions it endorsed require the courts to conduct an *in camera* line-by-line analysis of withheld documents whenever a FOIA plaintiff claims that there may be non-exempt material which was reasonably segregable but not disclosed.[58] 184 U.S. App.D.C. ——, at ————, 565 F.2d 692, at 697–698 (1977). If an agency has provided the description and justification suggested by this opinion, a district court need not conduct its own *in camera* search for segregable non-exempt information unless the agency response is vague, its claims too sweeping, or there is a reason to suspect bad faith.[59] *Id.* at ——, 565 F.2d at 698.

VI. CONCLUSION

The district court's judgment that exemption five of the FOIA permits the Air Force to withhold all of the material in the seven documents at issue in this case rests on an impermissibly broad interpretation of the attorney-client privilege and the deliberative process privilege. We therefore remand the case for further proceedings under the narrower constructions outlined

57. *See* S.Rep.No.95–117, 95th Cong., 1st Sess. 8–9 (1977); Burger, 1977 *Report to the American Bar Association*, 63 A.B.A. Journal 504 (1977); McGowan, *Congress and the Courts*, 62 A.B.A. Journal 1588 (1976).

58. We fully recognize the inherent difficulty which arises in these situations. However, the Supreme Court has helped us with its treatment in III, A, (i) in *NLRB v. Sears, Roebuck & Co.*, 421 U.S. 132, 150–54, 95 S.Ct. 1504, 44 L.Ed.2d 29 (1975). We are not alone as we confess a certain degree of mystification even as we seek the specificity a particular problem may require. The late Mr. Justice Clark had even concluded that an occasion may arise when a district judge should designate a special master to examine documents and evaluate an agency's contention that exemption must be afforded. *See Irons v. Gottschalk*, 179 U.S. App.D.C. 37, 42, 548 F.2d 992, 997 (1976). We repeat what we have said, *supra*, that a segregability examination by the court, if required, will materialize only if and when the agency can propose no other recourse having in mind clearly that Congress has specified disclosure, not secrecy, as the desideratum.

59. Without doing their own search for segregable non-exempt information, the courts could selectively employ *in camera* inspection to verify the agency's descriptions and provide assurances, beyond a presumption of administrative good faith, to FOIA plaintiffs that the descriptions are accurate and as complete as possible. *See Ash Grove Cement Co. v. FTC*, 167 U.S. App.D.C. 249, 252, 511 F.2d 815, 818 (1975). If an agency knows that the court may compare the actual content of a court-selected random sample of withheld documents with the description provided to the public, it is less likely to provide inaccurate or inadequate descriptions. This procedure would at least provide a mechanism for ensuring that the public record on the issue of segregability is as complete as possible and would avoid establishing the courts as additional layers of essentially secret decision-making.

Even limited-purpose *in camera* inspection may not be necessary to decide every segregability issue. In *Weissman v. CIA*, we held that the district court did not abuse its discretion in refusing to verify agency claims "[w]here it is clear from the record that an agency has not exempted whole documents merely because they contain some exempt material." 184 U.S. App.D.C. ——, at ——, 565 F.2d 692, at 698 (1977). We detailed the facts in the record that supported our holding as follows:

> The CIA dealt with the instant request in a conscientious manner. It disclosed much material, it released additional material as the result of an administrative appeal, and it came forward with newly discovered documents as located. Agency documents have been released to plaintiff-appellant on four separate occasions. The Agency submitted affidavits summarizing each document, or portion of a document withheld, and indicated the rationale for each claimed exemption. It filed an indexed description of all material withheld and supported the withholding by explicit affidavits.

Id. at ——, 565 F.2d at 698. In similar situations or where there are other compelling reasons not to doubt full administrative compliance with the segregability requirement of the FOIA, the choice whether to conduct *in camera* inspection should be left to the discretion of the district courts.

above and direct that the segregability inquiry be augmented by a more detailed justification of the Air Force's decision, accompanied by an indication of the proportion of the material which is non-exempt and how it is distributed throughout the documents.

Remanded.

McGOWAN, Circuit Judge, dissenting:

Since I find no significant fault with the District Court's disposition of this case, I would affirm the judgment under review. The record shows that the Air Force took seriously the FOIA request and voluntarily supplied a very substantial amount of the information requested. In the District Court proceeding, it also provided what seemed to the district judge—and now seems to me—detailed and informative descriptions of the nature and content of the seven documents in issue, which strongly suggest the availability of the claimed exemption. The district judge took the additional precaution, expressly envisaged by the statute, of examining those documents *in camera*. Under these circumstances I do not think this court on appellate review is warranted in questioning the result reached unless it plainly appears that he was proceeding on some erroneous legal assumptions—and none are visable to me. Though I am in essential agreement with the views expressed in the District Court's memorandum and order, I venture a comment on certain portions of the panel's opinion.[1]

First, with respect to the attorney-client privilege, I have grave doubts about some of the assumptions which seem to form the foundation of the majority's position. The majority apparently believes that, because West was privy to the course of contract negotiations between itself and the Air Force, the attorney-client privilege cannot apply to legal opinions rendered by Air Force legal officers to the service's contracting and other supervisory personnel. As I understand it, the logic proceeds as follows:

a) Only *confidential* communications can be covered by the attorney-client privilege.

1. The District Court may have erred if it assumed that, in order to justify a refusal to release particular documents, the Air Force was obligated to show that "their disclosure would in fact be harmful to future deliberations and contract negotiations." Recently, the Supreme Court had occasion to discuss FOIA's fifth exemption in *NLRB v. Sears, Roebuck & Co.*, 421 U.S. 132, 95 S.Ct. 1504, 44 L.Ed.2d 29 (1975). In the course of its opinion, the Court cited with approval Justice Reed's comments on privileged government documents in *Kaiser Aluminum & Chemical Corp. v. United States*, 157 F.Supp. 939, 141 Ct.Cl. 38 (1958).

> So far as the disclosure of confidential intra-agency advisory opinions is concerned, we conclude that they belong to that class of governmental documents that are privileged from inspection as against public interest but not absolutely. It is necessary therefore to consider the circumstances around the demand for this document in order to determine whether or not its production is injurious to the consultative functions of government that the privilege of non-disclosure protects.

At 946 (footnote omitted).

Of course, the Court of Claims opinion in which these remarks appeared was written long before the passage of FOIA. In quoting Justice Reed's statement, the Supreme Court did not focus on the question of whether an individualized showing of potential harm to future government deliberations is a prerequisite to successful invocation of FOIA's fifth exemption. Arguably at least, by its enactment of the fifth exemption, Congress intended to make such a particularized showing unnecessary. The exemption may create a statutory presumption (whether conclusive or rebuttable we do not, and need not, say on this record) to the effect that disclosure of nondiscoverable intra-agency memoranda will harm internal government consultation and decision-making. If this interpretation is correct, it would render superfluous the District Court's specific finding that release of the documents here at issue would harm future government contract negotiations.

In this case, as the majority has indicated, the Air Force's own regulations provide that even records exempt from mandatory disclosure will be released unless it is "determined that a significant and legitimate Government purpose would be served by exercising the exemption." 32 C.F.R. § 806.23 (1976). The Air Force found that such a purpose would be served by a refusal to disclose the seven documents sought by appellant. Like the majority, I cannot say that this finding constituted an abuse of discretion. And, given its views on the likelihood of future harm, the District Court surely would have ruled similarly, if it had addressed the question in precisely this form.

b) Legal opinions rendered by counsel on the basis of information provided by a client can be privileged only if disclosure would tend to reveal the underlying information, and that information was provided in confidence.

c) West knew the details of its contract negotiations with the Air Force.

d) Therefore, the information provided to Air Force counsel was not confidential, and the resulting legal opinions are not privileged.

Adoption of this position would go a long way toward eliminating the attorney-client privilege altogether. In the vast majority of cases, attorney-client discussions concern the client's dealings or relationship with one or more third parties. The mere fact that those third parties are aware of the factual details of their interaction with the client cannot automatically defeat a claim of confidentiality asserted in connection with the client's recounting of that interaction to his attorney. If it could, legal opinions based in part on a client's version of prior negotiations with third parties would always be outside the scope of the privilege.

I think the majority errs in assigning such crucial importance to West's knowledge in this case. The key point is not whether West is familiar with the course of negotiations between the parties, but whether the Air Force's communication with its legal counsel was confidential, *i. e.*, whether the Air Force legitimately expected that its summary of past events to its counsel would remain undisclosed. I do not see why it should not have had that expectation. There is no indication that West or any other third person was privy to the communications between the Air Force and its attorneys. There is no indication that the Air Force publicized, intended to publicize, or expected its attorneys to publicize the substance of those communications to anyone outside the service. That West was aware of some of the facts reported to the Air Force lawyers seems to me largely irrelevant.

Secondly, I think the majority has taken an unnecessarily restrictive view of what constitutes the deliberative process. The opinion states that documents revealing "internal self-evaluation" of contract negotiations would be comprehended within the deliberative process privilege, but information about the actual progress of negotiations with a third party would not. This distinction seems to be untenable. Even a bare recitation of the offers and counter-offers between West and the Air Force cannot help but reflect internal agency decisions and negotiation strategy. Offers made in the course of contract negotiations do not inevitably represent final agency decisions, simply by virtue of the fact that such offers were made to private parties during the bargaining process. The preferable view, I think, is that final action occurs only when the agency definitively determines whether or not to enter into a contract. It is entirely possible, for example, that a particular contract offer was made to West in the full expectation that it would in all likelihood be refused, but would nevertheless lay the groundwork for a later, and substantially altered, proposal.

Finally, though I have no quarrel with the more detailed reporting on segregability which the majority would require from agencies generally, in this case I believe the majority has identified for segregation and disclosure certain matters which need not be segregated and disclosed. To the extent the court's opinion underestimates the coverage of the attorney-client and deliberative process privileges, it correspondingly overestimates the amount of non-exempt material in the seven contested documents which must be separated and released.

WEST KEYNUMBER SYSTEM

Exemption 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C)

Document No.	Date	Description
A-1	undated	Attorney work product (7 pages)
A-2	undated	Handwritten notes (1 page)
A-3	9/21/70	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation between the following Food and Drug employees: Mr. Will Swain, Mr. B.T. Loftus, Mr. Robert W. Case (1 page)
A-4	2/6/63	Internal memo (2 pages) To: Director, Baltimore District From: John C. Bullard Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
A-5	2/5/63	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director, Baltimore District From: Inspector, Wendell O. Brown Norfolk Inspection Station Subject: Hubbard E-Meter 4093-V, FDC 48405
A-6	1/30/63	Memorandum for the File (2pages) Author: George B. Tilrow, Inspector Baltimore District
A-7	2/20/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Director, Philadelphia District From: Inspector, W. Remle Grove Subject: Hubbard E-Meter 4093V FDC 48405 DRM/F memo 2/4/63
A-8	11/13/70	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation (2 pages) between a complainant and Mr. Raymond L. Sweeney, Food and Drug Officer, Buffalo District REF: Scientology of Washington, D.C.
A-9	12/9/64	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Division of Case Supervision Attn: Mr. Will Swain From: George D. Tilroe, supervisory inspector, Baltimore District Subject: Founding Church of Scientology
A-10	9/13/63	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation (1 page) between the following FDA employees: Arnold N. Morton, Seattle District; G. Wallace Rynerson, Seattle District, A.M. Welch, Division of Regulatory Management

A-11	7/23/64	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Philadelphia District From: Inspector Elmer w. Greve Subj: DCS: BRC/Philadelphia, letter 5/22/64 4093V, E-meter, FDC 48495
A-12	11/22/68	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Director, Baltimore District From: Michael D. Kennedy, Inspector Baltimore District Subj: Special Investigation - Scientology
A-13(a)	1/7/69	Internal memorandum (1 page - 2 copies) To: Chief Inspector From: M.J. Ryan, Compliance Branch Subj: 004-093V, Scientology
A-13(b)	1/22/69	Internal memorandum (4 pages with 3 copies of Form FD 461 authorization for medical records disclosure attached) To: Director Baltimore District From: Michael D. Kennedy, Inspector, Baltimore District Subj: 004-093V, Scientology
A-14	1/31/68	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Director Baltimore District Office From: William C. Drury, Inspector Baltimore District Office Subj: An individual's name
A-15	11/18/66	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director Denver District From: Inspector D.C. Scherninger Inspector John B. Powell Subj: Sample No. 4093V, Hubbard E-Meter
A-16	11/23/66	Internal memorandum (2 pages)(2 copies) To: Director, Baltimore District From: S. Elsbree, Norfolk Resident Subj: Specific individual name (reference Food and Drug officer Ryan/Norfolk telephone request 11/15/66
A-18	2/4/63	Internal memorandum (13 pages) To: Director Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: 4093V, Hubbard E-Meter

A-19	2/12/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: Hubbard E-Meter 4093V
A-20	2/12/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages with 2 of police report attached) To: Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
A-21	2/14/63	Complainant's Affidavit (3 pages)
A-22	2/15/63	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director, Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: 4-093V, Hubbard E-Meter
A-23	2/25/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Director, Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: 4-093V, Hubbard E-Meter FDC 48405
A-24	2/25/63	Internal memorandum (1 page, with 3 pages of photostat copies of correspondence between individuals attached) To: Chicago District From: R.D. Sherman Subj: 4093V, Hubbard E-Meter
A-25	3/2/66	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation (1 page) between FDA employees, Mr. Goerge W. Sooy, Director, Baltimore District and Mr. George Brubaker, Division of Case Supervision, BRC
A-26	undated	Typewritten copy of teletype to Seattle District See document No. A-27
A-27	11/10/66	Copy of teletype (5 pages with one additional page of correction; attached is another copy of document number A-26-3pages) To: Seattle District/Groth, Food and Drug Officer From: FDA Baltimore District/M.J. Ryan Food and Drug Officer
A-28	4/6/67	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation (1 page) Between: Mr. J. Kenneth Kinney, Acting Supervisory Inspector, Seattle District Office and Mr. Ernest L. Brisson, Acting Food and Drug Officer, Baltimore District Off.

A-29	3/30/67	Copy of teletype (1 page) To: Food and Drug Baltimore District Attn: Gordon Thompson, Acting Director From: Food and Drug Administration Seattle District/HWFD
A-30	4/3/67	Internal memorandum of telephone conversation (1 page) Between: Merle J. Ryan, Food and Drug Officer and Gordon G. Thompson, Acting Director, Baltimore District
A-31	undated	Attorney work product Points to be Proved 2 pages
A-32	undated	Attorney work product (4 pages)
A-33	undated	Attorney work product (2 pages) with copy of letter of complaint (1 page)
A-35	undated	Attorney work product (1 page)
A-36	undated	Attorney work product (1 page)
Document No.	Date	Description
A-40	undated	Attorney work product (1 page)
A-41	undated	Attorney work product (3 pages)
A-44	undated	Attorney work product
A-45	undated	Attorney work product
A-54	undated	Attorney work product (1 page)
A-56	undated	Attorney work product (2 pages)
A-57	undated	Attorney work product (2 pages)
A-58	undated	Attorney work product (15 pages)
A-59	undated	Attorney work product (15 pages)
A-60	undated	Attorney work product (2 pages)
A-62	2/13/63	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director, Detroit District From: Inspectors Carl Larrick and Joseph H. Cox Subj: 4-093, Hubbard E-Meter FDC 48405
A-63	3/7/69	A State Attorney General's Office inter-office communication (4 pages)

Exemption 5 U.S.C. 552(b)(7)(C) cont'd

Document No.	Date	Description
A-65	6/4/69	A State Attorney General's Office interoffice communication (3 pages)
A-66	1/19/69	Handwritten letter contained in the files of a State Attorney General's Office. From a complainant to another private individual, re: Scientology (6 pages) Attachments to document released and identified.
B-1	11/19/68	Internal memorandum (15 pages) To: Director, Dallas District From: Edward R. Atkins, Inspector Subj: Consumer Complaint-Church of Scientology
C-1	3/27/68	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Director, Chicago District From: Roland D. Sherman, Inspector 4093-V Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
C-2	4/9/68	Inter-agency memorandum (2 pages) From: A.J. Beebe, Deputy Director To: A State official
D-1	3/7/69	A State Attorney General's Office inter-office communication (4 pages)
E-1	1/24/63	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Los Angeles District From: Van W. Smart Subj: 4-093V Hubbard E-Meter FDC 48405
E-2	2/6/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Director, Los Angeles District From: D.L. Dovel Subj: Hubbard E-Meter 4093-V, DOC 48405

Document No.	Date	Description
E-3	2/7/63	Memo from Phoenix Inspection Station To: Chief Inspector, L.A. District (1 page) Subj: 4-093V, Hubbard E-Meter

E-4	2/6/63	Internal memorandum (1 page) To: Director, Los Angeles District From: D.L. Dovel, Inspector Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
E-5	1/22/63	Internal memo (2 pages) To: New York District, L.A. District From Van W. Smart, Division of Regulatory Management, Bureau of Enforcement Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
E-6	1/28/63	Internal memorandum (1 page) To: Baltimore District From: Gordon R. Wood, Director, Los Angeles District Subj: Hubbard Electrometer, Mathison Electropsychometer
E-7	2/27/63	Letter addressed to Mr. R.G. Wood, FDA From: A complainant
E-8	2/25/63	Letter addressed to Mr. R.G. Wood, FDA From: A complainant
E-9	2/21/63	Letter from one individual to another individual
E-10	2/19/63	Letter form one individual to another individual
E-12	2/21/63	Internal memorandum (2pages, 2 copies) To: Director, Boston District From: Inspector Howard I. Niss Subj: Memo 2/14/63, Inspector Bearon/ Director of Minneapolis District, re: L. Ron Hubbard and Hubbard E-Meter
E-13	3/7/63	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director, Los Angeles District From: W.L. Dovel, Inspector and Dale G. Harper, Inspector Subj: Interview re: L. Ron Hubbard and Hubbard E-Meter
E-14	5/24/63	Internal memorandum (5 pages) To: Director, Los Angeles District From: Inspector D.L. Dovel Subj: Interview regarding Hubbard E-Meter

E-15	12/7/70	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Deputy Regional Food and Drug Director, Los Angeles Field Office From: Inspector James P. DiGrazia Subj: Scientology
E-16	12/15/70	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Deputy Regional Food and Drug Director, Los Angeles District From: James P. DiGrazia Subj: Scientology Investigation
Document No.	Date	Description
E-17	11/23/70	Internal memorandum (7 pages) with 1 page and one 3 page letter of complaint attached. To: Assistant Regional Food and Drug Director, Los Angeles Field Office From: James P. DiGrazia, Inspector, Los Angeles District Subj: Scientology
E-18		An individuals passport
E-19		An individuals passport, customs declaration and copies of 2 certificates
E-20	2/20/63	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Director, Philadelphia District From: Inspector W. Remle Grove Subj: Hubbard E-Meter
E-21	8/17/70	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Los Angeles District From: James P. DiGrazia, Inspector
E-22	8/24/70	Handwritten memorandum (1 page + 11 pages of computer printed information regarding this individual Author: Lloyd Lehrer Subj: Information requested by Bud Loftus DCG/BD
E-23	8/27/70	Internal memorandum (1 page) To: Deputy Regional Director From: Edward R. Esparza Subj: (Individuals name)

E-24	12/11/70	Internal memorandum (8 pages) To: Deputy Regional Food and Drug Director, Los Angeles Field Office From: Inspector, James P. DiGrazia Subj: Scientology Investigation
E-25	11/25/70	Internal memorandum (4 pages) To: Deputy Regional Director, Los Angeles Field Office From: James P. DiGrazia, Inspector Los Angeles Field Office Subj: Scientology
E-26	11/10/66	Memorandum of telephone conversation (1 page) between Merl Ryan, Food and Drug Officer, Baltimore District and Donald L. Dovel, Inspector, Los Angeles District Office
Document No.	Date	Description
E-27	11/2/66	Internal memorandum (1 page) To: Director, Los Angeles District Office From: Donald L. Dovel Subj: (persons name)
E-28	2/4/63	Internal memorandum (1 page) To: Philadelphia District Office From: Van W. Samrt, Division of Regulating Management, Bureau of Enforcement Subj: Hubbard E-Meter 4093V FDC 48405
E-29	3/14/63	Letter from individual to Mr. Harper
E-30	2/13/63	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Director Los Angeles District Office From: D.L. Dovel, Inspector Newton Chin Subj: Hubbard E-Meter 4093V FDC 48405
E-31	3/18/63	Internal memorandum (5 pages) with carbon copy of individuals 2 page affidavit and copies of 5 certificate attached. To: Director, Los Angeles District From: Inspector, Donald L. Dovel and Dale E. Harper Subj: Hubbard E-Meter 4093V, DoC48405
E-32	2/19/68	Memorandum from the files of an agency other FDA

E-34	1/8/71	Internal memorandum (2 pages) To: Dallas District Director From: Gary S. Quam Subj: Scientology
E-35	3/7/69	A State Attorney General's Office inter-office communication (4 pages)
E-37	6/4/69	A State Attorney General's Office interoffic communication (4 pages)
E-38	1/19/69	Handwritten letter contained in the files of State Attorney General's Office. From a complainant to another private individual, regarding Scientology(6 pages)
E-39	10/18/68	Internal memo (3 pages) To: Director, L.A. District From: Lloyd Lehrer Subj: Tax status and related information Church of Scientology of California
EN-1	10/21/71	Inter-agency memorandum (2 pages) To: Mr. Gene F. McHale U.S. Postal Service From: B.T. Loftus, FDA
EN-2	8/17/71	Handwritten correspondence (1 page) To: Mr. DiGrazia, FDA From: Private Individual
EN-3	9/24/71	Memorandum of telephone conversation (3 page Between Bernard T. Loftus, FDA and a private individual Subj: Scientology-Hubbard E-Meters
F-1	5/22/66	Internal memorandum (3 pages) To: Director, Minneapolis District From: Walter L. Stauffacher, Inspector, Subj: Scientology Investigation
F-2	11/10/70	Internal memorandum of telephone conversatio of 11/6/70 (2 pages) Between Frank A. Mosebar, Kansas City District, and Complainant